

0denf;yd#u
plV0*fygVdawmf
jrefrmjyef

earm wó b*0awm t&[awm or®morÁK'´ó/

1-ur®u©E"u 1-wZÆeD,uH

1/ wpf&Ha&mtcg bkef;awmfBuD;aom
jrwpfGmbk&m;onf om0w¬djynf temxydPfolax;\
t&Hjzpfaom aZw0efausmif;ü oDwif;oHk;aeawmfriV
xdktcg y@Ku avm[dwu¹ &[ef;wdkYonf
rdrdwdkYudk,fwdkif rsufuG,f rsufarSmuf jiif;cHkvsuf
qefYusifbufajymMum; pum;rsm;í oHCmü
t"du½kPf; }rjdrfoufri} udkvnf; jyKwwfukefV

rsufuG,f rsufarSmuf jiif;cHkvsuf
qefYusifbufajymMum; pum;rsm;í oHCmü
t"du½kPf;udk jyKwwfaom tjcm;&[ef;wdkYxHodkYvnf;
csOf;uyfí-

]]toQifwdkY oifwdkYonf p&[ef;udk t½Hl;ray;vifh?
tvGeftm;&Sdoludk aqG;aEG;wdkifyifMuukefavmh?
xdkodkY aqG;aEG;wdkifyifjcif;aMumifh oifwdkYonf
olUxufynm&Sdol olUxufvdr®mol olUxuf
tMum;tjrirfsm;ol olUxufomí pGrf;aqmifEdkifolwdkY
jzpfMuukefvaåHU? p&[ef;udk raMumufMuukefvifh?
tuREkfyfwdkYonfvnf; oifwdkY\ toif;tyif;rsm;
jzpfMuygukeftHh}}[k ajymqdkukefV

xdkodkY ajymqdkjcif;aMumifh rjzpfao;aom
jiif;cHkrlwdkYonfvnf; jzpfukef\? jzpfNyD;aom

jiif;cHkrlwdkYonfvnf; ydkrdkqdk;&Gm;
&efus,fyGg;jcif;iSg jzpfvmukef\

tvddenf;aom &[ef;wdkYonf]]tb,hfaMumifh y@Ku
avm[dwu &[ef;wdkYonf rdrdwdkY udk,fwdkif
rsufuG,frsufarSmuf jiif;cHkvsuf qefYusifbuf ajymMum;
pum;rsm;í oHCmüvnf; t"du½kPf;udk jyKukefbdoenf;/
rsufuG,frsufarSmuf jiif;cHkvsuf qefYusifbuf ajymMum;
pum; rsm;í oHCmü t"du½kPf;udk jyKwwfaom
tjcm;&[ef;wdkYxHodkYvnf; csOf;uyfí]]toQifwdkY
oifwdkYonf p&[ef;udk t½Hl;ray;vifh?
tvGeftm;&Sdoludk aqG;aEG;wdkifyifukefavmh?
xdkodkY aqG;aEG;wdkifyifjcif;aMumifh oifwdkYonf
olUxuf ynm&Sdol olUxufvdr®mol olUxuftMum;
tjrirfsm;ol olUxufomí pGrf;aqmifEdkifolwdkY
jzpfMuukefvaHU? p&[ef;udk raMumufMuukefvifh?
tuREkfyfwdkYonfvnf; oifwdkY\ toif;tyif;rsm;
jzpfMuygukeftHh}}[k ajymqdkMuukefbdoenf;/

xdkodkY ajymqdkjcif;aMumifh rjzpfao;aom
jiif;cHkrlwdkYonfvnf; jzpfukef\? jzpfNyD;aom
jiif;cHkrlwdkYonfvnf; ydkrdkqdk;&Gm;&ef
us,fyGg;jcif;iSg jzpfvmukef\}}[k ujh&JUukef\
½lwfcsume\? tjyfpjyajymqdkMuukef\

2/ xdktcg xdk&[ef;wdkYonf jrwpGmbk&m;tm;
ptaMumif;udk avQmufMuukef\

jrwpGmbk&m;onf ptaMumif;t&maMumifh
&[ef;oHCmudk pnf;a0;apí &[ef;wdkYudk -

]]&[ef;wdkY y@Ku avm[dwu &[ef;wdkYonf
rdrdwdkY udk,fwdkif rsufuG,frsufarSmuf jiif;cHkvsuf
qefYusifbuf ajymMum; pum;rsm;í oHCmü
t"du½kPf;udk jyKwwfukef\ rsufuG,f rsufarSmuf
jiif;cHkvsuf qefYusifbuf ajymMum; pum;rsm;í oHCmü
t"du½kPf;udk jyKwwfaom tjcm;&[ef;wdkYxHodkYvnf;
csOf;uyfí-

]]toQifwdkY oifwdkYonf p&[ef;udk t¹/₂HI;ray;vifh?
tvGeftm;&Sdoludk aqG;aEG;wdkifyifukefavmh?
xdkodkY aqG;aEG;wdkifyifjcif;aMumifh oifwdkYonf
olUxuf ynm&Sdol olUxufvdr®mol
olUxuftMum;tjrifrm;ol olUxufomí
pGrf;aqmifEdkifolwdkY jzpfukefvwåHU? p&[ef;udk
raMumufMu ukefvifh? tuREkfyfwdkYonfvnf; oifwdkY\
toif;tyif;rsm; jzpfMuygukeftHh}}[k ajymqdkMuukefV

xdkodkY ajymqdkjcif;aMumifh rjzpfao;aom
jiif;cHkrlwdkYonfvnf; jzpfukef\? jzpfNyD;aom
jiif;cHkrlwdkYonfvnf; ydkrdkqdk;&Gm;
&efus,fyGg;jcif;iSg jzpfvmukef\lonf rSefoavm}}[k
pdppfar;jref; awmfrlV

rSefygonf jrwfpGmbk&m;[k (avQmufMuukef\)/

bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwfpGmbk&m;onf
ujh&JUawmfrl\?]]&[ef;wdkY (r*fzdkvfrS)
tcsnf;ESD;jzpfao xdk,a,musfm;wdkYtm; ravsmufywf
ravsmfuef roifhwifh? &[ef;wdkY\ tjyKtrlr[kwf? rtyf?
rjyKoifh/

&[ef;wdkY (r*fzdkvfrS) tcsnf;ESD;jzpfao
a,musfm;wdkYonf tb,fhaMumifh rdrdwdkYudk,fwdkif
rsufuG,f/y/ oHCmü t"du¹/₂kPf;udk jyKukefbdoenf;/
rsufuG,f/y/ oHCmü t"du¹/₂kPf;udk jyKwwfaom
tjcm;&[ef;wdkYxHodkYvnf; csOf;uyfí toQifwdkY
oifwdkYonf p&[ef;udk t¹/₂HI; ray;vifh?
tvGeftm;&Sdoludk aqG;aEG;wdkifyifukefavm h?
xdkodkY aqG;aEG;wdkifyifjcif;aMumifh oifwdkYonf
olUxuf ynm&Sdol olUxuf vdr®mol olUxuf
tMum;tjrifrm;ol olUxufomí pGrf;aqmif EdkifolwdkY
jzpfMuukefvwåHU? p&[ef;udk raMumufMuukefvifh?
tuREkfyfwdkYonfvnf; oifwdkY\ toif;tyif;rsm;
jzpfMuygukeftHh}}[k ajymqdkukefbdoenf;/

xdkodkY ajymqdkjCIF;aMumifh rjzpfao;aom
jiif;cHkrlwdkYonfvnf; jzpfukef\? jzpfNyD;aom
jiif;cHkrlwdkYonfvnf; ydkrdkqdk;&Gm;
&efus,fyGg;jCIF;iSg jzpfvmukef\

&[ef;wdkY p(&[ef;wdkY jyKrdaomtrl) onf
rMunfndKao;aom olwdkYtm; MunfndK
apjCIF;iSgvnf;aumif;? MunfndKNyD;aom
olwdkYtm;vnf; wdk;í MunfndKapjCIF;iSgvnf;aumif;
rjzpfEdkifay? &[ef;wdkY trSefpifppf ptrlonf
rMunfndKao;aomolwdkYtm;
rMunfndKapjCIF;iSgvnf;aumif;? MunfndKNyD;aom
tcsdKUolwdkYtm; tMunfndKysufapjCIF;iSgvnf;aumif;
jzpfay\}}[k (uJh&JUawmfrl\)/

xdkYaemuf jrwpfGmbk&m;onf xdk&[ef;wdkYudk
rsm;pGmaom taMumif;jzifh uJh&JUjypfwifawmf
rlNyD;vQif udk,fwdkif jyKpkarG;jrL&ef cuFcJjCIF;
olwpfyg;wdkYu jyKpkarG;jrL&ef cuFcJjCIF; tvdkBuD;jCIF;
ra&mifh&JEdkifjCIF; taygif;tazmfü rufarmjCIF;
ysif;&djCIF;wdkY\ aus;Zl;rJh (pum;) udk
rdefYawmfrlNyD;í rsm;pGmaom taMumif;jzifh
udk,fwdkifjyKpkarG;jrLvG,fjCIF; olwpfyg;wdkYu
jyKpkarG;jrLvG,fjCIF; tvdk enf;jCIF; a&mifh&JvG,fjCIF;
udavomudk acgif;yG;apjCIF; udavomudk cgxkwfjCIF;
MunfndKzG,f &SdjCIF; udavomudk rqnf;yl;jCIF;
OD&d,jzifh tm;xkwfjCIF;wdkY\ *kPfaus;Zl;udk
rdefYawmfrlNyD;vQif &[ef;wdkYtm; xdkTjzpftysufESifh
avsmufywfavsmfnDaom w&m;pum;udk
a[mMum;awmfrlNyD; aemuf &[ef;wdkYudk
rdefYawmfrl\

&[ef;wdkY odkYjzpfvQif oHCmonf y@Ku
avm[dwu&[ef;wdkYtm; Ncdrf;ajcmufrl]wZÆeD,}
uHudk jyKavmh/

&[ef;wdkY podkYjyK&rnf/ a&S;OD;pGm y@Ku
avm[dwu &[ef;wdkYudk apm'em&rnf?
apm'emNyD;aemuf atmufarhap&rnf?
atmufarhapNyD;aemuf tmywfodkY wif&rnf?
tmywfodkY wifNyD;aemuf 0denf;odu©myk'fü
uRrf;usifvdr®mí pGrf;&nf&Sdaom &[ef;onf oHCmudk
odap&rnf-

3/]]toQifbk&m;wdkY oHCmonf tuREkfyf\
(pum;udk) emawmfrlavm h? py@Ku avm[dwu
&[ef;wdkYonf rdrdwdkYudk,fwdkif rsufuG,frsufarSmuf
jiif;cHkvsuf qefYusifbufajymMum; pum;rsm;í oHCmü
t"du½kPf;udk jyKwwfukef\ rsufuG,frsufarSmuf jiif;
cHkvsuf qefYusifbuf ajymMum; pum;rsm;í oHCmü
t"du½kPf;udk jyKwwfaom tjcm; &[ef;wdkYxHodkYvnf;
csOf;uyfí-]toQifwdkY oifwdkYonf p&[ef;udk
t½Hl;ray;ukefvifh? tvGeftm;&Sdoludk
aqG;aEG;wdkifyifukefavmh? xdkodkY
aqG;aEG;wdkifyifjcif;aMumifh oifwdkYonf olUxuf
ynm&Sdol olUxuf vdr®mol olUxuf tMum;tjrifrsrm;ol
olUxufomí pGrf;aqmif EdkifolwdkY jzpfMuukefvaHU?
p&[ef;udk raMumufMuukefvifh? tuREkfyfwdkYonfvnf;
oifwdkY\ toif;tyif;rsm; jzpfMuygukeftHh}}[k
ajymqdkukef\ xdkodkY ajymqdkjcif;aMumifh
rjzpfao;aom jiif;cHkrlwdkYonfvnf; jzpfukef\
jzpfNyD;aom jiif;cHkrlwdkYonfvnf; ydkrdk qdk;&Gm;
&efus,fyGg;jcif;iSg jzpfvmukef\ tu,fí oHCmtm;
avsmufywfaom tcg&SdaomuHonf jzpfjim;tHh?
oHCmonf y@Ku avm[dwu&[ef;wdkYtm;
Ncdrf;ajcmufrl]wZÆeD,} uHudk jyK&m\? pum;
odapjcif;wnf;/

toQifbk&m;wdkY oHCmonf tuREkfyf\ (pum;udk)
emawmfrlavmh? py@Ku avm[dwu&[ef;wdkYonf
rdrdwdkYudk,fwdkifrsufuG,f/y/ oHCmü t"du½kPf;udk
jyKwwfukef\? rsufuG,f/y/ oHCmü t"du½kPf;udk

jyKwwfaom tjcm;&[ef;wdkYxHodkYvnf;
csOf;uyfí-]]toQifwdkY oifwdkYonf þ&[ef;udk
t½Hl;ray;vifh? tvGeftm;&Sdoludk
aqG;aEG;wdkifyifMuukefavmh? xdkodkY
aqG;aEG;wdkifyifjcif;aMumifh oifwdkYonf olUxuf
ynm&Sdol olUxuf vdr®mol olUxuf tMum;tjrifsm;ol
olUxufomí pGrf;aqmifEdkifolwdkY jzpfMuukefvaåHU?
þ&[ef;udk raMumufMuukefvifh? tuREkfyfwdkYonfvnf;
oifwdkY\ toif;tyif;rsm; jzpfMuygukeftHh}}[k
ajymqdkukef\ xdkodkYajymqdkjcif;aMumifh
rjzpfao;aom jiif;cHkrlwdkYonfvnf; jzpfukef\
jzpfNyD;aom jiif;cHkrlwdkYonfvnf; ydkrdkqdk;&Gm;
&efus,fyGg;jcif;iSg jzpfvmukef\ oHCmonf y@Ku
avm[dwurnfaom &[ef;wdkYtm;
Ncdrf;ajcmufrl]wZÆeD,} uHudk jyK\? y@Ku
avm[dwu&[ef;wdkYtm; Ncdrf;ajcmufrl]wZÆeD,}
uHjyKjcif;udk tMuiftoQiftm; ESpfoufjcif;&Sd\
xdktoQifonf qdwfqdwfae&m\? tMuiftoQiftm;
ESpfoufjcif;r&Sd? xdktoQifonf ajymqdk&m\

ESpfBudrfajrmufvnf; þtaMumif;udk ajymMum;yg\
toQifbk&m;wdkY oHCmonf tuREkfyf\ (pum;udk)
emawmfrlavmh? þy@Ku avm[dwu &[ef;wdkYonf
rdrdwdkYudk,f wdkif rsufuG,f/y/ oHCmü t"du½kPf;udk
jyKwwfukef\? rsufuG,f/y/ oHCmü t"du½kPf;udk
jyKwwfaom tjcm;&[ef;wdkYxHodkYvnf;
csOf;uyfí-]]toQifwdkY oifwdkYonf þ&[ef;udk
t½Hl;ray;vifh? tvGeftm;&Sdoludk
aqG;aEG;wdkifyifukefavmh? xdkodkY aqG;aEG;
wdkifyifjcif;aMumifh oifwdkYonf olUxuf ynm&Sdol
olUxuf vdr®mol olUxuf tMum;tjrif rsm;ol olUxuf omí
pGrf;aqmifEdkifolwdkY jzpfMuukefvaåHU? þ&[ef;udk
raMumufMu ukefvifh? tuREkfyfwdkYonfvnf; oifwdkY\
toif;tyif;rsm; jzpfMuygukeftHh}}[k ajymqdkukef\
xdkodkY ajymqdkjcif;aMumifh rjzpfao;aom

jiif;cHkrlwdkYonfvnf; jzpfukef\? jzpfNyD;aom
jiif;cHkrlwdkYonfvnf; ydkrdkqdk;&Gm;
&efus,fyGg;jcif;iSg jzpfvmukef\ oHCmonf y@Ku
avm[dwu &[ef;wdkYtm;
Ncdrf;ajcmufrl]wZÆeD,}uHudk jyK\? y@Ku avm[dwu
&[ef;wdkYtm; Ncdrf;ajcmufrl]wZÆeD,} uHjyKjcif;udk
tMuiftoQiftm; ESpfoufjcif; &Sd\? xdktoQifonf
qdwfqdwfae&m\? tMuiftoQiftm; ESpfoufjcif;r&Sd?
xdktoQifonf ajymqdk&m\

oHk;Budrfajrmufvnf; ptaMumif;udk ajymMum;yg\/
toQifbk&m;wdkY oHCmonfhtuREkfy\ (pum;udk)
emawmfrlavmh? py@Ku avm[dwu &[ef;wdkYonf
rdrdwdkY udk,fwdkifrsufuG,f/y/ oHCmü t"du½kPf;udk
jyKwwfukef\? rsufuG,f/y/ oHCmü t"du½kPf;udk
jyKwwfaom tjcm;&[ef;wdkYxHodkYvnf;
csOf;uyfí-]]toQifwdkY oifwdkYonf p&[ef;udk
t½Hl;ray;vifh? tvGeftm;&Sdoludk
aqG;aEG;wdkifyifukefavmh? xdkodkY aqG;aEG;
wdkifyifjcif;aMumifh oifwdkYonf olUxuf ynm&Sdol
olUxuf vdr®mol olUxuf tMum;tjrif rsm;ol olUxufomí
pGrf;aqmifEdkifolwdkY jzpfMuukefvwåHU? p&[ef;udk
raMumufMuukefvifh? tuREkfyfwdkYonfvnf; oifwdkY\
toif;tyif;rsm; jzpfMuygukeftHh}}[k ajymqdkukef\
xdkodkY ajymqdkjcif;aMumifh rjzpfao;aom
jiif;cHkrlwdkYonfvnf; jzpfukef\? jzpfNyD;aom
jiif;cHkrlwdkYonfvnf; ydkrdkqdk;&Gm;
&efus,fyGg;jcif;iSg jzpfvmukef\ oHCmonf y@Ku
avm[dwu &[ef;wdkYtm; Ncdrf;ajcmufrl]wZÆeD,}
uHudk jyKV y@Ku avm[dwu &[ef;wdkYtm;
Ncdrf;ajcmufrl]wZÆeD,} uHjyKjcif;udk tMuiftoQiftm;
ESpfoufjcif;&Sd\? xdktoQifonf qdwfqdwfae&m\?
tMuiftoQiftm; ESpfoufjcif; r&Sd? xdktoQifonf
ajymqdk&m\

oHCmonf y@Ku avm[dwu &[ef;wdkYtm;
Ncdrf;ajcmufrl]wZÆeD,} uHudk jyKvkyf tyfNyD?
oHCmtm; ESpfoufjcf;&Sd\? xdkYaMumifh
qdwfqdwfae\? podkY qdwfqdwfaeojzifh pESpfoufonfh
tjzpfudk odrSwf&ygonf}}[k (odap&rnf[k
rdefYawmfrl\)/

1/ y@KuESifh avm[dwu? y@Kuonf &[ef;wpfyg;?
avm[dwuonf &[ef;wpfyg; aygif;ESpfyg;jzpfí
4if;wdkYonf qAÁ^{*3/4}Dac:
ajcmufyg;tkyfpk&[ef;wdkYwGif wpfwGjjzpfonf/

Ã

rw&m;aomuH wpfq,fhESpfyg;

4/ &[ef;wdkY t*FgoHk;yg;ESifh jynfhpHkaom
Ncdrf;ajcmufrl]wZÆeD,} uHonf rw&m;aomuH
0denf;ESifh rnDñGwfaomuH raumif;ojzifh
ajyNidrf;aomuH jzpfV rsufuG,fü jyKvkyfjcf;?
rar;rjref;b] jyKvkyfjcf;? 0efrcHb] jyKvkyfjcf;/
&[ef;wdkY pt*FgoHk;yg;ESifh jynfhpHkaom Ncdrf;
ajcmufrl]wZÆeD,} uHonf rw&m;aomuH 0denf;ESifh
rnDñGwfaomuH raumif;ojzifh ajyNidrf;aomuH jzpfV
(1)

&[ef;wdkY tjcm;t*FgoHk;yg;ESifh jynfhpHkaom
Ncdrf;ajcmufrl]wZÆeD,} uHonfvnf; rw&m;aomuH
0denf;ESifh rnDñGwfaomuH raumif;ojzifh
ajyNidrf;aomuH jzpfV tmywfroifhb] jyKvkyfjcf;?
a'oem*grfr[kwf]a'oemMum;í rpifMu,f}aom tmywfjzifh
jyKvkyfjcf;? a'oem Mum;NyD;aom tmywfjzifh
jyKvkyfjcf;/ &[ef;wdkY pt*FgoHk;yg;ESifh
jynfhpHkaom Ncdrf;ajcmufrl]wZÆeD,} uHonf

rw&m;aomuH 0denf;ESifh rnDñGwfaomuH
raumif;ojzifh ajyNidrf;aomuH jzpfV (2)

&[ef;wdkY tjcmt*FgoHk;yg;ESifh jynfhpHkaom
Ncdrf;ajcmufrl]wZÆeD,} uHonfvnf; rw&m;aomuH
0denf;ESifh rnDñGwfaomuH raumif;ojzifh
ajyNidrf;aomuH jzpfV rapm'embj jyKvkyfjcif;?
ratmufarhapb] jyKvkyfjcif;? tmywfodkY rwifb]
jyKvkyfjcif;/ &[ef;wdkY pt*FgoHk;yg;ESifh
jynfhpHkaom Ncdrf;ajcmufrl]wZÆeD,} uHonf
rw&m;aomuH 0denf;ESifh rnDñGwfaomuH
raumif;ojzifh ajyNidrf;aomuH jzpfV (3)

&[ef;wdkY tjcmt*FgoHk;yg;ESifh jynfhpHkaom
Ncdrf;ajcmufrl]wZÆeD,} uHonfvnf;
rw&m;aomuHh0denf;ESifh rnDñGwfaomuH
raumif;ojzifh ajyNidrf;aomuH jzpfV rsufuG,fü
jyKvkyfjcif;? rw&m;ojzihf jyKvkyfjcif;? rnDrnGwf
wuGJwjym;pDjzpfvsuf jyKvkyfjcif;/ &[ef;wdkY pt*Fg
oHk;yg;ESifh jynfhpHkaom Ncdrf;ajcmufrl]wZÆeD,}
uHonf rw&m;aomuH 0denf;ESifh rnDñGwfaomuH
raumif;ojzifh ajyNidrf;aomuH jzpfV (4)

&[ef;wdkY tjcmt*FgoHk;yg;ESifh jynfhpHkaom
Ncdrf;ajcmufrl]wZÆeD,} uHonfvnf; rw&m;aomuH
0denf;ESifh rnDñGwfaomuH raumif;ojzifh
ajyNidrf;aomuH jzpfV rar;rjref;b] jyKvkyfjcif;?
rw&m;ojzihf jyKvkyfjcif;? rnDrnGwf
wuGJwjym;pDjzpfvsuf jyKvkyfjcif;/ &[ef;wdkY pt*Fg
oHk;yg;ESifh jynfhpHkaom Ncdrf;ajcmufrl]wZÆeD,}
uHonf rw&m;aomuH 0denf;ESifh rnDñGwfaomuH
raumif;ojzifh ajyNidrf;aomuH jzpfV (5)

&[ef;wdkY tjcmt*FgoHk;yg;ESifh jynfhpHkaom
Ncdrf;ajcmufrl]wZÆeD,} uHonfvnf; rw&m;aomuH
0denf;ESifh rnDñGwfaomuH raumif;ojzifh
ajyNidrf;aomuH jzpfV 0efrcHb] jyKvkyfjcif;?

rw&m;ojzihf jyKvkyfjcf;? rnDrnGwf
wuGJwjym;pDjzpfvsuf jyKvkyfjcf;/ &[ef;wdkY pt*Fg
oHk;yg;ESifh jynfhpHkaom Ncdf;ajcmufrl]wZÆeD,}
uHonf rw&m;aomuH 0denf;ESifh rnDñGwfaomuH
raumif;ojzifh ajyNidrf;aomuH jzpfV (6)

&[ef;wdkY tjcmt*FgoHk;yg;ESifh jynfhpHkaom
Ncdf;ajcmufrl]wZÆeD,} uHonfvnf; rw&m;aomuH
0denf;ESifh rnDñGwfaomuH raumif;ojzifh
ajyNidrf;aomuH jzpfV tmywfroifhbJ jyKvkyfjcf;?
rw&m;ojzihf jyKvkyfjcf;? rnDrñGwf
wuGJwjym;pDjzpfvsuf jyKvkyfjcf;/ &[ef;wdkY pt*Fg
oHk;yg;ESifh jynfhpHkaom Ncdf;ajcmufrl]wZÆeD,}
uHonf rw&m;aomuH 0denf;ESifh rnDñGwfaomuH
raumif;ojzifh ajyNidrf;aomuH jzpfV (7)

&[ef;wdkY tjcmt*FgoHk;yg;ESifh jynfhpHkaom
Ncdf;ajcmufrl]wZÆeD,} uHonfvnf; rw&m;aomuH
0denf;ESifh rnDñGwfaomuH raumif;ojzifh
ajyNidrf;aomuH jzpfV a'oem*grf r[kwf]a'oemMum;í
rpifMu,f}aom tmywfjzifh jyKvkyfjcf;? rw&m;ojzihf
jyKvkyfjcf;? rnDrnGwf wuGJwjym;pDjzpfvsuf
jyKvkyfjcf;/ &[ef;wdkY pt*FgoHk;yg;ESifh
jynfhpHkaom Ncdf;ajcmufrl]wZÆeD,} uHonf
rw&m;aomuH 0denf;ESifh rnDñGwfaomuH
raumif;ojzifh ajyNidrf;aomuH jzpfV (8)

&[ef;wdkY tjcmt*FgoHk;yg;ESifh jynfhpHkaom
Ncdf;ajcmufrl]wZÆeD,} uHonfvnf; rw&m;aomuH
0denf;ESifh rnDñGwfaomuH raumif;ojzifh
ajyNidrf;aomuH jzpfV a'oemMum;NyD;aom tmywfjzifh
jyKvkyfjcf;? rw&m;ojzihf jyKvkyfjcf;? rnDrnGwf
wuGJwjym;pDjzpfvsuf jyKvkyfjcf;/ &[ef;wdkY
pt*FgoHk;yg;ESifh jynfhpHkaom
Ncdf;ajcmufrl]wZÆeD,} uHonf rw&m;aomuH

0denf;ESifh rnDñGwfaomuH raumif;ojzifh
ajyNidrf;aomuH jzpfV (9)

&[ef;wdkY tjcmt*FgoHk;yg;ESifh jynfhpHkaom
Ncdrf;ajcmufrl]wZÆeD,} uHonfvnf; rw&m;aomuH
0denf;ESifh rnDñGwfaomuH raumif;ojzifh
ajyNidrf;aomuH jzpfV rapm'embj jyKvkyfjcif;?
rw&m;ojzifh jyKvkyfjcif;? rnDrnGwf
wuGJwjym;pDjzpfvsuf jyKvkyfjcif;/ &[ef;wdkY pt*Fg
oHk;yg;ESifh jynfhpHkaom
Ncdrf;ajcmufrl]wZÆeD,}uHonf rw&m;aomuH
0denf;ESifh rnDñGwfaomuH raumif;ojzifh
ajyNidrf;aomuH jzpfV (10)

&[ef;wdkY tjcmt*FgoHk;yg;ESifh jynfhpHkaom
Ncdrf;ajcmufrl]wZÆeD,} uHonfvnf; rw&m;aomuH
0denf;ESifh rnDñGwfaomuH raumif;ojzifh
ajyNidrf;aomuH jzpfV ratmufarhapbJ jyKvkyfjcif;?
rw&m;ojzifh jyKvkyfjcif;? rnDrnGwf
wuGJwjym;pDjzpfvsuf jyKvkyfjcif;/
&[ef;wdkYhpt*FgoHk;yg;ESifh jynfhpHkaom
Ncdrf;ajcmufrl]wZÆeD,} uHonf rw&m;aomuH
0denf;ESifh rnDñGwfaomuH raumif;ojzifh
ajyNidrf;aomuH jzpfV (11)

&[ef;wdkY tjcmt*FgoHk;yg;ESifh jynfhpHkaom
Ncdrf;ajcmufrl]wZÆeD,} uHonfvnf; rw&m;aomuH
0denf;ESifh rnDñGwfaomuH raumif;ojzifh
ajyNidrf;aomuH jzpfV tmywfodkY rwifbJ jyKvkyfjcif;?
rw&m;ojzifh jyKvkyfjcif;? rnDrnGwf
wuGJwjym;pDjzpfvsuf jyKvkyfjcif;/ &[ef;wdkY
pt*FgoHk;yg;ESifh jynfhpHkaom
Ncdrf;ajcmufrl]wZÆeD,} uHonf raumif;aomuH
0denf;ESifh rnDñGwfaomuH raumif;ojzifh
ajyNidrf;aomuH jzpfV (12)

rw&m;aomuH wpfq,fhESpfyg; NyD;/

w&m;aomuH wpfq,hfESpfyg;

5/ &[ef;wdkY t*FgoHk;yg;ESifh jynfhpHkaom
Ncdrf;ajcmufrl]wZÆeD,} uHonf w&m;aomuH
0denf;ESifh nDñGwfaomuH aumif;pGm
ajyNidrf;aomuH jzpfV rsufarSmufü jyKvkyfjcf;?
ar;jref;í jyKvkyfjcf;? 0efcHí jyKvkyfjcf;/ &[ef;wdkY
pt*FgoHk;yg;ESifh jynfhpHkaom
Ncdrf;ajcmufrl]wZÆeD,} uHonf w&m;aomuH
0denf;ESifh nDñGwfaomuH aumif;pGm
ajyNidrf;aomuH jzpfV (1)

&[ef;wdkY tjcm;t*FgoHk;yg;ESifh jynfhpHkaom
Ncdrf;ajcmufrl]wZÆeD,} uHonfvnf; w&m;aomuH
0denf;ESifh nDñGwfaomuH aumif;pGm
ajyNidrf;aomuH jzpfV tmywfoifhojzifh jyKvkyfjcf;?
a'oem*grfjzifh]a'oemMum;í pifMu,f}aom tmywfjzifh
jyKvkyfjcf;? a'oemrMum;tyfao;aom tmywfjzifh
jyKvkyfjcf;/ &[ef;wdkY pt*FgoHk;yg;ESifh
jynfhpHkaom Ncdrf;ajcmufrl]wZÆeD,} uHonf
w&m;aomuH 0denf;ESifh nDñGwfaomuH aumif;pGm
ajyNidrf;aomuH jzpfV (2)

&[ef;wdkY tjcm;t*FgoHk;yg;ESifh jynfhpHkaom
Ncdrf;ajcmufrl]wZÆeD,} uHonfvnf; w&m;aomuH
0denf;ESifh nDñGwfaomuH aumif;pGm
ajyNidrf;aomuH jzpfV apm'emí jyKvkyfjcf;? atmufarh
apí jyKvkyfjcf;? tmywfodkY wifí jyKvkyfjcf;/
&[ef;wdkY pt*FgoHk;yg;ESifh jynfhpHkaom
Ncdrf;ajcmufrl]wZÆeD,} uHonf w&m;aomuH
0denf;ESifh nDñGwfaomuH aumif;pGm
ajyNidrf;aomuH jzpfV (3)

&[ef;wdkY tjcm;t*FgoHk;yg;ESifh jynfhpHkaom
Ncdrf;ajcmufrl]wZÆeD,} uHonfvnf; w&m;aomuH

0denf;ESifh nDñGwfaomuH aumif;pGm
ajyNidrf;aomuH jzpfV rsufarSmufü jyKvkyfjcf;? w&m;
ojzifh jyKvkyfjcf;? nDñGwfojzifh jyKvkyfjcf;/
&[ef;wdkY pt*FgoHk;yg;ESifh jynfhpHkaom
Ncdrf;ajcmufrl]wZÆeD,} uHonf w&m;aomuH
0denf;ESifh nDñGwfaomuH aumif;pGm
ajyNidrf;aomuH jzpfV (4)

&[ef;wdkY tjcm;t*FgoHk;yg;ESifh jynfhpHkaom
Ncdrf;ajcmufrl]wZÆeD,} uHonfvnf; w&m;aomuH
0denf;ESifh nDñGwfaomuH aumif;pGm
ajyNidrf;aomuH jzpfV ar;jref;í jyKvkyfjcf;? w&m;ojzifh
jyKvkyfjcf;? nDñGwfojzifh jyKvkyfjcf;/ &[ef;wdkY
pt*FgoHk;yg;ESifh jynfhpHkaom
Ncdrf;ajcmufrl]wZÆeD,}uHonf w&m;aomuH
0denf;ESifh nDñGwfaomuH aumif;pGm
ajyNidrf;aomuH jzpfV (5)

&[ef;wdkY tjcm;t*FgoHk;yg;ESifh jynfhpHkaom
Ncdrf;ajcmufrl]wZÆeD,} uHonfvnf; w&m;aomuH
0denf;ESifh nDñGwfaomuH aumif;pGm
ajyNidrf;aomuH jzpfV 0efcHojzifh jyKvkyfjcf;? w&m;
ojzifh jyKvkyfjcf;? nDñGwfojzifh jyKvkyfjcf;/
&[ef;wdkY pt*FgoHk;yg;ESifh jynfhpHkaom
Ncdrf;ajcmufrl]wZÆeD,}uHonf w&m;aomuH
0denf;ESifh nDñGwfaomuH aumif;pGm
ajyNidrf;aomuH jzpfV (6)

&[ef;wdkY tjcm;t*FgoHk;yg;ESifh jynfhpHkaom
Ncdrf;ajcmufrl]wZÆeD,} uHonfvnf;
w&m;aomuHh0denf;ESifh nDñGwfaomuH aumif;pGm
ajyNidrf;aomuH jzpfV tmywfoifhojzifh jyKvkyfjcf;?
w&m;ojzifh jyKvkyfjcf;? nDñGwfojzifh jyKvkyfjcf;/
&[ef;wdkY pt*FgoHk;yg;ESifh jynfhpHkaom
Ncdrf;ajcmufrl]wZÆeD,}uHonf w&m;aomuH

0denf;ESifh nDñGwfaomuH aumif;pGm
ajyNidrf;aomuH jzpfV (7)

&[ef;wdkY tjcmt*FgoHk;yg;ESifh jynfhpHkaom
Ncdrf;ajcmufrl]wZÆeD,} uHonfvnf; w&m;aomuH
0denf;ESifh nDñGwfaomuH aumif;pGm
ajyNidrf;aomuH jzpfV a'oem*grfjzpf]a'oemMum;í
pifMu,f}aom tmywfjzifh jyKvkyfjcif;? w&m;ojzifh
jyKvkyfjcif;? nDñGwfojzifh jyKvkyfjcif;/ &[ef; wdkY
pt*FgoHk;yg;ESifh jynfhpHkaom
Ncdrf;ajcmufrl]wZÆeD,} uHonf w&m;aomuH
0denf;ESifh nDñGwfaomuH aumif;pGm
ajyNidrf;aomuH jzpfV (8)

&[ef;wdkY tjcmt*FgoHk;yg;ESifh jynfhpHkaom
Ncdrf;ajcmufrl]wZÆeD,} uHonfvnf; w&m;aomuH
0denf;ESifh nDñGwfaomuH aumif;pGm
ajyNidrf;aomuH jzpfV a'oemrMum;tyfao;aom
tmywfjzifh jyKvkyfjcif;? w&m;ojzifh jyKvkyfjcif;?
nDñGwfojzifh jyKvkyfjcif;/ &[ef;wdkY pt*FgoHk;
yg;ESifh jynfhpHkaom Ncdrf;ajcmufrl]wZÆeD,}
uHonf w&m;aomuH 0denf;ESifh nDñGwfaomuH
aumif; pGm ajyNidrf;aomuH jzpfV (9)

&[ef;wdkY tjcmt*FgoHk;yg;ESifh jynfhpHkaom
Ncdrf;ajcmufrl]wZÆeD,} uHonfvnf; w&m;aomuH
0denf;ESifh nDñGwfaomuH aumif;pGm
ajyNidrf;aomuH jzpfV apm'emí jyKvkyfjcif;?
w&m;ojzifh jyKvkyfjcif;? nDñGwfojzifh jyKvkyfjcif;/
&[ef;wdkY pt*FgoHk;yg;ESifh jynfhpHkaom
Ncdrf;ajcmufrl]wZÆeD,} uHonf w&m;aomuH
0denf;ESifh nDñGwfaomuH aumif;pGm
ajyNidrf;aomuH jzpfV (10)

&[ef;wdkY tjcmt*FgoHk;yg;ESifh jynfhpHkaom
Ncdrf;ajcmufrl]wZÆeD,} uHonfvnf; w&m;aomuH
0denf;ESifh nDñGwfaomuH aumif;pGm

ajyNidrf;aomuH jzpfV/ atmufarhapíjyKvkyfjcf;? w&m;
ojzifh jyKvkyfjcf;? nDñGwfojzifh jyKvkyfjcf;/
&[ef;wdkY pt*FgoHk;yg;ESifh jynfhpHkaom
Ncdrf;ajcmuf rl]wZÆeD,} uHonf w&m;aomuH
0denf;ESifh nDñGwfaomuH aumif;pGm
ajyNidrf;aomuH jzpfV (11)

&[ef;wdkY tjcmt*FgoHk;yg;ESifh jynfhpHkaom
Ncdrf;ajcmufrl]wZÆeD,} uHonfvnf; w&m;aomuH
0denf;ESifh nDñGwfaomuH aumif;pGm
ajyNidrf;aomuH jzpfV/ tmywfodkY wifí jyKvkyfjcf;?
w&m;ojzifh jyKvkyfjcf;? nDñGwfojzifh jyKvkyfjcf;/
&[ef;wdkY pt*FgoHk;yg;ESifhjynfhpHkaom Ncdrf;
ajcmufrl]wZÆeD,}uHonf w&m;aomuH 0denf;ESifh
nDñGwfaomuH aumif;pGm ajyNidrf;aomuH jzpfV (12)

w&m;aomuH wpfq,fhESpfyg;NyD;V

tvdk&Sdu jyKvkyf&maomuH ajcmufyg;

6/ &[ef;wdkY t*FgoHk;yg;ESifh jynfhpHkaom
&[ef;tm; oHCmonf Ncdrf;ajcmufrl]wZÆeD,} uHudk
jyKvdku jyK&mV rsufuG,frsufarSmuf jiif;cHkvsuf
qefYusifbufajymMum; pum;rsm;í oHCmü
t"du½kPf;udk jyKvkyfjcf;? rdkufrJrvdr®m
tmywfrsm;jym; tydkif;tjcmt;r&Sdjcf;? ravsmf
ravsmufywfaom vlolqufqHa&wdkYjzifh vlwdkYESifh
a&m,Sufaexdkifjcf;/ &[ef;wdkY pt*Fg oHk;yg;ESifh
jynfhpHkaom &[ef;tm; oHCmonf wZÆeD,uHudk
jyKvdku jyK&mV (1)

&[ef;wdkY tjcmt*FgoHk;yg;ESifh jynfhpHkaom
&[ef;tm;vnf; oHCmonf wZÆeD,uHudk jyKvdk u
jyK&mV jrifhjrwaom oDvt&mü oDvysufpD;jcf;?
jrifhjrwaom tusifht&mü tusifhysufpD;jcf;?

jrifhjrwwfaom t,l0g't&mü t,l0g'ysufpD;jcif;? &[ef;wdkY
pt*FgoHk;yg;ESifh jynfhpHkaom &[ef;tm; oHCmonf
wZÆeD,uHudk jyKvdku jyK&mV (2)

&[ef;wdkY tjcm;t*FgoHk;yg;ESifh jynfhpHkaom
&[ef;tm;vnf; oHCmonf wZÆeD,uHudk jyKvdku
jyK&mV jrwwfpGmbk&m;\ aus;Zl;rJhudk ajymqdkjcf;?
w&m;awmf\ aus;Zl;rJhudk ajymqdkjcf;? oHCmawmf\
aus;Zl;rJhudk ajymqdkjcf;/ &[ef;wdkY
pt*FgoHk;yg;ESifh jynfhpHkaom &[ef;tm; oHCmonf
wZÆeD,uHudk jyKvdku jyK&mV (3)

&[ef;wdkY &[ef;oHk;rsKd;wdkYtm; oHCmonf
wZÆeD,uHudk jyKvdku jyK&mV &[ef;wpfrsKd;onf
rsufuG,frsufarSmuf jiif;chKvsuf qefYusifbufajymMum;
pum;rrsm;wwfí oHCmü t"d u¹/₂kPf;udk jyKwwf\?
&[ef;wpfrsKd;onf rdkufrj rvdr®m tmywfrsm;jym;
tydkif;tjcm;r&Sdoljzpf\? &[ef;wpfrsKd;onf
ravsmfravsmufywfaom vlolqufqHa&;wdkYjzifh
vlwdkYESifh a&m,Sufaexdkif\ &[ef;wdkY
p&[ef;oHk;rsKd;wdkYtm; oHCmonf wZÆeD,uHudk
jyKvdku jyK&mV (4)

&[ef;wdkY tjcm;&[ef;oHk;rsKd;wdkYtm;vnf;
oHCmonf wZÆeD,uHudk jyKvdku jyK&mV
&[ef;wpfrsKd;onf jrifhjrwwfaom oDvt&mü oDvysufpD;\?
&[ef;wpfrsKd;onf jrifhjrwwfaom tusifht&mü tusifh
ysufpD;\? &[ef;wpfrsKd;onf jrifhjrwwfaom t,l0g't&mü
t,l0g'ysufpD;\? &[ef;wdkY p&[ef;oHk;rsKd;wdkYtm;
oHCmonf wZÆeD,uHudk jyKvdku jyK&mV (5)

&[ef;wdkY tjcm;&[ef;oHk;rsKd;wdkYtm;vnf;
oHCmonf wZÆeD,uHudk jyKvdku jyK&mV
&[ef;wpfrsKd;onf jrwwfpGmbk&m;\ aus;Zl;rJhudk
ajymqdk\? &[ef;wpfrsKd;onf w&m;awmf\
aus;Zl;rJhudk ajymqdk\? &[ef;wpfrsKd;onf
oHCmawmf\ aus;Zl;rJhudk ajymqdkV &[ef;wdkY

p&[ef;oHk;rsKd;wdkYtm; oHCmonf wZÆeD,uHudk
jyKvdku jyK&mV (6)

jyKvdku jyK&maomuH ajcmufyg;NyD;V

**jcdrf;ajcmufrl]wZÆeD,} uHü usifh0wf
wpfq,hf&Spfyg;**

7/ &[ef;wdkY wZÆeD,uH tjyKch&aom &[ef;onf
aumif;pGm usifh&rnf-

p(qdkvwåHUonf) um; xdkodkYusifh&mü
aumif;pGm jyK&maom usifh0wfnf;/ (OyZÑm,f
q&mjyKvkyfí) yÍÆif;chRay;&? edó&nf;ray;&
omraPudk rvkyfauR;ap&? &[ef;rdef;rwdkYtm;
qHk;r&ef orkwfjCIF;udk rom,m]rESpfouf&}?
orkwfcH&aomfvnf; &[ef;rdef;rwdkYudk Mo0g'ray; &
wZÆeD,uH jyKxdkufaom tmywfodkY ra&muf&?
xdkESifhtvm;wl tjcm;tmywfodkYvnf;aumif;?
xdkYxuf,kwfMurf;aom tmywfodkYvnf;aumif;
ra&muf&? uHudk ruJh&JU&? uHjyKaom &[ef;wdkYudk
ruJh&JU&? yuwwf&[ef;\ Oykofudk (qdkif;iHhí) rxm;&
y0g&Pmudkvnf; (qdkif;iHhí) rxm;&? qHk;rjCIF;udk
rjyK&? tBuD;trSL;t&mukd r,l&? cGifhrawmif;&
rapm'em&? ratmufarhap&? yuwwf&[ef;wdkYESifh
ra&m,Suf&? (ponfum; aumif;pGm jyKusifh&aom
usifh0wfnf;)/

**jcdrf;ajcmufrl]wZÆeD,}uHü usifh0wf
wpfq,hf&Spfyg;NyD;V**

rNidrf;ap&rnfh taMumif; wpfq,fh&Spfyg;

8/ xdktcg oHCmonf y@Ku avm[dwu &[ef;wdkYtm;
wZÆeD,uHudk jyKV/ oHCmu wZÆeD,uHjyKxm;aom
xdk&[ef;wdkYonf aumif;pGm usifhukef\? (rmefwnf;
[laom) tarG;udk csukef\? uHrS xGufajrmufaMumif;
usifh0wfudk usifhukef\? &[ef;wdkYxHodkY
csOf;uyfMuNyD;vQif-

]IghoQifwdkY oHCmu wZÆeD,uH jyKaomaMumifh
tuREkfyfwdkYonf aumif;pGm usifhygukef\? (rmefwnf;
[laom) tarG;udk csygukef\? uHrS xGufajrmufaMumif;
usifh0wfudk usifhygukef\? tuREkfyfwdkYonf rnfodkY
usifhxdkufygoenf;}}[k ar;jref;ukef/
jrwpGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif; udk avQmufMuukef/
&[ef;wdkY odkYjzpfvQif oHCmonf y@Ku avm[dwu
&[ef;wdkYtm; wZÆeD,uHudk Nidrf;apavmh/

&[ef;wdkY t*Fgig;yg;ESifh jynfhpHkaom &[ef;tm;
wZÆeD,uHudk rNidrf;ap&/ (xdk&[ef;onf
OyZÑm,fq&mjyKvkyfí) yÍÆif;cHay;\? edó&nf;ay;\?
omraPudk vkyfauR;jyKpkap\ &[ef; rdef;rwdkYtm;
qHk;r&ef orkwfjcf;udk om,m]ESpfouf}\? or®Kwd&í
&[ef;rdef;rwdkYudk qHk;r/ &[ef;wdkY
pt*Fgig;yg;ESifh jynfhpHkaom &[ef;tm;
wZÆeD,uHudk rNidrf;ap&/

&[ef;wdkY tjcm;t*Fgig;yg;ESifh jynfhpHkaom
&[ef;tm;vnf; wZÆeD,uHudk rNidrf;ap&/ (xdk &[ef;onf)
wZÆeD,uHudk jyKaMumif;jzpfap tmywfodkY
a&muf\? tvn;wl tjcm;tmywfodkY jzpfap
xdkYxuf ,kwfMurf;aom tmywfodkYjzpfap a&muf\?
uHudk uJh&JU\? uHjyKaom &[ef; wdkYudk uJh&JU/
&[ef;wdkY pt*Fgig;yg;ESifh jynfhpHkaom &[ef;tm;
wZÆeD,uHudk rNidrf;ap&/

&[ef;wdkY t*Fg&Spfyg;ESifh jynfhpHkaom &[ef;tm;
wZÆeD,uHudk rNidrf;ap&/ (xdk&[ef;onf) yuwwf&[ef;
Oykofudk (qdkif;iHhí) xm;\? y0g&Pmudk (qdkif;iHhí)

xm;\? qHk;rjcf;udk jyK\? tBuD;trSL;t&mudk ,\?
cGifhawmif;\? apm'em\? atmufarhap\
yuwwf&[ef;wdkYESifh a&m,SufV &[ef;wdkY
pt*Fg&Spfyg;ESifh jynfhpHkaom &[ef;tm;
wZÆeD,uHudk rNidrf;ap&/

**wZÆeD,uHudk rNidrf;ap&rnfh taMumif;
wpfq,hf&Spfyg;NyD;V**

**wZÆeD,uHudk jidrf;ap&rnfh taMumif;
wpfq,hf&Spfyg;**

9/ &[ef;wdkY t*Fgig;yg;ESifh jynfhpHkaom
&[ef;tm; wZÆeD,uHudk Nidrf;ap&rnf/ (xdk &[ef;onf
OyZÑm,fq&mjyKvkyfí) ylöif;cHray;? edó&nf;ray;
omraPudk rvkyfauR; rjyKpkap? &[ef;rdef;rwdkYtm;
qHk;r&ef orkwfjcf;udk rom,m rESpfouf?
orkwfcH&aomfvnf; &[ef;rdef;r wdkYudk Mo0g'ray;/
&[ef;wdkY pt*Fgig;yg;ESifh jynfhpHkaom &[ef;tm;
wZÆeD,uHudk Nidrf;ap& rnf/

&[ef;wdkY tjcm;t*Fgig;yg;ESifh jynfhpHkaom
&[ef;tm;vnf; wZÆeD,uHudk Nidrf;ap&rnf/
(xdk&[ef;onf) wZÆeD,uH jyKaMumif;jzpfaom
tmywfodkY ra&muf? tvn;wl tjcm;tmywfodkY jzpfap?
xdkYxuf ,kwfMurf;aom tmywfodkYjzpfap ra&muf?
uHudk ruJh&JU? uHjyKaom &[ef;wdkYudk ruJh&JU/
&[ef;wdkY pt*Fgig;yg;ESifh jynfhpHkaom &[ef;tm;
wZÆeD,uHudk Nidrf;ap&rnf/

&[ef;wdkY t*Fg&Spfyg;ESifh jynfhpHkaom
&[ef;tm;vnf; wZÆeD,uHudk Nidrf;ap&rnf/ (xdk
&[ef;onf) yuwwf&[ef;\ Oykofudk (qdkif;iHhí) rxm;?
y0g&Pmudk (qdkif;iHhí) rxm;? qHk;r jcf;udk rjyK?
tBuD;trSL;t&mudk r,l? cGifhrawmif;? rapm'em?

ratmufarhap? yuwwf&[ef;wdkY ESifh ra&m,Suf/
&[ef;wdkY pt*Fg&Spfyg;ESifh jynfhpHkaom &[ef;tm;
wZÆeD,uHudk Nidrf;ap&rnf/

**wZÆeD,uHudk Nidrf;ap&rnfh taMumif;
wpfq,fh&Spfyg;NyD;V**

10/ &[ef;wdkY podkY Nidrf;ap&rnf/ &[ef;wdkY
xdky@Ku avm[dwu &[ef;wdkYonf
oHCmoUdkcsOf;uyfí vuf0JwpfzufycHk;xufü
udk,f0wfudk pHy,fwifvsuf oDwif;BuD; &[ef;wdkY\
ajcwdkYudk &Sdcdk;í aqmifhaMumifhxdkifum
vuftkyfcsDNyD;vQif podkY avQmuf&rnf-

]]toQifbk&m;wdkY oHCmu wZÆeD,uH
jyKxm;aomaMumifh tuREkfyfwdkYonf aumif;pGm
usifhygukef\? (rmefwnf;[laom) tarG;udk csygukef\
uHrSxGufajrmufaMumif; usifh0wfudk usifhygukef\
wZÆeD,uH\ Nidrf;jcif;udk awmif;ygukef\}}[k qdk&rnf/
ESpfBudrfajrmufvnf; awmif;&rnf/ oHk;Budrfajrmufvnf;
awmif;&rnf/

uRrf;usifvdr®mí pGrf;&nf&Sdaom &[ef;onf
oHCmudk odap&rnf-

]]toQifbk&m;wdkY oHCmonf tuREkfyf\ (pum;udk)
emawmfrlavmh? oHCmu wZÆeD,uH
jyKxm;aomaMumifh py@Ku avm[dwu &[ef;wdkYonf
aumif;pGm usifhukef\? (rmefwnf;[laom) tarG;udk
csukef\? uHrS xGufajrmufaMumif; usifh0wfudk
usifhukef\? wZÆeD,uH\ Nidrf;jcif;udk awmif;ukef\
tu,fí oHCmtm; avsmufywfaom tcg&SdaomuHonf
jzpfjim;tHh? oHCmonf y@Ku avm[dwu&[ef;wdkYtm;
wZÆeD,uHudk Nidrf;ap&m\? pum; odapjcif;wnf;/

toQifbk&m;wdkY oHCmonf tuREkfyf\ (pum;udk)
emawmfrlavmh? py@Ku avm[dwu &[ef;wdkYonf
oHCmu wZÆeD,uH jyKxm;aomaMumifh aumif;pGm
usifhukef\? (rmefwnf;[laom) tarG;udk csukef\? uHrS
xGufajrmufaMumif; usifh0wfudk usifhukef\
wZÆeD,uH\ Nidrf;jcif;udk awmif;ukef\? oHCmonf
y@Ku avm[dwu &[ef;wdkYtm; wZÆeD,uHudk
Nidrf;ap\? y@Ku avm[dwu&[ef;wdkYtm; wZÆeD,uH
Nidrf;jcif;udk tMuif toQiftm; ESpfoufjcif; &Sd\
xdktoQifonf qdwfqdwfae&m\? tMuiftoQiftm;
ESpfoufjcif; r&Sd? xdktoQifonf ajymqdk&m\

ESpfBudrfajrmufvnf; ptaMumif;udk ajymMum;ygV
toQifbk&m;wdkY oHCmonf tuREkfyf\ (pum;udk)
emawmfrlavmh? py@Ku avm[dwu &[ef;wdkYonf
oHCmu wZÆeD,uHjyKxm;aomaMumifh aumif;pGm
usifhukef\? (rmefwnf;[laom) tarG;udk csukef\? uHrS
xGufajrmufaMumif; usifh0wfudk usifhukef\
wZÆeD,uH\ Nidrf;jcif;udk awmif;ukef\? oHCmonf
y@Ku avm[dwu &[ef;wdkYtm; wZÆeD,uHudk
Nidrf;ap\? y@Ku avm[dwu&[ef;wdkYtm; wZÆeD,uH
Nidrf;jcif;udk tMuiftoQiftm; ESpfoufjcif; &Sd\
xdk toQifonf qdwfqdwfae&m\? tMuiftoQiftm; ESpfoufjcif;
r&Sd? xdktoQifonf ajymqdk &m\

oHk;Budrfajrmufvnf; ptaMumif;udk ajymMum;ygV
toQifbk&m;wdkY oHCmonf tuREkfyf\ (pum;udk)
emawmfrlavmh? py@Ku avm[dwu &[ef;wdkYonf
oHCmu wZÆeD,uHjyKxm;aomaMumifh aumif;pGm
usifhukef\? (rmefwnf;[laom) tarG;udk csukef\? uHrS
xGufajrmufaMumif; usifh0wfudk usifhukef\
wZÆeD,uH\ Nidrf;jcif;udk awmif;ukef\? oHCmonf
y@Ku avm[dwu &[ef;wdkYtm; wZÆeD,uHudk
Nidrf;ap\? y@Ku avm[dwu &[ef;wdkYtm; wZÆeD,uH
Nidrf;jcif;udk tMuiftoQiftm; ESpfoufjcif; &Sd\
xdktoQifonf qdwfqdwfae&m\? tMuiftoQiftm; ESpfoufjcif;
r&Sd? xdktoQifonf ajymqdk &m\

xdktoQifonf qdwfqdwfae&m\? tMuiftoQiftm;
ESpfoufjcf; r&Sd? xdktoQifonf ajymqdk &mV

oHCmonf y@Ku avm[dwu &[ef;wdkYtm;
wZÆeD,uHudk Nidrf;aptyfNyD? oHCmtm; ESpfoufjcf;
&Sd\? xdkYaMumifh qdwfqdwf ae\? podkY
qdwfqdwfaeojzifh pESpfoufonfh tjzpfudk
odrSwf&ygonf}}[k (odap&rnf[k rdefYawmfrl\)/

yXr Ncdrf;ajcmufrl]wZÆeD,} uHNyD;V

2-ed,óuH

11/ xdktcgü toQifao,souonf rdkufrJ\? rvdr®m?
tmywfrsm;jym; tydkif;tjcm;r&Sdol jzpf\?
ravsmfravsmufywfaom vlolqufqHa&;wdkYjzifh
vlwdkYESifh a&m,Sufí aexdkif\? &[ef;wdkYonf
y&d0gofay;vsuf t&if;odkYjyefíifvsuf rmewfay;vsuf
tAÇmefoGif;vsuf tjrJrjywfaMumifhMupdkufMu&ukefV
tvdkenf;aom &[ef;wdkYonf-

]]toQifao,souonf tb,hfaMumifh rdkufrJí rvdr®mol
tmywfrsm;jym; tydkif;tjcm; r&Sdol jzpfbdoenf;?
ravsmfravsmufywfaom vlolqufqHa&;wdkYjzifh
vlwdkYESifha&m,Sufí aexdkifbdoenf;/

&[ef;wdkYonf y&d0gofay;vsuf t&if;odkYiifvsuf
rmewfay;vsuf tAÇmefoGif;vsuf tjrJ
rjywfaMumifhMupdkuf&ukefbdoenf;}}[k ujh&JUukef\?
½lwfcsukef\? tjypfjy ajymqdkMuukefV

xdk&[ef;wdkYonf ptaMumif;udk jrwpGmbk&m;tm;
avQmufMuukefV xdktcg jrwpGm bk&m;onf
ptaMumif;t&maMumifh &[ef;oHCmudk pnf;a0;apí
&[ef;wdkYudk-

]]&[ef;wdkY ao,sou &[ef;onf rdkufrj\? rvdr®m?
tmywfrsm;jym; tydkif;tjcm;r&Sdol jzpf\?
ravsmfravsmufywfaom vlolqufqHa&;wdkYjzifh
vlwdkYESifha&m,Sufí aexdkifV

&[ef;wdkYonf y&d0gofay;vsuf t&if;odkY iifvsuf
rmewfay;vsuf tAÇmefoGif;vsuf
tjrJrjywfaMumifhMupdkuf&ukef\l[lonf rSefoavm}][k
pdppfar;jref;awmfrlV

rSefygonf jrwpfGmbk&m;[k (avQmufMuukef\)/

&[ef;wdkY (r*fzdkvfrS) tcsnf;EDS;jzpfaom
xdka,musfm;tm; ravsmufywf ravsmfuef roifh wifh?
&[ef;wdkY\ trlt&mr[kwf? rtyf? rjyKoifh/ &[ef;wdkY xdk
(r*fzdkvfrS) tcsnf;EDS;jzpfaom a,musfm;onf
tb,hfaMumifh rdkufrjí rvdr®mol tmywfrsm;jym;
tydkif;tjcm;r&Sdol jzpfbdoenf;? ravsmf
ravsmufywfaom vlolqufqHa&;wdkYjzifh
vlwdkYESifha&m,Sufí aexdkifbdoenf;/ &[ef;wdkYonf
y&d0gofay;vsuf t&if;odkYiifvsuf rmewfay;vsuf
tAÇmefoGif;vsuf tjrJrjywfaMumifhMu
pdkuf&ukefbdoenf;/

&[ef;wdkY p(ao,sou jyKrdaomtrl) onf
rMunfndKao;aomolwdkYtm; MunfndKap
jcif;iSmvnf;aumif;/y/ bkef;awmfBuD;aom
jrwpfGmbk&m;onf uJh&JUawmfrlNyD;í w&m;pum;udk
a[mawmfrlNyD;vQif &[ef;wdkYudk -

&[ef;wdkY odkYjzpfvQif oHCmonf]]oifonf
rSDcdkae&rnf}}[k ao,sou&[ef;tm; ed,óuH¹udk
jyKavmh[k rdefYawmfrlV

&[ef;wdkY podkYjyK&rnf/ a&S;OD;pGm ao,sou
&[ef;udk apm'em&rnf? apm'emwifNyD; aemuf
atmufarhap&rnf? atmufarhapNyD;aemuf tmywfodkY

wif&rnf? tmywfodkY wifNyD;aemuf uRrf;usif vdr®mí
pGrf;&nf&Sdaom &[ef;onf oHCmudk odap&rnf -

12/]]toQifbk&m;wdkY oHCmonf tuREkfyf\
(pum;udk) emawmfrlavmh? bao,sou &[ef;onf
rdkufrj\? rvdr®m? tmywfrsm;jym; tydkif;tjcm;r&Sdol
jzpf\? ravsmf ravsmufywfaom vlolqufqHa&;wdkYjzifh
vlwdkYESifha&m,Sufí aexdkif\? &[ef;wdkYonf
y&d0gofay;vsuf t&if;odkYiifvsuf rmewfay;vsuf
tAÇmefoGif;vsuf tjrJrjywfaMumifhMu pdkuf&ukef\
oHCmtm; avsmufywfaom tcg&SdaomuHonf tu,fí
jzpfjim;tHh? oHCmonf Joifonf rSDcdkae&rnf}[k
ao,sou&[ef;tm; ed,óuHudk jyK&m\? pum;
odapjcif;wnf;/

toQifbk&m;wdkY oHCmonf tuREkfyf\
(pum;udk) emawmfrlavmh? bao,sou &[ef;onf rdkufrj\? rvdr®m?
tmywfrsm;jym; tydkif;tjcm;r&Sdol jzpf\?
ravsmfravsmuf ywfaom vlolqufqHa&;wdkYjzifh
vlwdkYESifha&m,Sufí aexdkif\? &[ef;wdkYonf
y&d0gof ay;vsuf t&if;odkY iifvsuf rmewfay;vsuf
tAÇmefoGif;vsuf tjrJrjywfaMumifhMupdkuf&ukef\
oHCmonf Joifonf rSDcdkae&rnf}[k ao,sou&[ef;tm;
ed,óuHudk jyK\? Joifonf rSDcdkae&rnf}[k
ao,sou&[ef;tm; ed,óuHjyKjCIF;udk tMuiftoQiftm;
ESpfoufjCIF; &Sd\? xdktoQifonf qdwfqdwfae&m\?
tMuiftoQiftm; ESpfoufjCIF; r&Sd? xdktoQifonf
ajymqdk&m\

ESpfBudrfajrmufvnf; ptaMumif;udk ajymqdkygV/y/
oHk;Budrfajrmufvnf; ptaMumif; udk ajymqdkygV/
toQifbk&m;wdkY oHCmonf tuREkfyf\
(pum;udk) emawmfrlavmh? bao,sou &[ef;onf rdkufrj\? rvdr®m?
tmywfrsm;jym; tydkif;tjcm;r&Sdol jzpf\?
ravsmfravsmufywfaom vlolqufqHa&;wdkYjzifh
vlwdkYESifha&m,Sufí aexdkif\? &[ef;wdkYonf

y&d0gofay;vsuf t&if;odkY iifvsuf rmewfay;vsuf
tAÇmefoGif;vsuf tjrj rjywfaMumifhMupdkuf&ukef/
oHCmonf]oifonf rSDcdkae&rnf}[k ao,sou &[ef;tm;
ed,óuHudk jyK\?]oifonf rSDcdkae&rnf}[k
ao,sou&[ef;tm; ed,óuHudk jyKjcf;udk tMuiftoQiftm;
ESpfoufjcf; &Sd\? xdktoQifonf qdwfqdwfae&m\? tMuif
toQiftm; ESpfoufjcf; r&Sd? xdktoQifonf ajymqdk&m/
oHCmonf]oifonf rSDcdkae&rnf}[k ao,sou
&[ef;tm; ed,óuHudk jyKtyfNyD? oHCmtm; ESpfoufjcf;
&Sd\? xdkYaMumifh qdwfqdwf ae\? podkY
qdwfqdwfaeojzifh pESpfoufonfh tjzpfudk
odrSwf&ygonf}}[k (odap&rnf[k rdefYawmfrl\)/

1/ ed,óuH= udk,fpdk;udk,fydkif aecGifhr&atmif
jyKvkyfrludk qdkvdkonf/

Ã

rw&m;aomuH wpfq,fhESpfyg;

13/ &[ef;wdkY t*FgoHk;yg;ESifh jynfhpHkaom
ed,óuHonf rw&m;aomuH 0denf;ESifh rnD
ñGwfaomuH raumif;ojzifh ajyNidrf;aomuH jzpf\?
rsufuG,fü jyKvkyfjcf;? rar;jref;b] jyKvkyf jcf;?
0efrcHb]jyKvkyfjcf;/ &[ef;wdkY pt*FgoHk;yg;ESifh
jynfhpHkaom ed,óuHonf rw&m;aomuH 0denf;ESifh
rnDñGwfaomuH raumif;ojzifh ajyNidrf;aomuH jzpf/
(1)

&[ef;wdkY tjcm;t*FgoHk;yg;ESifh jynfhpHkaom
ed,óuHonfvnf; rw&m;aomuH 0denf;ESifh
rnDñGwfaomuH raumif;ojzifh ajyNidrf;aomuH jzpf/
tmywfroifhb] jyKvkyfjcf;? a'oem*grf r[kwfaom
tmywfjzifh jyKvkyfjcf;? a'oemMum;NyD;aom
tmywfjzifh jyKvkyfjcf;/ &[ef;wdkY pt*FgoHk;yg;ESifh

jynfhpHkaom ed,óuHonf rw&m;aomuH 0denf;ESifh
rnDrñGwfaomuH raumif; ojzifh ajyNidrf;aomuH jzpfV
(2)

&[ef;wdkY tjcm;t*FgoHk;yg;ESifh jynfhpHkaom
ed,óuHonfvnf; rw&m;aomuH 0denf;ESifh
rnDrñGwfaomuH raumif;ojzifh ajyNidrf;aomuH jzpfV/
rapm'embj jyKvkyfjcf;? ratmufarhap bj jyKvkyfjcf;?
tmywfodkY rwifb) jyKvkyfjcf;/ &[ef;wdkY
pt*FgoHk;yg;ESifh jynfhpHkaom ed,óuHonf
rw&m;aomuH 0denf;ESifh rnDrñGwfaomuH
raumif;ojzifh ajyNidrf;aomuH jzpfV (3)

&[ef;wdkY tjcm;/y/ rsufuG,fü jyKvkyfjcf;?
rw&m;ojzifh jyKvkyfjcf;? rnDrñGwf wuGJ
wjym;pDjzpfvsuf jyKvkyfjcf;/ &[ef;wdkY
pt*FgoHk;yg;ESifhjynfhpHkaom/y/ (4)

&[ef;wdkY tjcm;/y/ rar;rjref;b) jyKvkyfjcf;?
rw&m;ojzifh jyKvkyfjcf;? rnDrñGwf
wuGJwjym;pDjzpfvsuf jyKvkyfjcf;/ &[ef;wdkY
pt*FgoHk;yg;ESifhjynfhpHkaom/y/ (5)

&[ef;wdkY tjcm;/y/ 0efrcHb) jyKvkyfjcf;?
rw&m;ojzifh jyKvkyfjcf;? rnDrñGwf wuGJ
wjym;pDjzpfvsuf jyKvkyfjcf;/ &[ef;wdkY
pt*FgoHk;yg;ESifhjynfhpHkaom/y/ (6)

&[ef;wdkY tjcm;/y/ tmywfroifhb) jyKvkyfjcf;?
rw&m;ojzifh jyKvkyfjcf;? rnDrñGwf
wuGJwjym;pDjzpfvsuf jyKvkyfjcf;/ &[ef;wdkY
pt*FgoHk;yg;ESifhjynfhpHkaom/y/ (7)

&[ef;wdkY tjcm;/y/ a'oem*grf r[kwfaom tmywfjzifh
jyKvkyfjcf;? rw&m;ojzifh jyKvkyfjcf;? rnDrñGwf
wuGJwjym;pDjzpfvsuf jyKvkyfjcf;/ &[ef;wdkY
pt*FgoHk;yg;ESifhjynfh pHkaom/y/ (8)

&[ef;wdkY tjcM;/y/ a'oem Mum;NyD;aom
 tmywfjzifh jyKvkyfjCIF;? rw&m;ojzifh jyKvkyf jCIF;?
 rnDrñGwf wuGJwjym;pDjzpfvsuf jyKvkyfjCIF;/
 &[ef;wdkY Ꞥt*FgoHk;yG;ESifh jynfhphkaom/y/ (9)

&[ef;wdkY tjcM;/y/ rapm'embj jyKvkyfjCIF;?
 rw&m;ojzifh jyKvkyfjCIF;? rnDrñGwf
 wuGJwjym;pDjzpfvsuf jyKvkyfjCIF;/ &[ef;wdkY
 Ꞥt*FgoHk;yG;ESifhjynfhphkaom/y/ (10)

&[ef;wdkY tjcM;/y/ ratmufarhapbJ jyKvkyfjCIF;?
 rw&m;ojzifh jyKvkyfjCIF;? rnDrñGwf
 wuGJwjym;pDjzpfvsuf jyKvkyfjCIF;/ &[ef;wdkY
 Ꞥt*FgoHk;yG;ESifhjynfhphkaom/y/ (11)

&[ef;wdkY tjcM;t*FgoHk;yG;ESifh jynfhphkaom
 ed,óuHonfvnf; rw&m;aomuH 0denf;ESifh
 rnDñGwfaomuH raumif;ojzifh ajyNidrf;aomuH jzpfV/
 tmywfodkY rwifbJ jyKvkyfjCIF;? rw&m; ojzifh
 jyKvkyfjCIF;? rnDrñGwf wuGJwjym;pDjzpfvsuf
 jyKvkyfjCIF;/ &[ef;wdkY Ꞥt*FgoHk;yG;ESifh
 jynfhphkaom ed,óuHonf rw&m;aomuH 0denf;ESifh
 rnDñGwfaomuH raumif;ojzifh ajyNidrf;aomuHjzpfV/
 (12)

rw&m;aomuH wpfq,fhESpfyg; NyD;V

w&m;aomuH wpfq,hfESpfyg;

14/ &[ef;wdkY t*FgoHk;yG;ESifh jynfhphkaom
 ed,óuHonf w&m;aomuH 0denf;ESifh nDñGwfaomuH
 aumif;pGm ajyNidrf;aomuH jzpfV/ rsufarSmufü
 jyKvkyfjCIF;? ar;jref;í jyKvkyfjCIF;? 0efcH ojzifh
 jyKvkyfjCIF;/ &[ef;wdkY
 Ꞥt*FgoHk;yG;ESifhjynfhphkaom ed,óuHonf

w&m;aomuH 0denf;ESifh nDñGwfaomuH aumif;pGm
ajyNidrf;aomuH jzpfV (1)

&[ef;wdkY tjcmt*FgoHk;yg;ESifh jynfhpHkaom
ed,óuHonfvnf; w&m;aomuH 0denf;ESifh
nDñGwfaomuH aumif;pGm ajyNidrf;aomuH jzpfV
tmywfoifhojzifh jyKvkyfjcf;? a'oem*grfjzpfao
tmywfjzifh jyKvkyfjcf; a'oemrMum;tyfao;aom
tmywfjzifh jyKvkyfjcf;/ &[ef;wdkY pt*FgoHk;yg;ESifh
jynfhpHkaom ed,óuHonf w&m;aomuH 0denf;ESifh
nDñGwfaomuH aumif;pGm ajyNidrf;aomuH jzpfV (2)

&[ef;wdkY tjcmt*FgoHk;yg;ESifh jynfhpHkaom
ed,óuHonfvnf; w&m;aomuH 0denf;ESifh
nDñGwfaomuH aumif;pGm ajyNidrf;aomuH jzpfV
apm'emí jyKvkyfjcf;? atmufarhapí jyKvkyfjcf;?
tmywfodkY wifí jyKvkyfjcf;/ &[ef;wdkY
pt*FgoHk;yg;ESifh jynfhpHkaom ed,óuHonf
w&m;aomuH 0denf;ESifh nDñGwfaomuH aumif;pGm
ajyNidrf;aomuH jzpfV (3)

&[ef;wdkY tjcmy/rsufarSmufü jyKvkyfjcf;?
w&m;ojzifh jyKvkyfjcf;? nDñGwfojzifhhjyKvkyfjcf;/
&[ef;wdkY pt*FgoHk;yg;ESifh jynfhpHkaom/y/ (4)

&[ef;wdkY tjcmy/ar;jref;í jyKvkyfjcf;? w&m;ojzifh
jyKvkyfjcf;? nDñGwfojzifh jyKvkyf jcf;/ &[ef;wdkY
pt*FgoHk;yg;ESifh jynfhpHkaom/y/ (5)

&[ef;wdkY tjcmy/0efcHojzifh jyKvkyfjcf;?
w&m;ojzifhfh jyKvkyfjcf;? nDñGwfojzifh jyKvkyf jcf;/
&[ef;wdkY pt*FgoHk;yg;ESifh jynfhpHkaom/y/ (6)

&[ef;wdkY tjcmy/tmywfoifhojzifh jyKvkyfjcf;?
w&m;ojzifh jyKvkyfjcf;? nDñGwfojzifh jyKvkyfjcf;/
&[ef;wdkY pt*FgoHk;yg;ESifh jynfhpHkaom/y/ (7)

&[ef;wdkY tjcmy/a'oem*grf tmywfjzifh
jyKvkyfjcf;? w&m;ojzifh jyKvkyfjcf;? nDñGwf ojzifh

jyKvkyfjcf;/ &[ef;wdkY pt*FgoHk;yg;ESifh
jynfhpHkaom/y/ (8)

&[ef;wdkY tjcm;/y/ a'oemrMum;tyfao;aom
tmywfjzifh jyKvkyfjcf;? w&m;ojzifh jyKvkyfjcf;?
nDñGwfojzifhfh jyKvkyfjcf;/ &[ef;wdkY
pt*FgoHk;yg;ESifh jynfhpHkaom/y/ (9)

&[ef;wdkY tjcm;/y/ apm'emí jyKvkyfjcf;?
w&m;ojzifh jyKvkyfjcf;? nDñGwfojzifhfh jyKvkyfjcf;/
&[ef;wdkY pt*FgoHk;yg;ESifh jynfhpHkaom/y/ (10)

&[ef;wdkY tjcm;/y/ atmufarhapí jyKvkyfjcf;?
w&m;ojzifh jyKvkyfjcf;? nDñGwfojzifh jyKvkyfjcf;/
&[ef;wdkY pt*FgoHk;yg;ESifh jynfhpHkaom/y/ (11)

&[ef;wdkY tjcm;t*FgoHk;yg;ESifh jynfhpHkaom
ed,óuHonfvnf; w&m;aomuH 0denf;ESifh
nDñGwfaomuH aumif;pGm ajyNidrf;aomuH jzpfV
tmywfodkY wifí jyKvkyfjcf;? w&m;ojzifh jyKvkyfjcf;?
nDñGwfojzifh jyKvkyfjcf;/ &[ef;wdkY
pt*FgoHk;yg;ESifh jynfhpHkaom ed,óuHonf
w&m;aomuH 0denf;ESifh nDñGwfaomuH aumif;pGm
ajyNidrf;aomuH jzpfV (12)

w&m;aomuH wpfq,hfESpfyg; NyD;V

tvdk&SdujyKvkyf&maomuH ajcmufyg;

15/ &[ef;wdkY t*FgoHk;yg;ESifh jynfhpHkaom
&[ef;tm; oHCmonf ed,óuHudk jyKvdku jyK&mV
rsufuG,frsufarSmuf jiif;chKvsuf qefYusifbufajymMum;
pum;rsm;í oHCmü t"d u¹/₂kPf;udk jyKvkyfjcf;? rdkufrJ
rvdr®m tmywfrsm;jym; tydkif;tjcm;r&Sdjcf;?
ravsmfravsmufywfaom vlolqufqHa&wdkYjzifh
vlwdkYESifh a&m,Sufaexdkifcf;/ &[ef;wdkY

pt*FgoHk;yg;ESifh jynfhpHkaom &[ef;tm; oHCmonf
ed,óuHudk jyKvdku jyK&mV (1)

&[ef;wdkY tjcmt*FgoHk;yg;ESifh jynfhpHkaom
&[ef;tm;vnf; oHCmonf ed,óuHudk jyKvdk u jyK&mV
jrifhjrwaom oDvt&mü oDvysufpD;jcif;? jrifhjrwaom
tusifht&mü tusifhysuf pD;jcif;? jrifhjrwaom
t,l0g't&mü t,l0g'ysufpD;jcif;/ &[ef;wdkY
pt*FgoHk;yg;ESifh jynfhpHkaom &[ef;tm; oHCmonf
ed,óuHudk jyKvdku jyK&mV (2)

&[ef;wdkY tjcmt*FgoHk;yg;ESifh jynfhpHkaom
&[ef;tm;vnf; oHCmonf ed,óuHudk jyKvdku jyK&mV
jrwpGmbk&m;\ aus;Zl;rJhudk ajymqdkjcf;?
w&m;awmf\ aus;Zl;rJhudk ajymqdkjcf;? oHCmawmf\
aus;Zl;rJhudk ajymqdkjcf;/ &[ef;wdkY
pt*FgoHk;yg;ESifh jynfhpHkaom &[ef;tm; oHCmonf
ed,óuHudk jyKvdku jyK&mV (3)

&[ef;wdkY &[ef;oHk;rsKd;wdkYtm; oHCmonf
ed,óuHudk jyKvdku jyK&mV &[ef;wpfrsKd;onf
rsufuG,f rsufarSmuf jiif;cHkvsuf qefYusifbufajymMum;
pum;rsm;í oHCmü t"du½kPf; udk jyKwwf\?
&[ef;wpfrsKd;onf rdkufrJ rvdr®m tmywfrsm;jym;
tydkif;tjcmt;r&Sdol jzpf\? &[ef;wpfrsKd;onf
ravsmfravsmufywfaom vlolqufqHa&wdkYjzifh
vlwdkYESifha&m,Suf aexdkifV &[ef;wdkY
p&[ef;oHk;rsKd;wdkYtm; oHCmonf ed,óuHudk
jyKvdkujyK&mV (4)

&[ef;wdkY tjcmt;&[ef;oHk;rsKd;wdkYtm;vnf;
oHCmonf ed,óuHudk jyKvdku jyK&mV
&[ef;wpfrsKd;onf jrifhjrwaom oDvt&mü oDvysufpD;\?
&[ef;wpfrsKd;onf jrifhjrwaom tusifht&mü
tusifhysufpD;\? &[ef;wpfrsKd;onf jrifhjrwaom
t,l0g't&mü t,l0g'ysufpD;V &[ef;wdkY

p&[ef;oHk;rsKd;wdkYtm; oHCmonf ed,óuHudk
jyKvdku jyK&mV (5)

&[ef;wdkY tjcmm;&[ef;oHk;rsKd;wdkYtm;vnf;
oHCmonf ed,óuHudk jyKvdku jyK&mV
&[ef;wpfrsKd;onf jrwpfGmbk&m;\ aus;Zl;rJhudk
ajymqdk\? &[ef;wpfrsKd;onf w&m;awmf\
aus;Zl;rJhudk ajymqdk\? &[ef;wpfrsKd;onf
oHCmawmf\ aus;Zl;rJhudk ajymqdkV &[ef;wdkY
p&[ef;oHk;rsKd;wdkYtm; oHCmonf ed,óuHudk
jyKvdku jyK&mV (6)

jyKvdku jyK&maomuH ajcmufyg; NyD;V

ed,óuHü usifh0wf wpfq,fh&Spfyg;

16/ &[ef;wdkY ed,óuH tjyKcH&aom &[ef;onf
aumif;pGm usifh&rnf-

p(qdkvwåHUonf) um; xkdodkYusifh&mü
aumif;pGm usifh&maom usifh0wfnf;/ (OyZÑm,f
q&mjyKvkyfí) ylöif;cHray;&? edó&nf;ray;&? omraPudk
rvkyfauR; rjyKpkap&? &[ef;rdef;r wdkYtm; qHk;r&ef
orkwfjCIF;udk rom,m]rESpfouf&}? orkwfch&aomfvnf;
&[ef;rdef;rwdkYudk Mo0g'ray;&? ed,óuH
jyKaMumif;jzpfaom tmywfodkY ra&muf&? tvmm;wl
tjcmm;tmywfodkY jzpfap? xdkYxuf ,kwfMurf;aom
tmywfodkYjzpfap ra&muf&? uHudk rujh&JU&?
uHjyK&[ef;wdkYudk rujh&JU&? yuwwf&[ef;\ Oykofudk
(qdkif;iHhí) rxm;&? y0g&Pmudk (qdkif;iHhí) rxm;&?
qHk;rjCIF;udk rjyK&? tBuD;trSL;t&mukd r,l&?
cGifhrawmif;&? rapm'em&? ratmufarhap&?
yuwwf&[ef;wdkYESifh ra&m,Suf&[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

ed,óuHü usifh0wfwpfq,fh&Spfyg;NyD;V

ed,óuH Nidrf;jcif;

17/ xkdtcg oHCmonf]]oifonf rSDcdkae&rnf}}[k
ao,sou &[ef;tm; ed,óuHudk jyKavV oHCmu ed,óuH
jyKxm;aomaMumifh xdkao,sou &[ef;onf taqGcifyGef;
aumif;wdkYudk rSD0Jqnf;uyf cdkvHINyD;vQif
oif,ar;jref;onfjzpfí tMum;tjrifsm;\? ygVdawmfudk
Elwfwuf&onfhjyif "r®0de,ESifhrmwdumudkvnf;
aqmif\? ynm&Sd\? xufjruf vdr®m\? raumif;rludk
&Sufwwf\? odkYavm odkYavm
awG;awmrl JoHo,ukuúKpö} &Sd\? tusifhodu©mudk
vdkvm;\? aumif;pGm usifhoHk;\? (rmefwnf;[laom)
tarG;udk cs\? uHrS xGufajrmufaMumif; usifh0wfudk
usifh\? &[ef;wdkYodkY csOf;uyfNyD;vQif]]toQifwdkY
oHCmu ed,óuH jyKxm;aomaMumifh tuREkfyfonf
aumif;pGm usifhyg\? (rmefwnf;[laom) tarG;udk
csyg\? uHrS xGufajrmufaMumif; usifh0wfudk
usifhyg\? tuREkfyfonf rnfodkY usifh&ygrnfenf;[k
ajymqdkV jrwpfGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;udk
avQmufMuukefV

&[ef;wdkY odkYjzpfvQif oHCmonf ao,sou&[ef;tm;
ed,óuHudk Nidrf;apavmh/

ed,óuHudk rNidrf;aptyfaomtaMumif; wpfq,fh&Spfyg;

18/ &[ef;wkUd t*Fgig;yg;ESifh jynfhphkaom
&[ef;tm; ed,óuHudk rNidrf;ap&/

(xdk&[ef;onf OyZÑm,f q&mjyKvkyfí) ylöif;cHay;\?
edó&nf;ay;\? omraPudk vkyfauR;jyKpkap\?
&[ef;rdef;rwdkYtm; qHk;r&ef or®Kwday;jcif;udk

om,mESpfouf\? orkwfcH&ívnf; &[ef;rdef;rwdkYudk
qHk;rV &[ef;wdkY pt*Fgig;yg;ESifh jynfhpHkaom
&[ef;tm; ed,óuHudk rNidrf;ap&/

&[ef;wdkY tjcmm;t*Fgig;yg;ESifh jynfhpHkaom
&[ef;tm;vnf; ed,óuHudk rNidrf;ap&/ (xdkd&[ef;onf)
ed,óuH jyKaMumif;jzpfaom tmywfodkY a&muf\?
tvm;wl tjcmm;tmywfodkY jzpfap?
xdkYxuf ,kwfMurf;aom tmywfodkYjzpfap a&muf\?
uHudk ujh&JU\? uHjyK&[ef;wdkYudk ujh&JU\?
&[ef;wdkY pt*Fgig;yg;ESifh jynfhpHkaom &[ef;tm;
ed,óuH rNidrf;ap&/

&[ef;wdkY t*Fg&Spfyg;ESifh jynfhpHkaom &[ef;tm;
ed,óuHudk rNidrf;ap&/

(xkd&[ef;onf) yuwwf&[ef;\ Oykofudk (qdkif;iHhí)
xm;\? y0g&Pmudk (qdkif;iHhí) xm;V qdkqHk;rjcif;udk
jyK\? tBuD;trSL;t&mudk ,\? cGifhawmif;\? apm'em\?
atmufarhap\? yuwwf&[ef;wdkYESifh a&m,SufV
&[ef;wdkY pt*Fg&Spfyg;ESifh jynfhpHkaom &[ef;tm;
ed,óuHudk rNidrf;ap&/

**ed,óuHudk rNidrf;aptyfaomtaMumif;
wpfq,fh&Spfyg;NyD;V**

**ed,óuHudk Nidrf;aptyfaomtaMumif;
wpfq,fh&Spfyg;**

19/ &[ef;wdkY t*Fgig;yg;ESifh jynfhpHkaom
&[ef;tm; ed,óuHudk Nidrf;ap&rnf/

(xdk&[ef;onf OyZÑm,fq&mjyKvkyfí) ylöif;cHray;?
edó&nf;ray;? omraPudk rvkyfauR; rjyKpkap?
&[ef;rdef;rwdkYtm; qHk;r&ef orkwfjcif;udk
rom,m]rESpfouf}? orkwfcH&aomfvnf;

&[ef;rdef;rwdkYudk Mo0g'ray; rqHk;r/ &[ef;wdkY
pt*Fgig;yg;ESifh jynfhpHkaom &[ef;tm; ed,óuHudk
Nidrf;ap&rnf/

&[ef;wdkY tjcm;t*Fgig;yg;ESifh jynfhpHkaom
&[ef;tm;vnf; ed,óuHudk Nidrf;ap&rnf/

(xdkd&[ef;onf) ed,óuH jyKaMumif;jzpfao
tmywfodkY ra&muf? tvn;wl tjcm; tmywfodkYjzpfap?
xdkYxuf,kwfMurfaom tmywfodkYjzpfap ra&muf?
uHudk ruJh&JU? uHjyK&[ef; wdkYudk ruJh&JU/
&[ef;wdkY pt*Fgig;yg;ESifh jynfhpHkaom &[ef;tm;
ed,óuHudk Nidrf;ap&rnf/

&[ef;wdkY t*Fg&Spfyg;ESifh jynfhpHkaom &[ef;tm;
ed,óuHudk Nidrf;ap&rnf/

(xkd&[ef;onf) yuwwf&[ef;\ Oykofudk (qdkif;iHhí)
rxm;? y0g&Pmudk (qdkif;iHhí) rxm;? qdkqHk;rjcif;udk
rjyK? tBuD;trSL;t&mudk r,l? cGifhrawmif;? rapm'em?
ratmufarhap? yuwwf&[ef;wdkYESifh ra&m,Suf/
&[ef;wdkY pt*Fg&Spfyg;ESifh jynfhpHkaom &[ef;tm;
ed,óuHudk Nidrf;ap&rnf/

**ed,óuHudk Nidrf;aptyfaomtaMumif;
wpfq,fh&Spfyg;NyD;V**

20/ &[ef;wdkY podkY Nidrf;ap&rnf? &[ef;wdkY
xdkao,sou&[ef;onf oHCmodkY csOf;uyfí vuf0Jwpfzuf
ychk;xufü udk,f0wfudk pHy,fwifvsuf
oDwif;BuD;&[ef;wdkY\ ajcwdkYudk &Sdckd;í
aqmifhaMumifhxdkifum
vuftkyfcsDNyD;vQif]]toQifbk&m;wdkY oHCmu
ed,óuHjyKxm;aomaMumifh tuREfkyfonf aumif;pGm
usifhyg\? (rmefwnf;[laom) tarG;udk csyg\? uHrS
xGufajrmufaMumif; usifh0wfudk usifhyg\? ed,óuH

Nidrf;rludk awmif;yg\}}[k avQmuf&rnf/
ESpfBudrfajrmufvnf; awmif;&rnf?
oHk;Budrfajrmufvnf; awmif;&rnf/

uRrf;usifvdr®mí pGrf;&nf&Sdaom &[ef;onf
oHCmudk odap&rnf-

]]toQifbk&m;wdkY oHCmonf tuREkfyf\ (pum;udk)
emawmfrlavmh? oHCmu ed,óuH jyKxm;aomaMumifh
pao,sou&[ef;onf aumif;pGm usifh\? (rmefwnf;[laom)
tarG;udk cs\? uHrS xGufajrmufaMumif; usifh0wfudk
usifh\? ed,óuHNidrf;jcif;udk awmif;\? oHCmtm;
avsmufywfaom tcg&SdaomuHonf tu,fí jzpfjim;tHh?
oHCmonf ao,sou&[ef;tm; ed,óuHudk Nidrf;ap&m\
pum; odapjcif;wnf;/

toQifbk&m;wdkY oHCmonf tuREkfyf\ (pum;udk)
emawmfrlavmh? oHCmu ed,ó uH jyKxm;aomaMumifh
pao,sou&[ef;onf aumif;pGm usifh\? (rmefwnf;[laom)
tarG;udk cs\? uHrS xGufajrmufaMumif; usifh0wfudk
usifh\? ed,óuH Nidrf;jcif;udk awmif;\? oHCmonf
ao,sou&[ef;tm; ed,óuHudk Nidrf;ap\? ao,sou&[ef; tm;
ed,óuHNidrf;jcif;udk tMuiftoQiftm; ESpfoufjcif; &Sd\
xdktoQifonf qdwfqdwf ae&m\? tMuiftoQiftm;
ESpfoufjcif; r&Sd? xdktoQifonf ajymqdk&mV

ESpfBudrfajrmufvnf; ptaMumif;udk ajymqdkygV
toQifbk&m;wdkY oHCmonf tuREkfyf\ (pum;udk)
emawmfrlavmh? oHCmu ed,óuHjyKxm;aomaMumifh
pao,sou &[ef;onf aumif;pGm usifh\? (rmefwnf;[laom)
tarG;udk cs\? uHrS xGufajrmuf aMumif; usifh0wfudk
usifh\? ed,óuH Nidrf;jcif;udk awmif;\? oHCmonf
ao,sou &[ef;tm; ed,óuHudk Nidrf;ap\? ao,sou&[ef;tm;
ed,óuHNidrf;jcif;udk tMuif toQiftm; ESpfoufjcif; &Sd\
xkdtoQifonf qdwfqdwfae&m\? tMuiftoQiftm; ESpfouf
jcif; r&Sd? xdktoQifonf ajymqdk&mV

oHk;Budrfajrmufvnf; ptaMumif;udk ajymqdkygV
toQifbk&m;wdkY oHCmonf tuREkfyf\ (pum;udk)
emawmfrlavmh? oHCmu ed,óuHjyKxm;aomaMumifh
bao,sou &[ef;onf aumif;pGm usifh\? (rmefwnf;[laom)
tarG;udk cs\? uHrS xGufajrmufaMumif; usifh0wfudk
usifh\? ed,óuH Nidrf;jcif;udk awmif;yef\? oHCmonf
ao,sou &[ef;tm; ed,óuHudk Nidrf;ap\? ao,sou&[ef;tm;
ed,óuHNidrf;jcif;udk tMuif toQiftm; ESpfoufjcif; &Sd\
xdktoQifonf qdwfqdwfae&m\? tMuiftoQiftm;
ESpfoufjcif; r&Sd? xdktoQifonf ajymqdk&mV

oHCmonf ao,sou&[ef;tm; ed,óuHudk
Nidrf;aptyfNyD? oHCmtm; ESpfoufjcif; &Sd\
xdkYaMumifh qdwfqdwfae\? podkY qdwfqdwfaeojzifh
pESpfoufonfh tjzpfudk odrSwf&ygonf[k (odap&rnf[k
rdefYawmfrl\)/

'kwd, ed,óuH NyD;V

3-yAÁmZeD,uH

21/ xdktcg tóZd ykeAÁokurnfaom
t&Sufr&SdMuaom]tvZÆD} &[ef;,kwfwdkYonf
uD#m*d&dZeyk'fü ausmif;xdkifyk*³/₄dKvfwdkY
jzpfMuukef\? xdk (tóZd ykeAÁoku) &[ef;wdkYonf
podkY oabm&Sdaom tusifhqdk;wdkYudk
jyKusifhMuukef\? yef;yifi,fudk pdkufukef\?
pdkufapukef\? a&oGef; avmif;ukef\?
a&oGef;avmif;apukef\? qGwfcl;ukef\? qGwfcl;apukef\?
oDuHk;ukef\? oDuHk; apukef\? yGifhn\$mwpfzufqkdif
yef;uHk;udk jyKukef\? jyKapukef\?
yGifhn\$mespfzufqkdif yef;uHk;udk jyKukef\?
jyKapukef\? yef;wHukd jyKukef\? jyKapukef\?
yef;vufaumufudk jyKukef\? jyKapukef\?
OD;aqmufyef;udk jyKukef\? jyKapukef\?

em;oG,fyef;udk jyKukef\? jyKapukef\? &ifvTrf; yef;udk
jyKukef\? jyKapukef\

xdk (tóZd ykeAAóoku) &[ef;wdkYonf trsKd;rdef;r
trsKd;orD;BuD; trsKd;orD;i,f trsKd; acR;r
trsKd;uRefrwdkY\ tusKd;iSm
yGifhnšmwpfzufqkdifyef;uHk;udk aqmifukef\
aqmifapukef\? yGifhnšmESpfzufqkdif yef;uHk;udk
aqmifukef\? aqmifapukef\? yef;wHukd aqmifukef\
aqmifapukef\? yef;vufaumufudk aqmifukef\
aqmifapukef\?? OD;aqmufyef;udk aqmifukef\
aqmifapukef\? em;oG,fyef;udk aqmifukef\
aqmifapukef\? &ifvTrf;yef;udk aqmifukef\
aqmifapukef\?

xdk (tóZd ykeAAóoku) &[ef;wdkYonf trsKd;rdef;r
trsKd;orD;BuD; trsKd;orD;i,f trsKd;acR;r
trsKd;uRefrwdkYESifhtwl wpfckwnf;aom cGufüvnf;
pm;ukef\? aomufa&cGufwpfckwnf; üvnf;aomufukef\
wpfae&mwnf;üvnf; xkdifukef\
wpfanmifapmif;wnf;üvnf; tdyfukef\? wpfcif;wnf;üvnf;
tdyfukef\? wpfjchKwnf;vnf; tdyfukef\
wpfcif;wpfjchKwnf;vnf; tdyfukef\? tcgrJhüvnf;
pm;ukef\? ao&nfudkvnf;aomufukef\? yef; eHUom
eHUomaysmif;ukdvnf; aqmifukef\? uvnf; uukef\
oDqdkvnf; oDqdkukef\? wD;rlwfvnf; wD;rlwfukef\
jrL;xl;pHy,fvnf; jrL;xl;pHy,fukef\? uacsonfr\ tvdkufvnf;
uukef\? uacsonfr\ tvdkufvnf; oDqdkukef\? uacsonfr\
tvdkufvnf; wD;rlwfukef\? uacsonfr\ tvdkufvnf;
pHy,fukef\? tqdkonfr\ tvdkufvnf; uukef\? tqdkonfr\
tvdkufvnf; oDqdkukef\? tqdkonfr\ tvdkufvnf;
wD;rlwfukef\? tqdkonfr\ tvdkufvnf; pHy,fukef\? qdkif;
or\ tvdkufvnf; uukef\? qdkif;or\ tvdkufvnf;
oDqdkukef\? qdkif;or\ tvdkufvnf; wD;rlwfukef\
qdkif;or\ tvdkufvnf; pHy,fukef\? pHy,faomrdef;r\
tvdkufvnf; uukef\? pHy,faomrdef;r\ tvdkufvnf;

oDqdkukef\? pHy,faomrdef;r\ tvdkufvnf;
wD;rlwfukef\? pHy,faomrdef;r\ tvdkufvnf; pHy,fukef\

&SpfuGufusm;udkvnf; upm;ukef\
q,fuGufusm;udkvnf; upm;ukef\? aumif;uifusm;
udkvnf; upm;ukef\? zdk;vrif;usm;udkvnf; upm;ukef\
Z,fawmufjcif;jzifhvnf; upm;ukef\? tefpmjzifhvnf;
upm;ukef\? usnf;om;½kdufjcif;jzifhvnf; upm;ukef\
pkwfcwfa&;jcif;jzifhvnf; upm;ukef\
a*:vDupm;jcif;jzifhvnf; upm;ukef\? yDyDrlwfojzifhvnf;
upm;ukef\? xGefi,fjzifhvnf; upm;ukef\
uRrf;xdk;jcif;jzifhvnf; upm;ukef\? pMumjzifhvnf;
upm;ukef\? jcifcGufi,fjzifhvnf; upm;ukef\
&xm;i,fjzifhvnf; upm;ukef\? av;i,fjzifhvnf; upm;ukef\
tu©&m0Sufjcif;jzifhvnf; upm;ukef\
pdwftMuHazmfjcif;jzifhvnf; upm;ukef\? usKd;a,mif
uef;a,mifjyKívnf; upm;ukef\? qifMueftwwfudkvnf;
oifukef\? jrif;Mueftwwfudkvnf; oifukef\
&xm;twwfudkvnf; oifukef\? av;twwfudkvnf; oifukef\
oefvsuftwwf udkvnf; oifukef\? qif\ a&S;rSvnf;
ajy;ukef\? jrif;\ a&S;rSvnf; ajy;ukef\? &xm;\ a&S;rSvnf;
ajy;vTm;vrf;ovm;ukef\? avvnf; cRefukef\
vufyef;aygufvnf; cwfukef\? vufyef;vnf; vHk;ukef\
vufa0SUvnf; owfukef\

uyGJ\ tv,fü 'kuk#fudk jzefYcif;í uacsonfrudk]]ESr
pae&mü uavmh}}[k qdkukef\? aumif;pG aumif;pG
ighESr[k aumif;csD;vnf; ay;ukef\?]ezl;wifxm;
vufacsmif;rsm;udkvnf; ay;ukef\}? trsKd;rsKd;aom
tusifhqdk;wdkYudkvnf; jyKusifhukef\

22/ xdktcg &[ef;wpfyg;onf umodwkdif;Zeyk'fü
0grS xNyD;í jrwpGmbk&m;udk zl;ajrmf&efhtvdkYiSm
om0w→djynfodkY oGm;onf&Sdaomf uD#m*d&dodkY
a&muf\? xdktcg eHeuftcsdfefü ouFef;udk jyif0wfí
oydwfouFef;udk ,laqmifvsuf

MunfndKzG,fudkaqmifaom a&SUodkYwufjCIF;
aemufodkY qkwfjCIF; wL½lMunfhjCIF; wapmif;MunfhjCIF;
auG;jCIF; qefYjCIF;jzifh cstYfaomrsufvTm&Sdonfjzpfí
£&d,mykxfESifh jynfhpHkaom xdk&[ef;onf
uD#m*d&dodkY qGrf;tvdkYiSm 0if\? vlwdkYonf
xdk&[ef; udk jrífí]]xkHxdkif;xdkif; EkefYeJUeJU
a'goxGufouJhodkY rsufarSmifukwfíOGm;aom þolum;
tolenf;? csOf;uyfaom þoltm; tb,folonf qGrf;udk
vSLvwåHUenf;? igwdkY\ toQiftóZd
ykeAÁokuwdkYonfum; odrfarGUukef\? ajyjypfukef\?
ElwfcsKdukef\? jyKH;jCIF;vQif
a&S;oGm;&Sdukef\?]<uyg <uyg}[k azmfA&GpGm
BudKqdkavh&Sdukef\? csKdomMunfvif ay:vGifaom
rsufESm&Sdukef\? OD;pGm qkdavh&Sdukef\?
xdktoQifwdkYtm;omvQif qGrf;udk vSLoifhay\}}[k
ajymqdkMuukef\

Oygoumwpfa,mufonf uD#m*d&dü qGrf;tvdkYiSm
vSnfhvnfaom xdk&[ef;udk jrifvwfaomf
xdk&[ef;txHodkY csOf;uyfNyD;vQif ½kdaopGm
&Sdcdk;í]]toQifbk&m; qGrf;udk &cJhyg\avm}}[k
avQmuf\

'g,um qGrf;udk r&cJhao;[k (jyefajym\)/
toQifbk&m; <uyg? tdrfodkY oGm;ygukeftHh[k
(avQmuf\)/

xdktcg Oygoumonf &[ef;udk tdrfodkY yifhaqmifí
qGrf;auR;NyD;vQif-

]]toQifbk&m; toQifbk&m;onf tb,ft&yfodkY
<uygrnfenf;}}[k avQmuf\

'g,um igonf jrwpfGmbk&m;tm; zl;ajrmf&ef
tvdkYiSm om0w→djynfodkY oGm;rnf[k (jyefajym\)/

toQifbk&m; odkYjzpfvQif tuREkfyf\ pum;jzifh
jrwpfGmbk&m;\ ajcawmfwdkYudk OD;ñGwf
&Sdcdk;ygavmh? podkYvnf; avQmufygavmh/

]]toQifbk&m; uD#m*d&dü ausmif;wkdufonf
ysufpD;ygNyD? tóZd ykeAAóku rnfukefaom
t&Sufr&SdMuaom &[ef;;kwfwdkYonf uD#m*d&dü
ausmif;xdkifyk*³/₄dKvfwdkY jzpfMuygonf?
xdk&[ef;wdkYonf podkY oabm&Sdaom
tusifhqdk;wdkYudk jyKusifhMuygonf? yef;yifi,fudk
pdkufMuygonf? pdkufapMuygonf?
a&oGef;avmif;Muygonf? a&oGef;avmif;apMuygonf?
qGwfcl;Muygonf? qGwfcl; apMuygonf?
oDuHk;Muygonf? oDuHk;apMuygonf?
yGifhn\$mwpfzufqkdifyef;uHk;udk jyKMuygonf? jyKap
Muygonf? yGifhn\$mESpfzufqkdif yef;uHk;udk
jyKMuygonf? jyKapMuygonf? yef;wHukd jyKMuygonf?
jyKapMuygonf? yef;vufaumufudkd jyKMuygonf?
jyKapMuygonf? OD;aqmufyef;udk jyKMuygonf?
jyKapMuygonf? em;oG,fyef;ukd jyKMuygonf?
jyKapMuygonf? &ifvTrf;yef;ukd jyKMuygonf? jyKap
Muygonf/

xdk (tóZd ykeAAóku) &[ef;wdkYonf trsKd;rdef;r
trsKd;orD;BuD; trsKd;orD;i,f trsKd; acR;r
trsKd;uRefrwdkY\ tusKd;iSm
yGifhn\$mwpfzufqkdifyef;uHk;udk aqmifMuygonf?
aqmifapMuygonf? yGifhn\$mESpfzuf qkdifyef;uHk;udk
aqmifMuygonf? aqmifapMuygonf? yef;wHukd
aqmifMuygonf? aqmifapMuygonf? yef;vufaumufudk
aqmifMuygonf? aqmifapMuygonf? OD;aqmufyef; udk
aqmifMuygonf? aqmifapMuygonf? em;oG,fyef;ukd
aqmifMuygonf? aqmifapMuygonf? &ifvTrf;yef;ukd
aqmifMuygonf? aqmifapMuygonf/

xdk (tóZd ykeAÁoku) &[ef;wdkYonf trsKd;rdef;r
trsKd;orD;BuD; trsKd;orD;i,f trsKd; acR;r
trsKd;uRefrwdkYESifhtwl wpfckwnf;aom cGufüvnf;
pm;Muygonf? aomufa&cGuf wpfck
wnf;üvnf;aomufMuygonf? wpfae&mwnf;üvnf;
xkdifMuygonf? wpfanmifapmif;wnf;üvnf;
tdyfMuygonf? wpfcif;wnf;üvnf; tdyfMuygonf?
wpfjchKwnf;üvnf; tdyfMuygonf?
wpfcif;wpfjchKwnf;vnf; tdyfMuygonf? tcgrjhüvnf;
pm;Muygonf? aoudkvnf;aomufMu ygonf? yef; eHUom
eHUomaysmif;ukdvnf; aqmifMuygonf? uvnf;
uMuygonf? oDqdkvnf; oDqdkfMuygonf? wD;rlwfvnf;
wD;rlwfMuygonf? jrL;xl;pHy,fvnf; jrL;xl;pHy,fMuygonf?
uacsonfr\ tvdkufvnf; uMuygonf? uacsonfr\ tvdkufvnf;
oDqdkMuygonf? uacsonfr\ tvdkufvnf;
wD;rlwfMuygonf? uacsonfr\ tvdkufvnf;
pHy,fMuygonf/y/ (pufzGJU&rnf)/ pHy,faomrdef;r\
tvdkufvnf; uMuygonf? pHy,faom rdef;r\ tvdkufvnf;
oDqdkMuygonf? pHy,faomrdef;r\ tvdkufvnf;
wD;rlwfMuygonf? pHy,faom rdef;r\ tvdkufvnf;
pHy,fMuygonf/

&SpfuGufusm;udkvnf; upm;Muygonf?
q,fuGufusm;udkvnf; upm;Muygonf? aumif;uif
usm;udkvnf; upm;Muygonf? zdk;vrif;usm;udkvnf;
upm;Muygonf? Z,fawmufjcif;jzifhvnf; upm;Muygonf?
tefpmjzifhvnf; upm;Muygonf?
usnf;om;½kdufjci;jzifhvnf; upm;Muygonf?
pkwfcwfa&jcif;jzifhvnf; upm;Muygonf?
a*:vDupm;jcif;jzifhvnf; upm;Muygonf?
yDyDrlwfojzifhvnf; upm;Muygonf? xGefi,fjzifhvnf;
upm;Muygonf? uRrf;xdk;jcif;jzifhvnf; upm;Muygonf?
pMumjzifhvnf; upm;Muygonf? jcifcGufi,fjzifhvnf;
upm;Muygonf? &xm;i,fjzifhvnf; upm; Muygonf?
av;i,fjzifhvnf; upm;Muygonf? tu©&m0Sufjcif;jzifhvnf;

upm;Muygonf? pdwftMuH azmfjCIF;jzifhvnf;
upm;Muygonf? usKd;a,mifuef;a,mifjyKívnf;
upm;Muygonf? qifMuef twwfudkvnf; oifMuygonf?
jrif;Mueftwwfudkvnf; oifMuygonf? &xm;twwfudkvnf;
oifMuygonf? av;twwfudkvnf; oifMuygonf?
oefvsuftwwfudkvnf; oifMuygonf? qif\ a&S;rSvnf;
ajy;Muygonf? jrif;\ a&S;rSvnf; ajy;Muygonf? &xm;\
a&S;rSvnf; ajy;vTm;vrf; ovm;Muygonf? avvnf;
cRefMuygonf? vufyrf;aygufvnf; cwfMuygonf?
vufyrf;vnf; vHk;Muygonf? vufa0SUvnf; owfMuygonf/

uyGJ\ tv,fü 'kuk#fudk jzefYcif;í uacsonfrudk]]ESr
pae&mü uavmh}}[k qdkMuygonf? aumif;pG
aumif;pG ighESr[k aumif;csD;vnf;
ay;Muygonf?]ezl;wifxm; vufacsmif;rsm;udkvnf;
ay;Muygonf? trsKd;rsKd;aom tusifhqdk;wdkYudkvnf;
jyKusifhMuygonf}}/

jrwpfGmbk&m; a&S;tcgü
(&wemoHk;yg;udk) ,HkMunfMu MunfndKMuaom
vlwdkYonfvnf; ,cktcgü (&wemoHk;yg;udk)
r,HkMunfMu rMunfndKMuaawmhyg? a&S;tcgu
oHCmawmf\ tvSL0wfwdkYonfvnf; ,cktcgü
jywfygukef\? (oDvudk) cspfjrwfEdk;aom &[ef;wdkYonf
qdwfokOf;Mu ygonf? ,kwfrmaom &[ef;wdkYonf
aeMuygukef/

jrwpfGmbk&m; awmif;yefygonf?
jrwpfGmbk&m;onf uD#m*d&dodkY &[ef;wdkYudk
apvTwfawmfrl yg? ,if;odkY (apvTwfjCIF;) jzifh
uD#m*d&dü pausmif;wdkufonf aumif;pGm
wnf&myg\}} (podkY avQmufygav[k avQmuf\)/

]]'g,um aumif;NyD}}[k xkd&[ef;onf
xdkOygoumtm; 0efcHí om0w→djynfodkY zJoGm;\?
tpOfjzifh om0w→dNynf temxydPfolaX;\ t&Hjzpfaom
aZw0efausmif; jrwpfGmbk&m;txHodkY

csOf;uyfNyD;aemuf jrwpGmbk&m;udk &Sdcck;í
wpfckaomae&mü xdkifV

tm*EÅK&[ef;wdkYESifh twlwuG 0rf;ajrmufpGm
Elwfqufpum; ajymMum;awmfrljcif;onf
bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpGmbk&m;wdkY\ tavhtxyif
jzpfV

xdktcg jrwpGmbk&m;onf xdk&[ef;tm;-
]]&[ef; usef;rmyg\avm? rQwyg\avm?
ryifryef;csrf;ompGm c&D;&Snf vmcJh&yg\avm? &[ef;
oifonf tb,ft&yfrS vmcJhoenf;}}[k ar;awmfrlV

usef;rmygonf jrwpGmbk&m;? rQwygonf
jrwpGmbk&m;? tuREkfyfonf ryifryef;csrf;ompGm
c&D;&SnfvmcJh&ygonf? toQifbk&m; tuREkfyfonf
umodwdkif; Zeyk'fü 0grSxNyD;í jrwpGmbk&m;udk
zl;ajrmf&eftvdkYiSm om0w-djynfodkY
vmonf&Sdaomf uD#m*d&dodkY a&mufyg\?
toQifbk&m; xdktcg tuREkfyfonf eHeuftcsdefü
ouFef;udk jyif0wfí oydwfouFef;udk ,laqmifvsuf
uD#m*d&dodkY qGrf; tvdkYiSm 0ifygV

toQifbk&m; uD#m*d&dodkY qGrf;tvdkYiSm
vSnfhvnfaom tuREkfyfudk Oygoum wpfa,mufonf
jrifvwfaomf tuREfkyfxHodkY csOf;uyfNyD;aemuf
tuREkfyfudk &Sdcck;í-

]]toQifbk&m; qGrf;udk &cJhyg\avm}}[k
avQmufygonf/

'g,um qGrf;udk r&cJhao;[k (jyefajymygonf)/

]]toQifbk&m; <uyg? tdrfodkY oGm;ygukeftHh}}[k
avQmufygonf? toQifbk&m; xdktcg xkdOygoumonf
tuREkfyfudk tdrfodkY yifhaqmifí qGrf;auR;NyD;aemuf
tuREfkyftm;-

]]toQifbk&m; toQifbk&m;onf tb,ft&yfodkY
<uygrnfenf;}}[k avQmufygonf/

'g,um igonf jrwpGmbk&m;udk
zl;arQmf&eftvdkYiSm om0wådjynfodkY oGm;rnf[k
(jyefajymygonf)/

toQifbk&m; odkYjzpfvQif tuREkfyf\ pum;jzifh
jrwpGmbk&m;\ ajcawmfwdkYudk
OD;ñGwf&Sdckd;ygavmh? podkYvnf;
avQmufygavmh-

]]toQifbk&m; uD#m*d&dü ausmif;wkdufonf
ysufpD;ygNyD? tóZd ykeAÁokurnfaom t&Suf
r&SdMuaom &[ef;,kwfwdkYonf uD#m*d&dü
ausmif;xdkifyk*³/₄dKvfwdkY jzpfMuygonf? xdk (tóZd
ykeAÁ oku) &[ef;wdkYonf podkY oabm&Sdaom
tusifhqdk;wdkYudk jyKusifhMuygonf? yef;yifi,fudk
pkduf Muygonf? pkdufapMuygonf/y/ trsKd;rsKd;aom
tusifhqdk;wdkYvnf; jyKusifMhuygonf/

toQifbk&m; a&S;tcgü
(&wemoHk;yg;udk) ,HkMunfMu MunfndKMuaom
vlwdkYonfvnf; ,cktcgü (&wemoHk;yg;udk)
r,HkMunfMu rMunfndKMuaawmhyg? a&S;tcgu
oHCmawmf\ tvSL0wfwdkYonfvnf; ,cktcgü
jywfygukefNyD? (oDvudk) cspfjrwfEdk;aom
&[ef;wdkYonf qdwfokOf;Muyg\? ,kwfrmaom
&[ef;wdkYonf aeMuyg\

jrwpGmbk&m; awmif;yefygonf?
jrwpGmbk&m;onf uD#m*d&dodkY &[ef;wdkYudk
apvTwfawmf rlyg? ,if;odkY (apvTwfjcif;) jzifh
uD#m*d&dü pausmif;wdkufonf aumif;pGm
wnf&myg\[k avQmufygavmh}}[k tuREkfyftm;
avQmufyg\

jrwfpGmbk&m; tuREkfyfonf xdkuD#m*d&drS
vmcJhygonf[k (avQmuf\)/

23/ xdkctcg jrwfpGmbk&m;onf
ptaMumif;t&maMumifh &[ef;oHCmudk
pnf;a0;apNyD;vQif &[ef;wdkYudk-

]]&[ef;wdkY tóZd ykeAAókurnfaom
t&Sufr&Sdaom ,kwfrmaom &[ef;wdkYonf
uD#m*d&dü ausmif;xdkif jzpfukef\? xdk&[ef;wdkYonf
podkY oabm&Sdaom tusifhqdk;wdkYudk
jyKusifhukef\? yef;yifi,fudk pkdufMuukef\y/
trsKd;rsKd;aom tusifhqdk;wdkYudkvnf;
jyKusifMhuukef\? &[ef;wdkY a&S;tcgu
(&wemoHk;yg;udk) ,HkMunfMu MunfndKMuaom
vlwdkYonfvnf; ,ckctcgü (&wem oHk;yg;udk)
r,HkMunfMu rMunfndKMuukey? a&S;tcgü &Sdaom
oHCmawmf\ tvSL0wfwdkYonfvnf; ,ckctcgü jywfpJukef\?
(oDvudk) cspfjrwfEdk;aom &[ef;wdkYonf
qdwfokOf;Muukef\? ,kwfrmhaom &[ef;wdkYonf
aeMuukef\lonf rSefoavm}}[k pdppf ar;jref;awmfri\

rSefygonf jrwfpGmbk&m;[k (avQmufMuukef\)/

bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwfpGmbk&m;onf
ujh&JUawmfri\y/ &[ef;wdkY xdk (r*fzdkvfrS)
tcsnf;ESD; jzpfaom a,musfm;wdkYonf tb,phaMumifh
podkYoabm&Sdaom tusihfqdk;wdkYudk
jyKusifhMuukef bdoenf;/ yef;yifi,fudk
pdkufukefbdoenf;? pdkufapukefbdoenf;?
a&oGef;avmif;ukefbdoenf;?
a&oGef;avmif;apukefbdoenf;? qGwfcl;ukefbdoenf;?
qGwfcl;apukefbdoenf;? oDuHk;ukefbdo enf;?
oDuHk;apukefbdoenf;?
yGifhn\$mwpfzufqkdifyef;uHk;udk jyKukefbdoenf;?
jyKapukefbdoenf;? yGifhn\$mESpfzufqkdifyef;uHk;udk
jyKukefbdoenf;? jyKapukefbdoenf;? yef;wHukd

jyKukefbdoenf;?? jyKapukefbdoenf;?
yef;vufaumufudk jyKukefbdoenf;? jyKapukefbdoenf;?
OD;aqmufyef;udk jyKukefbdoenf;? jyKapukefbdoenf;?
em;oG,fyef;ukd jyKukefbdoenf;? jyKapukefbdoenf;?
&ifvTrf;yef;ukd jyKukefbdoenf;? jyKapukefbdoenf;/

xdk (tóZd ykeAAóku) &[ef;wdkYonf trsKd;rdef;r
trsKd;orD;BuD; trsKd;orD;i,f trsKd; acR;r
trsKd;uRefrwdkY\ tusKd;iSm
yGifhn\$mwpfzufqkdifyef;uHk;udk aqmifukefbdoenf;?
aqmifapukef bdoenf;?
yGifhn\$mESpfzufqkdifyef;uHk;udk aqmifukefbdoenf;?
aqmifapukefbdoenf;? yef;wHukd aqmifukefbdoenf;?
aqmifapukefbdoenf;? yef;vufaumufudk
aqmifukefbdoenf;? aqmifap ukefbdoenf;?
OD;aqmufyef;udk aqmifukefbdoenf;?
aqmifapukefbdoenf;? em;oG,fyef;udk
aqmifukefbdoenf;? aqmifapukefbdoenf;?
&ifvTrf;yef;udk aqmifukefbdoenf;? aqmifapukef
bdoenf;/

xkd&[ef;wdkYonf trsKd;rdef;r trsKd;orD;BuD;
trsKd;orD;i,f trsKd;acR;r trsKd;uRefrwdkYESifh twl
wpfckwnf;aom cGufüvnf; pm;ukefbdoenf;?
aomufa&cGufwpfckwnf;üvnf;aomufukef bdoenf;?
wpfae&mwnf;üvnf; aeukefbdoenf;?
wpfanmifapmif;wnf;üvnf; tdyfukefbd oenf;?
wpfcif;wnf;vnf; tdyfukefbdoenf;? wpfjchKwnf;vnf;
tdyfukefbdoenf;? wpfcif; wpfjchKwnf;vnf;
tdyfukefbdoenf;? tcgrJhüvnf; pm;ukefbdoenf;?
aoudkvnf;aomufukef bdoenf;? yef; eHUom
eHUomaysmif;ukdvnf; aqmifukefbdoenf;? uvnf;
ukefbdoenf;? oDqdkvnf; oDqdkfukefbdoenf;?
wD;rlwfvnf; wD;rlwfukefbdoenf;?? jrL;xl;pHy,fvnf;
jrL;xl; pHy,fukefbdoenf;? uacsonfr\ tvdkufvnf;
ukefbdoenf;? uacsonfr\ tvdkufvnf;

oDqdkukefbdoenf;? uacsonfr\ tvdkufvnf;
wD;rlwfukefbdoenf;? uacsonfr\ tvdkufvnf;
pHy,fukefbdoenf;? tqdkonfr\ tvdkufvnf;
wD;rlwfukefbdoenf;? tqdkonfr\ tvdkufvnf;
pHy,fukefbdoenf;? qdkif;or\ tvdkufvnf; uukefbdoenf;?
qdkif;or\ tvdkufvnf; oDqdkukefbdoenf;? qdkif;or\
tvdkufvnf; wD;rlwfukefbdoenf;? qdkif;or\ tvdkufvnf;
pHy,fukefbdoenf;? pHy,faomrdef;r\ tvdkufvnf;
uukefbdoenf;? pHy,faomrdef;r\ tvdkufvnf;
oDqdkfukefbdoenf; pHy,faomrdef;r\ tvdkufvnf;
wD;rlwfukefbdoenf;? pHy,faom rdef;r\ tvdkufvnf;
pHy,fukefbdoenf;/

&SpfuGufusm;udkvnf; upm;ukefbdoenf;?
q,fuGufusm;udkvnf; upm;ukefbdoenf;? aumif;
uifusm;udkvnf; upm;ukefbdoenf;?
zdk;vrif;usm;udkvnf; upm;ukefbdoenf;? Z,f
awmufjCIF;jzifhvnf; upm;ukefbdoenf;? tefpmjzifhvnf;
upm;ukefbdoenf;? usnf;om;½kduf jCIF;jzifhvnf;
upm;ukefbdoenf;? pkwfcwfa&;upm;jCIF;jzifhvnf;
upm;ukefbdoenf;? a*:vD upm;jCIF;jzifhvnf;
upm;ukefbdoenf;? yDyDrlwfojzifhvnf;
upm;ukefbdoenf;? xGefi,fjzifhhvnf; upm;ukefbdoenf;?
uRrf;xdk;upm;jCIF;jzifhvnf; upm;ukefbdoenf;?
pMumjzifhvnf; upm;ukefbdoenf;? jCifcGufi,fjzifhvnf;
upm;ukefbdoenf;? &xm;i,fjzifhvnf; upm;ukefbdoenf;?
av;i,fjzifhvnf; upm;ukefbdoenf;?
tu©&m0Sufupm;jCIF;jzifhvnf; upm;ukefbdo enf;?
pdwftMuHazmfjCIF;jzifhvnf; upm;ukefbdoenf;?
usKd;a,mifuef;a,mif jyKÍvnf; upm; ukefbdoenf;?
qifMueftwwfudkvnf; oifukefbdoenf;?
jrif;Mueftwwfudkvnf; oifukefbd oenf;?
&xm;twwfudkvnf; oifukefbdoenf;? av;twwfudkvnf;
oifukefbdoenf;? oef vsuftwwfudkvnf; oifukefbdoenf;?
qif\ a&SUrSvnf; ajy;ukefbdoenf;? jrif;\ a&SUrSvnf;

ajy;ukefbdoenf;? &xm;\ a&SUrSvnf;
ajy;vTm;vrf;ovm;ukefbdoenf;? avvnf; cRefukefbd
enf;? vufyrf;aygufvnf; cwfukefbdoenf;?? vufyrf;vnf;
vHk;ukefbdoenf;? vufa0SUvnf; owfukefbdoenf;/

uyGJ\ tv,fü 'kuk#fudk jzefYcif;í uacsonfrudk]]ESr
vmavmh? þae&mü uavmh}}[k qdkukefbdoenf;?
aumif;pG aumif;pG ighESr[k aumif;csD;vnf;
ay;ukefbdoenf;?]ezl;wifxm; vufacsmif;rsm;udkvnf;
ay;ukefbdoenf;}? trsKd;rsKd;aom
tusifhqdk;wdkYudkvnf; jyKusifhukefbd oenf;?
&[ef;wdkY þ(&[ef;wdkYjyKrdaomtrl) onf
rMunfndKao;aomolwdkYtm; MunfndKapjcif;
iSmvnf;aumif;/y/

uJh&JUawmfrlNyD;í/y/ w&m;pum;udk
a[mMum;awmfrlNyD;aemuf om&dykwå&m
arm^{*3/4}vmef wdkYudk-

]]om&dykwå&m arm^{*3/4}v'mefwdkY oifwdkYonf
oGm;Muukefavmh? uD#m*d&dodkY oGm;í tóZd
ykeAÁoku&[ef;wdkYtm; uD#m*d&drS
ESifxkwfjcf;trl]yAÁmZeD,uH} udk jyKukefavmh?
xdk&[ef;wdkYonf oifwdkY\ twlaewynfhrsm;
jzpfMuukef\?}}[k rdefYawmfrl\

jrwfpGmbk&m; xdk&[ef;wdkYonf Murf;wrf;ygukef\?
cufxefygukef\? tuREkfyfwdkYonf tb,fodkYvQif tóZd
ykeAÁoku&[ef;wdkYtm; uD#m*d&drS
ESifxkwfjcf;trludk jyK&ygukefrnf enf;[k
(avQmufMuukef\)/

om&dykwå&m arm^{*3/4}v'mefwdkY odkYjzpfvQif
oifwdkYonf rsm;pGmaom &[ef;wdkYESifhtwl
oGm;Muukefavmh[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

]]toQifbk&m; aumif;ygNyD}}[k
om&dykwå&mESifh arm*³/₄v'mefwdkYonf
jrwpfGmbk&m;tm; jyefMum;avQmufxm;Muukef\

&[ef;wdkY podkY jyK&rnf? a&S;OD;pGm tóZd
ykeAÁoku&[ef;wdkYudk apm'em&rnf? xdkYaemuf
atmufarhap&rnf? xdkYaemuf tmywfodkY wif&rnf?
xdkYaemuf uRrf;usifvdr®mí pGrf;&nf&Sdaom
&[ef;onf oHCmudk odap&rnf/

24/]]toQifbk&m;wdkY oHCmonf tuREkfyf\
(pum;udk) emawmfrlavmh? ptóZd
ykeAÁoku&[ef;wdkYonf trsKd;udk
zsufwwfukef\? ,kwfrmaom tusifh&Sdukef\? p&[ef;
wdkY\ ,kwfrmaom tusifhwdkYudk jrifvnf; jriptyfukef\
Mum;vnf; Mum;tyfukef\? p&[ef;wdkYonf
zsufqD;tyfukefaom trsKd;wdkYudkvnf; jrifvnf;
jriptyfukef\? Mum;vnf; Mum;tyfukef\? tu,fí oHCmtm;
avsmufywfaom tcg&SdaomuHonf jzpftHh? oHCmonf
tóZd ykeAÁoku&[ef;wdkYtm;]tóZd ykeAÁoku
&[ef;wdkYonf uD#m*d&dü rae&}[k uD#m*d&drS
ESifxkwf&m\? pum; odapjcf;wnf;/

toQifbk&m;wdkY oHCmonf tuREkfyf\ (pum;udk)
emawmfrlavmh? ptóZd ykeAÁoku&[ef;wdkYonf
trsKd;udk zsufwwfukef\? ,kwfrmaom tusifh&Sdfukef\
p&[ef; wdkY\ ,kwfrmaom tusifhwdkYudk jrifvnf;
jriptyfukef\? Mum;vnf; Mum;tyfukef\? p&[ef;wdkYonf
zsufqD;tyfukefaom trsKd;wdkYudkvnf; jrifvnf;
jriptyfukef\? Mum;vnf; Mum;tyfukef\? oHCmonf tóZd
ykeAÁoku&[ef;wdkYtm;]tóZd ykeAÁoku
&[ef;wdkYonf uD#m*d&dü rae&}[k uD#m*d&drS
ESifxkwfjcf;trludk jyK\? tóZd ykeAÁoku&[ef; wdkYtm;
]tóZd ykeAÁoku &[ef;wdkYonf uD#m*d&dü rae&}[k
uD#m*d&drS ESifxkwfjcf;udk tMuiftoQiftm;
ESpfoufjcf; &Sd\? xkdtoQifonf qdwfqdwfae&m\?

tMuiftoQiftm; ESpfoufjcf; r&Sd? xkdtoQifonf
ajymqdk&m\?

ESpfBudrfajrmufvnf; ptaMumif;udk ajymqdkygVy/
oHk;Budrfajrmufvnf; ptaMumif;udk ajymqdkygV/
toQifbk&m;wdkY oHCmonf tuREkfyf\ (pum;udk)
emawmf rlavmh/y/ xkdtoQifonf ajymqdk&mV

oHCmonf tóZd ykeAAóku &[ef;wdkYtm;]tóZd
ykeAAóku &[ef;wdkYonf uD#m *d&dü rae&}[k
uD#m*d&drS ESifxkwftyfNyD? oHCmtm;
ESpfoufjcf;&Sd\? xdkYaMumifh qdwfqdwf ae\? podkY
qdwfqdwfaeojzifh pESpfoufonfh tjzpfudk
odrSwf&ygonf}}[k (odap&rnf[k rdefYawmfrl\)/

rw&m;aomuH wpfq,fhESpfyg;

25/ &[ef;wdfkU t*FgoHk;yg;ESifh jynfhpHkaom
yAAmZeD,uHonf rw&m;aomuH 0denf;ESifh
rnDñGwfaomuH raumif;ojzifh ajyNidrf;aomuH jzpfV/
rsufuG,fü jyKvkyfjcf;? rar;rjref;b] jyK vkyfjcf;?
0efrcHb] jyKvkyfjcf;/ &[ef;wdfkU pt*FgoHk;yg;ESifh
jynfhpHkaom yAAmZeD,uHonf rw&m;aomuH
0denf;ESifhrnDñGwfaomuH raumif;ojzifh
ajyNidrf;aomuH jzpfV

&[ef;wdfkU tjcm;t*FgoHk;yg;ESifh jynfhpHkaom
yAAmZeD,uHonfvnf; rw&m;aomuH 0denf;ESifh
rnDñGwfaomuH raumif;ojzifh ajyNidrf;aomuH jzpfV/
tmywfroifhb] jyKvkyfjcf;? a'oem*grfr[kwfaom
tmywfjzifh jyKvkyfjcf;? a'oemMum;NyD;aom
tmywfjzifh jyKvkyfjcf;/ &[ef;wdfkU pt*FgoHk;yg;ESifh
jynfhpHkaom yAAmZeD,uHonf rw&m;aomuH
0denf;ESifh rnDñGwfaomuH raumif;ojzifh
ajyNidrf;aomuH jzpfV

&[ef;wdkY tjcM;/y/ rapm'embJ jyKvkyfjCif;?
ratmufarhapbJ jyKvkyfjCif;? tmywfodkYrwifbJ
jyKvkyfjCif;/y/

rsufuG,fü jyKvkyfjCif;? rw&m;ojzifh jyKvkyfjCif;?
rnDrnGwf wuGJwjym;pDjzpfvsuf jyKvkyfjCif;/y/

rar;rjref;bJ jyKvkyfjCif;? rw&m;ojzifh jyKvkyfjCif;?
rnDrnGwf wuGJwjym;pDjzpfvsuf jyKvkyfjCif;/y/

0efrcHbJ jyKvkyfjCif;? rw&m;ojzifh jyKvkyfjCif;?
rnDrnGwf wuGJwjym;pDjzpfvsuf jyKvkyf jCif;/y/

tmywfroifhbJ jyKvkyfjCif;? rw&m;ojzifh jyKvkyfjCif;?
rnDrnGwf wuGJwjym;pDjzpfvsuf jyKvkyfjCif;/y/

a'oem*grfr[kwfaom tmywfjzifh jyKvkyfjCif;?
rw&m;ojzifh jyKvkyfjCif;? rnDrnGwf wuGJ
wjym;pDjzpfvsuf jyKvkyfjCif;/y/

a'oemMum;NyD;aom tmywfjzifh jyKvkyfjCif;/
rw&m;ojzifh jyKvkyfjCif;? rnDrnGwf wuGJ
wjym;pDjzpfvsuf jyKvkyfjCif;/y/

rapm'embJ jyKvkyfjCif;? rw&m;ojzifh jyKvkyfjCif;?
rnDrnGwf wuGJwjym;pDjzpfvsuf jyKvkyfjCif;/y/

ratmufarhapbJ jyKvkyfjCif;? rw&m;ojzifh
jyKvkyfjCif;? rnDrnGwf wuGJwjym;pDjzpfvsuf
jyKvkyfjCif;/y/

tmywfodkY rwifbJ jyKvkyfjCif;? rw&m;ojzifh
jyKvkyfjCif;? rnDrnGwf wuGJwjym;pDjzpfvsuf
jyKvkyfjCif;/ &[ef;wdfkU pt*FgoHk;yG;ESifh
jynfhpHkaom yAÁmZeD,uHonf rw&m;aomuH
0denf;ESifh rnDñGwfaomuH raumif;ojzifh
ajyNidrf;aomuH jzpfV

rw&m;aomuH wpfq,fhESpfyg; NyD;/

w&m;aomuH wpfq,fhESpfyg;

26/ &[ef;wdfkU pt*FgoHk;yg;ESifh jynfhpHkaom
yAÁmZeD,uHonf w&m;aomuH 0denf;ESifh
nDñGwfaomuH aumif;pGm ajyNidrf;aomuH jzpfV/
rsufarSmufü jyKvkyfjcf;? ar;jref;í jyKvkyfjcf;? 0efcHí
jyKvkyfjcf;/ &[ef;wdkY pt*FgoHk;yg;ESifh
jynfhpHkaom yAÁmZeD,uHonf w&m;aomuH
0denf;ESifhnDñGwfaomuH aumif;pGm
ajyNidrf;aomuH jzpfV

&[ef;wdkY tjcmt*FgoHk;yg;ESifh jynfhpHkaom
yAÁmZeD,uHonfvnf; w&m;aomuH 0denf;ESifh
nDñGwfaomuH aumif;pGm ajyNidrf;aomuH jzpfV/
tmywfoifhojzifh jyKvkyfjcf;? a'oem*grfjzpfao
tmywfjzifh jyKvkyfjcf;? a'oem rMum;tyfao;aom
tmywfjzifh jyKvkyfjcf;/ &[ef;wdfkU pt*FgoHk;yg;ESifh
jynfhpHkaom yAÁmZeD,uHonf w&m;aomuH
0denf;ESifh nDñGwfaomuH aumif;pGm
ajyNidrf;aomuH jzpfV/y/

apm'emí jyKvkyfjcf;? atmufarhapí jyKvkyfjcf;?
tmywfodkY wifí jyKvkyfjcf;/y/

rsufarSmufü jyKvkyfjcf;? w&m;ojzifh jyKvkyfjcf;?
nDñGwfojzifh jyKvkyfjcf;/y/

ar;jref;í jyKvkyfjcf;? w&m;ojzifh jyKvkyfjcf;?
nDñGwfojzifh jyKvkyfjcf;/y/

0efcHí jyKvkyfjcf;? w&m;ojzifh jyKvkyfjcf;?
nDñGwfojzifh jyKvkyfjcf;/y/

tmywfoifhojzifh jyKvkyfjcf;? w&m;ojzifh
jyKvkyfjcf;? nDñGwfojzifh jyKvkyfjcf;/y/

a'oem*grfjzpfao tmywfjzifh jyKvkyfjcf;?
w&m;ojzifh jyKvkyfjcf;? nDñGwfojzifh jyKvkyfjcf;/y/

a'oemrMum;tyfao;aom tmywfjzifh jyKvkyfjcf;?
w&m;ojzifh jyKvkyfjcf;? nDñGwfojzifh jyKvkyfjcf;/y/

apm'emí jyKvkyfjcf;? w&m;ojzifh jyKvkyfjcf;?
nDñGwfojzifh jyKvkyfjcf;/y/

atmufarhapí jyKvkyfjcf;? w&m;ojzifh jyKvkyfjcf;?
nDñGwfojzifh jyKvkyfjcf;/y/

tmywfodkY wifí jyKvkyfjcf;? w&m;ojzifh
jyKvkyfjcf;? nDñGwfojzifh jyKvkyfjcf;/ &[ef;wdfkU

pt*FgoHk;yg;ESifh jynfhpHkaom yAÁmZeD,uHonf
w&m;aomuH 0denf;ESifh nDñGwfaomuH aumif;pGm
ajyNidrf;aomuHjzpfV

w&m;aomuHwpfq,fhESpfyg;NyD;V

jyKvdkujyK&maomuH wpfq,fhav;yg;

27/ &[ef;wdkY t*FgoHk;yg;ESifh jynfhpHkaom
&[ef;tm; oHCmonf yAÁmZeD,uHudk jyKvdku jyK&mV
rsufuG,frsufarSmuf jiif;chKvsuf qefYusifbu fajymMum;
pum;rsm;í oHCmü t"dhu½kPf;udk jyKvkyfjcf;? rkdufrJ
rvdr®m tmywfrsm;jym; tydkif;tjcm;r&Sdjcf;?
ravsmfravsmufywfaom vlolqufqHa&;wdkYjzifh
vlwdkYESifha&m,Suf aexdkifjcf;/ &[ef;wdkY
pt*FgoHk;yg;ESifh jynfhpHkaom &[ef;tm; oHCmonf
yAÁmZeD,uHudk jyKvdku jyK&mV (1)

&[ef;wdkY tjcm;t*FgoHk;yg;ESifh jynfhpHkaom
&[ef;tm;vnf; oHCmonf yAÁmZeD,uHudk jyKvdku
jyK&mV jrifhjrwaom oDvt&mü oDvysufpD;jcf;?
jrifhjrwaom tusifht&mü tusifh ysufpD;jcf;?
jrifhjrwaom t,l0g't&mü t,l0g'ysufpD;jcf;/ &[ef;wdkY
pt*FgoHk;yg;ESifh jynfhpHkaom &[ef;tm; oHCmonf
yAÁmZeD,uHudk jyKvdkujyK&mV (2)

&[ef;wdkY tjcmt*FgoHk;yg;ESifh jynfhpHkaom
&[ef;tm;vnf; oHCmonf yAÁmZeD,uHudk jyKvdKu
jyK&mV jrwpfGmbk&m\ aus;Zl;rJhudk ajymqdkjcf;?
w&m;awmf\ aus;Zl;rJhudk ajymqdkjcf;? oHCmawmf\
aus;Zl;rJhudk ajymqdkjcf;/ &[ef;wdkY
pt*FgoHk;yg;ESifh jynfhpHkaom &[ef;tm; oHCmonf
yAÁmZeD,uHudk jyKvdKu jyK&mV (3)

&[ef;wdkY tjcmt*FgoHk;yg;ESifh jynfhpHkaom
&[ef;tm;vnf; oHCmonf yAÁmZeD,uHudk jyKvdKu
jyK&mV ukd,füjzpfaom jrL;xl;jcif;ESifh jynfhpHkjcif;/
Elwfüjzpfaom jrL;xl;jcif;ESifh jynfhpHk jcif;?
ukd,fElwfüjzpfaom jrL;xl;jcif;ESifh jynfhpHkjcif;/
&[ef;wdkY pt*FgoHk;yg;ESifh jynfhpHkaom &[ef;tm;
oHCmonf yAÁmZeD,uHudk jyKvdKu jyK&mV (4)

&[ef;wdkY tjcmt*FgoHk;yg;ESifh jynfhpHkaom
&[ef;tm;vnf; oHCmonf yAÁmZeD,uHudk jyKvdKu
jyK&mV ukd,füjzpfaom rusifhtyfonfESifh jynfhpHkjcif;/
Elwfüjzpfaom rusifhtyfonfESifh jynfhpHkjcif;?
ukd,fElwfüjzpfaom rusifhtyfonfESifh jynfhpHkjcif;?
&[ef;wdkY pt*FgoHk;yg;ESifh jynfhpHkaom &[ef;tm;
oHCmonf yAÁmZeD,uHudk jyKvdKu jyK&mV (5)

&[ef;wdkY tjcmt*FgoHk;yg;ESifh jynfhpHkaom
&[ef;tm;vnf; oHCmonf yAÁmZeD,uHudk jyKvdKu
jyK&mV ukd,füjzpfaom zsufqD;jcif;ESifh jynfhpHkjcif;?
Elwfüjzpfaom zsufqD;jcif;ESifh jynfhpHk jcif;?
ukd,fElwfüjzpfaom zsufqD;jcif;ESifh jynfhpHkjcif;/
&[ef;wdkY pt*FgoHk;yg;ESifh jynfhpHkaom &[ef;tm;
oHCmonf yAÁmZeD,uHudk jyKvdKu jyK&mV (6)

&[ef;wdkY tjcmt*FgoHk;yg;ESifh jynfhpHkaom
&[ef;tm;vnf; oHCmonf yAÁmZeD,uHudk jyKvdKu
jyK&mV ukd,füjzpfaom ,kwfrmaom toufarG;jcif;ESifh
jynfhpHkjcif;? Elwfüjzpfaom ,kwfrmaom
toufarG;jcif;ESifh jynfhpHkjcif;?

ukd,fElwfüjzpfaom ,kwfrmaom toufarG;jcif;ESifh
jynfhpHkjcif;/ &[ef;wdkY pt*FgoHk;yg;ESifh
jynfhpHkaom &[ef;tm; oHCmonf yAÁmZeD,uHudk
jyKvdKu jyK&mV (7)

&[ef;wdkY &[ef;oHk;rsKd;wdkYtm; oHCmonf
yAÁmZeD,uHudk jyKvdKu jyK&mV &[ef;wpf rsKd;onf
rsufuG,frsufarSmuf jiif;chKvsuf qefYusifbufajymMum;
pum;rsm;í oHCmü t"du½kPf; udk jyKvkyfwwf?
&[ef;wpfrsKd;onf rdkufrj rvdr®m tmywfrsm;jym;
tykdif;tjcm;r&Sdol jzpf\? &[ef;wpfrsKd;onf ravsmf
ravsmufywfaom vlolqufqHa&wdkYjzifh vlwdkYESifh
a&m,Suf aexdkifV &[ef;wdkY
p&[ef;oHk;rsKd;wdkYtm; oHCmonf yAÁmZeD,uHudk
jyKvdKu jyK&mV (8)

&[ef;wdkY tjcm;&[ef;oHk;rsKd;wdkYtm;vnf;
oHCmonf yAÁmZeD,uHudk jyKvdKu jyK&mV
&[ef;wpfrsKd;onf jrifhjrwfaom oDvt&mü oDvysufpD;\?
&[ef;wpfrsKd;onf jrifhjrwfaom tusifht&mü
tusifhysufpD;\? &[ef;wpfrsKd;onf jrifhjrwfaom
t,l0g't&mü t,l0g'ysufpD;\? &[ef;wdkY
p&[ef;oHk;rsKd;wdkYtm;vnf; oHCmonf
yAÁmZeD,uHudk jyKvdKu jyK&mV (9)

&[ef;wdkY tjcm;&[ef;oHk;rsKd;wdkYtm;vnf;
oHCmonf yAÁmZeD,uHudk jyKvdKu jyK&mV
&[ef;wpfrsKd;onf jrwpfGmbk&m;\ aus;Zl;rJhudk
ajymqdk\? &[ef;wpfrsKd;onf w&m;awmf\
aus;Zl;rJhudk ajymqdk\? &[ef;wpfrsKd;onf
oHCmawmf\ aus;Zl;rJhudk ajymqdkV &[ef;wdkY
p&[ef;oHk;rsKd;wdkYtm;vnf; oHCmonf
yAÁmZeD,uHudk jyKvdKu jyK&mV (10)

&[ef;wdkY tjcm;&[ef;oHk;rsKd;wdkYtm;vnf;
oHCmonf yAÁmZeD,uHudk jyKvdKu jyK&mV
&[ef;wpfrsKd;onfukd,füjzpfaom jrL;xl;jcif;ESifh

jynfhpHk\? &[ef;wpfrsKd;onf Elwfüjzpfaom
 jrL;xl;jcif;ESifh jynfhpHk\?
 &[ef;wpfrsKd;onfukd,fElwfüjzpfaom jrL;xl;jcif;ESifh
 jynfhpHk\? &[ef; wdkY p&[ef;oHk;rsKd;wdkYtm;vnf;
 oHCmonf yAÁmZeD,uHudk jyKvdKu jyK&mV (11)

&[ef;wdkY tjcm;&[ef;oHk;rsKd;wdkYtm;vnf;
 oHCmonf yAÁmZeD,uHudk jyKvdKu jyK&mV
 &[ef;wpfrsKd;onfukd,füjzpfaom rusifhtyfaom
 tusifhESifh jynfhpHk\? &[ef;wpfrsKd;onf Elwfü
 jzpfaom rusifhtyfaom tusifhESifh jynfhpHk\?
 &[ef;wpfrsKd;onfukd,fElwfüjzpfaom rusifhtyfaom
 tusifhESifh jynfhpHk\? &[ef;wdkY
 p&[ef;oHk;rsKd;wdkYtm;vnf; oHCmonf
 yAÁmZeD,uHudk jyKvdKu jyK&mV (12)

&[ef;wdkY tjcm;&[ef;oHk;rsKd;wdkYtm;vnf;
 oHCmonf yAÁmZeD,uHudk jyKvdKu jyK&mV
 &[ef;wpfrsKd;onfukd,füjzpfaom zsufqD;jcif;ESifh
 jynfhpHk\? &[ef;wpfrsKd;onf Elwfüjzpfaom
 zsufqD;jcif;ESifh jynfhpHk\?
 &[ef;wpfrsKd;onfukd,fElwfüjzpfaom zsufqD;jcif;ESifh
 jynfhpHk\? &[ef; wdkY p&[ef;oHk;rsKd;tm;vnf;
 oHCmonf yAÁmZeD,uHudk jyKvdKu jyK&mV (13)

&[ef;wdkY tjcm;&[ef;oHk;rsKd;wdkYtm;vnf;
 oHCmonf yAÁmZeD,uHudk jyKvdKu jyK&mV
 &[ef;wpfrsKd;onfukd,füjzpfaom ,kwfrmaom
 toufarG;jcif;ESifh jynfhpHk\? &[ef;wpfrsKd;onf
 Elwfüjzpfaom ,kwfrmaom toufarG;jcif;ESifh
 jynfhpHk\?
 &[ef;wpfrsKd;onfukd,fElwfüjzpfaom ,kwfrmaom
 toufarG;jcif;ESifh jynfhpHk\? &[ef;wdkY
 p&[ef;oHk;rsKd;wdkYtm;vnf; oHCmonf
 yAÁmZeD,uHudk jyKvdKu jyK&mV (14)

jyKvdKu jyK&maomuH wpfq,fhav;yg; NyD;V

yAÁmZeD,uHü usifh0wf wpfq,fh&Spfyg;

28/ &[ef;wdkY yAÁmZeD,uH tjyKcH&aom &[ef;onf
aumif;pGm usifh&rnf/ p(qdk vwåHUonf) um;
xdkodkYusifh&mü aumif;pGm jyKusifh&maom
usifh0wfnf;? yÍöif;cHray;&? edó&nf; ray;&?
omraPudk rvkyfauR;ap&? &[ef;rdef;rwdkYtm;
qHk;r&eforkwfjCIF;udk rom,m]rESpf ouf&}?
or®Kwd&aomfvnf; &[ef;rdef;rwdkYudk Mo0g'ray;&?
yAÁmZeD,uH jyKaMumif;jzpfaom tmywfodkY
ra&muf&? tvM;wl tJcm;tmywfodkYjzpfap?
xdkYxuf,kwfMurf;aom tmywfodkYjzpfap ra&muf&?
uHudk ruJh&JU&? uHjyK&[ef;wdkYudk ruJh&JU&?
yuwwf&[ef;\ Oykofudk (qdkif;iHhí) rxm; &?
y0g&Pmudk (qkdif;iHhí) rxm;&? qHk;rjCIF;udk rjyK&?
tBuD;trl;t&mukd r,l&? cGifhrawmif;&? rapm'em&?
ratmufarhap&? yuwwf&[ef;rsm;ESifh ra&m,Suf&
pum; aumif;pGm jyKusifh&maom usifh0wfnf;/

yAÁmZeD,uHü usifh0wf wpfq,fh&Spfyg;NyD;V

29/ xkdtcg om&dykwå&m
arm*³/₄v'meftrSL;&Sdaom &[ef;taygif;onf
uD#m*d&dodkY oGm;NyD;vQif]]tóZd ykeAÁoku
&[ef;wdkYonf uD#m*d&dü rae&}}[k tóZd ykeAÁoku
&[ef;wdkYukd
uD#m*d&drShESifxkwfrl]yAÁmZeD,uH}ukd jyKvkyfV
oHCmu ESifxkwfrl]yAÁmZeD,uH} jyKxm;aomfvnf;
xkd (tóZd ykeAÁoku) &[ef;wdkYonf aumif;pGm
rusifhuKEf? (rmefwnf;[laom) tarG;ukd rcsukef?
uHrSxGufajrmufaMumif; usifh0wfukd rusifhuKEf/
&[ef;wdkYukdonf;rCHap (ruefawmh) uKEf?

qJa&;ukef\? a&&Gwfukef\? qE´m*wd a'gom*wd
arm[m*wd b,m*wdvkdufjCIF;odkY a&mufapukef\?
t&yfwpfyg;odkYvnf; zJoGm;ukef\? vlvnf;xGufukef\

tvkdenf;aom &[ef;wdkYonf]]oHCmu yAÁmZeD,uH
jyKxm;ygvSuf tb,fhaMumifh tóZd
ykeAÁoku&[ef;wdkYonf aumif;pGm
rusifhukefbdoenf;? (rmefwnf;[laom) tarG;ukd
rcsukefbdoenf;? uHrS xGufajrmufaMumif;
usifh0wfukd rusifhukefbdoenf;? &[ef;wdkYukd
onf;rcHap (ruefawmh) ukefbdoenf;?
qJa&;ukefbdoenf;? a&&Gwfukefbdoenf;?? qE´m*wd
a'gom*wd arm[m*wd b,m*wdvkdufjCIF;odkY
a&mufapukefbdoenf;? t&yfwpfyg;odkYvnf;
zJoGm;ukefbdoenf;? vlvnf;xGufukefbdoenf;?}}[k
uJh&JUukef\? ½lwfcSukef\? tjypfjyajymqkdMuukef\

xkd&[ef;wdkYonf ptaMumif;ukd jrWfpGmbk&m;tm;
avQmufMuukef\? xkdTCg jrWfpGmbk&m;onf
ptaMumif;t&maMumifh &[ef;oHCmukd pnf;a0;apí
&[ef;wdkYukd-

]]&[ef;wdkY oHCmu yAÁmZeD,uH jyKxm;ygvSuf
tóZd ykeAÁoku&[ef;wdkYonf aumif;pGm rusifhukef?
(rmefwnf;[laom) tarG;ukd rcsukef? uHrS
xGufajrmufaMumif; usifh0wfukd rusifhukef/
&[ef;wdkYukdonf;rcHap (ruefawmh) ukef?
qJa&;ukef\? a&&Gwfukef\? qE´m*wd a'gom*wd
arm[m*wd b,m*wdvkdufjCIF;odkY a&mufapukef\?
t&yfwpfyg;odkYvnf; zJoGm;ukef\? vlvnf;xGufukef\[lonf
rSefoavm}}[k pdppf ar;jref;awmfrl\

rSefygonf jrWfpGmbk&m;[k (avQmufMuukef\)/

bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrWfpGmbk&m;onf
uJh&UJawmfrl\? &[ef;wdkY ravsmufywf/y/ &[ef;wdkY
oHCmu yAÁmZeD,uH jyKxm;ygvSuf xkd (r*fzdkvfrS)
tcsnf;ESD;jzpfaom a,musfm;wdkYonf tb,fhaMumifh

aumif;pGm rusifhukefbdoenf;? (rmefwnf;[laom)
tarG;ukd rcsukefbdoenf;? uHrS xGufajrmufaMumif;
usifh0wfukd rusifhukefbdoenf;?
&[ef;wdkYukdonf;rcHap (ruefawmh) ukefbdoenf;?
qJa&;ukefbdoenf;? a&&Gwfukefbdoenf;? qE´m*wd
a'gom*wd arm[m*wd b,m*wdvkdufjCIF;odkY
a&mufapukefbdoenf;? t&yfwpfyg;odkYvnf;
zJoGm;ukefbdoenf;? vlvnf; xGufukefbdoenf;/
&[ef;wdkY p(&[ef;wdkY jyKrdaom trl) onf
rMunfndKao;aom olwdkYtm;
MunfndKapjCIF;iSgvnf;aumif;/y/

uJh&JUawmfrlNyD;aemuf/y/ w&m;pum;ukd
a[mawmfrlí &[ef;wdkYukd rdefYawmfrl\ &[ef;wdkY
odkYjzpfvQif oHCmonf yAÁmZeD,uHukd rNidrf;apvifh/

rNidrf;aptyfaom taMumif; wpfq,fh&Spfyg;

30/ &[ef;wdkY t*Fgig;yg;ESifh jynfhpHkaom
&[ef;tm; yAÁmZeD,uHukd rNidrf;ap&/ (OyZÑm,f
q&mjyKvkyfí) ylöif;cHay;\? edó&nf;ay;\? omraPukd
vkyfauR;jyKpkap\? &[ef;rdef;rwkY tm; qHk;r&ef
orkwfjCIF;ukd om,mESpfouf\ (vufcH\)? or®Kwd&ívnf;
&[ef;rdef;rwkYukd qHk;r\ &[ef;wdkY
pt*Fgig;yg;ESifh jynfhpHkaom &[ef;tm;
yAÁmZeD,uHukd rNidrf;ap&/

&[ef;wdkY tjcm;t*Fgig;yg;ESifh jynfUpHkaom
&[ef;tm;vnf; yAÁmZeD,uHukd rNidrf;ap&/
yAÁmZeD,uH jyKaMumif;jzpfaom tmywfodkY
a&muf\? tvM;wl tjcm;tmywfodkY jzpfap?
xdkYxuf ,kwfMurf;aom tmywfodkYjzpfap a&muf\?
uHukd uJh&JU\? uHjyK&[ef;wdkYukd uJh&JU\?
&[ef;wdkY pt*Fgig;yg;ESifh jynfhpHkaom&[ef;tm;
yAÁmZeD,uHukd rNidrf;ap&/

&[ef;wdkY t*Fg&Spfyg;ESifh jynfUpHkaom
&[ef;tm; yAÁmZeD,uHukd rNidrf;ap&/ yuwwf&[ef;\
Oykofukd (qkdif;iHhí) xm;\? y0g&Pmukd (qkdif;iHhí)
xm;\? qHk;rjcif;ukd jyK\? tBuD; trSL;t&mukd,\?
cGifhawmif;\? apm'em (tjypfwif) \? atmufarhap\
yuwwf&[ef;ESifh a&m ,SufV &[ef;wdkY
pt*Fg&Spfyg;ESifh jynfhpHkaom &[ef;tm;
yAÁmZeD,uHukd rNidrf;ap&/

**yAÁmZeD,uHü rNidrf;aptyfaom taMumif;
wpfq,fh&Spfyg; NyD;V**

**yAÁmZeD,uHü jidrf;aptyfaom taMumif;
wpfq,fh&Spfyg;**

31/ &[ef;wdkY t*Fgig;yg;ESifh jynfhpHkaom
&[ef;tm; yAÁmZeD,uHukd Nidrf;ap&rnf/
(OyZÑm,fq&mjyKvkyfí) ylöif;cHray;? edó&nf;ray;?
omraPukd rvkyfauR; rjyKpkap? &[ef; rdef;rwdkYtm;
qHk;r&ef orkwfjcif;ukd rom,m rESpfouf (vufrch)?
or®Kwd&aomfvnf; &[ef; rdef;rwdkYukd Mo0g'ray;
(rqHk;r)/ &[ef;wdkY pt*Fgig;yg;ESifh jynfhpHkaom
&[ef;tm; yAÁmZeD, uHukd Nidrf;ap&rnf/

&[ef;wdkY tjcm;t*Fgig;yg;ESifh jynfhpHkaom
&[ef;tm;vnf; yAÁmZeD,uHukd Nidrf;ap&rnf/
yAÁmZeD,uH jyKaMumif;jzpfaom tmywfodkY
ra&muf? tvrm;wl tjcm;tmywfodkY jzpfap?
xdkYxuf ,kwfMurf;aom tmywfodkYjzpfap ra&muf?
uHukd ruJh&JU? uHjyK&[ef;wdkYukd ruJh&JU?
&[ef;wdkY pt*Fgig;yg;ESifh jynfhpHkaom &[ef;tm;
yAÁmZeD,uHukd Nidrf;ap&rnf/

&[ef;wdkY t*Fg&Spfyg;ESifh jynfUpHkaom
&[ef;tm; yAÁmZeD,uHukd Nidrf;ap&rnf/ yuwwf&[ef;\

Oykofukd (qkdif;iHhí) rxm;? y0g&Pmukd (qkdif;iHhí)
rxm;? qHk;rjCIF;ukd rjYK? tBuD;trSL; t&mukd r,l?
cGifhrawmif;? rapm'em (tjypfrwif)? ratmufarhap?
yuwwf&[ef;wdkYESifh ra&m,Suf? &[ef;wdkY
pt*Fg&Spfyg;ESifh jynfhpHkaom &[ef;tm;
yAÁmZeD,uHukd Nidrf;ap&rnf/

**yAÁmZeD,uHü Nidrf;aptyfaom taMumif;
wPfq,fh&Spfyg; NyD;V**

32/ &[ef;wdkY ÞodkY Nidrf;ap&rnf-

&[ef;wdkY yAÁmZeD,uH tjYKcH&aom xkd&[ef;onf
oHCmodkY csOf;uyfí vuf0Jwpfzuf
yCHk;xufüukd,f0wfukd pHy,fwifvsuf
oDwif;BuD;&[ef;wdkY\ ajcWdkYukd &Sdcdk;í
aqmifhaMumifhxkdif um vuftkyfcsDNyD;vQif ÞodkY
avQmuf&rnf/

toQifbk&m;wdkY oHCmu yAÁmZeD,uH
jYKxm;aomaMumifh tuREkfyfonf aumif;pGm usifhyg\
(rmefwnf;[laom) tarG;ukd csyg\
uHrS xGufajrmufaMumif; usifh0wfukd usifhyg\
yAÁmZeD,uHNidrf;rlukd awmif;yg\[k (avQmuf&rnf)/

ESpfBudrfajrmufvnf; awmif;&rnf/
oHk;Budrfajrmufvnf; awmif;&rnf/ uRrf;usifvdr®mí
pGrf;&nf&Sdaom &[ef;onf oHCmukd odap&rnf-

]]toQifbk&m;wdkY oHCmonf tuREkfyf\ (pum;ukd)
emawmfrlavmh? oHCmu yAÁm ZeD,uH
jYKxm;aomaMumifh Þrnfaom &[ef;onf aumif;pGm
usifh\
(rmefwnf;[laom) tarG;ukd cs\
uHrS xGufajrmufaMumif; usifh0wfukd usifh\
yAÁmZeD,uH Nidrf;rlukd awmif;\? oHCmtm; avsmufywfaom
tcg&SdaomuHonf tu,fí jzpfjim;tHh? oHCmonf
Þrnfaom&[ef;tm; yAÁmZeD,uHukd Nidrf;ap&mV Þum;
odapjCIF;wnf;/

toQifbk&m;wdkY oHCmonf tuREkfyf\ (pum;ukd)
emawmfrlavmh? oHCmu yAÁm
ZeD,uHhjyKxm;aomaMumifh þrnfaom &[ef;onf
aumif;pGm usifh\? (rmefwnf;[laom) tarG;ukd cs\
uHrS xGufajrmufaMumif; usifh0wfukd usifh\
yAÁmZeD,uH Nidrf;rlukd awmif;\? oHCmonf þrnfaom
&[ef;tm; yAÁmZeD,uHukd Nidrf;apV þrnfaom
&[ef;tm; yAÁmZeD,uH Nidrf;rlukd tMuiftoQiftm;
ESpfoufjCIF; &Sd\? xkdtoQifonf qdwfqdwfae&m\
tMuiftoQiftm; ESpfoufjCIF; r&Sd? xkdtoQifonf
ajymqkd&mV

ESpfBudrfajrmufvnf; þtaMumif;ukd
ajymMum;ygV/y/ oHk;Budrfajrmufvnf; þtaMumif;ukd
ajymMum;ygV toQifbk&m;wdkY oHCmonf tuREkfyf\
(pum;ukd) emawmfrlavmh? oHCmu yAÁmZeD,uH
jyKxm;aomaMumifh þrnfaom &[ef;onf
aumif;pGmusifh\? (rmefwnf;[laom) tarG;ukd cs\
uHrS xGufajrmufaMumif; usifh0wfukd usifh\
yAÁmZeD,uH Nidrf;rlukd awmif;\? oHCmonf þrnfaom
&[ef;tm; yAÁmZeD,uHukd Nidrf;ap\? þrnfaom
&[ef;tm; yAÁmZeD,uH Nidrf;rlukd tMuiftoQiftm;
ESpfoufjCIF; &Sd\? xkdtoQifonf qdwfqdwfae&m\
tMuiftoQiftm; ESpfoufjCIF; r&Sd? xkdtoQifonf
ajymqkd&mV

oHCmonf þrnfaom &[ef;tm; yAÁmZeD,uHukd
Nidrf;aptyfNyD? oHCmtm; ESpfoufjCIF; &Sd\
xdkYaMumifh qdwfqdwfae\? þodkY qdwfqdwfaeojzifh
þESpfoufonfh tjzpfukd odrSwf&ygonf}}[k
(odap&rnf[k rdefYawmfrl\)/

wwd, yAÁmZeD,uH NyD;V

4-y#dom&PD,uH

33/ wpf&Ha&mtcg toQifok"r®onf
rpädumo@Zeyk'fü pdwåol<u,f\ ausmif;xkdif&[ef;
jzpf\? trlopfESifh ,SO\? jrJaom qGrf;0wf&SdV

pdwåol<u,fonf oHCmukdvnf;aumif;?
*dkPf;ukdvnf;aumif;? yk*³/₄dKvfudkvnf;aumif;
yifhzdwfvkdaomtcgwkdif; toQifok"r®ukd ryefMum;b|
ryifhzdwf/ xkdtcgü toQifom&dykwå&m
toQifr[marm*³/₄v'mef toQifr[mupöme toQifr[maum|du
toQifr[muyÜde toQifr[mpkE' toQiftEk¹/₂k''g
toQifa&0w toQifOygvd toQiftmeE'm toQif&m[kvm[k
qkdttyfaom rsm;pGmaom rax&fBuD;wdkYonf
umodwkdif;wdkYü a'opm&DvSnfhvnfonf&Sdaomf
rpädumo@Zeyk'fodkY a&mufvmukef\? pdwåol<u,fonf
]]rpädum o@Zeyk'fodkY rax&fBuD; &[ef;rsm;
a&mufvmukef owwf}}[k Mum;V

xkdtcg rax&fBuD; &[ef;wdkYxHodkY csOf;uyfí
¹/₂dkaopGm &Sdckd;vsuf wpfckaom ae&mü
xkdifaeaom pdwåol<u,fukd toQifom&dykwå&monf
w&m;pum;jzifh (tusKd;pD;yGm;ukd) odjrifapvsuf
(w&m;ukd) aqmufwnfapum (w&m;usifhoHk;&ef)
xufoef&Tifvef;apawmfriV xkdtcg pdwåol<u,fonf
toQifom&dykwå&mu w&m;pum;jzifh
(tusKd;pD;yGm;ukd) odjrifapvsuf (w&m;ukd)
aqmufwnfapum (w&m;usifhoHk;&ef)
xufoef&Tifvef;apNyD;aomf
rax&fBuD;&[ef;wdkYukd]]toQifbk&m;wdkY
rax&fBuD;wdkYonf eufjzeftvdkYiSg wynfhawmf\
tm*EÅKubwf]c&D;oGm;yk*³/₄dKvfwdkYtm;
vSLtyfaomqGrf; }ukd vufcHawmfriygukefavmh}}[k
avQmufV rax&fBuD; &[ef;wdkYonf
qdwfqdwfaejcif;jzifh vufcHukeyV

xkdtcg pdwåol<u,fonf rax&fBuD; &[ef;wdkY\
vufcHjcif;ukd odí ae&mrS xNyD;vQif rax&fBuD;

&[ef;wdkYukd &Sdckd;í t¹/₂kdtaojyKNyD;aemuf
toQifok"r®xHodkY csOf;uyfNyD;vQif &Sdckd;vsuf
wpfckaomae&mü &yfwnfum]]toQifbk&m;
toQifbk&m;onf eufjzeftvdkYiSg
rax&fBuD;wdkYESifhhtwlwuG wynfhawmf\ qGrf;ukd
vufcHawmfrlyg}}[k toQifok"r®ukd avQmufV

xkdtcg toQifok"r®onf]]ppdwåol<u,fonf
oHCmukdvnf;aumif;? *kdPf;ukdvnf;aumif;?
yk^{*3}/₄dKvfukdvnf;aumif; yifhzdwhfvkdaom tcgwkdif;
ighukd ryefMum;b] a&S;u ryifhzdwhfb] ,cktcgü
yifhzdwhfbd\? ,ck ppdwåol<u,fonf ysufpD;NyD?
ightay:ü ijhuGufjcf; oabmr&Sd? cifrifaom
oabmr&Sd}}[k (ESvHk;oGif;í)]]ol<u,f wefNyD ig
vufrcH}}[k pdwåol<u,fukd (qkd\)/

ESpfBudrfajrmufvnf;/y/ oHk;Budrfajrmufvnf;
pdwåol<u,fonf toQifok"r®ukd]]toQifbk&m;
toQifbk&m;onf eufjzeftvdkYiSg rax&fBuD;wdkYESifh
twlwuG wynfhawmf\ qGrf;ukd vufcH awmfrlyg}}[k
avQmufV]]ol<u,f wefNyD ig vufrcH}}[k qkdV

xkdtcg pdwåol<u,fonf]]toQifok"r®onf vufcHonf
jzpfap? vufrcHonf jzpfap ightm; tb,fodkY
jyKvwåHUenf;}}[k toQifok"r®ukd &Sdckd;í
t¹/₂dktaojyKNyD;vQif zJcGgoGm;avV

34/ xdkYaemuf pdwåol<u,fonf xkdnOfhvGefojzifh
rax&fBuD; &[ef;wdkYtwGuf rGefjrwfaom
cJzG,fabmZOfukd pDrHapV xkdtcg
toQifok"r®onf]]rax&fBuD;wdkYtwGuf pDrHxm;aom
pdwå ol<u,f\ qGrf;ukd Munfh¹/₂l&rl aumif;avpG}}[k
(ESvHk;oGif;í) eHeuftcsdefü ouFef;ukd jyif0wfí
oydwfouFef;ukd ,lum pdwåol<u,f\ aetdrfodkY
csOf;uyfNyD;vQif cif;xm;aom ae&mü xkdifV xkdtcg
toQifok"r®xHodkY csOf;uyfí &Sdckd;NyD;vQif
wpfckaom ae&mü xkdifaeaom

pdwåol<u,fudk]]ol<u,f oif pD&ifxm;aom
bcJzG,fabmZOfum; rsm;jym;vSygay\? odkY&mwGif
p(rsm;jym; vSaom cjzG,fabmZO) ü ESrf;yspfrkefY
wpfckum; ryg&Sdacs}}[k toQifok"r®u ajymqkdV

toQifbk&m; rsm;pGmaom bk&m;pum;awmf
jzpfaom &wemrsm; &Sdygvsuf toQifbk&m;onf
ESrf;yspfrkefY[laom &Sm;yg;aom pum;ukdomvQif
ajymqkdbdV

toQifbk&m; a&S;u jzpfzl;ygonf? 'ud©Pyxwkdif;om;
ukefonfwdkYonf ta&SUZeyk'fodkY ukefoG,f&ef
oGm;ygukef\? xkd 'ud©Pyxwkdif;om;
ukefonfwdkYonf ta&SUZeyk'frS aqmif,lvm tyfaom
Muufonf usD;ESifhtwl aygif;azmfí Muufi,fukd
arG;zGm;ygonf? toQifbk&m; xkdMuufi,fonf
usD;oHjrnfvkdaomtcg]tmatmufuvd}[k jrnfyg\?
MuufoHwGefvkdaomtcg]atmufuvdtm}[k wGefyg\?
toQifbk&m; ptwlyif rsm;pGmaom
bk&m;pum;awmfjzpfaom &wemrsm; &Sdygvsuf
toQifbk&m;onf ESrf;yspfrkefY[laom &Sm;yg;aom
pum;udkomvQif ajym qkdbd\[k (avQmuf\)/

]]ol<u,f oifonf ighukd qJa&\? ol<u,f oifonf ighukd
a&&Gwf\? ol<u,f pausmif;onf oif\ ausmif;wnf;? ig
zJoGm;awmhtHh}}[k (ajymqkd\)/

toQifbk&m; tuREkfyfonf toQifbk&m;ukd rqJa&yg?
ra&&Gwfyg? toQifbk&m; toQifbk&m;onf
rpädumo@Zeyk'fteD; aysmfarGUzG,faumif;aom
a0S;yifO,smOfü oDwif;oHk;aeawmfrl ygavmh?
wynfhawmfonf toQifbk&m;tm; ouFef; qGrf; ausmif;
olem\ taxmuftyHhjzpfaom aq;ypönf;toHk;taqmifwdkY
jzifh tm;xkwfygtHh[k (avQmuf\)/

ESpfBudrfajrmufvnf;/y/ oHk;Budrfajrmufvnf;
toQifok"r®onf pdwåol<u,fukd]]ol<u,f oifonf ighukd
qJa&\? ol<u,f oifonf ighukd a&&Gwf\? ol<u,f

pausmif;onf oif\ ausmif;wnf;? igzJoGm;awmhtHh}}[k
(ajymqkd\)/

]]toQifbk&m; toQifbk&m;onf tb,ft&yfodkY
oGm;rnfef;}}[k (ar;avQmuf\)/

]]ol<u,f jrwpfGmbk&m;ukd zl;ajrmf&ef
om0w→djynfodkY igoGm;rnf}}[k (ajym\)/

]]toQifbk&m; odkY jzpfvQif toQifbk&m;ESifh
wynfhawmf ajymtyforQ
pum;tvHk;pHkukdhjrwpfGmbk&m;tm;
avQmufMum;ygav? toQifbk&m; toQifbk&m;onf
rpädumo@Zeyk'fodkY wpfzef
jyefvm&onfrSmtHhMozG,fr[kwfyg}}[k (avQmuf\)/

35/ xkdtcg toQifok"r®onf ausmif; tdyf&m
ae&mukd okdrDS;odrf;qnf;í
oydwfouFef;ukd ,lNyD;vQif om0w→djynfodkY
zJoGm;av\? tpOftwkdif; oGm;avaomf om0w→djynf
temxydPf olaX;\ t&Hjzpfaom aZw0efausmif;awmf
jrwpfGmbk&m;xHodkY csOf;uyfí jrwpfGmbk&m;ukd
&Sdckd; NyD;vQif wpfckaom ae&mü xkdifaeum
rdrdESifh pdwåol<u,f ajymtyforQ pum;tvHk;pHkukd
jrwpfGm bk&m;tm; avQmuf\

bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
ujh&JUawmfrl\? (r*fzkdvfrS) tcsnf;ESD;jzpfaom
a,musfm; ravsmufywf ravsmfuef roifhwifh?
&[ef;wdkY\ tjyKtrl r[kwf? rtyf? rjyKoifh/ (r*fzkdvfrS)
tcsnf;ESD;jzpfaom a,musfm; oifonf o'`gw&m;&Sdaom
MunfndKaom vSL'gef;wwfaom (a0,sm0pöukd)
jyKvkyfwwfaom oHCmukd vkyfauR;wwfaom
pdwåol<u,fudk ,kwfrmaom pum;jzifh tb,fhaMumifh
qJa&;bdoenf;? ,kwfrmaom pum;jzifh ½lwfcsbdoenf;?
(r*fzdkvfrS) tcsnf;ESD;jzpfaom a,musfm;
p(oifjyKrdaomtrl) onf rMunfndKao;aom olwdkYtm;
MunfndK apjcif;iSgvnf;aumif;/y/ ujh&JUawmfrlí/y/

w&m;pum;ukd a[mawmfrlNyD;vQif &[ef;wdkYukd
&[ef;wdkY odkYjzpfvQif oHCmonf
ok"r®&[ef;tm;]]oifonf
pdwåol<u,fukdonf;cHap&rnf}}[k y#dom&PD,uHukd
jyKavmh[k rdefYawmfrl\

&[ef;wdkY podkY jyK&rnf? ok"r®&[ef;ukd
a&S;OD;pGm apm'em&rnf? apm'emNyD;aemuf
atmufarhap&rnf? atmufarhapNyD;aemuf tmywfodkY
wif&rnf? tmywfodkY wifNyD;aemuf uRrf; usif vdr®mí
pGrf;&nf&Sdaom &[ef;onf oHCmukd odap&rnf-

36/ toQifbk&m;wdkY oHCmonf tuREkfyf\
(pum;ukd) emawmfrlavmh? pok"r® &[ef;onf
o'`gw&m;&Sdaom MunfndKwwfaom vSL'gef;wwfaom
(a0,sm0pöukd) jyKvkyf wwfaomoHCmtm;
vkyfauR;wwfaom pdwåol<u,fukd ,kwfrmaom
pum;jzifh qJa&\? ,kwfrmaom pum;jzifh ½lwfcs\
oHCmtm; avsmufywfaom tcg&SdaomuHonf tu,fí
jzpfjim;tHh? oHCmonf ok"r®&[ef;tm;]oifonf
pdwåol<u,fukdonf;cHap&rnf}[k y#dom&PD,uHukd
jyK&m\? pum; odapjcif;wnf;/

toQifbk&m;wdkY oHCmonf tuREkfyf\
(pum;ukd) emawmfrlavmh? pok"r®&[ef;onf o'`gw&m;&Sdaom
MunfndKaom vSL'gef;wwfaom (a0,sm0pöukd)
jyKvkyfwwfaom oHCmtm; vkyfauR;wwfaom
pdwåol<u,fukd ,kwfrmaom pum;jzifh
qJa&\? ,kwfrmaom pum;jzifh ½lwfcs\
oHCmonf ok"r®&[ef;tm;]oifonf pdwåol<u,fukdonf;cH ap&rnf}
[k y#dom&PD,uHukd jyKvkyf\? ok"r®&[ef;tm;]oifonf
pdwåol<u,fukdonf;cHap&rnf}[k y#dom&PD,uH jyK
jcif;ukd tMuiftoQiftm; ESpfoufjcif;&Sd\? xkdtoQifonf
qdwfqdwfae&m\? tMuiftoQiftm; ESpfoufjcif; r&Sd?
xkdtoQifonf ajymqkd &m\

ESpfBudrfajrmufvnf; ptaMumif;ukd
ajymMum;yg\y/ oHk;Budrfajrmufvnf; ptaMumif;ukd
ajymMum;yg\? toQifbk&m;wdkY oHCmonf tuREkfyf\
(pum;ukd) emawmfrlavmh? pok"r®&[ef;onf
o'gw&m;&Sdaom MunfndKaom vSL'gef;wwfaom
(a0,sm0pöukd) jyKvkyfwwfaom oHCmtm;
vkyfauR;wwfaom pdwåol<u,fukd ,kwfrmaom
pum;jzifh qJa&\? ,kwfrmaom pum;jzifh ½lwfcs\
oHCmonf ok"r®&[ef;tm;]oifonf pdwå
ol<u,fukdonf;cHap&rnf}[k y#dom&PD,uHudk jyKV/
ok"r®&[ef;tm;]oifonf pdwåhol<u,fukdonf;cHap&rnf}
[k y#dom&PD,uH jyKjcif;ukd tMuiftoQiftm;
ESpfoufjcif; &Sd\? xkdtoQifonf qdwfqdwfae&m\
tMuiftoQiftm; ESpfoufjcif; r&Sd? xkdtoQifonf
ajymqkd&m\

oHCmonf ok"r®&[ef;tm;]oifonf
pdwåol<u,fukdonf;cHap&rnf}[k y#dom& PD,uHudk
jyKtyfNyD? oHCmtm; ESpfoufjcif; &Sd\? xdkYaMumifh
qdwfqdwfae\? podkY qdwfqdwfaeojzifh þESpfoufonfU
tjzpfukd odrSwf&ygonf}}[k (odap&rnf[k rdefYawmf
rl\)/

rw&m;aomuH wpfq,fhESpfyg;

37/ &[ef;wdkY t*FgoHk;yg;ESifh jynfhpHkaom
y#dom&PD,uHonf rw&m;aomuH 0denf;ESifh
rnDñGwfaomuH raumif;ojzifh ajyNidrf;aomuHjzpfV/
rsufuG,fü jyKvkyfjcif;? rar;rjref;b] jyKvkyfjcif;?
0efrcHb]] jyKvkyfjcif;/ &[ef;wdkY pt*FgoHk;yg;ESifh
jynfhpHkaom y#dom&PD,uHonf rw&m;aomuH
0denf;ESifh rnDñGwfaomuH raumif;ojzifh
ajyNidrf;aomuHjzpfV

&[ef;wdkY tjcmt*FgoHk;yg;ESifh jynfhpHkaom
y#dom&PD,uHonfvnf; rw&m;aomuH 0denf;ESifh
rnDrñGwfaomuH raumif;ojzifh ajyNidrf;aomuHjzpfV/
tmywf roifhbJJ jyKvkyfjcf;? a'oem*grfr[kwfaom
tmywfjzifh jyKvkyfjcf;? a'oemMum;NyD;aom
tmywfjzifh jyKvkyfjcf;/y/

rapm'embJ jyKvkyfjcf;? ratmufarhapbJ jyKvkyfjcf;?
tmywfodkY rwifbJ jyKvkyfjcf;/y/

rsufuG,fü jyKvkyfjcf;? rw&m;ojzifh jyKvkyfjcf;?
rnDrñGwf wuGJwjym;pDjzpfvsuf jyKvkyf jcf;/y/

rar;rjref;bJ jyKvkyfjcf;? rw&m;ojzifh jyKvkyfjcf;?
rnDrñGwf wuGJwjym;pDjzpfvsuf jyKvkyfjcf;/y/

0efrcHbJ jyKvkyfjcf;? rw&m;ojzifh jyKvkyfjcf;?
rnDrñGwf wuGJwjym;pDjzpfvsuf jyKvkyf jcf;/y/

tmywfroifhbJ jyKvkyfjcf;? rw&m;ojzifh jyKvkyfjcf;?
rnDrñGwfwuGJwjym;pDjzpfvsuf jyKvkyfjcf;/y/

a'oem*grfr[kwfaom tmywfjzifh jyKvkyfjcf;?
rw&m;ojzifh jyKvkyfjcf;? rnDrñGwf wuGJ
wjym;pDjzpfvsuf jyKvkyfjcf;/y/

a'oemMum;NyD;aom tmywfjzifh jyKvkyfjcf;?
rw&m;ojzifh jyKvkyfjcf;? rnDrñGwf wuGJ
wjym;pDjzpfvsuf jyKvkyfjcf;/y/

rapm'embJJ jyKvkyfjcf;? rw&m;ojzifh jyKvkyfjcf;?
rnDrñGwf wuGJwjym;pDjzpfvsuf jyKvkyfjcf;/y/

ratmufarhapbJJ jyKvkyfjcf;? rw&m;ojzifh
jyKvkyfjcf;? rnDrñGwf wuGJwjym;pDjzpfvsuf
jyKvkyfjcf;/y/

tmywfodkY rwifbJJ jyKvkyfjcf;? rw&m;ojzifh
jyKvkyfjcf;? rnDrñGwf wuGJwjym;pDjzpfvsuf
jyKvkyfjcf;/ &[ef;wdkY pt*FgoHk;yg;ESifh
jynfUpHkaom y#dom&PD,uHonf rw&m;aomuH 0denf;

ESifh rnDñGwfaomuH raumif;ojzifh ajyNidrf;aomuH
jzpfV

**y#dom&PDuHü rw&m;aomuH wpfq,fhESpfyg;
NyD;V**

w&m;aomuH wpfq,fhESpfyg;

38/ &[ef;wdkY t*FgoHk;yg;ESifh jynfhpHkaom
y#dom&PD,uHonf w&m;aomuH 0denf;ESifh
nDñGwfaomuH aumif;pGm ajyNidrf;aomuH jzpfV
rsufarSmufü jyKvkyfjcfif;? ar;jref;íhjyKvkyfjcfif;? 0efcHí
jyKvkyfjcfif;/ &[ef;wdkY pt*FgoHk;yg;ESifh
jynfhpHkaom y#dom&PD,uHonf w&m;aomuH
0denf;ESifh nDñGwfaomuH aumif;pGm
ajyNidrf;aomuH jzpfV

&[ef;wdkY tjcmt*FgoHk;yg;ESifh jynfhpHkaom
y#dom&PD,uHonfvnf; w&m;aomuH 0denf; ESifh
nDñGwfaomuH aumif;pGm ajyNidrf;aomuH jzpfV
tmywfoifhojzifh jyKvkyfjcfif;? a'oem*grf jzpfaom
tmywfjzifh jyKvkyfjcfif;? a'oemrMum;tyfao;aom
tmywfjzifh jyKvkyfjcfif;/y/

apm'emí jyKvkyfjcfif;? atmufarhapí jyKvkyfjcfif;?
tmywfodkY wifí jyKvkyfjcfif;/y/

rsufarSmufü jyKvkyfjcfif;? w&m;ojzifh jyKvkyfjcfif;?
nDñGwfojzifh jyKvkyfjcfif;/y/

ar;jref;í jyKvkyfjcfif;? w&m;ojzifh jyKvkyfjcfif;?
nDñGwfojzifh jyKvkyfjcfif;/y/

0efcHojzifh jyKvkyfjcfif;? w&m;ojzifh jyKvkyfjcfif;?
nDñGwfojzifh jyKvkyfjcfif;/y/

tmywfoifhojzifh jyKvkyfjcfif;? w&m;ojzifh
jyKvkyfjcfif;? nDñGwfojzifh jyKvkyfjcfif;/y/

a'oem*grfjzpfaom tmywfjzifh jyKvkyfjcif;?
w&m;ojzifh jyKvkyfjcif;? nDñGwfojzifh jyKvkyf jcif;/y/

a'oemrMum;tyfaomao;aom tmywfjzifh jyKvkyfjcif;?
w&m;ojzifh jyKvkyfjcif;? nDñGwf ojzifh jyKvkyfjcif;/y/

apm'emí jyKvkyfjcif;? w&m;ojzifh jyKvkyfjcif;?
nDñGwfojzifh jyKvkyfjcif;/y/

atmufarhapí jyKvkyfjcif;? w&m;ojzifh jyKvkyfjcif;?
nDñGwfojzifh jyKvkyfjcif;/y/

&[ef;wdkY tjcm;t*FgoHk;yg;ESifh jynfUpHkaom
y#dom&PD,uHonfvnf; w&m;aomuH 0denf;
ESifhnDñGwfaomuH aumif;pGm ajyNidrf;aomuH jzpfV/
tmywfodkY wifí jyKvkyfjcif;? w&m;ojzifh jyKvkyfjcif;?
nDñGwfojzifh jyKvkyfjcif;/ &[ef;wdkY
pt*FgoHk;yg;ESifh jynfhpHkaom y#dom&PD,uHonf
w&m;aomuH 0denf;ESifhnDñGwfaomuH aumif;pGm
ajyNidrf;aomuH jzpfV

**y#dom&PDuHü w&m;aomuH
wpfq,fhESpfyg;NyD;V**

jyKvkdu jyK&maomuHav;yg;

39/ &[ef;wdkY t*Fgig;yg;ESifh jynfhpHkaom
&[ef;tm; oHCmonf y#dom&PD,uHukd jyKvdku
jyK&mV vlwdkYtm; vmbfr&atmif vkHYvjyK\?
vlwdkYtm; tusKd;rjhjzpfatmif vkHYvjyK\? vlwdkYtm;
ae&mr&atmif vkHYvjyK\? vlukd qJa&\? a&&Gwf\?
vlvlcsif; uGjjym;apV &[ef;wdkY pt*Fgig;yg;ESifh
jynfhpHkaom &[ef;tm; oHCmonf y#dom&PD,uHukd
jyKvdku jyK&mV (1)

&[ef;wdkY tjcm;t*Fgig;yg;ESifh jynfUpHkaom
&[ef;tm;vnf; oHCmonf y#dom&PD,uHukd jyKvdku

jyK&mV vlwdkYtm; jrwpGmbk&m;\ aus;Zl;rjhukd
ajymqkd\? vlwdkYtm; w&m;awmf\ aus;Zl;rjhukd
ajymqkd\? vlwdkYtm; oHCmawmf\ aus;Zl;rjhukd
ajymqkd\? vlukd ,kwfrmaom pum;jzifh
qJa&\? ,kwfrmaom pum;jzifh ½lwfcs\? vlwdkYtm;
w&m;ESifhavsmfaom 0efcHcsufukd
rrSefuefap]cRwf,Gif;ap\}/ &[ef;wdkY pt*Fgig;yg;ESifh
jynfhpHkaom &[ef;tm; oHCmonf y#dom&PD,uHukd
jyKvdku jyK&mV (2)

&[ef;wdkY &[ef;ig;rsKd;wdkYtm; oHCmonf
y#dom&PD,uHukd jyKvdku jyK&mV &[ef; wpfrsKd;onf
vlwdkYtm; vmbfr&atmif vkHYvjyK\? &[ef;wpfrsKd;onf
vlwdkYtm; tusKd;rjhjzpf atmif vkHYvjyK\?
&[ef;wpfrsKd;onf vlwdkYtm; ae&mr&atmif vkHYvjyK\?
&[ef;wpfrsKd;onf vlukd qJa&\? a&&Gwf\?
&[ef;wpfrsKd;onf vlvlcsif; uGjjym;apV &[ef;wdkY
p&[ef; ig;rsKd;wdkYtm; oHCmonf y#dom&PD,uHukd
jyKvdku jyK&mV (3)

&[ef;wdkY tjcm;&[ef;ig;rsKd;wdkYtm;vnf; oHCmonf
y#dom&PD,uHHukd jyKvdku jyK&mV
&[ef;wpfrsKd;onf vlwdkYtm; jrwpGmbk&m;\
aus;Zl;rjhukd ajymqkd\? &[ef;wpfrsKd;onf vlwdkY tm;
w&m;awmf\ aus;Zl;rjhukd ajymqkd\?
&[ef;wpfrsKd;onf vlwdkYtm; oHCmawmf\
aus;Zl;rjhukd ajymqkd\? &[ef;wpfrsKd;onf
vlukd ,kwfrmaom pum;jzifh qJa&\? ½lwfcs\? &[ef;wpf
rsKd;onf w&m;ESifhavsmfaom 0efcHcsufukd
cRwf,Gif;apV &[ef;wdkY p&[ef;ig;rsKd;wdkYtm;
oHCmonf y#dom&PD,uHukd jyKvdku jyK&mV (4)

jyKvdku jyK&maomuHav;yg; NyD;V

y#dom&PD,uHü usifh0wfwpfq,fh&Spfyg;

40/ &[ef;wdkY y#dom&PD,uH tjyKcH&aom
&[ef;onf aumif;pGm usifh&rnf/ p(qkdvwåHUonf) um;
xkdodkY usifh&mü aumif;pGm usifh&maom 0wfwnf;?
(OyZÑm,fq&mjyKvkyfí) ylöif;cH ray;&? edó&nf;
ray;&? omraPukd rvkyfauR; rjyKpkap&?
&[ef;rdef;rwdkYtm; qHk;r &ef orkwfjcf;ukd
rom,m]rESpfouf} &? or®Kwd&aomfvnf;
&[ef;rdef;rwdkYukd rqHk;r&? y#dom&PD,uH
jyKaMumif;jzpfaom tmywfodkY ra&muf&? tvn;wl
tjcm;tmywfodkYjzpfap? xdkYxuf ,kwfMurf;aom
tmywfodkYjzpfap ra&muf&? uHukd ruJh&JU&?
uHjyKaom &[ef;wdkYukd ruJh&JU&? yuwwf&[ef;\
Oykofukd (qkdif;iHhí) rxm;&? y0g&Pmukd (qkdif;iHhí)
rxm;&? qkdqHk;r jcf;ukd rjyK&? tBuD;trSL;t&mukd
r,l&? tcGifhrawmif;&? rapm'em&? ratmufarhap&?
yuwwf&[ef;wdkYESifh ra&m,Suf&? pum;
usifh0wfwnf;/

**y#dom&PD,uHü usifh0wf wpfq,fh&Spfyg;
NyD;V**

41/ xkdtcg oHCmonf]oifonf
pdwåol<u,fukdonf;cHap&rnf}[k ok"r®&[ef;tm;
y#dom&PD,uHukd jyKvkyfV oHCmu
y#dom&PD,uHukd jyKxm;aom xkdok"r®&[ef;onf
rpäddumo@Zeyk'fodkY oGm;NyD;vQif
rsufESmrom,monf jzpfí
pdwåol<u,fukdonf;cHapjcf;iSg rwwfEkdifojzifh
om0w→djynfodkY wpfzef jyefvmV/
&[ef;wdkYonf]]ighoQifok"r® oifonf
pdwåol<u,fukdonf;cHaptyfNyDavm}}[k ar;ukefV

ighoQifwdkY tuREkfyfonf rpädumo@Zeyk'fodkY
oGm;NyD;vQif rsufESmrom,monfjzpfí pdwå

ol<u,fukdonf;cHapjCIF;iSg rwwfEkdifyg[k ajymqkdV
&[ef;wdkYonf jrwpGmbk&m;tm; pt aMumif;ukd
avQmufMuukefV

&[ef;wdkY odkY jzpfvQif oHCmonf ok"r®&[ef;tm;
pdwåol<u,fukdonf;cHap&ef tazmf wref &[ef;ukd
ay;avmh? &[ef;wdkY podkY ay;&rnf/

a&S;OD;pGm &[ef;ukd awmif;yef&rnf?
awmif;yefNyD;aemuf 0denf;odu©myk'fû
uRrf;usifvdr®mí pGrf;&nf&Sdaom &[ef;onf oHCmukd
odap&rnf-

]]toQifbk&m;wdkY oHCmonf tuREkfyf\ (pum;ukd)
emawmfrlavmh? oHCmtm; avsmufywfaom
tcg&SdaomuHonf tu,fí jzpfjim;tHh? oHCmonf
pdwåol<u,fukdonf;cHap&ef prnfaom &[ef;ukd
tazmfwref &[ef;jyKí ok"r®&[ef;tm; ay;&m\? pum;
odapjCIF;wnf;/

toQifbk&m;wdkY oHCmonf tuREkfyf\ (pum;ukd)
emawmfrlavmh? oHCmonf ok"r®&[ef;tm;
pdwåol<u,fukdonf;cHap&ef prnfaom &[ef;ukd
tazmfwref &[ef;jyKí ay;\? ok"r®&[ef;tm;
pdwåol<u,fukdonf;cHap&ef prnfaom &[ef;ukd
tazmfwref &[ef;jyKí ay;jCIF;ukd tMuiftoQiftm;
ESpfoufjCIF; &Sd\? xkdtoQifonf qdwfqdwfae&m\?
tMuiftoQiftm; ESpfoufjCIF; r&Sd? xkdtoQifonf
ajymqkd&mV

oHCmonf ok"r®&[ef;tm;
pdwåol<u,fukdonf;cHap&ef prnfaom &[ef;ukd
tazmfwref &[ef;jyKí ay;tyfNyD? oHCmtm;
ESpfoufjCIF;&Sd\? xdkYaMumifh qdwfqdwf ae\? podkY
qdwfqdwfaeojzifh pESpfoufonfh tjzpfukd
odrSwf&ygonf}}[k (odap&rnf)/

42/ &[ef;wdkY odkY jzpfvQif ok"r®&[ef;onf
tazmfwref &[ef;ESifh twl rpädumo@Ze yk'fodkY
oGm;í]]ol<u,fonf;cHyg? oifhukd Munfomapyg\}}[k
pdwåol<u,fukdonf;cHap&rnf/ podkY ajymojzifh
tu,fíonf;cHjim;tHh? aumif;\

tu,fíonf;rcHjim;tHh? tazmfwref &[ef;onf]]ol<u,f
p&[ef;tm;onf;cHyg? oifhukd Munfomapyg\}}[k
ajymqkd&rnf/

podkY ajymqkdojzifh tu,fíonf;cHjim;tHh? aumif;\?
tu,fíonf;rcHjim;tHh? tazmf wref &[ef;onf]]ol<u,f
p&[ef;tm;onf;cHyg? igonf oifhukd Munfomapyg\}}[k
ajymqkd&rnf/

podkY ajymqkdojzifh tu,fíonf;cHjim;tHh? aumif;\?
tu,fíonf;rcHjim;tHh? tazmf wref &[ef;onf]]ol<u,f
p&[ef;tm; oHCm\ pum;jzifhonf;cHyg\}}[k
ajymqkd&rnf/

podkY ajymqkdojzifh tu,fíonf;cHjim;tHh? aumif;\?
tu,fíonf;rcHjim;tHh? tazmf wref &[ef;onf
ok"r®&[ef;ukd pdwåol<u,f\ jrifavmuf&m t&yfukd
rpGefYapbJ? Mum;avmuf&mt&yfukd rpGefYapbJ
vuf0Jwpfzuf yckH;xufü {uoDukd pHy,fwifapum
aqmifhaMumifhxkdifap NyD;vQif vuftkyfcsDapí
xkdtmywfukd ajymMum;ap&rnf]a'oemMum;ap&rnf}
[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

xkdtcg toQifok"r®onf tazmfwref &[ef;ESifhtwl
rpädumo@Zeyk'fodkY oGm;í
pdwåol<u,fukdonf;cHap\

xkdok"r®&[ef;onf aumif;pGm usifh\? (rmefwnf;
[laom) tarG;ukd cs\? uHrS xGufajrmuf aMumif;
usifh0wfukd usifh\? &[ef;wdkYxHodkY
csOf;uyfí]]ighoQifwdkY oHCmu y#dom&PD,uH
jyKxm;aomaMumifh tuREkfyfonf aumif;pGm usifhyg\?

(rmefwnf;[laom) tarG;ukd csyg\? uHrS
xGufajrmufaMumif; usifh0wfukd usifhyg\
tuREkfyfonf tb,fodkY usifhtyfygao;oenf;}}[k
ar;avQmuf\

&[ef;wdkYonf jrwfpGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;ukd
avQmufMuukef\? &[ef;wdkY odkYjzpfvQif oHCmonf
ok"r®&[ef;tm; y#dom&PD,uHudk Nidrf;apavmh/

rNidrf;aptyfaom taMumif;wpfq,fh&Spfyg;

43/ &[ef;wdkY t*Fgig;yg;ESifh jynfhpHkaom
&[ef;tm; y#dom&PD,uHukd rNidrf;ap&/ (xkd&[ef;onf
OyZÑm,fq&m jyKvkyfí) ylöif;cHay;\? edó&nf;ay;\?
omraPukd vkyfauR;jyK pkap\? &[ef;rdef;rwdkYtm;
qHk;r&ef orkwfjcif;ukd om,m\? or®Kwd&ívnf;
&[ef;rdef;rwdkYukd qHk;r\ &[ef;wdkY
pt*Fgig;yg;ESifh jynfhpHkaom &[ef;tm;
y#dom&PD,uHukd rNidrf;ap&/

&[ef;wdkY tjcm;t*Fgig;yg;ESifh jynfUpHkaom
&[ef;tm;vnf; y#dom&PD,uHukd rNidrf;ap&/
y#dom&PD,uHjyKaMumif;jzpfaom tmywfodkY
a&muf\? tvn;wl tjcm;tmywfodkY jzpfap?
xdkYxuf ,kwfMurf;aom tmywfodkY jzpfap a&muf\?
uHukd ujh&JU\? uHjyKaom &[ef;wdkYukdhujh&JU\?
&[ef;wdkY pt*Fgig;yg;ESifh jynfhpHkaom &[ef;tm;
y#dom&PD,uHukd rNidrf;ap&/

&[ef;wdkY t*Fg&Spfyg;ESifh jynfhpHkaom &[ef;tm;
y#dom&PD,uHukd rNidrf;ap&/ yuwwf&[ef;\ Oykofukd
(qkdif;iHhí) xm;\? y0g&Pmukd (qkdifiHhí) xm;\?
qkdqHk;rjcif;ukd jyKvkyf\? tBuD;trSL;t&mukd ,\?
cGifhawmif;\? apm'em\? atmufarhap\? (yuwwf)
&[ef;wdkYESifh a&m ,Suf\? &[ef;wdkY

pt*Fg&Spfyg;ESifh jynfUpHkaom &[ef;tm;
y#dom&PD,uHukd rNidrf;ap&/

**y#dom&PD,uHü rNidrf;aptyfaom taMumif;
wpfq,fh&Spfyg; NyD;V**

jidrf;aptyfaom taMumif; wpfq,fh&Spfyg;

44/ &[ef;wdkY t*Fgig;yg;ESifh jynfhpHkaom
&[ef;tm; y#dom&PD,uHukd Nidrf;ap&rnf/
(OyZÑm,fq&m jyKvkyfi) ylöif;ch ray;? edó&nf; ray;?
omraPukd rvkyfauR; rjyKpkap? &[ef; rdef;rwdkYtm;
qHk;r&ef orkwfjcif;ukd rom,m? or®Kwd&aomfvnf;
&[ef;rdef;rwdkYukd rqHk;r/ &[ef;wdkY
pt*Fgig;yg;ESifh jynfUpHkaom &[ef;tm;
y#dom&PD,uHukd Nidrf;ap&rnf/

&[ef;wdkY tjcm;t*Fgig;yg;ESifh jynfUpHkaom
&[ef;tm;vnf; y#dom&PD,uHukd Nidrf;ap&rnf/
y#dom&PD,uH jyKaMumif;jzpfaom tmywfodkY
ra&muf? tvn;wl tjcm;tmywfodkY jzpfap?
xdkYxuf ,kwfMurf;aom tmywfodkY jzpfap ra&muf?
uHukd ruJh&JU? uHjyKaom &[ef;wdkYukd ruJh&JU?
&[ef;wdkY pt*Fgig;yg;ESifh jynfhpHkaom &[ef;tm;
y#dom&PD,uHukd Nidrf;ap&rnf/

&[ef;wdkY t*Fg&Spfyg;ESifh jynfUpHkaom
&[ef;tm; y#dom&PD,uHukd Nidrf;ap&rnf/
yuwwf&[ef;\ Oykofukd (qkdif;iHhí) rxm;? y0g&Pmukd
(qkdif;iHhí) rxm;? qkdqHk;rjcif;ukd rjyK? tBuD;
trSL;t&mukd r,l? cGifhrawmif;? rapm'em?
ratmufarhap? (yuwwf) &[ef;wdkYESifh ra&m,Suf?
&[ef;wdkY pt*Fg&Spfyg;ESifh jynfhpHkaom &[ef;tm;
y#dom&PD,uHHukd Nidrf;ap&rnf/

**y#dom&PD,uHHü Nidrf;aptyfaom taMumif;
wpfq,fh&Spfyg; NyD;**

45/ &[ef;wdkY podkY Nidrf;ap&rnf-

&[ef;wdkY xkdok"r®&[ef;onf oHCmodkY csOf;uyfí
vuf0Jwpfzuf ychK;xufü {uoDukd pHy,fwifí
oDwif;BuD;&[ef;wdkY\ ajcwdkYukd &Sdckd;NyD;vQif
aqmifhaMumifhxkdifvsuf
vuftkyfcsDum]]toQifbk&m;wdkY oHCmu
y#dom&PD,uH jyKxm;aomaMumifh tuREkfyfonf
aumif;pGm usifhyg\? (rmefwnf;[laom) tarG;ukd
csyg\? uHrS xGufajrmufaMumif; usifh0wfukd
usifhyg\? y#dom&PD, uH Nidrf;rlukd awmif;yg\}}[k
qkd&rnf?

ESpfBudrfajrmufvnf; awmif;&rnf/
oHk;Budrfajrmufvnf; awmif;&rnf/ uRrf;usifvdr®mí
pGrf;&nf&Sdaom &[ef;onf oHCmukd odap&rnf-

]]toQifbk&m;wdkY oHCmonf tuREkfy\ (pum;ukd)
emawmfrlavmh? oHCmu y#dom&PD,uH
jyKxm;aomaMumifh pok"r®&[ef;onf aumif;pGm
usifhyg\? (rmefwnf;[laom) tarG;ukd csyg\? uHrS
xGufajrmufaMumif; usifh0wfukd usifhyg\?
y#dom&PD,uH Nidrf;rlukd awmif;yg\? oHCmtm;
avsmufywfaom tcg&SdaomuHonf tu,fí jzpfjim;tHh?
oHCmonf ok"r®&[ef;tm; y#dom&PD,uHukd
Nidrf;ap&m\ pum; odapjcif;wnf;/

toQifbk&m;wdkY oHCmonf tuREkfy\ (pum;ukd)
emawmfrlavmh? oHCmu y#dom &PD,uH
jyKxm;aomaMumifh pok"r®&[ef;onf aumif;pGm
usifhyg\? (rmefwnf;[laom) tarG;ukdcsyg\? uHrS
xGufajrmufaMumif; usifh0wfukd usifhyg\?
y#dom&PD,uH Nidrf;rlukd awmif;yg\?

oHCmonfhok"r®&[ef;tm; y#dom&PD,uHukd
Nidrf;apV ok"r®&[ef;tm; y#dom&PD,uH Nidrf;rlukd
tMuiftoQiftm; ESpfoufjcf; &Sd\? xkdtoQifonf
qdwfqdwf ae&m\? tMuiftoQiftm; ESpfoufjcf; r&Sd?
xkdtoQifonf ajymqkd&mV

ESpfBudrfajrmufvnf; ptaMumif;ukd
ajymMum;yg\y/ oHk;Budrfajrmufvnf; pt aMumif;ukd
ajymMum;ygV

toQifbk&m;wdkY oHCmonf tuREkfyf\ (pum;ukd)
emawmfrlavmh? oHCmu y#dom&PD,uH
jyKxm;aomaMumifh pok"r®&[ef;onf aumif;pGm
usifhyg\? (rmefwnf;[laom) tarG;ukdcsyg\? uHrS
xGufajrmufaMumif; usifh0wfukd usifhyg\?
y#dom&PD,uH Nidrf;rlukd awmif;yg\? oHCmonf
ok"r®&[ef;tm; y#dom&PD,uHukd Nidrf;apV ok"r®
&[ef;tm; y#dom&PD,uH Nidrf;rlukd tMuiftoQiftm;
ESpfoufjcf; &Sd\? xkdtoQifonf qdwfqdwf ae&m\?
tMuiftoQiftm; ESpfoufjcf; r&Sd? xkdtoQifonf
ajymqkd&mV

oHCmonf ok"r®&[ef;tm; y#dom&PD,uHukd
Nidrf;aptyfNyD/ oHCmtm; ESpfouf jcf;&Sd\?
xdkYaMumifh qdwfqdwfae\? podkY qdwfqdwfaeojzifh
pESpfoufonfh tjzpfukd odrSwf&ygonf}}[k
(odap&rnf[k rdefYawmfrl\)/

pwkw→ y#dom&PD,uH NyD;V

5-tmywfukd r^{1/2}ljcf;aMumifh jyKtyfaom Oau©yeD,uH

46/ bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
aumorÁDjynf aCmodwm^{1/2}Hkausmif;ü oDwif;oHk;

aeawmfrlaomtcg toQifqEéonf tmywfodkY a&mufNyD;í
tmywfukd r¹/₂lvdk/

tvkdenf;aom &[ef;wdkYonf]]toQifqEéonf
tmywfodkY a&mufNyD;í tmywfukd tb,fhaMumifh
r¹/₂lvkdbdoenf;}}[k ujh&JUukef\? ¹/₂lwfcsume\? tjyphj
ajymqkdMuukef\ xkdtcg xkd&[ef;wdkYonf
jrwpGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;udk avQmufMuukef\
xkdtcg jrwpGmbk&m;onf ptaMumif;t&maMumifh
&[ef;taygif;udk pnf;a0;apí-

]]&[ef;wdkY qEé&[ef;onf tmywfodkY a&mufNyD;í
tmywfukd r¹/₂lvdk[lonf rSefoavm}}[k pdppf
ar;jref;awmfrl\

rSefygonf jrwpGmbk&m;[k (avQmufMuukef\)/

bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpGmbk&m;onf
ujh&JUawmfrl\? &[ef;wdkY ravsmufywf/y/ &[ef;wdkY
(r*fzkdvfrS) tcsnf;ESD;jzpfaom xkda,musfm;onf
tmywfodkY a&mufNyD;í tmywfukd tb,fhaMumifh
r¹/₂lvkdbdoenf;/

&[ef;wdkY p(qEéjyKrdaom trl) onf
rMunfndKao;aom olwdkYtm;
MunfndKajcif;iSgvnf;aumif;/y/
ujh&JUawmfrlNyD;aemuf/y/ w&m;pum;ukd
a[mawmfrlí &[ef;wdkYukd-

&[ef;wdkY odkY jzpfvQif oHCmonf qEé&[ef;tm;
tmywfukd r¹/₂ljcif;aMumifh oHCmESifh twl
oHk;aqmifjCIF;r&Sdaom Oau©yeD,uHukd jyKavmh[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

&[ef;wdkY podkY jyK&rnf/

a&S;OD;pGm qEé&[ef;ukd apm'em&rnf?
apm'emNyD;aemuf atmufarhap&rnf? atmufarhap
NyD;aemuf tmywfodkY wif&rnf? tmywfodkY

wifNyD;aemuf (odu©myk'fü) uRrf;usifvdr®mí
pGrf;&nf &Sdaom &[ef;onf oHCmukd odap&rnf-

47/ toQifbk&m;wdkY oHCmonf tuREkfyf\ (pum;ukd)
emawmfrlavmh? bqEé &[ef;onfhtmywfodkY a&mufNyD;í tmywfukd r¹/₂lvdk?
oHCmtm; avsmufywfaom tcg&SdaomuHonf tu,fí
jzpfjim;tHh? oHCmonf qEé&[ef;tm; tmywfukd
r¹/₂ljcif;aMumifh oHCmESifh twl oHk;aqmifjcif;
r&Sdaom Oau©yeD,uHukd jyK&m\? pum;
odapjcif;wnf;/

toQifbk&m;wdkY oHCmonf tuREkfyf\ (pum;ukd)
emawmfrlavmh? bqEé&[ef;onf tmywfodkY
a&mufNyD;í tmywfukd r¹/₂lvdk? oHCmonf
qEé&[ef;tm; tmywfukd r¹/₂ljcif;aMumifh oHCmESifhtwl
oHk;aqmifjcif; r&Sdaom Oau©yeD,uHukd jyK\? qEé
&[ef;tm; tmywfukd r¹/₂ljcif;aMumifh oHCmESifh twl
oHk;aqmifjcif;r&Sdaom Oau©yeD,uH jyK jcif;ukd
tMuiftoQiftm; ESpfoufjcif; &Sd\? xkdtoQifonf
qdwfqdwfae&m\? tMuif toQiftm; ESpfoufjcif; r&Sd?
xkdtoQifonf ajymqkd&m\

ESpfBudrfajrmufvnf; ptaMumif;ukd
ajymMum;yg\y/ oHk;Budrfajrmufvnf; ptaMumif;ukd
ajymMum;yg\

toQifbk&m;wdkY oHCmonf tuREkfyf\ (pum;ukd)
emawmfrlavmh? bqEé&[ef;onf tmywfodkY
a&mufNyD;í tmywfukd r¹/₂lvdk? oHCmonf
qEé&[ef;tm; tmywfukd r¹/₂ljcif;aMumifh oHCmESifhtwl
oHk;aqmifjcif; r&Sdaom Oau©yeD,uHukd jyK\?
qEé&[ef;tm; tmywfukd r¹/₂ljcif;aMumifh oHCmESifhtwl
oHk;aqmifjcif;r&Sdaom Oau©yeD,uH jyKjcif;ukd
tMuiftoQiftm; ESpfoufjcif; &Sd\? xkdtoQifonf
qdwfqdwfae&m\? tMuiftoQiftm; ESpfoufjcif; r&Sd?
xkdtoQifonf ajymqkd&m\

oHCmonf qEé&[ef;tm; tmywfukd r¹/₂ljcif;aMumifh
oHCmESifhtwl oHk;aqmifjCIF; r&Sdaom
Oau©yeD,uHukd jyKtyfNyD? oHCmtm; ESpfoufjCIF;
&Sd\? xdkYaMumifhf qdwfqdwf ae\? podkY
qdwfqdwfaeojzifh pESpfoufonfh tjzpfukd
odrSwf&ygonf}}[k (odap& rnf)/

]]&[ef;wdkY qEé&[ef;ukd tmywfukd
r¹/₂ljcif;aMumifh oHCmESifh twl oHk;aqmifjCIF;
r&Sdaom Oau©yeD,uHukd jyKtyfNyD}}[k
ausmif;wkduf tqufqufodkYvnf;
ajymMum;Muukefavmh[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

rw&m;aomuH wpfq,fhESpfyg;

48/ &[ef;wdkY t*FgoHk;yg;ESifh jynfhpHkaom
tmywfukd r¹/₂ljcif;aMumifh jyKtyfaom Oau©y
eD,uHonf rw&m;aomuH 0denf;ESifh rnDñGwfaomuH
raumif;ojzifh ajyNidrf;aomuH jzpfV rsufuG,fü
jyKvkyfjCIF;? rar;jref;bJ jyKvkyfjCIF;? 0efrcHbJJ
jyKvkyfjCIF;/ &[ef;wdkY pt*FgoHk;yg;ESifh
jynfhpHkaom tmywfukd r¹/₂ljcif;aMumifh jyKtyfaom
Oau©yeD,uHonf rw&m;aomuH 0denf;ESifh
rnDñGwfaomuH Raumif;ojzifh ajyNidrf;aomuH jzpfV

&[ef;wdkY tjcm; t*FgoHk;yg;ESifh jynfhpHkaom
tmywfukd r¹/₂ljcif;aMumifh jyKtyfaom Oau©y
eD,uHonfvnf; rw&m;aomuH 0denf;ESifh
rnDñGwfaomuH Raumif;ojzifh ajyNidrf;aomuH jzpfV
tmywffroifhbJ jyKvkyfjCIF;? a'oem*grfr[kwfaom
tmywfjzifh jyKvkyfjCIF;? a'oem Mum;NyD;aom
tmywfjzifh jyKvkyfjCIF;/y/

rapm'embJ jyKvkyfjCIF;? ratmufarhapbJJ
jyKvkyfjCIF;? tmywfodkY rwifbJJ jyKvkyfjCIF;/y/

rsufuG,fü jyKvkyfjcf;? rw&m;ojzifh jyKvkyfjcf;?
rnDrñGwfwuGJwjym;pDjzpfvsuf jyKvkyf jcf;/y/

rar;rjref;bJ jyKvkyfjcf;? rw&m;ojzifh jyKvkyfjcf;?
rnDrñGwf wuGJwjym;pDjzpfvsufh jyKvkyfjcf;/y/

0efrcHbJ jyKvkyfjcf;? rw&m;ojzifh jyKvkyfjcf;?
rnDrñGwf wuGJwjym;pDjzpfvsuf jyKvkyfjcf;/y/

tmywfroifhbJ jyKvkyfjcf;? rw&m;ojzifh jyKvkyfjcf;?
rnDrñGwf wuGJwjym;pDjzpfvsuf jyKvkyfjcf;/y/

a'oem*grfr[kwfaom tmywfjzifh jyKvkyfjcf;?
rw&m;ojzifh jyKvkyfjcf;? rnDrñGwf wuGJ
wjym;pDjzpfvsuf jyKvkyfjcf;/y/

a'oemMum;NyD;aom tmywfjzifh jyKvkyfjcf;?
rw&m;ojzifh jyKvkyfjcf;? rnDrñGwf wuGJ
wjym;pDjzpfvsuf jyKvkyfjcf;/y/

rapm'embJ jyKvkyfjcf;? rw&m;ojzifh jyKvkyfjcf;?
rnDrñGwf wuGJwjym;pD jzpfvsuf jyKvkyfjcf;/y/

ratmufarhapbJ jyKvkyfjcf;? rw&m;ojzifh
jyKvkyfjcf;? rnDrñGwf wuGJwjym;pDjzpfvsuf
jyKvkyfjcf;/y/

tmywfodkYrwifbJ jyKvkyfjcf;? rw&m;ojzifh
jyKvkyfjcf;? rnDrñGwf wuGJwjym;pD jzpfvsuf
jyKvkyfjcf;/ &[ef;wdkY pt*FgoHk;yg;ESifh
jynfhpHkaom tmywfukd r¹/₂lcf;aMumifh jyKtyfaom
Oau©yeD,uHonf rw&m;aomuH 0denf;ESifh
rnDñGwfaomuH raumif;ojzifh ajyNidrf;aomuH jzpfV

**tmywfukd r¹/₂lcf;aMumifh ESifxkwftyfaom
Oau©yeD,uHü rw&m;aomuH wpfq,fhESpfyg;
NyD;V**

w&m;aomuH wpfq,fhESpfyg;

49/ &[ef;wdkY t*FgoHk;yg;ESifh jynfUpHkaom
tmywfukd r¹/₂ljcif;aMumifh jyKtyfaom Oau©y
eD,uHonf w&m;aomuH 0denf;ESifh nDñGwfaomuH
aumif;pGm ajyNidrf;aomuH jzpfV rsuf arSmufü
jyKvkyfcif;? ar;jref;í jyKvkyfcif;? 0efcHojzifh
jyKvkyfcif;/ &[ef;wdkY pt*FgoHk;yg;ESifh
jynfhpHkaom tmywfukd r¹/₂ljcif;aMumifh jyKtyfaom
Oau©yeD,uHonf w&m;aomuH 0denf;ESifh
nDñGwfaomuH aumif;pGm ajyNidrf;aomuH jzpfV

&[ef;wdkY tjcm;/y/ tmywfoifhojzifh jyKvkyfcif;?
a'oem*grfjzpfaom tmywfjzifh jyKvkyf jcif;?
a'oemrMum;tyfao;aom tmywfjzifh jyKvkyfcif;/y/

apm'emí jyKvkyfcif;? atmufarhapí jyKvkyfcif;?
tmywfodkY wifí jyKvkyfcif;/y/

rsufarSmufü jyKvkyfcif;? w&m;ojzifh jyKvkyfcif;?
nDñGwfojzifh jyKvkyfcif;/y/

ar;jref;í jyKvkyfcif;? w&m;ojzifh jyKvkyfcif;?
nDñGwfojzifh jyKvkyfcif;/y/

0efcHojzifh jyKvkyfcif;? w&m;ojzifh jyKvkyfcif;?
nDñGwfojzifh jyKvkyfcif;/y/

tmywfoifhojzifh jyKvkyfcif;? w&m;ojzifh
jyKvkyfcif;? nDñGwfojzifh jyKvkyfcif;/y/

a'oem*grfjzpfaom tmywfjzifh jyKvkyfcif;?
w&m;ojzifh jyKvkyfcif;? nDñGwfojzifh jyKvkyf jcif;/y/

a'oemrMum;tyfao;aom tmywfjzifhjyKvkyfcif;?
w&m;ojzifh jyKvkyfcif;? nDñGwfojzifh jyKvkyfcif;/y/

apm'emí jyKvkyfcif;? w&m;ojzifh jyKvkyfcif;?
nDñGwfojzifh jyKvkyfcif;/y/

atmufarhapí jyKvkyfcif;? w&m;ojzifh jyKvkyfcif;?
nDñGwfojzifh jyKvkyfcif;/y/

tmywfodkYwifí jyKvkyfjcf;? w&m;ojzifh
jyKvkyfjcf;? nDñGwfojzifh jyKvkyfjcf;/ &[ef;wdkY
pt*FgoHk;yg;ESifh jynfhpHkaom tmywfukd
r½ljcf;aMumifh jyKtyfaom Oau©yeD,uHonf
w&m;aomuH 0denf;ESifh nDñGwfaomuH aumif;pGm
ajyNidrf;aomuH jzpfV

**tmywfukd r½ljcf;aMumifh ESifxkwftyfaom
Oau©yeD,uHü**

w&m;aomuH wpfq,fhESpfyg; NyD;V

jyKvkdu jyK&maomuHajcmufyg;

50/ &[ef;wdkY t*FgoHk;yg;ESifh jynfhpHkaom
&[ef;tm; oHCmonf tmywfukd r½ljcf;aMumifh
Oau©yeD,uHukd jyKvkdu jyK&mV

rsufuG,f rsufarSmuf jiif;cHkvsuf
qefYusifbufajymMum; pum;rsm;í oHCmü
t"du½kPf;ukd jyKvkyfwwf\? rkdufrJ rvdr®m
tmywfrsm;jym; tykdif;tjcm;r&Sdol jzpf\?
ravsmfravsmufywfaom vlolqufqHa&wdkY jzifh
vlwdkYESifh a&m,SufaexkdifV &[ef;wdkY
pt*FgoHk;yg;ESifh jynfhpHkaom &[ef;tm; oHCmonf
tmywfukd r½ljcf;aMumifh Oau©yeD,uHukd jyKvkdu
jyK&mV

&[ef;wdkY tjcm;t*FgoHk;yg;ESifh jynfhpHkaom
&[ef;tm;vnf; oHCmonf tmywfukd r½ljcf;aMumifh
Oau©yeD,uHukd jyKvkdu jyK&mV jrifhjrwaom
oDvt&mü oDvysufpD;\? jrifhjrwaom tusifht&mü
tusifhysufpD;\? jrifhjrwaom t,l0g't&mü t,l0g'ysufpD;V
&[ef;wdkY pt*Fg oHk;yg;ESifh jynfhpHkaom &[ef;tm;
oHCmonf tmywfukd r½ljcf;aMumifh Oau©yeD,uHukd
jyKvkdu jyK&mV

&[ef;wdkY tjcmt*FgoHk;yg;ESifh jynfhpHkaom
&[ef;tm;vnf; oHCmonf tmywfukd r¹/₂ljcif;aMumifh
Oau©yeD,uHukd jyKvkdu jyK&mV jrwpGmbk&m;\
aus;Zl;rjhukd ajymqkd\? w&m;awmf\ aus;Zl;rjhukd
ajymqkd\? oHCmawmf\ aus;Zl;rjhukd ajymqkdV
&[ef;wdkY pt*FgoHk;yg;ESifh jynfhpHkaom &[ef;tm;
oHCmonf tmywfukd r¹/₂ljcif;aMumifh Oau©yeD,uHukd
jyKvkdu jyK&mV

&[ef;wdkY &[ef;oHk;rsKd;wdkYtm; oHCmonf
tmywfukd r¹/₂ljcif;aMumifh Oau©yeD,uHukd jyKvkdu
jyK&mV &[ef;wpfrsKd;onf rsufuG,frsufarSmuf
jiif;chkvstuf qefYusifbujymMum; pum;rsm;í oHCmü
t"du¹/₂kPf;ukd jyKvkyfwwfV &[ef;wpfrsKd;onf rkdufrj
rvdr®m tmywf rsm;jym; tykdif;tjcmt;r&Sdol jzpf\?
&[ef;wpfrsKd;onf ravsmfravsmufywfaom vlol
qufqHa&wdkYjzifh vlwdkYESifha&m,Suf aexkdifV
&[ef;wdkY p&[ef;oHk;rsKd;wdkYtm; oHCmonf
tmywfukd r¹/₂ljcif;aMumifh Oau©yeD,uHukd jyKvkdu
jyK&mV

&[ef;wdkY tjcmt;&[ef;oHk;rsKd;wdkYtm;vnf;
oHCmonf tmywfukd r¹/₂ljcif;aMumifh Oau©
yeD,uHukd jyKvkdu jyK&mV &[ef;wpfrsKd;onf
jrifhjrwaom oDvt&mü oDvysufpD;\? &[ef;
wpfrsKd;onf jrifhjrwaom tusifht&mü tusifhysufpD;\?
&[ef;wpfrsKd;onf jrifhjrwaom t,l 0g't&mü
t,l0g'ysufpD;\? &[ef;wdkY p&[ef;oHk;rsKd;wdkYtm;
oHCmonf tmywfukd r¹/₂ljcif;aMumifh Oau©yeD,uHukd
jyKvkdu jyK&mV

&[ef;wdkY tjcmt;&[ef;oHk;rsKd;wdkYtm;vnf;
oHCmonf tmywfukd r¹/₂ljcif;aMumifh Oau©
yeD,uHukd jyKvkdu jyK&m\ &[ef;wpfrsKd;onf
jrwpGmbk&m;\ aus;Zl;rjhukd ajymqkd\? &[ef;wpf
rsKd;onf w&m;awmf\ aus;Zl;rjhukd ajymqkd\?

&[ef;wpfrsKd;onf oHCmawmf\ aus;Zl;rJhukd
ajymqkd\? &[ef;wdkY p&[ef;oHk;rsKd;wdkYtm;
oHCmonf tmywfukd
r¹/₂ljcif;aMumifhhOau©yeD,uHukd jyKvkdu jyK&m\

**tmywfukd r¹/₂ljcif;aMumifh ESifxkwftyfaom
Oau©yeD,uHü**

jyKvkdu jyK&maomuH ajcmufyg; NyD;V

usifh0wfav;q,fhoHk;yg;

51/ &[ef;wdkY tmywfukd r¹/₂ljcif;aMumifh
Oau©yeD,uH jyKxm;aom &[ef;onf aumif;pGm
usifh&rnf/ p(qkdvwåHUonf) um; xkdodkY usifh&mü
aumif;pGm usifh&maom usifh0wfnf;? (xkd &[ef;onf
OyZÑm,fq&m jyKvkyfí) ylöif;cH ray;&? edó&nf; ray;&
omraPudk rvkyfauR; rjyKpkap&? &[ef;rdef;rwdkYtm;
qHk;r&ef orkwfjCIF;ukd rom,mrESpfouf&?
or®Kwd&aomfvnf; &[ef;rdef;rwdkYudk rqHk;r&?
oHCmu tmywfukd r¹/₂ljcif;aMumifh Oau©yeD,uH
jyKaMumif;jzpfaom tmywfodkY ra&muf&? tvM;wl
tjcm;tmywfodkYjzpfap? xdkYxuf ,kwfMurf;aom
tmywfodkY jzpfap ra&muf&? uHudk ruJh&JU&?
uHjyKaom &[ef;wdkYudk ruJh&JU&? yuwwf&[ef;\
&Sdckd;jcif;ukd c&D;OD; BudKqkdjCIF;ukd
vuftkyfcsDjCIF;ukd t¹/₂kdtaojyKjCIF;ukd ae&mukd
a&S;¹/₂laqmifjCIF;ukd]ae&m CIF;jCIF;ukd} tdyf&mudk
a&S;¹/₂laqmifjCIF;ukd]tdyf&mCIF;jCIF;ukd} ajcaq;a&ukd
ajcaq;tif;ysOfudk ajcyGwftkd;jcrf;ukd
oydwfouFef;vSrf;,ljCIF;ukd a&csKd;&mü ausmufukef;ü
aMu;yGwfjCIF;ukd rom,m&? yuwwf&[ef;ukd
oDvysufpD;rljzifh rpGyfpGJ&? tusifhysufpD;rljzifh
rpGyfpGJ&? t,l ysufpD;rljzifh rpGyfpGJ&? toufarG;jCIF;

ysufpD;rljzifh rpGyfpGJ&? &[ef;tcsif;csif; uGJjym;atmif
rjyK&? vlwdkY\ wHcGefjzpfaom t0wfukd raqmif&?
wdw→dwdkY\ wHcGefjzpfaom t0wfukd raqmif&?
wdw→dwdkYukd rrSD0J&? &[ef;wdkYudk rSD0J&rnf?
&[ef;usifh0wfü usifh&rnf? yuwwf&[ef;ESifh twl
wpfrkd;wnf;aom ausmif;ü rae&? wpfrkd;wnf;aom
Z&yfwefaqmif; ponfö rae&? wpfrkd;wnf;aom
ausmif;üvnf;aumif;? Z&yfwefaqmif; ponfövnf;aumif;
rae&? yuwwf&[ef;ukd jrifvQif ae&mrS x&rnf?
yuwwf&[ef;ukd ausmif;wGif;üvnf;aumif;?
ausmif;jyifüvnf;aumif; rjckwfjc,f&? yuwwf&[ef;\
Oykofudk (qkdif;iHhí) rxm;&? y0g&Pmudk (qkdif;iHhí)
rxm;&? qdkqHk;rjcf;udk rjyK&? tBuD;trSL;t&mukd
r,l&? cGifhrawmif;&? rapm'em&? ratmufarh ap&?
yuwwf&[ef;wdkYESifh ra&m,Suf&? pum;
usifh0wfnf;/

tmywfudkr¹/₂ljcif;aMumifh ESifxkwftyfaom
Oau©yeD,uHü

usifh0wf av;q,fhoHk;yg; NyD;V

52/ xkdtcg oHCmonf qEé&[ef;tm; tmywfukd
r¹/₂ljcif;aMumifh oHCmESifhtwl
oHk;aqmifjcf;r&Sdaom Oau©yeD,uHudk jyKV
tmywfukd r¹/₂ljcif;aMumifh oHCmu Oau©yeD,uH
jyKxm;aom xkdqEé&[ef;onf xkdausmif;wkdufrS
tjcm;ausmif;wkdufodkY oGm;avV

xkdausmif;wkduf&Sd &[ef;wdkYonf &Sdrckd;ukef?
c&D;OD;rBudKqkdukef? vuftkyfcsDrludk rjyKukef?
¹/₂kdaorlukd rjyKukef? aumif;pGm rjyKpkukef?
rav;pm;ukef? rjrwfEkd;ukef? rylaZmfukef/

&[ef;wdkYu aumif;pGm rjyKpk rav;pm; rjrwfEkd;
rylaZmfMuaomaMumifh r¹/₂kdaorlonf ESdyfpuftyfonf
jzpfí xkdqEé&[ef;onf xkdausmif;wkdufrSvnf;
tjcm;ausmif;wkdufodkY oGm;jyefV

xkdausmif;wkduf&Sd &[ef;wdkYuvnf;
&Sdrckd;ukef? c&D;OD;rBudKqkdukef?
vuftkyfcsDrludk rjyKukef? ¹/₂kdaorlukd rjyKukef?
aumif;pGm rjyKpkukef? rav;pm;ukef? rjrwfEkd;ukef?
rylaZmfukef/

&[ef;wdkYu aumif;pGm rjyKpk rav;pm; rjrwfEkd;
rylaZmfMuaomaMumifh r¹/₂kdaorlonfhESdyfpuftyfonf
jzpfí xkdqEé&[ef;onf xkdausmif;wkdufrSvnf;
tjcm;ausmif;wkdufodkY oGm;jyefV

xkdausmif;wkduf&Sd &[ef;wdkYuvnf;
&Sdrckd;ukef? c&D;OD;rBudKqkdukef?
vuftkyfcsDrludk rjyKukef? ¹/₂kdaorlukd rjyKukef?
aumif;pGm rjyKpkukef? rav;pm;ukef? rjrwfEkd;ukef?
rylaZmfukef/

&[ef;wdkYu aumif;pGm rjyKpk rav;pm; rjrwfEkd;
rylaZmfMuaomaMumifh r¹/₂kdaorlonf ESdyfpuftyfonf
jzpfí xkdqEé&[ef;onf aumorÁDodkY wpfzef jyefvmV

xkdqEé&[ef;onf aumif;pGm usifh\? (rmefwnf;
[laom) tarG;udk cs\? uHrS xGufajrmuf aMumif;
usifh0wfudk usifhV

&[ef;wdkYxHodkY csOf;uyfí]]ighoQifwdkY
tmywfukd r¹/₂ljcif;aMumifh oHCmu Oau©yeD,uH
jyKxm;aom tuREkfyfonf aumif;pGm usifhyg\
(rmefwnf;[laom) tarG;ukd csyg\? uHrS xGuf
ajrmufaMumif; usifh0wfukd usifhyg\? tuREkfyfonf
tb,fodkY usifhtyfygao;oenf;}}[k avQmufV

&[ef;wdkYonf jrwpfGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;ukd
avQmufMuukefV &[ef;wdkY odkYjzpfvQif qEé&[ef;tm;

tmywfukd r¹/₂ljcif;aMumifh (jyKxm;aom)
Oau©yeD,uHukd Nidrf;apavmh/

rNidrf;aptyfaomtaMumif; av;q,fhoHk;yg;

53/ &[ef;wdkY t*Fgig;yg;ESifh jynfhphKaom
&[ef;tm; tmywfukd r¹/₂ljcif;aMumifh jyKxm;aom
Oau©yeD,uHukd rNidrf;ap&/ (xkd&[ef;onf
OyZÑm ,fq&m jyKvkyfi) ylöif;cHay;\? edó&nf; ay;\?
omraPukd jyKpkvkyfauR;ap\? &[ef;rdef;rwdkYtm;
qHk;r&ef orkwfjCIF;ukd om,mESpf ouf\? or®Kwd&ívnf;
&[ef;rdef;rwdkYukd qHk;rV &[ef;wdkY
pt*Fgig;yg;ESifh jynfhphKaom &[ef;tm; tmywfukd
r¹/₂ljcif;aMumifh jyKxm;aom Oau©yeD,uHukd
rNidrf;ap&/ (5)

&[ef;wdkY tjcm;t*Fgig;yg;ESifh jynhfpHkaom
&[ef;tm;vnf; tmywfukd r¹/₂ljcif;aMumifh jyKxm;aom
Oau©yeD,uHukd rNidrf;ap&/ (xkd&[ef;onf) oHCmu
tmywfukd r¹/₂ljcif;aMumifh Oau©yeD,uHjyKaMumif;
jzpfaom tmywfodkY a&muf\? tvn;wl
tjcm;tmywfodkYjzpfap? xdkYxuf ,kwfMurf;aom
tmywfodkYjzpfap a&muf\? uHukd uJh&JU\? uHjyKaom
&[ef;wdkYukd uJh&JUv &[ef;wdkY pt*Fgig;yg;ESifh
jynfhphKaom &[ef;tm; tmywfukd r¹/₂ljcif;aMumifh
jyKxm;aom Oau©yeD,uHukd rNidrf;ap&/ (10)

&[ef;wdkY tjcm;t*Fgig;yg;ESifh jynhfpHkaom
&[ef;tm;vnf; tmywfukd r¹/₂ljcif;aMumifh jyKxm;aom
Oau©yeD,uHukd rNidrf;ap&/ (xkd&[ef;onf)
yuwwf&[ef;\ &Sdckd;jcif;ukd c&D;OD;
BudKqkdjCIF;ukd vuftkyfcsDjCIF;udk
t¹/₂kdtaojyKjCIF;ukd ae&mcif;jCIF;ukd om,mV
&[ef;wdkY pt*Fg ig;yg;ESifh jynhfpHkaom &[ef;tm;

tmywfukd r¹/₂ljcif;aMumifh jyKxm;aom
Oau©yeD,uHukd rNidrf;ap &/ (15)

&[ef;wdkY tjcm; t*Fgig;yg;ESifh jynfhpHkaom
&[ef;tm;vnf; tmywfukd r¹/₂ljcif;aMumifh jyKxm;aom
Oau©yeD,uHukd rNidrf;ap&/ (xkd&[ef;onf)
yuwwf&[ef;\ tdyf&mcif;jcif;udk ajcaq;a& (wnfxm;jcif;)
ukd ajcaq;tif;ysOfESifh ajcyGwftkd;jcrf; (xm;jcif;) ukd
oydwfouFef;vSrf; ,ljcif;udk a&csKd;&mü
ausmufukef;ü acs;yGwfjCIF;ukd om,mV &[ef;wdkY
pt*Fgig;yg;ESifh jynfhpHkaom &[ef;tm; tmywfukd
r¹/₂ljcif;aMumifh jyKxm;aom Oau©yeD,uHukd
rNidrf;ap&/ (20)

&[ef;wdkY tjcm;t*Fgig;yg;ESifh jynfhpHkaom
&[ef;tm;vnf; tmywfukd r¹/₂ljcif;aMumifhhjyKxm;aom
Oau©yeD,uHukd rNidrf;ap&/ (xkd&[ef;onf)
yuwwf&[ef;ukd oDvysufpD;jcif;jzifh pGyfpGJ\? tusifh
ysufpD;jcif;jzifh pGyfpGJ\? t,lysufpD;jcif;jzifh
pGyfpGJ\? toufarG;rl ysufpD;jcif;jzifh pGyfpGJ\?
&[ef;tcsif;csif; uGJjym;ap\]ukef;wkduf\}/ &[ef;wdkY
pt*Fgig;yg;ESifh jynfhpHkaom &[ef;tm; tmywfukd
r¹/₂ljcif;aMumifh jyKxm;aom Oau©yeD,uHukd
rNidrf;ap&/ (25)

&[ef;wdkY tjcm;t*Fgig;yg;ESifh jynfhpHkaom
&[ef;tm;vnf; tmywfukd r¹/₂ljcif;aMumifh jyKxm;aom
Oau©yeD,uHukd rNidrf;ap&/ (xkd&[ef;onf) vlwdkY\
wHcGefjzpfaom t0wfukd aqmif\]0wf\}? wdw→dwkY\
wHcGefjzpfaom t0wfukd aqmif\]0wf\}?
wdw→dwkYukd rSD0J\]qnf;uyf\}? &[ef;wdkYukd
rrSD0J]rqnf;uyf\}? &[ef;usifh0wfü rusifh/ &[ef;wdkY
pt*Fgig;yg; ESifh jynfhpHkaom &[ef;tm; tmywfukd
r¹/₂ljcif;aMumifh jyKxm;aom Oau©yeD,uHukd
rNidrf;ap&/ (30)

&[ef;wdkY tjc; t*Fgig;yg;ESifh jynfhpHkaom
 &[ef;tm;vnf; tmywfukd r¹/₂ljcif;aMumifh jyKxm;aom
 Oau©yeD,uHukd rNidrf;ap&/ (xkd&[ef;onf)
 yuwwf&[ef;ESifhtwl wpfrdk;wnf;aom ausmif;ü ae\
 wpfrdk;wnf;aom Z&yfwefaqmif; ponfü ae\
 wpfrdk;wnf;aom ausmif;üvnf;aumif;? Z&yfwefaqmif;
 ponfüvnf;aumif; ae\
 yuwwf&[ef;ukd jrifvQif
 ae&mrSrx? yuwwf&[ef;ukd ausmif;wGif;üvnf;aumif;?
 ausmif;jyifüvnf;aumif; jcKwfjc,fv/ &[ef;wdkY
 pt*Fgig;yg;ESifh jynhfpHkaom &[ef;tm; tmywfukd
 r¹/₂ljcif;aMumifh jyKxm;aom Oau© yeD,uHukd
 rNidrf;ap&/ (35)

&[ef;wdkY t*Fg&Spfyg;ESifh jynfhpHkaom &[ef;tm;
 tmywfukd r¹/₂ljcif;aMumifh jyKxm;aom
 Oau©yeD,uHukd rNidrf;ap&/ (xkd&[ef;onf)
 yuwwf&[ef;\ Oykofudk (qkdif;iHhí) xm;\? y0g&Pmukd
 (qkdif;iHhí) xm;\? qkdqHk;rcif;ukd jyK\
 tBuD;trSL;t&mukd ,\? cGifhawmif;\? apm'em\
 atmufarhap\
 yuwwf&[ef;wdkYESifh a&m,Sufv/
 &[ef;wdkY pt*Fg&Spfyg;ESifh jynfhpHkaom &[ef;tm;
 tmywfukd r¹/₂ljcif;aMumifh jyKxm;aom
 Oau©yeD,uHukd rNidrf;ap&/ (43)

tmywfukd r¹/₂ljcif;aMumifh jyKtyfaom
Oau©yeD,uHü

rNidrf;aptyfaomtaMumif; av;q,fhoHk;yg; NyD;V

Nidrf;aptyfaomtaMumif; av;q,fhoHk;yg;

54/ &[ef;wdkY t*Fgig;yg;ESifh jynhfpHkaom
 &[ef;tm; tmywfukd r¹/₂ljcif;aMumifh jyKxm;aom
 Oau©yeD,uHukd Nidrf;ap&rnf/ (xkd&[ef;onf)
 OyZÑm,fq&m jyKvkyfí) ylöif;chray;? edó&nf; ray;?

omraPudk rvkyfauR;rjyKpkap? &[ef;rdef;rwdkYtm;
qHk;r&ef orkwfjcf;ukd rom,m rESpfouf?
or®Kwd&aomfvnf; &[ef;rdef;rwdkYudk rqHk;r?
&[ef;wdkY pt*Fgig;yg;ESifh jynhfpHkaom &[ef;tm;
tmywfukd $r^{1/2}$ ljcf;aMumifh jyKxm;aom
Oau©yeD,uHukd Nidrf;ap&rnf/ (5)

&[ef;wdkY tjcm;t*Fgig;yg;ESifh jynfhpHkaom
&[ef;tm;vnf; tmywfukd $r^{1/2}$ ljcf;aMumifh jyKxm;aom
Oau©yeD,uHukd Nidrf;ap&rnf/ (xkd&[ef;onf)
tmywfukd $r^{1/2}$ ljcf;aMumifh oHCmu Oau©yeD,uH
jyKaMumif;jzpfaom tmywfodkY ra&muf? tvn;wl
tjcm;tmywfodkYjzpfap? xdkYxuf ,kwfMurf;aom
tmywfodkYjzpfap ra&muf? uHudk ruh&JU? uHjyKaom
&[ef;wdkYudk ruh&JU? &[ef;wdkY pt*Fgig;yg;ESifh
jynhfpHkaom &[ef;tm; tmywfukd $r^{1/2}$ ljcf;aMumifh
jyKxm;aom Oau©yeD,uHukd Nidrf;ap&rnf/ (10)

&[ef;wdkY tjcm;t*Fgig;yg;ESifh jynfhpHkaom
&[ef;tm;vnf; tmywfukd $r^{1/2}$ ljcf;aMumifhhjyKxm;aom
Oau©yeD,uHukd Nidrf;ap&rnf/ (xkd&[ef;onf)
yuwwf&[ef;\ &Sdckd;jcf;ukd c&D;OD;BudKqkdjcf;ukd
vuftkyfcsDjcf;udk $\frac{1}{2}$ kdaojcf;ukd ae&mcif;jcf;ukd
rom,m/ &[ef;wdkY pt*Fg ig;yg;ESifh jynfhpHkaom
&[ef;tm; tmywfukd $r^{1/2}$ ljcf;aMumifh jyKxm;aom
Oau©yeD,uHukd Nidrf;ap &rnf/ (15)

&[ef;wdkY tjcm;t*Fgig;yg;ESifh jynfhpHkaom
&[ef;tm;vnf; tmywfukd $r^{1/2}$ ljcf;aMumifh jyKxm;aom
Oau©yeD,uHukd Nidrf;ap&rnf/ (xkd&[ef;onf)
yuwwf&[ef;\ tdyf&mcif;jcf;udk ajcaq;a& (wnfxm;jcf;)
ukd ajcaq;tif;ysOfESifh ajcyGwftkd;jcrf; (xm;jcf;) ukd
oydwfouFef; vSrf;,ljcf;udk a&csKd;&mü
ausmufukef;ü acs;yGwfjcf;ukd rom,m/ &[ef;wdkY
pt*Fgig;yg;ESifh jynfhpHkaom &[ef;tm; tmywfukd

r¹/₂ljcif;aMumifh jyKxm;aom Oau©yeD,uHukd
Nidrf;ap&rnf/ (20)

&[ef;wdkY tjcm; t*Fgig;yg;ESifh jynfhpHkaom
&[ef;tm;vnf; tmywfukd r¹/₂ljcif;aMumifh jyKxm;aom
Oau©yeD,uHukd Nidrf;ap&rnf/ (xkd&[ef;onf)
yuwwf&[ef;ukd oDvysufpD; jcif;jzifh rpGyfpGJ?
tusifhysufpD;jcif;jzifh rpGyfpGJ? t,lysufpD;jcif;jzifh
rpGyfpGJ? toufarG;rl ysufpD;jcif; jzifh rpGyfpGJ?
&[ef;tcsif;csif; ruGJjym;ap]ukef;rwkduf}/ &[ef;wdkY
pt*Fgig;yg;ESifh jynhfpHkaom &[ef;tm; tmywfukd
r¹/₂ljcif;aMumifh jyKxm;aom Oau©yeD,uHukd
Nidrf;ap&rnf/ (25)

&[ef;wdkY tjcm;t*Fgig;yg;ESifh jynfhpHkaom
&[ef;tm;vnf; tmywfukd r¹/₂ljcif;aMumifh jyKxm;aom
Oau©yeD,uHukd Nidrf;ap&rnf/ (xkd&[ef;onf) vlwdkY\
wHcGefjzpfaom t0wfukd r0wf? wdw→dwdkY\
wHcGefjzpfaom t0wfukd r0wf? wdw→dwdkYukd
rrSD0J]rqnf;uyf}? &[ef;wdkYukd rSD0J\
]qnf;uyf\}? &[ef;usifh0wfü usifh\
&[ef;wdkY pt*Fgig;yg;ESifh
jynfhpHkaom &[ef;tm; tmywfukd r¹/₂ljcif;aMumifh
jyKxm;aom Oau©yeD,uHukd Nidrf;ap&rnf/ (30)

&[ef;wdkY tjcm;t*Fgig;yg;ESifh jynhfpHkaom
&[ef;tm;vnf; tmywfukd r¹/₂ljcif;aMumifh jyKxm;aom
Oau©yeD,uHukd Nidrf;ap&rnf/ (xkd&[ef;onf)
yuwwf&[ef;ESifhtwl wpfrdk;wnf;aom ausmif;ü rae?
wpfrdk;wnf;aom Z&yfwefaqmif; ponfö rae?
wpfrdk;wnf;aom ausmif;üvnf;aumif;? Z&yfwefaqmif;
ponfövnf;aumif; rae? yuwwf&[ef;ukd jrifvQif ae&mrS
x\? yuwwf&[ef;ukd ausmif;wGif;üvnf;aumif;?
ausmif;jyifüvnf;aumif; rjcKwfjc,f/ &[ef;wdkY
pt*Fgig;yg;ESifh jynhfpHkaom &[ef;tm; tmywfukd
r¹/₂ljcif;aMumifh jyKxm;aom Oau©yeD,uHukd
Nidrf;ap&rnf/ (35)

&[ef;wdkY t*Fg&Spfyg;ESifh jynfhpHkaom &[ef;tm;
tmywfukd r¹/₂ljcif;aMumifh jyKxm;aom
Oau©yeD,uHukd Nidrf;ap&rnf/ (xkd&[ef;onf)
yuwwf&[ef;\ Oykofudk (qkdif;iHhí) rxm;? y0g&Pmukd
(qkdif;iHhí) rxm;? qkdqHk;rjcif;ukd rjyK?
tBuD;trSL;t&mukd r,l? cGifhrawmif;? rapm 'em?
ratmufarhap? (yuwwf) &[ef;wdkYESifh ra&m,Suf/
&[ef;wdkY pt*Fg&Spfyg;ESifh jynfhpHkaom &[ef;tm;
tmywfukd r¹/₂ljcif;aMumifh jyKxm;aom
Oau©yeD,uHukd Nidrf;ap&rnf/ (43)

tmywfukd r&SKjcif;aMumifh jyKtyfaom
Oau©yeD,uHü Nidrf;aptyfaomtaMumif;
av;q,fhoHk;yg; NyD;

55/ &[ef;wdkY podkY Nidrf;ap&rnf/

&[ef;wdkY xkdqEé&[ef;onf oHCmodkY csOf;uyfí
vuf0Jwpfzuf ychK;xufü {uoDudk pHy,fwifNyD;vQif
oDwif;BuD; &[ef;wdkY\ ajcwdkYudk &Sdcdk;í
aqmifhaMumifh xkdifvsuf vuftkyfcsDum-

]]toQifbk&m;wdkY tmywfukd r¹/₂ljcif;aMumifh
oHCmu Oau©yeD,uH jyKxm;aom
tuREkfyfonfhaumif;pGm usifhyg\? (rmefwnf;[laom)
tarG;udk csyg\? uHrS xGufajrmuf aMumif;
usifh0wfukd usifhyg\? tmywfukd r¹/₂ljcif;aMumifh
jyKxm;aom Oau©yeD,uHNidrf;jcif;ukd awmif;yg\}}[k
avQmuf&rnf/

ESpfBudrfajrmufvnf; awmif;&rnf/
oHk;Budrfajrmufvnf; awmif;&rnf/ uRrf;usif vdr®mí
pGrf;&nf&Sdaom &[ef;onf oHCmudk odap&rnf-

]]toQifbk&m;wdkY oHCmonf tuREkfyf\ (pum;udk)
emawmfrlavmh? tmywfukd r¹/₂l jcif;aMumifh oHCmu

Oau©yeD,uH jyKxm;aom pqEé&[ef;onf aumif;pGm
usifh\? (rmef wnf;[laom) tarG;udk cs\? uHrS
xGufajrmufaMumif; usifh0wfukd usifh\? tmywfukd r¹/₂l
jcif;aMumifh jyKxm;aom Oau©yeD,uH Nidrf;rlukd
awmif;\? oHCmtm; avsmufywfaom tcg&SdaomuHonf
tu,fí jzpfjim;tHh? oHCmonf qEé&[ef;tm; tmywfukd
r¹/₂ljcif;aMumifh jyKxm;aom Oau©yeD,uHudk
Nidrf;ap&m\? þum; odapjcif;wnf;/

toQifbk&m;wdkY oHCmonf tuREkfyf\ (pum;udk)
emawmfrlavmh? tmywfukd r¹/₂ljcif;aMumifh oHCmu
Oau©yeD,uH jyKxm;aom pqEé&[ef;onf aumif;pGm
usifh\? (rmef wnf;[laom) tarG;udk cs\? uHrS
xGufajrmufaMumif; usifh0wfukd usifh\? tmywfukd r¹/₂l
jcif;aMumifh jyKxm;aom Oau©yeD,uH Nidrf;rlukd
awmif;\? oHCmonf qEé&[ef;tm; tmywfukd
r¹/₂ljcif;aMumifh jyKxm;aom Oau©yeD,uHudk
Nidrf;ap\? qEé&[ef;tm; tmywfukd r¹/₂ljcif;aMumifh
jyKxm;aom Oau©yeD,uH Nidrf;rlukd tMuiftoQiftm;
ESpfoufjcif; &Sd\? xkdtoQifonf qdwfqdwfae&m\?
tMuiftoQiftm; ESpfoufjcif; r&Sd? xkdtoQifonf ajymqkd
&mV

ESpfBudrfajrmufvnf; þtaMumif;ukd
ajymMum;ygV\y/ oHk;Budrfajrmufvnf; þtaMumif;ukd
ajymMum;ygV

toQifbk&m;wdkY oHCmonf tuREkfyf\ (pum;udk)
emawmfrlavmh? tmywfukd r¹/₂ljcif;aMumifh oHCmu
Oau©yeD,uH jyKxm;aom pqEé&[ef;onf aumif;pGm
usifh\? (rmefwnf;[laom) tarG;udk cs\? uHrS
xGufajrmufaMumif; usifh0wfukd usifh\? tmywfukd
r¹/₂ljcif;aMumifh jyKxm;aom Oau©yeD,uH Nidrf;rlukd
awmif;\? oHCmonf qEé&[ef;tm; tmywfukd
r¹/₂ljcif;aMumifh jyKxm;aom Oau©yeD,uHudk
Nidrf;ap\? qEé&[ef;tm; tmywfukd r¹/₂ljcif;aMumifh

jyKxm;aom Oau©yeD,uHNidrf;rlukd tMuiftoQiftm;
ESpfoufjcif; &Sd\? xkdtoQifonf qdwfqdwfae&m\
tMuiftoQiftm; ESpfoufjcif; r&Sd? xkdtoQifonf ajymqkd
&m\

oHCmonf qEé&[ef;tm; tmywfukd r½ljcif;aMumifh
jyKxm;aom Oau©yeD,uHudk Nidrf;aptyfNyD?
oHCmtm; ESpfoufjcif; &Sd\? xdkYaMumifh
qdwfqdwfae\? podkY qdwfqdwfae ojzifh pESpfoufonfh
tjzpfudk odrSwf&ygonf}}[k (odap&rnf[k
rdefYawmfrl\)/

**ylörajrmuf tmywfukdr½ljcif;aMumifh jyKtyfaom
Oau©yeD,uH NyD;V**

6-tmywfukd rukpm;jcif;aMumifh jyKtyfaom Oau©yeD,uH

56/ bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
aumorÁDjynf aCmodwm½Hkausmif;ü oDwif;oHk;
aeawmfrlaomtcg toQifqEéonf tmywfodkY a&mufNyD;í
tmywfukd rukpm;vdk/

tvkdenf;aom &[ef;wdkYonf]]toQifqEéonf
tmywfodkY a&mufNyD;í tmywfukd tb,fhaMumifh
rukpm;vdkbdoenf;}}[k uJh&JUukef\? ½lwfcSukef\
tjypfjyajymqdkMuukef\ xkdtcghxkd&[ef;wdkYonf
jrwpfGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;ukd avQmufMuukef\

xkdtcg jrwpfGmbk&m;onf ptaMumif;t&maMumifh
&[ef;oHCmudk pnf;a0;apí-

]]&[ef;wdkY qEé&[ef;onf tmywfodkY a&mufNyD;í
tmywfukd rukpm;vdk[lonf rSefo avm}}[k
pdppfar;jref;awmfrl\

rSefygonf jrwpfGmbk&m;[k (avQmufMuukef\)/

bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpGmbk&m;onf
uJh&JUawmfrl\? &[ef;wdkY ravsmufywf/y/ &[ef;wdkY
(r*fzdkvfrS) tcsnf;ESD;jzpfaom xkda,musfm;onf
tmywfodkY a&mufNyD;í tmywfudk tb,faMumifh
rukpm;vdkbdoenf;/ &[ef;wdkY p(qEéjyKrdaomtrl) onf
rMunfndKao;aom olwdkYtm;
MunfndKapjCIF;iSmvnf;aumif;/y/
uJh&JUawmfrlNyD;aemuf/y/ w&m;pum;udk
a[mMum;awmfrlí &[ef;wdkYudk-

&[ef;wdkY odkYjzpfvQif oHCmonf qEé&[ef;tm;
tmywfudk rukpm;jcif;aMumifh (jyK tyfaom)
oHCmESifh twlwuG oHk;aqmifjCIF;r&Sdaom
Oau©yeD,uHudk jyKavmh/

&[ef;wdkY podkY jyK&rnf? a&S;OD;pGm
qEé&[ef;udk apm'em&rnf? apm'emNyD;aemuf atmuf
arhap&rnf? atmufarhapNyD;aemuf tmywfodkY
wif&rnf? tmywfodkY wifNyD;aemuf uRrf;usif vdr®mí
pGrf;&nf&Sdaom &[ef;onf oHCmudk odap&rnf/

]]toQifbk&m;wdkY oHCmonf tuREkfyf\ (pum;udk)
emawmfrlavmh? pqEé&[ef;onf tmywfodkY
a&mufNyD;í tmywfudk rukpm;vdk? oHCmtm;
avsmufywfaom tcg&SdaomuHonf tu,fí jzpfjim;tHh?
oHCmonf qEé&[ef;tm; tmywfudk rukpm;jcif;aMumifh
(jyKtyfaom) oHCmESifhtwluwG oHk;aqmifjCIF;
r&Sdaom Oau©yeD,uHudk jyK&m\? pum;
odapjCIF;wnf;/

toQifbk&m;wdkY oHCmonf tuREkfyf\ (pum;udk)
emawmfrlavmh? pqEé&[ef;onf tmywfodkY
a&mufNyD;í tmywfudk rukpm;vdk? oHCmonf
qEé&[ef;tm; tmywfudk rukpm;jcif;aMumifh
(jyKtyfaom) oHCmESifh twlwuG
oHk;aqmifjCIF;r&Sdaom Oau©yeD,uH udk jyK\?
qEé&[ef;tm; tmywfudk rukpm;jcif;aMumifh

(jyKtyfaom) oHCmESifh twlwuG oHk;aqmifjcf;
r&Sdaom Oau©yeD,uH jyKvkyfjcf;ukd tMuiftoQiftm;
ESpfoufjcf; &Sd\? xkdtoQifonf qdwfqdwfae&m\
tMuiftoQiftm; ESpfoufjcf; r&Sd? xkdtoQifonf ajym
qkd&mV

ESpfBudrfajrmufvnf; ptaMumif;ukd
ajymMum;yg\y/ oHk;Budrfajrmufvnf; ptaMumif;ukd
ajymMum;ygV

toQifbk&m;wdkY oHCmonf tuREkfyf\ (pum;udk)
emawmfrlavmh? bqEé&[ef;onf tmywfodkY
a&mufNyD;í tmywfukd rukpm;vdk? oHCmonf
qEé&[ef;tm; tmywfukd rukpm;jcif;aMumifh
(jyKtyfaom) oHCmESifh twlwuG
oHk;aqmifjcf;r&Sdaom Oau©yeD, uHudk jyK\
qEé&[ef;tm; tmywfukd rukpm;jcif;aMumifh
(jyKtyfaom) oHCmESifh twl wuG oHk;aqmifjcf;
r&Sdaom Oau©yeD,uH jyKvkyfjcf;ukd tMuiftoQiftm;
ESpfoufjcf; &Sd\? xkdtoQifonf qdwfqdwf ae&m\
tMuiftoQiftm; ESpfoufjcf; r&Sd? xkdtoQifonf
ajymqkd&mV

oHCmonf qEé&[ef;tm; tmywfukd
rukpm;jcif;aMumifh (jyKtyfaom) oHCmESifh twlwuG
oHk;aqmifjcf; r&Sdaom Oau©yeD,uHudk jyKtyfNyD?
oHCmtm; ESpfoufjcf; &Sd\? xUkdaMumifhf qdwfqdwf
ae\? podkY qdwfqdwfaeojzifh pESpfoufonfh tjzpfudk
odrSwf&ygonf}}[k (odap&rnf)/

&[ef;wdkY]]qEé&[ef;udk tmywfukd
rukpm;jcif;aMumifh (jyKtyfaom) oHCmESifh twlwuG
oHk;aqmifjcf;r&Sdaom Oau©yeD,uHudk
jyKtyfNyD}}[k ausmif;wkduf tqufqufodkYvnf;
ajymMum; ukefavmh[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

Oau©yeD,uHü rw&m;aomuH wpfq,fhESpfyg;

57/ &[ef;wdkY t*FgoHk;yg;ESifh jynfhphKaom
tmywfukd rukpm;jcif;aMumifh (jyKtyfaom)
Oau©yeD,uHonf rw&m;aomuH 0denf;ESifh
rnDñGwfaomuH raumif;ojzifh ajyNidrf;aomuH jzpfV/
rsufuG,fü jyKvkyfjcfif;? rar;rjref;bJ jyKvkyfjcfif;?
0efrcHbJ jyKvkyfjcfif;/ &[ef;wdkY pt*FgoHk;yg;ESifh
jynfhphKaom tmywfukd rukpm;jcif;aMumifh
(jyKtyfaom) Oau©yeD,uHonf rw&m;aomuH
0denf;ESifh rnDñGwfaomuH raumif;ojzifh
ajyNidrf;aomuH jzpfV

&[ef;wdkY tjcmt*FgoHk;yg;ESifh jynfhphKaom
tmywfukd rukpm;jcif;aMumifh (jyKtyfaom)
Oau©yeD,uHonfvnf; rw&m;aomuH 0denf;ESifh
rnDñGwfaomuH raumif;ojzifh ajyNidrf;aomuH jzpfV/
tmywfroifhbJ jyKvkyfjcfif;? a'oem*grf r[kwfaom
tmywfjzifh jyKvkyfjcfif;? a'oemMum; NyD;aom
tmywfjzifh jyKvkyfjcfif;/y/ rapm'embJ jyKvkyfjcfif;?
ratmufarhapbJ jyKvkyfjcfif;? tmywfodkY rwifbJ
jyKvkyfjcfif;/y/ rsufuG,fü jyKvkyfjcfif;? rw&m;ojzifh
jyKvkyfjcfif;? rnDrñGwf wuGJwjym;pDjzpfvsuf
jyKvkyfjcfif;/y/ rar;rjref;bJ jyKvkyfjcfif;? rw&m;ojzifh
jyKvkyfjcfif;? rnD rñGwf wuGJwjym;pDjzpfvsuf
jyKvkyfjcfif;/y/ 0efrcHbJ jyKvkyfjcfif;? rw&m;ojzifh
jyKvkyfjcfif;? rnD rñGwf wuGJwjym;pDjzpfvsuf
jyKvkyfjcfif;/y/ tmywfroifhbJ jyKvkyfjcfif;? rw&m;ojzifh
jyKvkyfjcfif;? rnDrñGwf wuGJwjym;pDjzpfvsuf
jyKvkyfjcfif;/y/ a'oem*grf r[kwfaom tmywfjzifh
jyKvkyfjcfif;? rw&m;ojzifh jyKvkyfjcfif;? rnDrñGwf
wuGJwjym;pDjzpfvsuf jyKvkyfjcfif;/y/
a'oemMum;NyD;aom tmywfjzifh jyKvkyfjcfif;?
rw&m;ojzifh jyKvkyfjcfif;? rnDrñGwf

wuGJwjym;pDjzpfvsuf jyKvkyfjcf;/y/ rapm'embJ
jyKvkyfjcf;? rw&m;ojzifh jyKvkyfjcf;? rnDrñGwf
wuGJwjym;pD jzpfvsuf jyKvkyf jcf;/y/ ratmufarhapbJ
jyKvkyfjcf;? rw&m;ojzifh jyKvkyfjcf;? rnDrñGwf
wuGJwjym;pDjzpf vsuf jyKvkyfjcf;/y/ tmywfodkYrwifbJ
jyKvkyfjcf;? rw&m;ojzifh jyKvkyfjcf;? rnDrñGwf wuGJ
wjym;pDjzpfvsuf jyKvkyfjcf;/ &[ef;wdkY
pt*FgoHk;yg;ESifhjynfhpHkaom tmywfukd
rukpm;jcif;aMumifh (jyKtyfaom) Oau©yeD,uHonf
rw&m;aomuH 0denf;ESifh rnDñGwfaomuH
raumif;ojzifh ajyNidrf;aomuH jzpfV

**tmywfukd rukpm;jcif;aMumifh jyKtyfaom
Oau©yeD,uHü**

rw&m;aomuH wpfq,fhESpfyg; NyD;V

w&m;aomuH wpfq,fhESpfyg;

58/ &[ef;wdkY t*FgoHk;yg;ESifh jynfhpHkaom
tmywfukd rukpm;jcif;aMumifh (jyKtyfaom)
Oau©yeD,uHonf w&m;aomuH 0denf;ESifh
nDñGwfaomuH aumif;pGm ajyNidrf;aomuHjzpfV/
rsufarSmufü jyKvkyfjcf;? ar;jref;í jyKvkyfjcf;?
0efcHojzifh jyKvkyfjcf;/ &[ef;wdkY pt*FgoHk;yg; ESifh
jynfhpHkaom tmywfukd rukpm;jcif;aMumifh
(jyKtyfaom) Oau©yeD,uHonf w&m;aomuH
0denf;ESifh nDñGwfaomuH aumif;pGm
ajyNidrf;aomuH jzpfV

&[ef;wdkY tjcm;t*FgoHk;yg;ESifh jynfhpHkaom
tmywfukd rukpm;jcif;aMumifh (jyKtyfaom)
Oau©yeD,uHonfvnf; w&m;aomuH 0denf;ESifh
nDñGwfaomuH aumif;pGm ajyNidrf;aomuH jzpfV

tmywfoifhojzifh jyKvkyfjcf;? a'oem*grfjzpfaom
tmywfjzifh jyKvkyfjcf;? a'oemrMum; tyfao;aom
tmywfjzifh jyKvkyfjcf;/y/ apm'emí jyKvkyfjcf;?
atmufarhapí jyKvkyfjcf;? tmywfodkY wifí
jyKvkyfjcf;/y/ rsufarSmufü jyKvkyfjcf;? w&m;ojzifh
jyKvkyfjcf;? nDñGwfojzifh jyKvkyfjcf;/y/ ar;jref;í
jyKvkyfjcf;? w&m;ojzifh jyKvkyfjcf;? nDñGwfojzifh
jyKvkyfjcf;/y/ 0efcHojzifh jyKvkyfjcf;? w&m;ojzifh
jyKvkyfjcf;? nDñGwfojzifh jyKvkyfjcf;/y/
tmywfoifhojzifh jyKvkyfjcf;? w&m;ojzifh jyKvkyfjcf;?
nDñGwfojzifh jyKvkyfjcf;/y/ a'oem*grfjzpfaom
tmywfjzifh jyKvkyfjcf;? w&m;ojzifh jyKvkyfjcf;?
nDñGwfojzifhf jyKvkyfjcf;/y/ a'oem rMum;tyfao;aom
tmywfjzifh jyKvkyfjcf;? w&m;ojzifh jyKvkyfjcf;?
nDñGwfojzifh jyKvkyfjcf;/y/ apm'emí jyKvkyf jcf;?
w&m;ojzifh jyKvkyfjcf;? nDñGwfojzifh jyKvkyfjcf;/y/
atmufarhapí jyKvkyfjcf;? w&m; ojzifh jyKvkyfjcf;?
nDñGwfojzifh jyKvkyfjcf;/y/ tmywfodkYwifí
jyKvkyfjcf;? w&m;ojzifh jyKvkyf jcf;? nDñGwfojzifhf
jyKvkyfjcf;/ &[ef;wdkY pt*FgoHk;yg;ESifh
jynfhpHkaom tmywfukd rukpm;jcif;aMumifh
(jyKtyfaom) Oau©yeD,uHonf w&m;aomuH
0denf;ESifh nDñGwfaomuH aumif;pGm
ajyNidrf;aomuH jzpfV

**tmywfukd rukpm;jcif;aMumifh jyKtyfaom
Oau©yeD,uHü**

w&m;aomuH wpfq,fhESpfyg; NyD;V

**Oau©yeD,uHü jyKvkdu jyK&maomuH
ajcmufyg;**

59/ &[ef;wdkY t*FgoHk;yg;ESifh jynfhpHkaom
&[ef;tm; oHCmonf tmywfukd rukpm;jcif;aMumifh
(jyKtyfaom) Oau©yeD,uHukd jyKvkdu jyK&mV
rsufuG,frsufarSmuf jiif;cHkvsuf qefYusifbuf ajymMum;
pum;rsm;í oHCmü t"du½kPf;udk jyKvkyfwwf\? rkdufrj
rvdr®m tmywfrsm; jym;tykdif;tjcm; r&Sdol jzpf\?
ravsmf ravsmufywfaom vlolqufqHa&;wdkYjzifh
vlwdkYESifha&m,Suf aexkdif/ &[ef;wdkY
pt*FgoHk;yg;ESifh jynfhpHkaom &[ef;tm; tmywfukd
rukpm;jcif;aMumifh (jyKtyfaom) Oau©yeD,uHukd
jyKvkdu jyK&mV

&[ef;wdkY tjcm;t*FgoHk;yg;ESifh jynfhpHkaom
&[ef;tm;vnf; tmywfukd rukpm;jcif;aMumifh
(jyKtyfaom) Oau©yeD,uHukd jyKvkdu jyK&mV
vGefjrwfaom oDvt&mü oDvysufpD;\? vGefjrwfaom
tusifht&mü tusifhysufpD;\? vGefjrwfaom t,l0g't&mü
t,l0g'ysufpD;\? &[ef;wdkY pt*FgoHk;yg;ESifh
jynfhpHkaom &[ef;tm; tmywfukd rukpm;jcif;aMumifh
(jyKtyfaom) Oau©yeD,uHukd jyKvkdu jyK&mV

&[ef;wdkY tjcm;t*FgoHk;yg;ESifh jynfhpHkaom
&[ef;tm;vnf; tmywfukd rukpm;jcif;aMumifh
(jyKtyfaom) Oau©yeD,uHukd jyKvkdu jyK&mV
jrwpGmbk&m;\ aus;Zl;rJhudk ajymqkd\? w&m; awmf\
aus;Zl;rJhudk ajymqkd\? oHCmawmf\
aus;Zl;rJhudk ajymqkd\? &[ef;wdkY pt*FgoHk;yg;ESifh
jynfhpHkaom &[ef;tm; oHCmonf tmywfukd
rukpm;jcif;aMumifh (jyKtyfaom) Oau©yeD,uHukd
jyKvkdu jyK&mV

&[ef;wdkY &[ef;oHk;rsKd;wdkYtm; oHCmonf
tmywfukd rukpm;jcif;aMumifh (jyKtyfaom)
Oau©yeD,uHukd jyKvkdu jyK&mV &[ef;wpfrsKd;onf
rsufuG,f rsufarSmuf jiif;cHkvsuf qefYusif
bufajymMum; pum;rsm;í oHCmü t"du½kPf;ukd

jyKvkyfwwf\? &[ef;wpfrsKd;onf rkdufrJhrvdr®m
tmywfrsm;jym; tykdif;tjcm; r&Sdol jzpf\?
&[ef;wpfrsKd;onf ravsmfravsmufywfaom
vlolqufqHa&;wdkYjzifh vlwdkYESifh a&m,Sufaexkdif\/
&[ef;wdkY b&[ef;oHk;rsKd;wdkYtm; oHCmonf
tmywfukd rukpm;jcif;aMumifh (jyKtyfaom)
Oau©yeD,uHukd jyKvkdu jyK&mV

&[ef;wdkY tjcm;&[ef;oHk;rsKd;wdkYtm;vnf;
oHCmonf tmywfukd rukpm;jcif;aMumifh (jyKtyfaom)
Oau©yeD,uHukd jyKvkdu jyK&mV &[ef;wpfrsKd;onf
vGefjrwfaom oDvt&mü oDv ysufpD;\?
&[ef;wpfrsKd;onf vGefjrwfaom tusifht&mü
tusifhysufpD;\? &[ef;wpfrsKd;onf vGefjrwfaom
t,l0g't&mü t,l0g'ysufpD;\? &[ef;wdkY
b&[ef;oHk;rsKd;wdkYtm;vnf; oHCmonf tmywfukd
rukpm;jcif;aMumifh (jyKtyfaom) Oau©yeD,uHukd
jyKvkdu jyK&mV

&[ef;wdkY tjcm;&[ef;oHk;rsKd;wdkYtm;vnf;
oHCmonf tmywfukd rukpm;jcif;aMumifh (jyKtyfaom)
Oau©yeD,uHukd jyKvkdu jyK&mV &[ef;wpfrsKd;onf
jrwpfGmbk&m;\ aus;Zl;rJhudk ajymqkd\?
&[ef;wpfrsKd;onf w&m;awmf\ aus;Zl;rJhudk
ajymqkd\? &[ef;wpfrsKd;onf oHCm awmf\
aus;Zl;rJhudk ajymqkd\? &[ef;wdkY
b&[ef;oHk;rsKd;wdkYtm; oHCmonf tmywfukd rukpm;
jcif;aMumifh (jyKtyfaom) Oau©yeD,uHukd jyKvkdu
jyK&mV

tmywfukd rukpm;jcif;aMumifh jyKtyfaom
Oau©yeD,uHü

jyKvkdu jyK&maomuH ajcmufyg; NyD;V

usifh0wf av;q,fhoHk;yg;

60/ &[ef;wdkY tmywfukd rukpm;jcif;aMumifh
Oau©yeD,uH jyKtyfaom &[ef;onf aumif;pGm
usifh&rnf/ þ(qkdvwåHUonf) um; xkdodkYusifh&mü
aumif;pGmusifh&maom usifh0wf wnf;? (xkd&[ef;onf
OyZÑm,fq&m jyKvkyfí) ylöif;cH ray;&? edó&nf; ray;&?
omraPukd rvkyfauR; rjyKpkap&? &[ef;rdef;rwdkYtm;
qHk;r&ef orkwfjcf;ukd rom,mrESpfouf&?
or®Kwd&aomfvnf; &[ef;rdef;rwdkYudk rqHk;r&?
oHCmu tmywfukd rukpm;jcif;aMumifh Oau©yeD,uH
jyKaMumif;jzpfaom tmywfodkY ra&muf&? tvn;wl
tjcm;tmywfodkYjzpfap? xdkYxuf ,kwfMurf;aom
tmywfodkYjzpfap ra&muf&? uHudk rujh&JU&?
uHjyKaom &[ef;wdkYudk rujh&JU&? yuwwf&[ef;\
&Sdcdk;jcif;udk c&D;OD;BudKqkdjcf;ukd
vuftkyfcsDjcf;udk t½kdtaojyKjcf;udk ae&mukd
a&S;½l aqmifjcf;udk]ae&mcif;jcf;udk} tdyf&mudk
a&S;½laqmifjcf;udk]tdyf&mcif;jcf;udk} ajcaq;a&ukd
ajcaq;tif;ysOf ajcyGwftkd;jcrf;udk
oydwfouFef;vSrf;,ljcf;ukd a&csKd;&mü ausmufukef;ü
acs;yGwf jcf;udk rom,m&? yuwwf&[ef;udk
oDvysufpD;rljzifh rpGyfpGJ&? tusifhysufpD;rljzifh
rpGyfpGJ&? t,l0g'ysufpD;rljzifh rpGyfpGJ&?
toufarG;jcif;ysufpD;rljzifh rpGyfpGJ&? &[ef;tcsif;csif;
uGjjym;atmif rjyK&]ukef;rwkduf&}? vlwdkY\
wHcGefjzpfaom t0wfukd raqmif&? wdw→dwkY\
wHcGefjzpfaom t0wfukd raqmif&? wdw→dwkYudk
rrSD0J&? &[ef;wdkYudk rSD0J&rnf? &[ef;usifh0wfü
usifh&rnf? yuwwf&[ef;ESifhtwl wpfrkd;wnf;aom
ausmif;ü rae&? wpfrkd;wnf;aom Z&yfwefaqmif; ponfö
rae&? wpfrkd;wnf;aom ausmif;üvnf;aumif;?
Z&yfwefaqmif; ponfövnf;aumif; rae&? yuwwf&[ef;ukd
jrifvQif ae&mrS x&rnf? yuwwf&[ef;ukd

ausmif;wGif;üvnf;aumif;? ausmif;jyifüvnf;aumif;
rjcKwfjc,f&? yuwwf&[ef;\ Oykofukd (qkdif;iHhí)
rxm;&? y0g&Pmukd (qkdif;iHhí) rxm;&?
qkdqHk;rjCIF;udk rjyK&? tBuD;trSL;t&mukd r,l&?
cGifhrawmif;&? rapm'em&? ratmufarhap&? (yuwwf)
&[ef;wdkYESifh ra&m,Suf&? (pum; usifh0wfwf;)/

tmywfukd rukpm;jcif;aMumifh jyKtyfaom
Oau©yeD,uHü

usifh0wf av;q,fhoHk;yg; NyD;V

61/ xkdtcg oHCmonf qEé&[ef;tm; tmywfukd
rukpm;jcif;aMumifh (jyKtyfaom) oHCmESifhtwl
oHk;aqmifjCIF;r&Sdaom Oau©yeD,uHudk jyK\?
tmywfukd rukpm;jcif;aMumifh oHCm u Oau©yeD,uH
jyKxm;aom xkdqEé&[ef;onf xkdausmif;wkdufrS
tjcm;ausmif;wkdufodkY oGm;V

xkdausmif;wkduf&Sd &[ef;wdkYonf &Sdrckd;ukef?
c&D;OD;rBudKqkdukef? vuftkyfcsDrludk rjyKukef?
½kdaorlukd rjyKukef? aumif;pGm rjyKpkukef?
rav;pm;ukef? rjrwfEkd;ukef? rylaZmfukef/

&[ef;wdkYu aumif;pGm rjyKpk rav;pm;Mu
rjrwfEkd; rylaZmfMuaomaMumifh r½kdaorlonf
ESdyfpuftyfonfjzpfí xkdqEé&[ef;onf
xkdausmif;wkdufrSvnf; tjcm;ausmif;wkdufodkY
oGm;jyefV

xkdausmif;wkduf&Sd &[ef;wdkYuvnf;
&Sdrckd;ukef? c&D;OD;rBudKqkdukef?
vuftkyfcsDrludk rjyKukef? ½kdaorlukd rjyKukef?
aumif;pGm rjyKpkukef? rav;pm;ukef? rjrwfEkd;ukef?
rylaZmfukef/

&[ef;wdkYonf aumif;pGm rjyKpk rav;pm;Mu
rjrwfEkd; rylaZmfMuaomaMumifh r¹/₂kdaorlonf
ESdyfpuftyfonfjzpfí xkdqEé&[ef;onf
xkdausmif;wkdufrSvnf; tjcm;ausmif;wkdufodkY
oGm;jyefV

xkdausmif;wkduf&Sd &[ef;wdkYuvnf;
&Sdrckd;ukef? c&D;OD;rBudKqkdukef?
vuftkyfcsDrludk rjyKukef? ¹/₂kdaorlukd rjyKukef?
aumif;pGm rjyKpkukef? rav;pm;ukef? rjrwfEkd;ukef?
rylaZmfukef/

&[ef;wdkYu aumif;pGm rjyKpk rav;pm;Mu
rjrwfEkd; rylaZmfMuaomaMumifh r¹/₂kdaorlonf
ESdyfpuftyfonfjzpfí xkdqEé&[ef;onf aumorÁDodkY
wpfzef jyefvmV

xkdqEé&[ef;onf aumif;pGm usifh\? (rmefwnf;
[laom) tarG;udk cs\? uHrS xGufajrmuf aMumif;
usifh0wfudk usifh\? &[ef;wdkYodkY csOf;uyfí-

]]ighoQifwdkY tmywfukd rukpm;jcif;aMumifh
oHCmu Oau©yeD,uH jyKxm;aom tuREkfyfonf
aumif;pGm usifhyg\? (rmefwnf;[laom) tarG;udk
csyg\? uHrS xGufajrmuf aMumif; usifh0wfudk
usifhyg\? tuREkfyfonf tb,fodkY usifhtyfygao;oenf;}}[k
ar;V

&[ef;wdkYonf jrwpGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;udk
avQmufMuukefV &[ef;wdkY odkYjzpfvQif qEé&[ef;tm;
tmywfukd rukpm;jcif;aMumifh (jyKxm;aom)
Oau©yeD,uHudk Nidrf;apavmh/

rNidrf;aptyfaomtaMumif; av;q,fhoHk;yg;

62/ &[ef;wdkY t*Fgig;yg;ESifh jynfhpHkaom
&[ef;tm; tmywfukd rukpm;jcif;aMumifh (jyKxm;aom)

Oau©yeD,uHukd rNidrf;ap&/ (xkd&[ef;onf
OyZÑm,fq&m jyKvkyfí) ylöif;cHay;\? edó&nf; ay;\?
omraPukd jyKpkvkyfauR;ap\? &[ef;rdef;rwdkYtm;
qHk;r&ef orkwfjCIF;ukd om,mESpfouf\? or®Kwd&ívnf;
&[ef;rdef;rwdkYudk qHk;r\? &[ef;wdkY
pt*Fgig;yg;ESifh jynfhpHkaom &[ef;tm; tmywfukd
rukpm;jcif;aMumifh (jyKxm;aom) Oau©yeD,uHukd
rNidrf;ap&/

&[ef;wdkY tjcm; t*Fgig;yg;ESifh jynfhpHkaom
&[ef;tm;vnf; tmywfukd rukpm;jcif;aMumifh
(jyKxm;aom) Oau©yeD,uHukd rNidrf;ap&/ oHCmu
tmywfukd rukpm;jcif;aMumifh jyKxm;aom
Oau©yeD,uH jyKaMumif;jzpfaom tmywfodkY
a&muf\? tvM;wl tjcm;tmywfodkY jzpfap?
xdkYxuf ,kwfMurf;aom tmywfodkY jzpfap a&muf\?
uHudk uJh&JU\? uHjyKaom &[ef;wdkYudk uJh&JUv/y/

yuwwf&[ef;\ &Sdcck;jcif;udk
c&D;OD;BudKqkdjCIF;ukd vuftkyfcsDjCIF;udk
t½kdaoJyKjCIF;udk ae&mcif;jCIF;udk om,mESpfouf\y/

yuwwf&[ef;\ tdyf&mcif;jCIF;ukd ajcaq;a&
(wnfxm;jCIF;) udk ajcaq;tif;ysOfESifh ajcyGwf
tkd;jcrf;xm;jCIF;udk oydwfouFef;vSrf;,ljCIF;ukd
a&csKd;&mü ausmufukef;ü acs;yGwfrlukd
om,mhESpfouf\y/

yuwwf&[ef;ukd oDvysufpD;jCIF;jzifh pGyfpGJ\?
tusifhysufpD;jCIF;jzifh pGyfpGJ\? t,lysufpD; jCIF;jzifh
pGyfpGJ\? toufarG;rlsufpD;jCIF;jzifh pGyfpGJ\? &[ef;
tcsif;csif; uGjjym;apV/y/

vlwdkY\ wHcGefjzpfaom t0wfukd aqmif\?
wdw→dwdkY\ wHcGefjzpfaom t0wfukd aqmif\?
wdw→dwdkYukd rSD0Jqnf;uyf\? &[ef;wdkYudk rrSD0J
rqnf;uyf? &[ef;usifh0wfü rusifh/y/

yuwwf&[ef;ESifhtwl wpfrkd;wnf;aom ausmif;ü ae\
wpfrkd;wnf;aom Z&yfwef aqmif; ponfü ae\
wpfrkd;wnf;aom ausmif;üvnf;aumif;? Z&yfwefaqmif;
ponfüvnf;aumif; ae\
yuwwf&[ef;ukd jrifi ae&mrS rx?
yuwwf&[ef;ukd ausmif;wGif;üvnf;aumif;?
ausmif;jyifüvnf;aumif; jcKwfjc,f\
pt*Fgig;yg;ESifh jynfhpHkaom &[ef;tm; tmywfukd
rukpm;jcif;aMumifh jyKxm;aom Oau©yeD,uHukd
rNidrf;ap&/

&[ef;wdkY t*Fg&Spfyg;ESifh jynfhpHkaom &[ef;tm;
tmywfukd rukpm;jcif;aMumifh (jyKxm;aom)
Oau©yeD,uHukd rNidrf;ap&/ yuwwf&[ef;\ Oykofukd
(qkdif;iHhi) xm;\? y0g&Pmukd (q kdif;iHhi) xm;\?
qkdqHk;rjcif;udk jyK\? tBuD;trSL;t&mukd ,\
cGifhawmif;\? apm'em\? atmufarhap\? (yuwwf)
&[ef;wdkYESifh a&m,Suf\
pt*Fg&Spfyg;ESifh jynfhpHkaom &[ef;tm; tmywfukd
rukpm;jcif;aMumifh (jyKxm;aom) Oau©yeD,uHukd
rNidrf;ap&/

**tmywfukd rukpm;jcif;aMumifh jyKtyfaom
Oau©yeD,uHü**

rNidrf;aptyfaomtaMumif; av;q,fhoHk;yg;NyD;V

Nidrf;aptyfaomtaMumif; av;q,fhoHk;yg;

63/ &[ef;wdkY t*Fgig;yg;ESifh jynfhpHkaom
&[ef;tm; tmywfukd rukpm;jcif;aMumifh (jyKxm;aom)
Oau©yeD,uHukd Nidrf;ap&rnf/ (xkd&[ef;onf
OyZÑm,fq&m jyKvkyfi) ylöif;cHray;? edó&nf;ray;?
omraPukd rvkyfauR; rjyKpkap? &[ef;rdef;rwdkYtm;
qHk;r&ef orkwfjcif;ukdvnf; rom,m rESpfouf?
orkwfch&aomfvnf; &[ef;rdef;rwdkYudk rqHk;r/

&[ef;wdkY pt*Fgig;yg;ESifh jynhfpHkaom &[ef;tm;
tmywfukd rukpm;jcif;aMumifh jyKxm;aom Oau©yeD,
uHukd Nidrf;ap&rnf/

&[ef;wdkY tjcm;t*Fgig;yg;ESifh jynfhpHkaom
&[ef;tm;vnf; tmywfukd rukpm;jcif;aMumifh
(jyKxm;aom) Oau©yeD,uHukd Nidrf;ap&rnf/
tmywfukd rukpm;jcif;aMumifh oHCmu jyKxm;aom
Oau©yeD,uH jyKaMumif;jzpfaom tmywfodkY
ra&muf? tvn;wl tjcm;tmywfodkY jzpfap?
xdkYxuf ,kwfMurf;aom tmywfodkY jzpfap ra&muf?
uHudk ruJh&JU? uHjyKaom &[ef;wdkYudk ruJh&JU/y/

yuwwf&[ef;\ &Sdcck;jcif;udk
c&D;OD;BudKqkdjcf;ukd vuftkyfcsDrludk ½kdaorludk
ae&mcif;jcif;udk rom,m/y/

yuwwf&[ef;\ tdyf&mcif;jcif;udk ajcaq;a&
(wnfxm;jcif;) udk ajcaq;tif;ysOfESifh ajcyGwf
tkd;jcrf;xm;jcif;udk oydwfouFef;vSrf;,ljcif;ukd
a&csKd;&mü ausmufukef;ü acs;yGwfjcf;ukd
rom,m/y/

yuwwf&[ef;udk oDvysufpD;jcif;jzifh rpGyfpGJ?
tusifhysufpD;jcif;jzifh rpGyfpGJ? t,lysufpD;jcif;
jzifhrpGyfpGJ? toufarG;rl ysufpD;jcif;jzifh rpGyfpGJ?
&[ef;tcsif;csif; ruGJjym;ap/y/

vlwdkY\ wHcGefjzpfaom t0wfukd r0wf?
wdw→dwdkY\ wHcGefjzpfaom t0wfukd r0wf?
wdw→dwdkYukdhrrSD0Jrqnf;uyf? &[ef;wdkYudk
rSD0Jqnf;uyf\? &[ef;usifh0wfü usifh\y/

yuwwf&[ef;ESifh twl wpfrkd;wnf;aomausmif;ü rae?
wpfrkd;wnf;aom Z&yfwefaqmif; ponfö rae?
wpfrdk;wnf;aom ausmif;üvnf;aumif;? Z&yfwefaqmif;
ponfövnf;aumif; rae? yuwwf&[ef;ukd jrifvQif ae&mrS
x\? yuwwf&[ef;ukd ausmif;wGif;üvnf;aumif;?

ausmif;jyifüvnf;aumif; rjcKwfjc,f/ &[ef;wdkY
þt*Fgig;yg;ESifh jynfhpHkaom &[ef;tm; tmywfukd
rukpm;jcif;aMumifh jyKxm;aom Oau©yeD,uHukd
Nidrf;ap&rnf/

&[ef;wdkY t*Fg&Spfyg;ESifh jynfhpHkaom &[ef;tm;
tmywfukd rukpm;jcif;aMumifh jyKxm;aom
Oau©yeD,uHukd Nidrf;ap&rnf/ yuwwf&[ef;\ Oykofukd
(qkdif;iHhí) rxm;/ y0g&Pmukd (qkdif;iHhí) rxm;?
qkdqHk;rjcif;udk rjyK? tBuD;trSL;t&mukd r,l?
cGifhrawmif;? rapm'em? ratmufarhap? (yuwwf)
&[ef;wdkYESifh ra&m,Suf/ &[ef;wdkY
þt*Fg&Spfyg;ESifh jynfhpHkaom &[ef;tm; tmywfukd
rukpm;jcif;aMumifh jyKxm;aom Oau©yeD,uHukd
Nidrf;ap&rnf/

**tmywfukd rukpm;jcif;aMumifh jyKtyfaom
Oau©yeD,uHü**

Nidrf;aptyfaomtaMumif; av;q,fhoHk;yg; NyD;V

64/ &[ef;wdkY þodkY Nidrf;ap&rnf/

&[ef;wdkY odkYjzpfvQif qEé&[ef;onf oHCmodkY
csOf;uyfí vuf0Jwpfzuf ychK;xufü {uoDudk
pHy,fwifNyD;vQif oDwif;BuD; &[ef;wdkY\ ajcwdkYudk
&Sdcdk;í aqmifhaMumifhxkdifvsuf vuf tkyfcsDum-

]]toQifbk&m;wdkY tmywfukd rukpm;jcif;aMumifh
oHCmu Oau©yeD,uH jyKxm;aom tuREkfyfonf
aumif;pGm usifhyg\? (rmefwnf;[laom) tarG;ukd
csyg\? uHrS xGufajrmuf aMumif; usifh0wfukd
usifhyg\? tmywfukd rukpm;jcif;aMumifh (jyKxm;aom)
Oau©yeD,uH Nidrf;rlukd awmif;yg\}}[k ajymqkd&rnf/

ESpfBudrfajrmufvnf; awmif;&rnf/
oHk;Budrfajrmufvnf; awmif;&rnf/ uRrf;usif vdr®mí
pGrf;&nf&Sdaom &[ef;onf oHCmukd odap&rnf-

]]toQifbk&m;wdkY oHCmonf tuREkfyf\ (pum;udk)
emawmfrlavmh? tmywfukd rukpm;jcif;aMumifh
oHCmu Oau©yeD,uH jyKtyfaom bqEé&[ef;onf
aumif;pGm usifh\? (rmefwnf;[laom) tarG;udk cs\
uHrS xGufajrmufaMumif; usifh0wfukd usifh\
tmywfukd rukpm;jcif;aMumifh (jyKxm;aom)
Oau©yeD,uH Nidrf;rlukd awmif;\? oHCmtm;
avsmufywfaom tcg&SdaomuHonf tu,fí jzpfjim;tHh?
oHCmonf qEé&[ef;tm; tmywfukd rukpm;jcif;aMumifh
jyKxm;aom Oau©yeD,uHudk Nidrf;ap&m\? pum;
odapjcf;wnf;/

toQifbk&m;wdkY oHCmonf tuREkfyf\ (pum;udk)
emawmfrlavmh? tmywfukd rukpm;jcif;aMumifh
oHCmu Oau©yeD,uH jyKtyfaom bqEé&[ef;onf
aumif;pGm usifh\? (rmefwnf;[laom) tarG;udk cs\
uHrS xGufajrmufaMumif; usifh0wfukd usifh\
tmywfukd rukpm;jcif;aMumifh (jyKxm;aom)
Oau©yeD,uH Nidrf;rlukd awmif;\? oHCmonf
qEé&[ef;tm; tmywfukd rukpm;jcif;aMumifh
(jyKxm;aom) Oau©yeD,uHudk Nidrf;ap\? qEé&[ef;tm;
tmywfukd rukpm;jcif;aMumifh (jyKxm;aom)
Oau©yeD,uH Nidrf;rludk tMuiftoQiftm; ESpfoufjcf;
&Sd\? xkdtoQifonf qdwfqudwfae&m\? tMuiftoQiftm;
ESpfoufjcf; r&Sd? xkdtoQifonf ajymqkd&m\

ESpfBudrfajrmufvnf; ptaMumif;ukd
ajymMum;yg\y/ oHk;Budrfajrmufvnf; ptaMumif;ukd
ajymMum;yg\

toQifbk&m;wdkY oHCmonf tuREkfyf\ (pum;udk)
emawmfrlavmh? tmywfukd ruk pm;jcif;aMumifh
oHCmu Oau©yeD,uH jyKtyfaom bqEé&[ef;onf

aumif;pGm usifh\? (rmefwnf;[laom) tarG;udk cs\?
uHrS xGufajrmufaMumif; usifh0wfukd usifh\?
tmywfukd rukpm;jcif;aMumifh jyKtyfaom
Oau©yeD,uH Nidrf;rlukd awmif;\? oHCmonf qEé&[ef;
tm; tmywfukd rukpm;jcif;aMumifh (jyKtyfaom)
Oau©yeD,uHudk Nidrf;ap\? qEé&[ef; tm; tmywfukd
rukpm;jcif;aMumifh (jyKtyfaom)
Oau©yeD,uHNidrf;rlukd tMuiftoQiftm;
ESpfoufjcfif;&Sd\? xkdtoQifonf qdwfqdwfae&m\?
tMuiftoQiftm; ESpfoufjcfif; r&Sd? xkdtoQifonf
ajymqkd&m\

oHCmonf qEé&[ef;tm; tmywfukd
rukpm;jcif;aMumifh (jyKtyfaom) Oau©yeD, uHudk
Nidrf;aptyfNyD? oHCmtm; ESpfoufjcfif;&Sd\?
xdkYaMumifhf qdwfqdwfae\? podkY qdwfqdwfaeojzifh
pESpfoufonfh tjzpfudk odrSwf&ygonf[k (odap&rnf[k
rdefYawmf rl\)/

**q|ajrmuf tmywfukd rukpm;jcif;aMumifh
jyKtyfaom**

Oau©yeD,uH NyD;

**7/ ,kwfrmaomt,lukd rpGefYjcif;aMumifh
jyKtyfaom Oau©yeD,uH**

65/ bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
om0wd¬jynf temxydPfolax;\ t&Hjzpfaom
aZw0efausmif;ü oDwif;oHk;aeawmfrlaomtcg
vif;wowftrsKd;ü jzpfzl;aom t&d|trnf &Sdaom
&[ef;tm;]](psmefr*fzdkvf\ tEÅ&m,fudk jyKwwfukef\
[k jrwpfGmbk&m; a[mxm;aom w&m;wdkYukd
a[mxm;awmfrlonfhtwdkif; igod\? xkdw&m;wdkYonf
rSD0Jaomoltm; (psmef r*fzdkvf\ tEÅ&m,fukd

jyKjCIF;ISm rpGrf;EkDif}}[k ,kwfrmaom rdpämt,lonf
jzpfV

rsm;pGmaom &[ef;wdkYonf]vif;wowf trsKd;ü
jzpfzl;aom t&d|trnf&Sdaom &[ef;tm;](psmefr*fzdkvf\
tEÅ&m,fudk jyKwwfukef\[k jrwpfGmbk&m;
a[mxm;aom w&m;wdkYukd
a[mxm;awmfrlonfhtwdkif; igod\? xkdw&m;wdkYonf
rSD0Jaomoltm; (psmefr*fzdkvf\
tEÅ&m,fukd
jyKjCIF;ISg rpGrf;EkDif}}[k ,kwfrmaom rdpämt,lonf
jzpf\}}[k Mum;Muonfomwnf;/

xkdtcg xkd&[ef;wdkYonf vif;wowf trsKd;ü
jzpfzl;aom t&d|trnf&Sdaom &[ef;xHodkY
csOf;uyfNyD;vQif vif;wowftrsKd;ü jzpfzl;aom t&d|
trnf&Sdaom &[ef;tm;-

]]ighoQif t&d| oifhtm; (psmefr*fzdkvf\
tEÅ&m,fudk
jyKwwfukef\[k jrwpfGmbk&m; a[mxm;aom
w&m;wdkYukd a[mxm;awmfrlonfhtwdkif; igod\?
xkdw&m;wdkYonf rSD0Jaom oltm; (psmefr*fzdkvf\
tEÅ&m,fukd jyKjCIF;ISg rpGrf;EkDif[k ,kwfrmaom
rdpämt,l jzpf\[lonf rSefoavm}}[k ar;MuukefV

]]ighoQifwdkY Mum;onfhtwkdif; rSefay\
(psmefr*fzdkvf\
tEÅ&m,fudk jyKwwfukef\[k
jrwpfGmbk&m; a[mxm;aom w&m;wdkYukd
a[mxm;awmfrlonfhtwdkif; igodyg\? xkdw&m;wdkYonf
rSD0Jaomoltm; (psmefr*fzdkvf\
tEÅ&m,fukd
jyKjCIF;ISg rpGrf;EkDifyg}}[k (qkd\)/

ighoQif t&d| podkY rqkdygvifh?
bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;ukd
rpGyfpGJygvifh? jrwpfGm bk&m;tm; pGyfpGJjCIF;onf
raumif;acs? jrwpfGmbk&m;onf podkY a[mawmfrrl&m/

ighoQif t&d| rsm;pGmaom taMumif;jzifh
jrwpfGmbk&m;onf (psmefr*fzdkvf\
(psmefr*fzdkvf\)

tEÅ&m,fukdhjyKwwfukefaom w&m;wdkYudk (ps
efr*fzdkvf\) tEÅ&m,fukd jyKwwfukef\[k a[mawmfrl\?
xkdw&m;wdkYonf rSD0Jaomoltm; tEÅ&m,fukd
jyKjcif;iSg pGrf;EkdifonfomvQifwnf;/

jrwpGmbk&m;onf umr*kPfwdkYukd om,mzG,f
enf;ukef\? qif;&Jrsm;ukef\? ylaqG;jcif; rsm;ukef\?
pumr*kPfwdkYü tjypfrsm;vS\[lí a[mawmfrl\
jrwpGmbk&m;onf umr*kPfwdkYukd tom;ruyfaom
t½kd;ESifh wlukef\? qif;&Jrsm;ukef\? ylaqG;jcif;
rsm;ukef\? pumr*kPfwdkYü tjypfrsm;vS\[lí
a[mawmfrl\ om;wpfESifh wlukef\[lívnf;aumif;/y/
jrufD;&SL;ESifh wlukef\[lívnf;aumif;/
rD;usD;wGif;ESifh wlukef\[lívnf;aumif;/ tdyfrufESifh
wlukef\[lívnf;aumif;/ tiSg;ypönf;ESifh wlukef\
[lívnf;aumif;/ toD;&Sdaom tyifESifh wlukef\
[lívnf;aumif;/ pOf;wDwHk;ESifh wlukef\[lívnf;aumif;/
vHSwHusifESifh wlukef\[lívnf;aumif;/
a>rOD;acgif;ESifh wlukef\[lívnf;aumif; a[mawmfrl\
jrwpGmbk&m;onf umr*kPfwdkYukd qif;&Jrsm;ukef\?
ylaqG;jcif;rsm;ukef\? pumr*kPfwdkYü tjypfrsmvS\[lí
a[mawmfrl\[k (ajymqkdukef\)

vif;wowf trsKd;ü jzpfzl;aom t&d|&[ef;onf podkY
xkd&[ef;wdkYu ajymqkdygaomfvnf;-

]]ighoQifwdkY Mum;onfhtwkdif; rSefay\
(psmefr*fzdkvf\) tEÅ&m,fudk jyKwwfukef\[k
jrwpGmbk&m;a[mxm;aom w&m;wdkYukd
a[mxm;awmfrlonfhtwkdif; igodyg\? xkdw&m;wdkYonf
rSD0Jaomoltm; (psmefr*fzdkvf\) tEÅ&m,fukd
jyKjcif;iSg rpGrf;Ekdifyg}}[k xkda&S;twlomvQif
xkd,kwfrmaom rdpämt,lukd tpGrf;ukef
rSm;aomtm;jzifh oHk;oyfum pGJpGJjrJjrJ ajymqkdV

xkd&[ef;wdkYonf vif;wowf trsKd;ü jzpfzl;aom t&d|
&[ef;tm; ,kwfrmaom xkdrdpäm t,lrS vGwfapjcif;iSg

rwwfEkdifMuaomtcg jrwpfGmbk&m;xHodkY csOf;uyfí
ptaMumif;ukd avQmufMuukef\

xkdtcg jrwpfGmbk&m;onf ptaMumif;t&maMumifh
&[ef;taygif;udk pnf;a0;apí vif;w owf trsKd;ü
jzpfzl;aom t&d|&[ef;tm;]]t&d| oifhtm;
(psmefr*fzdkvf\)\ tEÅ&m,fukd jyKwwfukef\[k
jrwpfGmbk&m; a[mxm;aom w&m;wdkYudk
a[mxm;awmfrlonfhtwkdif; igodyg\? xkdw&m;wdkYonf
rSD0Jaomoltm; (psmefr*fzdkvf\)\ tEÅ&m,fukd jyK
jcif;iSg rpGrf;Ekdif[k ,kwfrmaom rdpämt,ljzpf\lonf
rSefoavm} }[k pdppfar;jref;awmfrl\

toQifbk&m; Mum;awmfrlonfhtwkdif; rSefyg\?
(psmefr*fzdkvf\)\ tEÅ&m,fukd jyKwwfukef\[k
jrwpfGmbk&m; a[mxm;aom w&m;wdkYudk
a[mxm;awmfrlonfhtwkdif; odyg\? xkdw&m;wdkYonf
rSD0Jaomoltm; (psmefr*fzdkvf\)\ tEÅ&m,fukd
jyKjcif;iSg rpGrf;Edkifyg[k (avQmuf\)/

(r*fzdkvfrS) tcsnf;ESD;jzpfaom a,musfm; igonf
tb,foltm; podkY w&m;a[mawmfrlonfudk oifodoenf;?
(r*fzdkvfrS) tcsnf;ESD;jzpfaom a,musfm; igonf
rsm;pGmaom taMumif; jzifh (psmefr*fzdkvf\)\
tEÅ&m,fukd jyKwwfukefaom w&m;wdkYudk
(psmefr*fzdkvf\)\ tEÅ&m,fukd jyKwwfukef\[lí
a[mawmfrlonf r[kwfygavm? xkdw&m;wdkYonf
rSD0Jaom &[ef;tm; (psmef r*fzdkvf\)\ tEÅ&m,fukd
jyKjcif;iSg pGrf;EdkifonfomvQifwnf;/

igonf umr*kPfwdkYudk om,mzG,f enf;ukef\?
qif;&Jrsm;ukef\? ylaqG;jcif; rsm;ukef\?
pumr*kPfwdkYü tjypfrsm;vS\[lí a[mawmfrl\? igonf
umr*kPfwdkYudk tom;ruyfaom t½kd;ESifh wlukef\
[lívnf;aumif;/y/ om;wpfESifh wlukef\[lívnf;aumif;/y/
jrufRD;&SL;ESifh wlukef\[lívnf;aumif;/y/
rD;usD;wGif;ESifh wlukef\[lívnf;aumif;/ tdyfrufESifh

wlukef\[l ívnf;aumif;/ tiSg;ypönf;ESifh wlukef\
[lívnf;aumif;/ toD;&Sdaom tyifESifh wlukef\
[líhvnf;aumif;/ pOf;wDwHk;ESifhwlukef\[lívnf;aumif;/
vHSwHusifESifh wlukef\[lívnf;aumif;/
a>rOD;acgif;ESifh wlukef\[lívnf;aumif; a[mawmfrl\
igonf umr*kPfwdkYudk om,mzG,f enf;ukef\
qif;&Jrsm;ukef\? ylaqG;jcif; rsm;ukef\
pumr*kPfwdkYü tjypfrsm;vS\[lí a[mawmfrlonf
r[kwfygavm/

(r*fzdkvfrS) tcsnf;ESD;jzpfaom a,musfm; xkdodkY
iga[mxm;ygvsuf oifonf rdrd\ raumif;aom pGJ,ljcif;jzifh
igwdkYudkvnf; pGyfpGJbd\? rdrdukd,fudkvnf;
wl;NzdKzsufqD;bd\? tukokdvf w&m;udkvnf; rsm;pGm
yGg;apbd\? (r*fzdkvfrS) tcsnf;ESD;jzpfaom a,musfm;
oifUtm; xkd,kwfrmaom rdpämt,lonf umv&SnfjrifhpGm
tpD;tyGg; r&Sdjcif;iSg qif;&Jjcif;iSg jzpfvåHU/
(r*fzdkvfrS) tcsnf;ESD;jzpfaom
a,musfm;p(oifjyKrdaomtrl) onf rMunfndKao;aom
olwdkYtm; MunfndK apjcif;iSgvnf;aumif;/y/
uJh&JUawmfrlí/y/ w&m;pum;udk a[mawmfrlNyD;vQif
&[ef;wdkYtm;-

&[ef;wdkY odkYjzpfvQif oHCmonf vif;wowf trsKd;ü
jzpfzl;aom t&d|&[ef;tm; ,kwfrmaom t,ludk
rpGefYjcif;aMumifh oHCmESifhtwl
oHk;aqmifjcif;r&Sdaom Oau©yeD,uHudk jyKavmh[k
rdefYawmfrl\

&[ef;wdkY podkY jyK&rnf? a&S;OD;pGm t&d|
&[ef;udk apm'em&rnf? apm'emNyD;aemuf
atmufarhap&rnf? atmufarhapNyD;aemuf tmywfodkY
wif&rnf? tmywfodkY wifNyD;aemuf uRrf;usifvdr®mí
pGrf;&nf&Sdaom &[ef;onf oHCmudk odap&rnf-

66/]]toQifbk&m;wdkY oHCmonf tuREkfyf\
(pum;udk) emawmfrlavmh? vif;w owftrsKd;ü

jzpfzl;aom t&d|&[ef;tm; (psmefr*fzdkvf\) tEÅ&m,fudk
jyKwwfukef\[k jrwpfGmbk&m; a[mxm;aom
w&m;wdkYudk a[mxm;awmfrlonfhtwkdif; igod\?
xkdw&m;wdkYonf rSD0Jaom oltm; (psmefr*fzdkvf\)
tEÅ&m,fudk jyKjCIF;iSg rpGrf;Edkif[k ,kwfrmaom
rdpämt,lonf jzpfV xkdt&d|&[ef;onf xkdrdpämt,ludk
rpGefY? oHCmtm; avsmufywfaom tcg&SdaomuHonf
tu,fí jzpfjim;tHh? oHCmonf vif;wowf trsKd;ü
jzpfzl;aom t&d|&[ef;tm; xkdrdpämt,ludk
rpGefYaomaMumifh oHCmESifhtwl oHk;aqmifjCIF;
r&Sdaom Oau©yeD,uHudk jyK&m\? pum;
odapjCIF;wnf;/

toQifbk&m;wdkY oHCmonf tuREkfyf\ (pum;udk)
emawmfrlavmh? vif;wowf trsKd;ü jzpfzl;aom t&d|
&[ef;tm;](psmefr*fzdkvf\) tEÅ&m,fudk jyKwwfukef\[k
jrwpfGm bk&m; a[mxm;aom w&m;wdkYudk
a[mxm;awmfrlonfhtwkdif; igod\? xkdw&m;wdkYonf
rSD0Jaom oltm; (psmefr*fzdkvf\) tEÅ&m,fudk
jyKjCIF;iSg rpGrf;Edkif}[k ,kwfrmaom rdpäm t,lonf
jzpfV

xkdt&d|&[ef;onf xkdrdpämt,ludk rpGefY? oHCmonf
vif;wowf trsKd;ü jzpfzl;aom t&d|&[ef;tm;
xkd,kwfrmaom rdpämt,ludk rpGefYaomaMumifh
oHCmESifhtwl oHk;aqmifjCIF; r&Sdaom
Oau©yeD,uHudk jyK&m\? vif;wowf trsKd;ü jzpfzl;aom
t&d| &[ef;tm; ,kwfrmaom rdpämt,ludk
rpGefYaomaMumifh oHCmESifhtwl oHk;aqmifjCIF;
r&Sdaom Oau©yeD,uHjyKjCIF;udk tMuiftoQiftm;
ESpfoufjCIF; &Sd\? xkdtoQifonf qdwfqdwf ae&m\?
tMuif toQiftm; ESpfoufjCIF; r&Sd? xkdtoQifonf
ajymqdk&m\? /

ESpfBudrfajrmufvnf; ptaMumif;udk
ajymMum;yg\y/ oHk;Budrfajrmufvnf; ptaMumif; udk
ajymMum;yg\

toQifbk&m;wdkY oHCmonf tuREkfy\ (pum;udk)
emawmfrlavmh? vif;wowf trsKd;ü jzpfzl;aom t&d|
&[ef;tm;](psmefr*fzdkvf\) tEÅ&m,fudk jyKwwfukef\[k
jrwpfGmbk&m;a[mxm;aom w&m;wdkYudk
a[mxm;awmfrlonfhtwkdif; igod\? xkdw&m;wdkYonf
rSD0Jaom oltm; (psmefr*fzdkvf\) tEÅ&m,fudk
jyKjCIF;iSg rpGrf;Edkif}[k ,kwfrmaom rdpämt,lonf
jzpf\? xkd&[ef;onf xkdrdpämt,ludk rpGefY? oHCmonf
vif;wowf trsKd;ü jzpfzl;aom t&d|&[ef;tm; ,kwfrmaom
rdpämt,ludk rpGefYjCIF;aMumifh oHCmESifhtwl
oHk;aqmifjCIF; r&Sdaom Oau©yeD,uHudk jyK\?
vif;wowf trsKd;ü jzpfzl;aom t&d|&[ef;tm; rdpäm t,ludk
rpGefYaomaMumifh oHCmESifhtwl
oHk;aqmifjCIF;r&Sdaom Oau©yeD,uH jyKjCIF;udk
tMuiftoQiftm; ESpfoufjCIF;&Sd\? xkdtoQifonf qdwfqdwf
ae&m\? tMuiftoQiftm; ESpfoufjCIF; r&Sd? xkdtoQifonf
ajymqdk&m\

oHCmonf vif;wowf trsKd;ü jzpfzl;aom t&d|&[ef;tm;
xkdrdpämt,ludk rpGefYaomaMumifh oHCmESifhtwl
oHk;aqmifjCIF; r&Sdaom Oau©yeD,uHudk jyKtyfNyD?
oHCmtm; ESpfoufjCIF; &Sd\? xdkYaMumifh
qdwfqdwfae\? podkY qdwfqdwfaeojzifh pESpfoufonfh
tjzpfudk odrSwf&ygonf}}[k (odap&rnf[k
rdefYawmfrl\)/

&[ef;wdkY]]vif;wowf trsKd;ü jzpfzl;aom t&d|
&[ef;tm; ,kwfrmaom rdpämt,ludk rpGefYjCIF;aMumifh
oHCmESifh twl oHk;aqmifjCIF;r&Sdaom
Oau©yeD,uHudk jyKtyfNyD}}[k ausmif; wkduf
tqufqufodkYvnf; ajymMum;ukefavmh[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

rw&m;aomuH wpfq,fhESpfyg;

&[ef;wdkY tjc m;t*FgoHk;yg;ESifh
jynfhpHkaom ,kwfrmaom rdpämt,ludk
rpGefYjcif;aMumifh (jyKtyfaom) Oau©yeD,uHonfvnf;
rw&m;aomuH 0denf;ESifhrnDñGwfaomuH
raumif;ojzifh ajyNidrf;aomuH jzpfV/ tmywfroifhbj
jyKvkyfjcif;? a'oem*grfr[kwfaom tmywfjzifh jyKvkyf
jcif;? a'oemMum;NyD;aom tmywfjzifh jyKvkyfjcif;/y/
rapm'embJ jyKvkyfjcif;? ratmufarhapbJ jyKvkyfjcif;?
tmywfodkYrwifbJ jyKvkyfjcif;/y/ rsufuG,fü jyKvkyfjcif;?
rw&m;ojzifh jyKvkyfjcif;? rnDrñGwf
wuGJwjym;pDjzpfvsuf jyKvkyfjcif;/y/ rar;rjref;bJ
jyKvkyfjcif;? rw&m;ojzifh jyKvkyfjcif;? rnDrñGwf
wuGJwjym;pDjzpfvsuf jyKvkyfjcif;/y/ 0efrcHbJ
jyKvkyfjcif;? rw&m;ojzifh jyKvkyfjcif;? rnDrñGwf
wuGJwjym;pDjzpfvsuf jyKvkyfjcif;/y/ tmywfroifhbj
jyKvkyfjcif;? rw&m; ojzifh jyKvkyfjcif;? rnDrñGwf
wuGJwjym;pDjzpfvsuf jyKvkyfjcif;/y/
a'oem*grfr[kwfaom tmywfjzifh jyKvkyfjcif;?
rw&m;ojzifh jyKvkyfjcif;? rnDrñGwf
wuGJwjym;pDjzpfvsuf jyKvkyf jcif;/y/

a'oemMum;NyD;aom tmywfjzifh jyKvkyfjcf;?
rw&m;ojzifh jyKvkyfjcf;? rnDrñGwf wuGJ
wjym;pDjzpfvsuf jyKvkyfjcf;/y/ rapm'embJ
jyKvkyfjcf;? rw&m;ojzifh jyKvkyfjcf;? rnDrñGwf
wuGJwjym;pDjzpfvsuf jyKvkyfjcf;/y/ ratmufarhapbJ
jyKvkyfjcf;? rw&m;ojzifh jyKvkyfjcf;? rnDrñGwf
wuGJwjym;pDjzpfvsuf jyKvkyfjcf;/y/ tmywfodkY rwifbJ
jyKvkyfjcf;? rw&m;ojzifh jyKvkyfjcf;?
rnDrñGwfhwuGJwjym;pDjzpfvsuf jyKvkyfjcf;/
&[ef;wdkY pt*FgoHk;yg;ESifh
jynfhpHkaom ,kwfrmaom rdpämt,ludk
rpGefYjcf;aMumifh (jyKtyfaom) Oau©yeD,uHonf
rw&m;aomuH 0denf; ESifh rnDñGwfaomuH
raumif;ojzifh ajyNidrf;aomuH jzpfV
**,kwfrmaomt,ludk rpGefYjcf;aMumifh jyKtyfaom
Oau©yeD,uHü**

rw&m;aomuH wpfq,fhESpfyg; NyD;V

w&m;aomuH wpfq,fhESpfyg;

68/ &[ef;wdkY pt*FgoHk;yg;ESifh
jynfhpHkaom ,kwfrmaom rdpämt,ludk
rpGefYjcf;aMumifh (jyKtyfaom) Oau©yeD,uHonf
w&m;aomuH 0denf;ESifh nDñGwfaomuH aumif;pGm
ajyNidrf;aomuHjzpfV rsufarSmufü jyKvkyfjcf;?
ar;jref;í jyKvkyfjcf;? 0efcHí jyKvkyfjcf;/ &[ef;wdkY
pt*Fg oHk;yg;ESifh jynfhpHkaom ,kwfrmaom
rdpämt,ludk rpGefYjcf;aMumifh (jyKtyfaom)
Oau©yeD, uHonf w&m;aomuH 0denf;ESifh
nDñGwfaomuH aumif;pGm ajyNidrf;aomuH jzpfV

&[ef;wdkY tjcm; t*FgoHk;yg;ESifh
jynfhpHkaom ,kwfrmaom rdpämt,ludk

rpGefYjcif;aMumifh jyKtyfaom Oau©yeD,uHonf
w&m;aomuH 0denf;ESifh nDñGwfaomuH aumif;pGm
ajyNidrf;aomuH jzpfV tmywfoifhojzifh jyKvkyfjcif;?
a'oem*grfjzpfaom tmywfjzifh jyKvkyfjcif;? a'oem
rMum;tyfao;aom tmywfjzifh jyKvkyfjcif;/y/ apm'emí
jyKvkyfjcif;? atmufarhapí jyKvkyfjcif;? tmywfodkY wifí
jyKvkyfjcif;/y/ rsufarSmufü jyKvkyfjcif;? w&m;ojzifh
jyKvkyfjcif;? nDñGwfojzifhf jyKvkyfjcif;/y/ ar;jref;í
jyKvkyfjcif;? w&m;ojzifh jyKvkyfjcif;? nDñGwfojzifhf
jyKvkyfjcif;/y/ 0efcHí jyKvkyfjcif;? w&m;ojzifh
jyKvkyfjcif;? nDñGwfojzifhf jyKvkyfjcif;/y/
tmywfoifhojzifh jyKvkyfjcif;? w&m;ojzifh jyKvkyfjcif;?
nDñGwfojzifhf jyKvkyfjcif;/y/ a'oem*grfjzpfaom tmywf
jzifh jyKvkyfjcif;? w&m;ojzifh jyKvkyfjcif;?
nDñGwfojzifhf jyKvkyfjcif;/y/ a'oem rMum;tyfao;aom
tmywfjzifh jyKvkyfjcif;? w&m;ojzifh jyKvkyfjcif;?
nDñGwfojzifhf jyKvkyfjcif;/y/ apm'emí jyKvkyfjcif;?
w&m;ojzifh jyKvkyfjcif;? nDñGwfojzifhf jyKvkyfjcif;/y/
atmufarhapí jyKvkyfjcif;? w&m;ojzifh jyKvkyfjcif;?
nDñGwfojzifhf jyKvkyfjcif;/ tmywfodkY wifí
jyKvkyfjcif;? w&m;ojzifh jyKvkyfjcif;? nDñGwfojzifh
jyKvkyfjcif;/ &[ef;wdkY pt*FgoHk;yg;ESifh
jynfhpHkaom ,kwfrmaom rdpäm t,ludk
rpGefYjcif;aMumifh (jyKtyfaom) Oau©yeD,uHonf
w&m;aomuH 0denf;ESifh nDñGwfaomuH aumif;pGm
ajyNidrf;aomuH jzpfV

**,kwfrmaomt,ludk rpGefYjcif;aMumifh jyKtyfaom
Oau©yeD,uHü**

w&m;aomuH wpfq,fhESpfyg; NyD;V

jyKvdku jyK&maomuH ajcmufyg;

69/ &[ef;wdkY t*FgoHk;yg;ESifh jynfhpHkaom
&[ef;tm; oHCmonf ,kwfrmaom rdpämt,ludk
rpGefYjcif;aMumifh Oau©yeD,uHukd jyKvkdu jyK&mV
(xkd&[ef;onf) rsufuG,frsufarSmuf jiif;chK vsuf
qefYusifbufajymMum; pum;rsm;í oHCmü
t"du½kPf;ukdvnf; jyKvkyfwwfV rkdufrJ rvdR®m
tmywfrsm;jym; tykdif;tjcm;r&Sdol jzpf\?
ravsmfravsmufywfaom vlolqufqHa&;wdkYjzifh
vlwdkYESifh a&m,Suf aexkdifV &[ef;wdkY
þt*FgoHk;yg;ESifh jynfhpHkaom &[ef;tm;
oHCmonf ,kwfrmaom rdpämt,ludk rpGefYjcif;aMumifh
Oau©yeD,uHukd jyKvkduh jyK&mV (1)

&[ef;wdkY tjcm; t*FgoHk;yg;ESifh jynfhpHkaom
&[ef;tm;vnf; oHCmonf ,kwfrmaom rdpämt,ludk
rpGefYjcif;aMumifh Oau©yeD,uHukd jyKvkdu jyK&mV
vGefjrwfaom oDvt&mü oDv ysufpD;\? vGefjrwfaom
tusifht&mü tusifhysufpD;\? vGefjrwfaom t,l0g't&mü
t,l0g' ysufpD;V &[ef;wdkY þt*FgoHk;yg;ESifh
jynfhpHkaom &[ef;tm; oHCmonf ,kwfrmaom rdpämt,l
udk rpGefYjcif;aMumifh Oau©yeD,uHukd jyKvkdu
jyK&mV (2)

&[ef;wdkY tjcm;t*FgoHk;yg;ESifh jynfhpHkaom
&[ef;tm;vnf; oHCmonf ,kwfrmaom rdpäm t,ludk
rpGefYjcif;aMumifh Oau©yeD,uHukd jyKvkdu jyK&mV
jrwpGmbk&m;\ aus;Zl;rjhukd ajymqkd\? w&m;awmf\
aus;Zl;rjhukd ajymqkd\? oHCmawmf\
aus;Zl;rjhukd ajymqkd\? &[ef;wdkY þt*Fg oHk;yg;ESifh
jynfhpHkaom &[ef;tm; oHCmonf rdpämt,ludk
rpGefYjcif;aMumifh Oau©yeD,uHukd jyKvkdu u
jyK&mV (3)

&[ef;wdkY &[ef;oHk;rsKd;wdkYtm;
oHCmonf ,kwfrmaom rdpämt,ludk rpGefYjcif;aMumifh
Oau©yeD, uHukd jyKvkdu jyK&mV &[ef;wpfrsKd;onf

rsufuG,f rsufarSmuf jiif;cHkvsuf qefY usifbuf
ajymMum; pum; rsm;í oHCmü t"du½kPf;ukdvnf;
jyKvkyfwwf\? &[ef;wpfrsKd;onf rkdufrJrvdr®m
tmywfrsm;jym; tykdif;tjcm; r&Sdol jzpf\?
&[ef;wpfrsKd;onf ravsmfravsmuf ywfaom
vlolqufqHa&;wdkYjzifh vlwdkYESifh a&m,SufaexkdifV
&[ef;wdkY b&[ef;oHk;rsKd;wdkYtm;
oHCmonf ,kwfrmaom rdpämt,ludk rpGefYjcif;aMumifh
Oau©yeD,uHukd jyKvkdu jyK&mV (4)

&[ef;wdkY tjcm;&[ef;oHk;rsKd;wdkYtm;vnf;
oHCmonf ,kwfrmaom rdpämt,ludk rpGefY
jcif;aMumifh Oau©yeD,uHukd jyKvkdu jyK&mV
&[ef;wpfrsKd;onf vGefjrwfaom oDvt&mü
oDvysufpD;\? &[ef;wpfrsKd;onf vGefjrwfaom
tusifht&mü tusifhysufpD;\? &[ef;wpfrsKd;onf
vGefjrwfaom t,l0g't&mü t,l0g'ysufpD;V &[ef;wdkY
b&[ef;oHk;rsKd;wdkYtm; oHCmonf ,kwfrmaom
rdpämt,ludk rpGefYjcif;aMumifh Oau©yeD,uHukd
jyKvkdu jyK&mV (5)

&[ef;wdkY tjcm;&[ef;oHk;rsKd;wdkYtm;vnf;
oHCmonf ,kwfrmaom rdpämt,ludk rpGefYjcif;aMumifh
Oau©yeD,uHukd jyKvkdu jyK&mV &[ef;wpfrsKd;onf
jrwfpGmbk&m;\ aus;Zl;rJhukd ajymqkd\?
&[ef;wpfrsKd;onf w&m;awmf\ aus;Zl;rJhukd
ajymqkd\? &[ef;wpfrsKd;onf oHCmawmf\
aus;Zl;rJhukd ajymqkd\? &[ef;wdkY
b&[ef;oHk;rsKd;wdkYtm; oHCmonf ,kwfrmaom
rdpämt,l udk rpGefYjcif;aMumifh Oau©yeD,uHukd
jyKvkdu jyK&mV (6)

**,kwfrmaomt,ludk rpGefYjcif;aMumifh jyKtyfaom
Oau©yeD,uHü**

jyKvdku jyK&maomuH ajcmufyg; NyD;V

usifh0wf av;q,fhoHk;yg;

70/ &[ef;wdkY ,kwfrmaom rdpämt,ludk
rpGefYjCIF;aMumifh Oau©yeD,uH jyKxm;aom &[ef;onf
aumif;pGm usifh&rnf/ þ(qdkvwåHUonf) um; xkdodkY
usifh&mü aumif;pGm usifh&maom usifh0wfwf;?
(OyZÑm,fq&m jyKvkyfí) ylöif;cH ray;&? edó&nf;
ray;&? omraPudk rvkyfauR; rjyKpkap&?
&[ef;rdef;rwdkYtm; qHk;r&ef orkwfjCIF;udk rom,m
rESpfouf&? or®Kwd &aomfvnf; &[ef;rdef;rwdkYudk
rqHk;r&? oHCmonf ,kwfrmaom rdpämt,ludk
rpGefYjCIF;aMumifh Oau©yeD,uH jyKaMumif;jzpfaom
tmywfodkY ra&muf&? tvM;wl tjcm;tmywfodkY jzpfap?
xkdxuf ,kwfMurf;aom tmywfodkYjzpfap ra&muf&?
uHudk rujh&JU&? uHjyKaom &[ef;wdkYudk
rujh&JU&/y/ yuwwf&[ef;\ Oykofudk (qdkif;iHhí)
rxm;&? y0g&Pmudk (qdkif;iHhí) rxm;&? qHk;r jCIF;udk
rjyK&? tBuD;trSL;t&mudk r,l&? cGifhrawmif;&?
rapm'em&? ratmufarhap&? (yuwwf) &[ef;wdkYESifh
ra&m,Suf&? (þum; usifh0wfwf;)/

**,kwfrmaomt,ludk rpGefYjCIF;aMumifh jyKtyfaom
Oau©yeD,uHü usifh0wf av;q,fhoHk;yg; NyD;/**

71/ xkdtcg oHCmonf vif;wowf trsKd;ü jzpfzl;aom
t&d|&[ef;tm; ,kwfrmaom rdpämt,ludk
rpGefYjCIF;aMumifh oHCmESifhtwl
oHk;aqmifjCIF;r&Sdaom Oau©yeD,uHudk jyKV

,kwfrmaom rdpämt,ludk rpGefYjCIF;aMumifh
oHCmu Oau©yeD,uH jyKxm;aom xkdt&d| &[ef;onf
vlxGufV

tvdkenf;ukefaom &[ef;wdkYonf]],kwfrmaom
rdpämt,ludk rpGefYjCIF;aMumifh oHCmu
Oau©yeD,uHudk jyKxm;aom vif;wowf trsKd;ü
jzpfzl;aom t&d|&[ef;onf tb,fhaMumifh
vlxGufbdoenf;}}[k uJh&JUukef\? ½lwfcSukef\? tjyPfy
ajymqdkMuukef\

xkdtcg xkd&[ef;wdkYonf jrWfpGmbk&m;tm;
ptaMumif;udk avQmufMuukef\

xkdtcg jrWfpGmbk&m;onf ptaMumif;t&maMumifh
&[ef;taygif;udk pnf;a0;apí &[ef;wdkYudk-

]]&[ef;wdkY ,kwfrmaom rdpämt,ludk
rpGefYjCIF;aMumifh oHCmu Oau©yeD,uH jyKxm;aom
vif;wowftrsKd;ü jzpfzl;aom t&d|&[ef;onf vlxGuf\|lonf
rSefoavm}}[k pdppfar;jref; awmfrl\

rSefygonf jrWfpGmbk&m;[k (avQmufMuukef\)/

bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrWfpGmbk&m;onf
uJh&JUawmfrl\ &[ef;wdkY ravsmufywf/y/

&[ef;wdkY ,kwfrmaom rdpämt,ludk
rpGefYjCIF;aMumifh oHCmu Oau©yeD,uH jyKxm;aom
xkd (r*fzdkvfrS) tcsnf;ESD;jzpfaom a,musfm;onf
tb,fhaMumifh vlxGufbdoenf;/

&[ef;wdkY p(t&d|&[ef;jyKrdaomtrl) onf
rMunfndKao;aom olwdkYtm; MunfndKap
jCIF;iSgvnf;aumif;/y/ uJh&JUawmfrlí/y/ w&m;pum;udk
a[mawmfrlNyD;vQif &[ef;wdkYudk-

]]&[ef;wdkY odkYjzpfvQif oHCmonf ,kwfrmaom
rdpämt,ludk rpGefYjCIF;aMumifh jyKxm;aom
Oau©yeD,uHudk Nidrf;apavmh}}[k rdefYawmfrl\

rNidrf;aptyfaomtaMumif; av;q,fhoHk;yg;

72/ &[ef;wdkY t*Fgig;yg;ESifh jynfhpHkaom
&[ef;tm; ,kwfrmaom rdpämt,ludk rpGefYjcif;aMumifh
(jyKtyfaom) Oau©yeD,uHudk rNidrf;ap&
(xkd&[ef;onf OyZÑm,fq&mjyKvkyfí) ylöif;cH ay;\?
edó&nf;ay;\? omraPudk jyKpkvkyfauR;ap\
&[ef;rdef;rwdkYtm; qHk;rap&ef orkwf jcif;udk om,m\
or®Kwd&ívnf; &[ef;rdef;rwdkYudk qHk;rV &[ef;wdkY
pt*Fgig;yg;ESifh jynfhpHkaom &[ef;tm; ,kwfrmaom
rdpämt,ludk rpGefYjcif;aMumifh (jyKtyfaom)
Oau©yeD,uHudk rNidrf;ap&/

&[ef;wdkY tjcm; t*Fgig;yg;ESifh jynfhpHkaom
&[ef;tm;vnf; ,kwfrmaom rdpämt,ludk
rpGefYjcif;aMumifh (jyKtyfaom) Oau©yeD,uHudk
rNidrf;ap&/ (xkd&[ef;onf) ,kwfrmaom rdpäm t,ludk
rpGefYjcif;aMumifh oHCmu Oau©yeD,uH
jyKaMumif;jzpfaom tmywfodkY a&muf\? tvn; wl
tjcm;tmywfodkY jzpfap? xdkYxuf ,kwfMurf;aom
tmywfodkYjzpfap a&muf\? uHudk uJh&JU\? uHjyKaom
&[ef;wdkYudk uJh&JU\? &[ef;wdkY pt*Fgig;yg;ESifh
jynfhpHkaom &[ef;tm; ,kwfrmaom rdpämt,ludk
rpGefYjcif;aMumifh (jyKtyfaom) Oau©yeD,uHudk
rNidrf;ap&/y/

&[ef;wdkY t*Fg&Spfyg;ESifh jynfhpHkaom &[ef;tm;
,kwfrmaom rdpämt,ludk rpGefYjcif;aMumifh
(jyKtyfaom) Oau©yeD,uHudk rNidrf;ap&/
(xkd&[ef;onf) yuwwf&[ef;\ Oykofudk (qdkif;iHhí) xm;V
y0g&Pmudk (qdkif;iHhí) xm;\? qdkqHk;rjcif;udk jyK\
tBuD;trSL;t&mudk ,\? cGifhawmif;\? apm'em\
atmufarhap\? yuwwf&[ef;wdkYESifh a&m,SufV
&[ef;wdkY pt*Fg &Spfyg;ESifh jynfhpHkaom
&[ef;tm; ,kwfrmaom rdpämt,ludk rpGefYjcif;aMumifh
(jyKtyfaom) Oau© yeD,uHudk rNidrf;ap&/

**,kwfrmaomrdpämt,ludk rpGefYjcif;aMumifh
(jyKtyfaom) Oau©yeD,uHü**

rNidrf;aptyfaomtaMumif; av;q,fhoHk;yg; NyD;V

Nidrf;aptyfaomtaMumif; av;q,fhoHk;yg;

73/ &[ef;wdkY t*Fgig;yg;ESifh jynfhpHkaom
&[ef;tm; ,kwfrmaom rdpämt,ludk rpGefYjcif;aMumifh
(jyKtyfaom) Oau©yeD,uHudk Nidrf;ap&rnf/
(xkd&[ef;onf OyZÑm,fq&mjyKvkyfí) ylöif;cHray;?
edó&nf;ray;? omraPudk rjyKpkrvkyfauR;ap?
&[ef;rdef;rwdkYtm; qHk;rap&ef orkwfjcif;udk rom,m?
or®Kwd&aomfvnf; &[ef;rdef;rwdkYudk rqHk;r/
&[ef;wdkY pt*Fgig;yg; ESifh jynfhpHkaom
&[ef;tm; ,kwfrmaom rdpämt,ludk rpGefYjcif;aMumifh
(jyKtyfaom) Oau©yeD,uH udk Nidrf;ap&rnf/

&[ef;wdkY tjcm;t*Fgig;yg;ESifh jynfhpHkaom
&[ef;tm;vnf; ,kwfrmaom rdpämt,ludk rpGefY
jcif;aMumifh (jyKtyfaom) Oau©yeD,uHudk
Nidrf;ap&rnf/ ,kwfrmaom rdpämt,ludk
rpGefYjcif;aMumifh oHCmu Oau©yeD,uH
jyKaMumif;jzpfaom tmywfodkY ra&muf? tvn;wl
tjcm;tmywf odkYjzpfap? xdkYxuf ,kwfMurf;aom
tmywfodkYjzpfap ra&muf? uHudk ruJh&JU? uHjyKaom
&[ef;wdkYudk ruJh&JU/ &[ef;wdkY pt*Fgig;yg;ESifh
jynfhpHkaom &[ef;tm; ,kwfrmaom rdpämt,ludk
rpGefYjcif;aMumifh (jyKtyfaom) Oau©yeD,uHudk
Nidrf;ap&rnf/y/

&[ef;wdkY t*Fg&Spfyg;ESifh jynfhpHkaom &[ef;tm;
,kwfrmaom rdpämt,ludk rpGefYjcif;aMumifh
(jyKtyfaom) Oau©yeD,uHudk Nidrf;ap&rnf?
(xkd&[ef;onf) yuwwf&[ef;\ Oykofudk (qdkif;iHh í)

rxm;? y0g&Pmudk (qdkif;iHhí) rxm;? qdkqHk;rjcif;udk
rjyK? tBuD;trSL;t&mudk r,l? cGifhr awmif;? rapm'em?
ratmufarhap? yuwwf&[ef;wdkYESifh ra&m,Suf/
&[ef;wdkY pt*Fg&Spfyg; ESifh jynfhpHkaom
&[ef;tm; ,kwfrmaom rdpämt,ludk rpGefYjcif;aMumifh
jyKtyfaom Oau©yeD,uHudk Nidrf;ap&rnf/

**,kwfrmaomrdpämt,ludk rpGefYjcif;aMumifh
(jyKtyfaom) Oau©yeD,uHü**

Nidrf;aptyfaomtaMumif; av;q,fhoHk;yg; NyD;V

74/ &[ef;wdkY podkY Nidrf;ap&rnf-

&[ef;wdkY ,kwfrmaom rdpämt,ludk
rpGefYjcif;aMumifh Oau©yeD,uH jyKxm;aom
xkd&[ef;onf oHCmodkY csOf;uyfí vuf0Jwpfzuf
ychk;xufü {uoDudk pHy,fwifNyD;vQif oDwif;BuD;
&[ef;wdkY\ ajcwdkYudk &Sdcdk;í
aqmifhaMumifhxkdifum vuftkyfcsDvsuf-

]]toQifbk&m;wdkY ,kwfrmaom rdpämt,ludk
rpGefYjcif;aMumifh oHCmu Oau©yeD,uH jyKxm;aom
tuREkfyfonf aumif;pGm usifhyg\? (rmefwnf;[laom)
tarG;udk csyg\? uHrS xGufajrmuf aMumif;
usifh0wfudk usifhyg\? ,kwfrmaom rdpämt,ludk
rpGefYjcif;aMumifh jyKxm;aom Oau©yeD, uH
Nidrf;rludk awmif;yg\}}[k ajymqdk&rnf/

ESpfBudrfajrmufvnf; awmif;&rnf?
oHk;Budrfajrmufvnf; awmif;&rnf/ uRrf;usifvdr®mí
pGrf;&nf&Sdaom &[ef;onf oHCmudk odap&rnf-

]]toQifbk&m;wdkY oHCmonf tuREkfyf\ (pum;udk)
emawmfrlavmh? ,kwfrmaom rdpämt,ludk
rpGefYjcif;aMumifh oHCmu Oau©yeD,uH jyKtyfaom
prnfaom &[ef;onf aumif;pGm usifh\? (rmefwnf;[laom)

tarG;udk cs\? uHrS xGufajrmufaMumif; usifh0wf udk
usifh\? ,kwfrmaom rdpämt,ludk rpGefYjCIF;aMumifh
(jyKtyfaom) Oau©yeD, uHNidrf;rludk awmif;\?
oHCmtm; avsmufywfaom tcg&SdaomuHonf tu,fí
jzpfjim;tHh? oHCmonf þrnfaom &[ef;tm; ,kwfrmaom
rdpämt,ludk rpGefYjCIF;aMumifh jyKtyfaom
Oau©yeD,uHudk Nidrf;ap&m\? þum; odapjCIF;wnf;/

toQifbk&m;wdkY oHCmonf tuREkfyf\ (pum;udk)
emawmfrlavmh? ,kwfrmaom rdpämt,ludk
rpGefYjCIF;aMumifh oHCmu Oau©yeD,uH jyKtyfaom
þrnfaom &[ef;onf aumif;pGm usifh\? (rmefwnf;[laom)
tarG;udk cs\? uHrS xGufajrmufaMumif; usifh0wfudk
usifh\? ,kwfrmaom rdpämt,ludk rpGefYjCIF;aMumifh
jyKtyfaom Oau©yeD,uH Nidrf;rludk awmif;\?
oHCmonf þrnfaom &[ef;tm; ,kwfrmaom rdpämt,ludk
rpGefYjCIF;aMumifh jyKtyfaom Oau©yeD,uHudk
Nidrf;ap\? þrnfaom &[ef;tm; ,kwfrmaom rdpämt,ludk
rpGefYjCIF;aMumifh jyKtyfaom
Oau©yeD,uHNidrf;rludk tMuif toQiftm; ESpfoufjCIF;
&Sd\? xkdtoQifonf qdwfqdwf ae&m\? tMuiftoQiftm;
ESpfoufjCIF; r&Sd? xkdtoQifonf ajymqdk&m\

ESpfBudrfajrmufvnf; þtaMumif;udk
ajymMum;yg\y/ oHk;Budrfajrmufvnf; þtaMumif; udk
ajymMum;yg\

toQifbk&m;wdkY oHCmonf tuREkfyf\ (pum;udk)
emawmfrlavmh? ,kwfrmaom rdpämt,ludk
rpGefYjCIF;aMumifh oHCmu Oau©yeD,uH jyKtyfaom
þrnfaom &[ef;onf aumif;pGm usifh\? (rmefwnf;[laom)
tarG;udk cs\? uHrS xGufajrmufaMumif; usifh0wf udk
usifh\? ,kwfrmaom rdpämt,ludk rpGefYjCIF;aMumifh
jyKtyfaom Oau©yeD,uH Nidrf;rludk awmif;\?
oHCmonf þrnfaom &[ef;tm; ,kwfrmaom rdpämt,ludk
rpGefYjCIF;aMumifh jyKtyfaom Oau©yeD,uHudk

Nidrf;ap\? þrnfaom &[ef;tm; ,kwfrmaom rdpämt,ludk
rpGefYjcif;aMumifh jyKtyfaom Oau©yeD,uH
Nidrf;rludk tMuiftoQiftm; ESpfoufjcif; &Sd\
xkdtoQifonf qdwfqdwf ae&m\? tMuiftoQiftm;
ESpfoufjcif;r&Sd? xkdtoQifonf ajymqdk&m\

oHCmonf þrnfaom &[ef;tm; ,kwfrmaom
rdpämt,ludk rpGefYjcif;aMumifh jyKtyfaom
Oau©yeD,uHudk Nidrf;aptyfNyD? oHCmtm;
ESpfoufjcif; &Sd\? xdkYaMumifh qdwfqdwf ae\? þodkY
qdwfqdwfaeojzifh þESpfoufonfh tjzpfudk
odrSwf&ygonf}}[k (odap&rnf[k rdefYawmfrl\)/

,kwfrmaom rdpämt,ludk rpGefYjcif;aMumifh

jyKtyfaom owår Oau©yeD,uH NyD;\/

yXrur®u©E¨u NyD;\/

þcE¨uü 0w→KwdkYum; ckepfckwdkYwnf;/

xkdur®u©E¨u\ tusOf;csKyf

y@Ku avm[dwu &[ef;wdkYonf udk,fwkdifvnf;
jiif;cHkjcif;udk jyKvkyfukef\? xkdodkYoabm&Sdaom
&[ef;rsm;odkY csOf;uyfNyD;vQif jiif;cHkjcif;üvnf; tm;
xkwfukef\

rjzpfao;ukefaom jiif;cHkrlwdkYonfvnf; jzpfvmukef\
jzpfNyD;aom jiif;cHkrlwdkYonfvnf; wkd;yGg;ukef\
tvdkqE´enf;í oDvudk jrwfEdk;ukefaom &[ef;wdkYonf
rsufjriftm;jzifh uJh&JUukef\

olawmfaumif;wdkY\ w&m;udk wnfwHhapwwfaom?
tvdkvdkjzpfaom? rm&f ig;yg;udk
atmifjrifawmfrlNyD;aom? jrwwfaom
yk*³/₄dKvfjzpfawmfrlaom jrwwfpGmbk&m;onf

om0w¬djynfü wZÆeD,uHudk jyKvkyf&ef
trdefYawmfoH xkwfjyefavNyD? llyKvkyf&ef
apcdkif;awmfrlavNyD}/

rsufarSmufr[kwfb] rar;rjref;b] 0efrcHb]
jyKtyfaomuHonfvnf;aumif;? tmywfroifhb]
a'oem*grftmywfr[kwfb] a'oemMum;NyD;jzpfvsuf
jyKtyfaomuHonfvnf;aumif;/

rapm'emb] ratmufarhapb] tmywfodkYrwifb]
jyKtyfaomuHonfvnf;aumif;? rsufarSmufr[kwfb]
w&m;ESifhravsmfb] rnDñGwfb]
jyKtyfaomuHonfvnf;aumif;/

rar;rjref;b] w&m;ESifhravsmfb] rnDñGwfb]
jyKtyfaomuHonfvnf;aumif;? 0efrcHb]
w&m;ESifhravsmfb] rnDñGwfb]
jyKtyfaomuHonfvnf;aumif;/

tmywfroifhb] w&m;ESifhravsmfb] rnDñGwfb]
jyKtyfaomuHonfvnf;aumif;? a'oem*grftmywfr[kwfb]
w&m;ESifhravsmfb] rnDñGwfb]
jyKtyfaomuHonfvnf;aumif;/

enf;wlyif a'oemMum;NyD;jzpfvsuf w&m;ESifh
ravsmfb] rnDñGwfb] jyKtyfaomuHonfvnf;aumif;?
enf;wlyif rapm'emb] w&m;ESifhravsmfb] rnD ñGwfb]
jyKtyfaomuHonfvnf;aumif;/

enf;wlyif ratmufarhapb] w&m;ESifhravsmfb]
rnDñGwfb] jyKtyfaomuHonfvnf;aumif;? enf;wlyif
tmywfodkYrwifb] w&m;ESifhravsmfb] rnD ñGwfb]
jyKtyfaomuHonfvnf;aumif; t"r®uH rnfV

t"r®uH0g&enf;jzifhyif "r®uH0g&udkvnf; odtyf\?
oHCmonf tMuif&[ef; tm; wZÆeD,uHudk jyKvdku
jyK&mV

jiif;cHkaom &[ef;tm;vnf;aumif;? rdkufrJaom
&[ef;tm;vnf;aumif;? vlwdkYESifh a&m,Sufaom

&[ef;tm;vnf;aumif;? vGefjrwfaom oDvysufpD;aom
&[ef;tm;vnf;aumif;? vGefjrwfaom tusifhysufpD;aom
&[ef;tm;vnf;aumif;? vGefjrwfaom t,l0g'ysufpD;aom
&[ef;tm;vnf;aumif; oHCmonf wZÆeD,uHudk jyK&mV

tMuif&[ef;onf jrwpfGmbk&m;\

*kPfaus;Zl;rJhudkvnf;aumif;?	w&m;awmf\
*kPfaus;Zl;rJhudkvnf;aumif;?	oHCmawmf\
*kPfaus;Zl;rJhudkvnf;aumif;	ajymqdk\?

xkd&[ef;oHk;yg;wdkYtm; oHCmonf wZÆeD,uHudk
jyK&mV

tMuif&[ef;wpfyg;onf jiif;cHkjcif;udk jyK\? rdkufrJ\?

vlwdkYESifh	a&m,Suf	jcif;udk	rSD0J\?
-------------	---------	----------	---------

tMuif&[ef;wpfyg;onf vGefjrwfaom oDvüvnf;aumif;?
vGefjrwfaom tusifhüvnf;aumif;? vGefjrwfaom
t,l0g'üvnf;aumif; ysufpD;V

tMuif&[ef;onf bk&m;\ *kPfaus;Zl;rJhudkvnf;aumif;?
w&m;awmf\ *kPf aus;Zl;rJhudkvnf;aumif;?
oHCmawmf\ *kPfaus;Zl;rJhudkvnf;aumif; ajymqdk
&m\? xkd&[ef;oHk;yg;udk wZÆeD,uH jyKtyf\?
aumif;aomusifh0wfum; bqdkvwUåHtwkdif;aywnf;/

wZÆeD,uHjyKtyfaom &[ef;onf

OyZÑm,fq&mjyKvkyfí	ylöif;cHay;jcif;	edó&nf;ay;jcif;
--------------------	------------------	-----------------

omraPudk vkyfauR;jyKpkapjcif; &[ef;rdef;rwdkYudk
qHk;r&ef orkwfjcif; or®Kwd&aomfvnf; qHk;rjcif;udk
om,mjcif;udk rjyK&m/

wZÆeD,uHjyKtyfaom &[ef;onf

wZÆeD,uHjyKaMumif;jzpfaom	tmywfodkY	jzpfap
---------------------------	-----------	--------

tvm;wl tmywfodkY jzpfap xdkYxuf ,kwfMurf;aom
tmywfodkY jzpfap ra&muf&m uHudkvnf;aumif;?
uHjyKaom &[ef;wdkYudkvnf;aumif; ruJh&JU&m/

wZÆeD,uHjyKtyfaom &[ef;onf yuwwf&[ef;\

Oykofudkvnf;aumif;?	y0g&Pmudkvnf;aumif;
---------------------	---------------------

(qdkif;iHhí) rxm;&m? qdkqHk;rjCIF;udkvnf;aumif;?
tBuD;trSL;t&m ,lCIF;udkvnf;aumif;?
cGifhawmif;jCIF;udkvnf;aumif;? apm'em
jCIF;udkvnf;aumif;? atmufarhapjCIF;udkvnf;aumif;?
&[ef;wdkYESifh a&m,Suf jCIF;udkvnf;aumif;
rjyKrvkyf&m/

OyZÑm,fq&mjyKvkyfí ylöif;cHay;jCIF;
edó&nf;ay;jCIF; omraPudk jyKpk vkyfauR;apjCIF;
&[ef;rdef;rwdkYudk qdkqHk;r&ef orkwfjCIF;
or®Kwd&aomfvnf; qHk;rjCIF;udk om,mjCIF;
pt*Fgig;yg;&Sdaom &[ef;onf rNidrf;Edkif/

wZÆeD,uHjyKaMumif;jzpfaoM tmywfodkY jzpfap
tvm;wl tmywfodkY jzpfap xdkYxuf ,kwfMurf;aom
tmywfodkYjzpfap a&muf\? uHudkvnf;aumif;?
uHjyKaom &[ef;udkvnf;aumif; uJh&JUaom &[ef;onf
rNidrf;Edkif/

Oykofudk (qdkif;iHhí) xm;jCIF; y0g&Pmudk
(qdkif;iHhí) xm;jCIF; qdkqHk;rjCIF; tBuD;trSL;
jyKvkyfjCIF; cGifhawmif;jCIF; apm'emjCIF;
atmufarhapjCIF; &[ef;wdkYESifh a&m,SufjCIF;
pt*Fg&Spfyg;ESifh,SOfaom &[ef;onf wZÆeD,uHrS
rNidrf; Edkif/

t"r®uH0g&enf;jzifhyif "r®uH0g&udkvnf; odtyf\?
ao,sou &[ef;onf rdkufrj\? tmywfrsm;\? vlwdkYESifh
a&m,Suf\? jrWfaom rkedjzpfawmfrlaom
jrWfpGmbk&m;onf ed,óuHudk (jyK&ef)
apcdkif;awmfrlV

uD#m*d&dü tóZdykeAÁoku &[ef;ESpfyg;wdkYonf
udk,fElwf ESpfyg;udk rapmifh pnf;ukefbJ
txl;xl;tjym;jym; rusifhtyfaomt&mudk usifhukef\?
rm&fig; yg;udk atmifjrifawmfrlaom jrWfpGmbk&m;onf
om0w¬djynfü yAÁmZeD,uHudk (jyK&ef)
apcdkif;awmfrlV

rpädumo@ Zeyk'fü ok"r® &[ef;onf pdwåol<u,f\ ausmif;xkdif&[ef; jzpf\? ok"r®&[ef;onf pdwåol<u,fudk trsKd;ZmwfESifh ywfoufaom pum;jzifh qJa&;\? jrwpfGmbk&m;onf y#dom&PD,uHudk (jyK&ef) apcdkif;awmfrlV

aumorÁDjynfü bk&m;jrwfonf tmywfudk r¹/₂lvdkao qEé&[ef;udk tmywf udk r¹/₂ljcif;aMumifh Oau©yeD,uH jyK&ef apcdkif;awmfrl\? qEé&[ef;onf xkdtmywfudkyif ukpm;&ef tvdkr&Sd? jrwpfGmbk&m;onf tmywfudk rukpm;jcif;aMumifh Oau©yeD,uHudk (jyK&ef) apcdkif;awmfrlV

t&d|&[ef;tm; awGa0rlarm[udk rSDaom ,kwfrmaom rdpämt,l0g'onf jzpf\? t,l0g'udk rpGefYjcif;aMumifh (jyKtyfaom) Oau©yeD,uHudk jrwpfGmbk&m;onf a[mawmfrltyfV

enf;wlyif	ed,óuHudkvnf;aumif;?
yAÁmZeD,uHudkvnf;aumif;?	y#dom&
PD,uHudkvnf;aumif;?	tmywfudk
r ¹ / ₂ laomuHudkvnf;aumif;?	tmywfudk ruk
pm;aomuHudkvnf;aumif;?	t,ludk
rpGefYaomuHudkvnf;aumif;	jrwpfGm bk&m;onf
a[mawmfrltyfV	

'0g tempm& OyCmwd rdpämZD0-[laom
pyk'fwdkYonf yAÁmZeD,uHü yk'fvGef
yk'fydkwdkYwnf;/

tvmbylöu t0PÖylöu ESpfyg; ylöurnfaom ylöu
ESpfyg;[laom pyk'fwdkYonf y#dom&PD,uHü yk'fvGef
yk'fydkwdkYwnf;? wZÆeD,uH ed,óuHESpfyg;wdkYü
wlV

yAÁmZeD,uH y#dom&PD,uHwdkYüvnf; yk'fvGef
yk'fydkwdkY &Sdukef\? xkdOau© yeD,uH
oHk;yg;wdkYonf a0zefjcif;tm;jzifh wlukef\?

wZÆeD,uH enf;jzifhvnf; <uif;aomuHudk od&m\?
pum; tusOf;csKyfwnf;/

ur®u©E"u NyD;V

2-yg&d0goduu©E"u

1-y&d0gof aqmufwnfaom &[ef;\ usifh0wf

75/ bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwfpGmbk&m;onf
om0w→djynf temxydPfolax;\ t&Hjzpfaom
aZw0efausmif;ü oDwif;oHk;aeawmfrlaomtcg
y&d0gofaqmufwnfaom &[ef;wdkYonf
yuwwf&[ef;wdkY\ &Sdcdk;jcif; c&D;OD;BuKdqdkjcf;
vuftkyfcsDjcf; t½kdtaojyKjcf; ae&mcif;jcif; tdyf&m
cif;jcif; ajcaq;a&wnfxm;jcif; ajcaq;tif;ysOfESifh
ajcyGwftdk;jcrf;xm;jcif; oydwfouFef;vSrf; ,ljcf;
a&csKd;&mü ausmufukef;udk acs;yGwfjcf;wdkYudk
om,mukefV

tvdkenf;aom &[ef;wdkYu]y&d0gofaqmufwnfaom
&[ef;wdkYonf yuwwf&[ef;wdkY\ &Sdcdk;jcif;
c&D;OD;BudKdqdkjcf; vuftkyfcsDjcf; t½kdtaojyKjcf;
ae&mcif;jcif; tdyf&mcif;jcif; ajcaq;a&wnfxm;jcif;
ajcaq;tif;ysOfESifh ajcyGwftdk;jcrf;xm;jcif; oydwf
ouFef;vSrf;,ljcf; a&csKd;&mü ausmufukef;udk
acs;yGwfjcf;wdkYudk tb,fhaMumifh om,mukef
bdoenf;}}[k ujh&JUukef\? ½lwfcSukef\? tjypfjy
ajymqdkMuukefV

xkdtcg xkd&[ef;wdkYonf jrwfpGmbk&m;tm;
ptaMumif;udk avQmufMuukefV xkdtcg
jrwfpGmbk&m;onf ptaMumif;t&maMumifh
&[ef;oHCmudk pnf;a0;apí &[ef;wdkYudk-

]]&[ef;wdkY y&d0gofaqmufwnfaom &[ef;wdkYonf
yuwwf&[ef;wdkY\ &Sdcdk;jcif; c&D;OD;BudKqdkjcif;
vuftkyfcsDjcif; t½kdtaojyK jcif; ae&mcif;jcif;
tdyf&mcif;jcif; ajcaq;a& wnfxfm;jcif;
ajcaq;tif;ysOfESifh ajcyGwftdk;jcrf;xm;jcif;
oydwfouFef;vSrf;,ljcif; a&csKd; &mü ausmufukef;udk
acs;yGwfjcif;wdkYudk om,mukef\[lonf rSefoavm}}[k
pdppf ar;jref;awmfrlV

rSefygonf jrwpfGmbk&m;[k (avQmufMuukef\)/
bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
uJh&JUawmfrlV/y/ &[ef;wdkY ravsmufywf/

&[ef;wdkY y&d0gofaqmufwnfaom &[ef;wdkYonf
yuwwf&[ef;wdkY\ &Sdcdk;jcif;udk c&D;OD;
BudKqdkjcif; vuftkyfcsDjcif; t½kdtaojyK jcif;
ae&mcif;jcif; tdyf&mcif;jcif; ajcaq;a&wnfxfm;jcif;
ajcaq;tif;ysOfESifh ajcyGwftdk;jcrf;xm;jcif;
oydwfouFef;vSrf;,ljcif; a&csKd;&mü ausmufukef;udk
acs;yGwfjcif;wdkYudk tb,fhaMumifh
om,mukefbdoenf;/

&[ef;wdkY p(&[ef;wdkY jyKrdaomtrl) onf
rMunfndKao;aom olwdkYtm;vnf; MunfndK
apjcif;iSgvnf;aumif;/y/ uJh&JUawmfrlí/y/
w&m;pum;udk a[mawmfrlNyD;aemuf &[ef;wdkYudk
rdefYawmfrlV

&[ef;wdkY y&d0gofaqmufwnfaom &[ef;onf
yuwwf&[ef;wdkY\ &Sdcdk;jcif; c&D; OD;BuKdqdkjcif;
vuftkyfcsDjcif; t½kdtaojyK jcif; ae&mcif;jcif;
tdyf&mcif;jcif; ajcaq;a& wnfxfm;jcif;
ajcaq;tif;ysOfESifh ajcyGwftdk;jcrf;xm;jcif;
oydwfouFef;vSrf;,ljcif; a&csKd; &mü ausmufukef;udk
acs;yGwfjcif;wdkYudk rom,mtyf? om,maom &[ef;tm;
'kuú#f tmywf oifhV

&[ef;wdkY y&d0gofaqmufwnfaom &[ef;wdkYtm;
tcsif;csif; oDwif;BuD;pOftwkdif;
&Sdcdk;jcif;c&D;OD;BuKdqdkjcif; vuftkyfcsDjcif;
t¹/₂kdtaojyK jcif; ae&mcif;jcif; tdyf&mcif;jcif; ajcaq;
a&wnfxm;jcif; ajcaq;tif;ysOfESifh
ajcyGwftdk;jcrf;xm;jcif; oydwfouFef;vSrf;;ljcif;
a&csKd;&mü ausmufukef;udk acs;yGwfjcif;wdkYudk
cGifhjyKawmfrlV

&[ef;wdkY y&d0gofaqmufwnfaom &[ef;wdkYtm;
oDwif;BuD;pOftwkdif; Oykofudkvnf;aumif;?
y0g&Pmudkvnf;aumif;? rdk;a&ch
ouFef;udkvnf;aumif;?
qGrf;0wfpGefYjcif;udkvnf;aumif;? (oHCbwfpaom)
bwfudkvnf;aumif; pig;yg;wdkYudk cGifhjyKawmfrlV

&[ef;wdkY odkYjzpfvQif y&d0gofaqmufwnfaom
&[ef;wdkY\ usifh0wfudk
ynwfawmfrltHh? ,if;usifh0wftwkdif;
y&d0gofaqmufwnfaom &[ef;wdkYonf usifh&rnf/

76/ &[ef;wdkY y&d0gofaqmufwnfaom &[ef;onf
aumif;pGm usifh&rnf/ þum; xkdodkY usifh&mü
aumif;pGm usifh&maom usifh0wfwf;?
(OyZÑm,fq&mjyKvkyfí) ylöif;chray;&? edó&nf; ray;&?
omraPudk rvkyfauR;rjyKpkap&? &[ef;rdef;rwkYtm;
qHk;r&eforkwfjcif;udk rom,m&? or®Kwd&aomfvnf;
&[ef;rdef;rwkYudk rqHk;r&? oHCmu
y&d0gofay;aMumif;jzpfaom tmywfodkY ra&muf&?
tvm;wl tjcm;tmywfodkY jzpfap?
xdkYxuf ,kwfMurf;aom tmywfodkY jzpfap ra&muf&?
uHudk ruJh&JU&? uHjyKaom &[ef;wdkYudk ruJh&JU&?
yuwwf&[ef;\ Oykofudk (qdkif;iHhí) rxm;&?
y0g&Pmudk (qdkif;iHhí) rxm;&? qdkqHk;rjcif;udk
rjyK&? tBuD;trSL;t&mudk r,l&? cGifhrawmif;&?

rapm'em&? ratmufarhap&? (yuwwf) &[ef;wdkYESifh
ra&m,Suf&/

77/ &[ef;wdkY y&d0gof aqmufwnfaom &[ef;onf
yuwwf&[ef;\ a&S;rS roGm;&? a&S;rS rxkdif&/

oHCm\ t,kwfnHhqHk; ae&m t,kwfnHhqHk; tdyf&m
t,kwfnHhqHk; ausmif;udk xkd&[ef;tm; ay;&rnf?
xkd&[ef;onfvnf; xkdae&m tdyf&m ausmif;udk
ESpfouf&rnf/

&[ef;wdkY y&d0gofaqmufwnfaom &[ef;onf
yuwwf&[ef;udk a&SUoGm;jyKívnf;aumif;?
aemufvdkufjyKívnf;aumif; 'g,um\ tdrfwdkYodkY
rcsOf;uyf&/

t&nuif"lwifudk raqmufwnf&/

yd@ygwf"lwifudk raqmufwnf&/

]lghudk rodygapukefvifh}}[k (ESvHk;oGif;í)
xkdy&d0gof aqmufwnfjcif;[laom taMumif;aMumifh
qGrf;udk raqmifap&/

&[ef;wdkY y&d0gofaqmufwnfaom &[ef;onf tm*EÅK
(c&D;onf) jzpfívnf; ajymMum;& rnf?
(tm0godujzpfívnf;) tm*EÅK&[ef;tm; ajymMum;&rnf?
OykofaeYü ajymMum;&rnf? y0g&PmaeYü
ajymMum;&rnf? rusef;rmoljzpfrl wrefjzifhvnf;
ajymMum;&rnf/

78/ &[ef;wdkY y&d0gofaqmufwnfaom &[ef;onf
&[ef;&Sdaom ausmif;rS &[ef;r&Sdaom ausmif;odkY
yuwwf&[ef;rygb] tEÅ&m,fr&Sdb] roGm;&/

&[ef;wdkY y&d0gofaqmufwnfaom &[ef;onf
&[ef;&Sdaom ausmif;rS &[ef;r&Sdaom Z&yfwefaqmif;
ponfodkY yuwwf&[ef;rygb] tEÅ&m,fr&Sdb] roGm;&/

&[ef;wdkY y&d0gofaqmufwnfaom &[ef;onf
&[ef;&Sdaom ausmif;rS &[ef;r&Sdaom

ausmif;odkYvnf;aumif;? Z&yfwefaqmif;
ponfodkYvnf;aumif; yuwwf&[ef;rygb] tEÅ&m,f r&SdbJ
roGm;&/

&[ef;wdkY y&d0gofaqmufwnfaom &[ef;onf
&[ef;&Sdaom Z&yfwefaqmif; ponfrS &[ef;r&Sdaom
ausmif;odkY yuwwf&[ef;rygb] tEÅ&m,fr&SdbJ
roGm;&/

&[ef;wdkY y&d0gofaqmufwnfaom &[ef;onf
&[ef;&Sdaom Z&yfwefaqmif; ponfrS &[ef;r&Sdaom
Z&yfwefaqmif; ponfodkY yuwwf&[ef;rygb] tEÅ&m,f
r&SdbJ roGm;&/

&[ef;wdkY y&d0gofaqmufwnfaom &[ef;onf
&[ef;&Sdaom Z&yfwefaqmif; ponfrS &[ef;r&Sdaom
ausmif;odkYvnf;aumif;? Z&yfwefaqmif;
ponfodkYvnf;aumif; yuwwf&[ef; rygb] tEÅ&m,fr&SdbJ
roGm;&/

&[ef;wdkY y&d0gofaqmufwnfaom &[ef;onf
&[ef;&Sdaom ausmif;rSvnf;aumif;? Z&yf wefaqmif;
ponfrSvnf;aumif; &[ef;r&Sdaom ausmif;odkY
yuwwf&[ef;rygb] tEÅ&m,fr&SdbJ roGm;&/

&[ef;wdkY y&d0gofaqmufwnfaom &[ef;onf
&[ef;&Sdaom ausmif;rSvnf;aumif;? Z&yfwefaqmif;
ponfrSvnf;aumif; &[ef;r&Sdaom Z&yfwefaqmif;
ponfodkY yuwwf&[ef; rygb] tEÅ&m,fr&SdbJ roGm;&/

&[ef;wdkY y&d0gofaqmufwnfaom &[ef;onf
&[ef;&Sdaom ausmif;rSvnf;aumif;? Z&yf wefaqmif;
ponfrSvnf;aumif;? &[ef;r&Sdaom
ausmif;odkYvnf;aumif;? Z&yfwefaqmif; ponf
odkYvnf;aumif; yuwwf&[ef;rygb] tEÅ&m,fr&SdbJ
roGm;&/

79/ &[ef;wdkY y&d0gofaqmufwnfaom &[ef;onf
yuwwf&[ef;&Sdaom ausmif;rS

ememoH0gou]taygif;toif; rwlonfh} &[ef;rsm;&Sdaom
ausmif;odkY yuwwf&[ef;rygb] tEÅ&m,fr&SdbJ
roGm;&/

&[ef;wdkY y&d0gofaqmufwnfaom &[ef;onf
yuwwf&[ef;&Sdaom ausmif;rS emem oH0gou
&[ef;rsm;&Sdaom Z&yfwefaqmif; ponfodkY
yuwwf&[ef;rygb] tEÅ&m,fr&SdbJ roGm;&/

&[ef;wdkY y&d0gofaqmufwnfaom &[ef;onf
yuwwf&[ef;&Sdaom ausmif;rS emem
oH0gou&[ef;rsm;&Sdaom ausmif;odkYvnf;aumif;?
Z&yfwefaqmif; ponfodkYvnf;aumif; yuwwf&[ef;rygb]
tEÅ&m,fr&SdbJ roGm;&/

&[ef;wdkY y&d0gofaqmufwnfaom &[ef;onf
yuwwf&[ef;&Sdaom Z&yfwefaqmif; ponfrS
ememoH0gou &[ef;rsm;&Sdaom ausmif;odkY
yuwwf&[ef;rygb] tEÅ&m,fr&SdbJ roGm;&/

&[ef;wdkY y&d0gofaqmufwnfaom &[ef;onf
yuwwf&[ef;&Sdaom Z&yfwefaqmif; ponfrS
ememoH0gou &[ef;rsm;&Sdaom Z&yfwefaqmif;
ponfodkY yuwwf&[ef;rygb] tEÅ&m,f r&SdbJ roGm;&/

&[ef;wdkY y&d0gof aqmufwnfaom &[ef;onf
yuwwf&[ef;&Sdaom Z&yfwefaqmif; ponfrS
ememoH0gou &[ef;rsm;&Sdaom
ausmif;odkYvnf;aumif;? Z&yfwefaqmif;
ponfodkYvnf;aumif; yuwwf&[ef;rygb] tEÅ&m,fr&SdbJ
roGm;&/

&[ef;wdkY y&d0gofaqmufwnfaom &[ef;onf
yuwwf&[ef;&Sdaom ausmif;rSvnf;aumif;?
Z&yfwefaqmif; ponfrSvnf;aumif; ememoH0gou
&[ef;rsm;&Sdaom ausmif;odkY yuwwf&[ef; rygb]
tEÅ&m,fr&SdbJ roGm;&/

&[ef;wdkY y&d0gofaqmufwnfaom &[ef;onf
yuwwf&[ef;&Sdaom ausmif;rSvnf;aumif;?
Z&yfwefaqmif; ponfrSvnf;aumif; ememoH0gou
&[ef;rsm;&Sdaom Z&yfwefaqmif; ponfodkY
yuwwf&[ef;rygb] tEÅ&m,fr&SdbJ roGm;&/

&[ef;wdkY y&d0gofaqmufwnfaom &[ef;onf
yuwwf&[ef;&Sdaom ausmif;rSvnf;aumif;?
Z&yfwefaqmif; ponfrSvnf;aumif;? ememoH0gou
&[ef;rsm;&Sdaom ausmif;odkYvnf;aumif;?
Z&yfwefaqmif; ponfodkYvnf;aumif; yuwwf&[ef;rygb]
tEÅ&m,fr&SdbJ roGm;&/

80/ &[ef;wdkY y&d0gofaqmufwnfaom &[ef;onf
yuwwf&[ef;&Sdaom ausmif;rS
ormeH0gou]taygif;toif;wlonfh} &[ef;rsm;&Sdaom
ausmif;odkY]],aeY (aeYcsif;) yif a&muf Edkif\}}[k
odvQif oGm;&rnf/

&[ef;wdkY y&d0gofaqmufwnfaom &[ef;onf
yuwwf&[ef;&Sdaom ausmif;rS orme oH0gou
&[ef;rsm;&Sdaom Z&yfwefaqmif; ponfodkY]],aeYyif
a&mufEdkif\}}[k odvQif oGm;& rnf/

&[ef;wdkY y&d0gofaqmufwnfaom &[ef;onf
yuwwf&[ef;&Sdaom ausmif;rS orme oH0gou
&[ef;rsm;&Sdaom ausmif;odkYvnf;aumif;?
Z&yfwefaqmif; ponfodkYvnf;aumif;]],aeYyif
a&mufEdkif\}}[k odvQif oGm;&rnf/

&[ef;wdkY y&d0gofaqmufwnfaom &[ef;onf
yuwwf&[ef;&Sdaom Z&yfwefaqmif; ponfrS
ormeH0gou &[ef;rsm;&Sdaom ausmif;odkY]],aeYyif
a&mufEdkif\}}[k odvQif oGm;& rnf/

&[ef;wdkY y&d0gofaqmufwnfaom &[ef;onf
yuwwf&[ef;&Sdaom Z&yfwefaqmif; ponfrS

ormeoh0gou &[ef;rsm;&Sdaom Z&yfwefaqmif;
ponfodkY]],aeYyif a&mufEdkif\}}[k odvQif oGm;&rnf/
&[ef;wdkY y&d0gofaqmufwnfaom &[ef;onf
yuwwf&[ef;&Sdaom Z&yfwefaqmif; ponfrS
ormeoh0gou &[ef;rsm;&Sdaom
ausmif;odkYvnf;aumif;? Z&yfwefaqmif;
ponfodkYvnf;aumif;]],aeYyif a&mufEdkif\}}[k odvQif
oGm;&rnf/

&[ef;wdkY y&d0gofaqmufwnfaom &[ef;onf
yuwwf&[ef;&Sdaom ausmif;rSvnf;aumif;?
Z&yfwefaqmif; ponfrSvnf;aumif; ormeoh0gou
&[ef;rsm;&Sdaom ausmif;odkY]],aeYyif a&muf
Edkif\}}[k odvQif oGm;&rnf/

&[ef;wdkY y&d0gofaqmufwnfaom &[ef;onf
yuwwf&[ef;&Sdaom ausmif;rSvnf;aumif;?
Z&yfwefaqmif; ponfrSvnf;aumif; ormeoh0gou
&[ef;rsm;&Sdaom Z&yfwefaqmif; ponfodkY]],aeYyif
a&mufEdkif\}}[k odvQif oGm;&rnf/

&[ef;wdkY y&d0gofaqmufwnfaom &[ef;onf
yuwwf&[ef;&Sdaom ausmif;rSvnf;aumif;?
Z&yfwefaqmif; ponfrSvnf;aumif;? ormeoh0gou
&[ef;rsm;&Sdaom ausmif;odkYvnf;aumif;?
Z&yfwefaqmif; ponfodkYvnf;aumif;]],aeYyif
a&mufEdkif\}}[k odvQif oGm;&rnf/

81/ &[ef;wdkY y&d0gofaqmufwnfaom &[ef;onf
yuwwf&[ef;ESifh twl wpfrdk;wnf;aom ausmif;ü rae&?
wpfrdk;wnf;aom Z&yfwefaqmif; ponfö rae&?
wpfrdk;wnf;aom ausmif;üvnf;aumif;? Z&yfwefaqmif;
ponfövnf;aumif; rae&? yuwwf&[ef;udk jrifvQif
ae&mrS x&rnf? yuwwf&[ef;udk ae&modkY <u&ef
zdwfMum;&rnf? yuwwf&[ef;ESifh twl wpfae&mwnf;ü
rxdkif&? edrfhaom ae&mü yuwwf&[ef;xdkifvQif
jrifhaom ae&mü rxdkif&? ajrö yuwwf&[ef;xdkifvQif

ae&mü rxdkif&? pBuøwpfckwnf;ü pBuøravQmuf&?
edrfhaom pBuøü yuwwf&[ef; pBuøavQmufvQif
jrifhaom pBuøü pBuøravQmuf&? ajrü yuwwf&[ef;
pBuø avQmufvQif pBuøü pBuø ravQmuf&/

82/ &[ef;wdkY y&d0gofaqmufwnfaom &[ef;onf
y&d0gofaqmufwnfaom oDwif;BuD; &[ef;ESifhtwl/y/
t&if;odkY iifxdkufaom &[ef;ESifh twl/y/
rmewfusifhxdkufaom &[ef;ESifhhtwl/y/ rmewfusifhqj
&[ef;ESifhtwl/y/ tAÇmefoGif;xdkufaom &[ef;ESifhtwl
wpfrdk;wnf;aom ausmif;ü rae&? wpfrdk;wnf;aom
Z&yfwefaqmif; ponfü rae&? wpfrdk;wnf;aom
ausmif;üvnf;aumif;? Z&yfwefaqmif; ponfüvnf;aumif;
rae&? wpfae&mwnf;ü rxdkif&? edrfhaom ae&mü
xdkifvQif jrifhaom ae&mü rxdkif&? ajrü xdkifvQif
ae&mü rxdkif&? pBuøwpfckwnf;ü pBuøravQmuf&?
edrfhaom pBuøü pBuøavQmufvQif jrifhaom pBuøü
pBuøravQmuf&? ajrü pBuøavQmufvQif pBuø ü
pBuøravQmuf&/

&[ef;wdkY y&d0gofaqmufwnfaom &[ef;vQif
av;yg;ajrmuf&Sdaom]y&d0gofaeaom &[ef;yg0ifrS
av;yg;jynfhjzpfaom} pwk0*foHCmonf y&d0gofudk
tu,fí ay;jim;tHh? t&if;odkY iifjim;tHh? rmewfudk
ay;jim;tHh? y&d0gofaeaom &[ef;vQif
ESpfusdyfajrmufjzpfaom]y&d0gof aeaom
&[ef;yg0ifrS ESpfusdyfjynfhjzpfaom}
0Dowd0*foHCmonf tAÇmefoGif;jim;tHh? uHraajrmuf?
jyKvnf; rjyKtyf/ þum; usifh0wfwnf;[k (rdefYawmfrl\)

y&d0gofaqmufwnfaom &[ef;\ usifh0wf

udk;q,fhav;yg; NyD;V

83/ xdktcg toQifOygvdonf jrwpfGmbk&m;xHodkY
csOf;uyfNyD;vQif &Sdcdk;í wpfckaom ae&mü
xdkifaeum-

]]toQifbk&m; y&d0gofaqmufwnfaom &[ef;tm;
nOfhjywfjcf;wdkYonf tb,frQ &Sdygukefoenf;}}[k
avQmufV

Oygvd y&d0gofaqmufwnfaom &[ef;tm;
nOfhjywfjcf;wdkYonf oHk;rsKd;wdkYwnf;?
(ausmufukef;qefYvsuf tdyfjcf;[laom)
twlaejcf;vnf;aumif;? (yuwwf&[ef;ESifh) uif;uGm í
aejcf;vnf;aumif;? 0wfrMum;jcf;vnf;aumif;? Oygvd
y&d0gofaqmufwnfaom &[ef;tm; nOfhjywfjcf;wdkYonf
poHk;rsKd;wdkYwnf;[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

84/ xdktcg om0w→djynfü rsm;pGmaom
&[ef;taygif;onf pk¹/₂Hk;aexdkifV y&d0gofaqmuf
wnfaom &[ef;wdkYonf y&d0gofudk okwfoif&ef
rwwfEdkifukef? jrwpfGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif; udk
avQmufMuukefV

&[ef;wdkY y&d0gofudk csxm;&ef cGifhjyKawmfrlV

&[ef;wdkY podkY csxm;&rnf/

y&d0gofaqmufwnfaom xdk&[ef;onf
&[ef;wpfyg;odkY csOf;uyfí vuf0Jwpfzuf ycHk;xufü
{uoDudk pHy,fwifNyD;vQif aqmifhaMumifhxdkifí
vuftkyfcsDvsuf-

]]y&d0gofudk csxm;yg\}}[k qdk&rnf?
(podkYqdkvQif) y&d0gofudk csxm;onf rnf?]]0wfudk
csxm;yg\}}[k qdk&rnf? (podkYqdkvQif) 0wfudk
csxm;onf rnfV

85/ xdktcg om0w→djynfrS &[ef;wdkYonf
xdkxdkt&yfodkY zJoGm;ukef\? y&d0gofaqmuf
wnfaom &[ef;wdkYonf y&d0gofudk okwfoifEdkifukef\?
jrwpfGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;udk avQmufMuukefV

&[ef;wdkY y&d0gofudk aqmufwnf&ef
cGifhjyKawmfrlV

&[ef;wdkY podkY aqmufwnf&rnf?
y&d0gofaqmufwnfaom xdk&[ef;onf &[ef;wpfyg;odkY
csOf;uyfí vuf0Jwpfzuf ychK;xufü {uoDudk
pHy,fwifNyD;vQif aqmifhaMumifhxdkifí vuftkyf
csDvsuf-

]y&d0gofudk aqmufwnfyg\}}[k qdk&rnf?
(podkYqdkvQif) y&d0gofudk aqmufwnfonf rnfV

]0wfudk aqmufwnfyg\}}[k qdk&rn f?
(podkYqdkvQif) 0wfudk aqmufwnfonf rnfV

y&d0gofaeaom &[ef;\ usifh0wf NyD;V

2-t&if;odkYiifxdkufaom &[ef;wdkY\ usifh0wf

86/ xdktcg t&if;odkY iifxdkufaom &[ef;wdkYonf
yuwwf&[ef;wdkY\ &Sdcdk;jcif; c&D;OD; BuKdqdkjcif;
vuftkyfcsDjcif; t½dktaojyK jcif; ae&mcif;jcif;
tdyf&mcif;jcif; ajcaq;a&wnfxm;jcif; ajcaq;
tif;ysOfESifh ajcyGwftdk;jcrf;xm;jcif;
oydwfouFef;vSrf;,ljcif; a&csKd;&mü ausmufukef;udk
acs;yGwfjcif;wdkYudk om,mukefV

tvddenf;aom &[ef;wdkYonf]t&if;odkY iifxdkufaom
&[ef;wdkYonf yuwwf&[ef;wdkY\ &Sdcdk;jcif;
c&D;OD;BuKdqdkjcif;/y/ a&csKd;&mü
ausmufukef;udk acs;yGwfjcif;wdkYudk tb,hfaMumifh
om,mukefbdoenf;}}[k ujh&JUukef\? ½lwfcsukef\?
tjypfjy ajymqdkMuukefV

xdktcg xdk&[ef;wdkYonf jrwfpGmbk&m;tm;
ptaMumif;udk avQmufMuukefV

xdktcg jrwpfGmbk&m;onf ptaMumif;t&maMumifh
&[ef;oHCmudk pnf;a0;apí &[ef; wdkYudk]]&[ef;wdkY
t&if;odkY iifxdkufukefaom &[ef;wdkYonf
yuwwf&[ef;wdkY\ &Sdcck;jcif;
c&D;OD;BudKqdkjcf;/y/ ausmufukef;ü
acs;yGwfjcf;wdkYudk om,mukef\l[onf rSefoavm}][k
pdppf ar;jref;awmfrlV

rSefygonf jrwpfGmbk&m;[k (avQmufMuukef\)/
bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
ujh&JUawmfrlV/ &[ef;wdkY ravsmufywf/y/

&[ef;wdkY t&if;odkY iifxdkufaom &[ef;wdkYonf
yuwwf&[ef;wdkY\ &Sdcck;jcif; c&D;OD;BuKdqdk
jcf;/y/ a&csKd;&mü ausmufukef;udk
acs;yGwfjcf;wdkYudk tb,hfaMumifh
om,mukefbdoenf;/

&[ef;wdkY p(&[ef;wdkY jyKrdaomtrl) onf
rMunfndKao;aom olwdkYtm;vnf; MunfndK
apjcf;iSmvnf;aumif;/y/ ujh&JUawmfrlí/y/
w&m;pum;udk a[mawmfrlNyD;aemuf &[ef;wdkYudk-

&[ef; wdkY t&if;odkYiifxdkufaom &[ef;onf
yuwwf&[ef;wdkY\ &Sdcck;jcif; c&D;OD; BuKdqdkjcf;
vufthyfcsDjcf; t½dktaojyKjcf; ae&mcif;jcf;
tdyf&mcif;jcf; ajcaq;a&wnfxm;jcf; ajcaq;tif;ysOfESifh
ajcyGwftdk;jcrf;xm;jcf; oydwfouFef;vSrf;,ljcf;
a&csKd;&mü ausmufukef;udk acs;yGwfjcf;wdkYudk
rom,mtyf? om,maom &[ef;tm; 'kuú#ftmywf oifhV

&[ef;wdkY t&if;odkY iifxdkufaom &[ef;wdkYtm;
tcsif;csif; oDwif;BuD;pOftwdkif; &Sdcck;jcf;
c&D;OD;BuKdqdkjcf;/y/ a&csKd;&mü
ausmufukef;udk acs;yGwfjcf;wdkYudk
cGifhjyKawmfrlV

&[ef;wdkY t&if;odkY iifxdkufaom &[ef;wdkYtm;
oDwif;BuD;pOftwdkif; OykofjyKjcif;udkvnf;aumif;?
y0g&PmjyKjcif;udkvnf;aumif;?
rdk;a&cHouFef;ch,ljcif;udkvnf;aumif;? qGrf;0wf
pGefYjcif;udkvnf;aumif;? (oHCbwfpaom)
bwfudkvnf;aumif; pig;yg;wdkYudk cGifhjyKawmfrlV

&[ef;wdkY odkYjzpfvQif t&if;odkY iifxdkufaom
&[ef;wdkYtm; usifh0wfudk
ynwfawmfrltHh? ,if;usifh0wftwdkif; t&if;odkY
iifxdkufaom &[ef;wdkYonf usifhMu&rnf/

87/ &[ef;wdkY t&if;odkY iifxdkufaom &[ef;onf
aumif;pGm usifh&rn f? ponfum; xdkodkY usifh&mü
aumif;pGm usifh&maom usifh0wfwnf;/

(OyZÑm,fq&mjyKvkyfí) ylöif;ch ray;&? edó&nf;
ray;&? omraPudk rvkyfauR; rjyKpk ap&?
&[ef;rdef;rwdkYtm; qHk;r&ef orkwfjcif;udk rom,m&?
or®Kwd&aomfvnf; &[ef;rdef;rwdkYhudk rqHk;r&?
oHCmu t&if;odkY iifxdkufaom tmywfodkY ra&muf&?
tvm;wl tjcm;tmywfodkY jzpfap?
xdkYxuf ,kwfMurf;aom tmywfodkYjzpfap ra&muf&?
uHudk ruJh&JU&? uHjyKaom &[ef; wdkYudk
ruJh&JU&? yuwwf&[ef;\ Oykofudk (qdkif;iHhí) rxm;&?
y0g&Pmudk (qdkif;iHhí) rxm;&? qHk;rjcif;udk rjyK&?
tBuD;trSL;t&mudk r,l&? cGifhrawmif;&? rapm'em&?
ratmufarhap&? &[ef;wdkYESifh ra&m,Suf&?
&[ef;wdkY t&if;odkY iifxdkufaom &[ef;onf yuwwf&[ef;\
a&SUrS roGm;&? a&SUrS rxdkif&? oHCm\
t,kwfnHhqHk;ae&mudkvnf;aumif; oHCm\
t,kwfnHhHhqHk; tdyf&mudkvnf;aumif;? t,kwfnHhqHk;
ausmif;udkvnf;aumif; xdk&[ef;tm; ay;&rnf?
xdk&[ef;onfvnf; xdkae&m ponfudk om,m&rn f/

&[ef;wdkY t&if;odkY iifxdkufaom &[ef;onf
yuwwf&[ef;udk a&SUaqmif &[ef;jyKívnf;aumif;?

aemufvdkuf&[ef;jyKívnf;aumif; 'g,um\ tdrfwdkYodkY
rcsOf;uyf&? t&nuif "lwifudk raqmufwnf&?
yd@ygwf"lwifudk raqmufwnf&?]]ighudk
rodygapukefvifh}}[k (ESvHk;jyKí) xdk&t&if;odkY
iifxdkufaom taMumif;aMumifh qGrf;udk raqmif,lap&/
&[ef;wdkY t&if;odkY iifxdkufaom &[ef;onf
&[ef;&Sdaom ausmif;rS &[ef;r&Sdaom ausmif;odkY
yuwwf&[ef;rygb] tEÅ&m,fr&Sdb] roGm;&/

&[ef;wdkY t&if;odkY iifxdkufaom &[ef;onf
&[ef;&Sdaom ausmif;rS &[ef;r&Sdaom Z&yf
wefaqmif; ponfodkY yuwwf&[ef;rygb] tEÅ&m,fr&Sdb]
roGm;&/

&[ef;wdkY t&if;odkY iifxdkufaom &[ef;onf
&[ef;&Sdaom ausmif;rS &[ef;r&Sdaom
ausmif;odkYvnf;aumif? ; Z&yfwefaqmif;
ponfodkYvnf;aumif; yuwwf&[ef;rygb] tEÅ&m,fr&Sd b]
roGm;&/

&[ef;wdkY t&if;odkY iifxdkufaom &[ef;onf
&[ef;&Sdaom Z&yfwefaqmif; ponfrS &[ef; r&Sdaom
ausmif;odkY/y/ roGm;&/

&[ef;r&Sdaom Z&yfwefaqmif;
ponfodkYvnf;aumif;/y/ roGm;&/

&[ef;r&Sdaom ausmif;odkYvnf;aumif;?
Z&yfwefaqmif; ponfodkYvnf;aumif; yuwwf&[ef;rygb]]
tEÅ&m,fr&Sdb] roGm;&/

&[ef;wdkY t&if;odkY iifxdkufaom &[ef;onf
&[ef;&Sdaom Z&yfwefaqmif; ponfrS &[ef; r&Sdaom
ausmif;odkY/y/ roGm;&/

&[ef;r&Sdaom Z&yfwefaqmif; ponfodkY/y/
roGm;&/

&[ef;r&Sdaom ausmif;odkYvnf;aumif;?
Z&yfwefaqmif; ponfodkYvnf;aumif; yuwwf&[ef;rygb]
tEÅ&m,fr&SdbJ roGm;&/

&[ef;wdkY t&if;odkY iifxdkufaom &[ef;onf
yuwwf&[ef;&Sdaom ausmif;rS emem oH0gou
&[ef;rsm;&Sdaom ausmif;odkY/y/ roGm;&/

ememoH0gou &[ef;rsm;&Sdaom Z&yfwefaqmif;
ponfodkY/y/ roGm;&/

ememoH0gou &[ef;rsm;&Sdaom
ausmif;odkYvnf;aumif;? Z&yfwefaqmif;
ponfodkYvnf;aumif; yuwwf&[ef;rygb] tEÅ&m,fr&SdbJ
roGm;&/

&[ef;wdkY t&if;odkY iifxdkufaom &[ef;onf
yuwwf&[ef;&Sdaom Z&yfwefaqmif; ponfrS
ememoH0gou &[ef;rsm;&Sdaom ausmif;odkY/y/
roGm;&/

ememoH0gou &[ef;rsm;&Sdaom Z&yfwefaqmif;
ponfodkY/y/ roGm;&/

ememoH0gou &[ef;rsm;&Sdaom
ausmif;odkYvnf;aumif;? Z&yfwefaqmif;
ponfodkYvnf;aumif; yuwwf&[ef;rygb] tEÅ&m,fr&SdbJ
roGm;&/

&[ef;wdkY t&if;odkY iifxdkufaom &[ef;onf
yuwwf&[ef;&Sdaom ausmif;rSvnf;aumif;?
Z&yfwefaqmif; ponfrSvnf;aumif; ememoH0gou
&[ef;rsm;&Sdaom ausmif;odkY/y/ roGm;&/

ememoH0gou &[ef;rsm;&Sdaom Z&yfwefaqmif;
ponfodkY/y/ roGm;&/

ememoH0gou &[ef;rsm;&Sdaom
ausmif;odkYvnf;aumif;? Z&yfwefaqmif;

ponfodkYvnf;aumif; yuwwf&[ef;rygb] tEÅ&m,fr&SdbJ
roGm;&/

&[ef;wdkY t&if;odkYiifxdkufaom &[ef;onf
&[ef;&Sdaom ausmif;rS &[ef;&Sdaom ausmif; odkY/y/
oGm;&rnf? &[ef;&Sdaom Z&yfwefaqmif; ponfodkY/y/
oGm;&rnf/

ormeoh0gou &[ef;rsm;&Sdaom
ausmif;odkYvnf;aumif;? Z&yfwefaqmif;
ponfodkYvnf;aumif;]],aeYyif a&mufEdkif\}}[k odvQif
oGm;&rnf/

&[ef;wdkY t&if;odkY iifxdkufaom &[ef;onf
&[ef;&Sdaom Z&yfwefaqmif; ponfrS &[ef; &Sdaom
ausmif;odkY/y/ oGm;&rnf? &[ef;&Sdaom
Z&yfwefaqmif; ponfodkY/y/ oGm;&rnf/

ormeoh0gou &[ef;rsm;&Sdaom
ausmif;odkYvnf;aumif;? Z&yfwefaqmif;
ponfodkYvnf;aumif;]],aeYyif a&mufEdkif\}}[k odvQif
oGm;&rnf/

&[ef;wdkY t&if;odkY iifxdkufaom &[ef;onf
&[ef;&Sdaom ausmif;rSvnf;aumif;? Z&yf wefaqmif;
ponfrSvnf;aumif; &[ef;&Sdaom ausmif;odkY/y/
oGm;&rnf? &[ef;&Sdaom Z&yfwef aqmif; ponfodkY/y/
oGm;&rnf/

ormeoh0gou &[ef;rsm;&Sdaom
ausmif;odkYvnf;aumif;? Z&yfwefaqmif;
ponfodkYvnf;aumif;]],aeYyif a&mufEdkif\}}[k odvQif
oGm;&rnf/

&[ef;wdkY t&if;odkY iifxdkufaom &[ef;onf
yuwwf&[ef;ESifh twl wpfrdk;wnf;aom ausmif;ü rae&
wpfrdk;wnf;aom Z&yfwefaqmif; ponfö rae&
wpfrdk;wnf;aom ausmif;üvnf;aumif;? Z&yfwefaqmif;
ponfövnf;aumif; rae&? yuwwf&[ef;ukd jrifvQif

ae&mrS x&rnf? yuwwf&[ef;ukd ae&modkY <u&ef
zdwfMum;&rnf/

yuwwf&[ef;ESifh twl wpfae&mwnf;ü raexkdif&
edrfhaom ae&mü yuwwf&[ef; xkdifvQif jrifhaom
ae&mü rxdkif&? ajrÜ yuwwf&[ef; xkdifvQif ae&mü
rxkdif&? pBuøwpfck wnf;ü twl pBuøravQmuf&
edrfhaom pBuøü yuwwf&[ef; pBuøavQmufvQif
jrifhaom pBuøü pBuøravQmuf&? ajrÜ yuwwf&[ef;
pBuøavQmufvQif pBuøü pBuøøøøøravQmuf&/

&[ef;wdkY t&if;odkY iifxkdufaom &[ef;onf
y&d0gofaeaom &[ef;ESifh twl/y/ t&if;odkY
iifxkdufaom oDwif;BuD;&[ef;ESifh twl/y/
rmewfusifh xkdufaom &[ef;ESifh twl/y/ rmewfusifhqj
&[ef;ESifh twl/y/ tAÇmefoGif;xdkufaom &[ef;ESifh twl
wpfrkd;wnf;aom ausmif;ü rae&? wpfrkd;wnf;aom
Z&yfwefaqmif; ponfÜ rae&? wpfrkd;wnf;aom
ausmif;üvnf;aumif;? Z&yfwefaqmif; ponfÜvnf;aumif;
rae&/

wpfae&mwnf;ü rxkdif&? edrfhaom ae&mü
yuwwf&[ef; xkdifvQif jrifhaom ae&mü rxdkif&? ajrÜ
yuwwf&[ef;xkdifvQif ae&mü rxkdif&
pBuøøwpfckwnf;ü pBuøøravQmuf&? edrfhaom
pBuøøü yuwwf&[ef; pBuøavQmufvQif jrifhaom pBuøü
pBuøravQmuf&? ajrÜ yuwwf&[ef; pBuøøavQmufvQif
pBuøü pBuøravQmuf&/

&[ef;wdkY t&if;odkY iifxkdufaom &[ef;vQif
av;yg;ajrmuf&Sdaom]xkd&[ef;yg0ifrS
av;yg;jynfhjzpfaom} pwk0*foHCmonf y&d0gofudk
tu,fí ay;jim;tHh? t&if;odkY iifjim;t Hh? rmewfukd
ay;jim;t Hh? xkd&[ef;vQif ESpfusdyfta&twGuf&Sdaom
]xkd&[ef;yg0ifrS ESpfusdfyfta& twGufjynfhaom}
0Dowd0*foHCmonf tAÇmefoGif;jim;tHh? uHraajrmuf?
jyKvnf; rjyKtyf/ pum; usifh0wfwnf;[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

t&if;odkYiifxkdufaom &[ef;\ usifh0wfNyD;

3-rmewfusifhxdkufaom &[ef;wdkY\ usifh0wf

88/ xkdtcg rmewfusifhxdkufaom &[ef;wdkYonf
yuwwf&[ef;wdkY\ &Sdckd;jcif; c&D;OD; BudKqkdjcif;
vuftkyfcsDjcif; t¹/₂kdtaojyKjcif; ae&mcif;jcif;
tdyf&mcif;jcif; ajcaq;a& wnfxfm;jcif;
ajcaq;tif;ysOfESifh ajcyGwftkd;jcrf;xm;jcif;
oydwfouFef;vSrf;,ljcif; a&csKd;&mü ausmufukef;ü
acs;yGwfjcif;wdkYukd om,mukef\

tvkdenf;aom &[ef;wdkYonf]]rmewfusifhxdkufaom
&[ef;wdkYonf yuwwf&[ef;wdkY\ &Sdckd;jcif;
c&D;OD;BuKdqkdjcif; vuftkyfcsDjcif; t¹/₂kdtaojyKjcif;
ae&mcif;jcif; tdyf&mcif;jcif; ajcaq;a& wnfxfm;jcif;
ajcaq;tif;ysOfESifh ajcyGwftkd;jcrf;xm;jcif;
oydwfouFef;vSrf;,ljcif; a&csKd;&mü ausmufukef;udk
acs;yGwfjcif;wdkYukd tb,fhaMumifh
om,mukefbdoenf;}}[k ujh&JUukef\? ¹/₂lwfcsukef\?
tjypfjyajymqkdMuukef\

xkdtcg xdk&[ef;wdkYonf jrwpfGmbk&m;tm;
ptaMumif;ukd avQmufMuukef\y/

]]&[ef;wdkY rmewfusifhxdkufaom &[ef;wdkYonf
yuwwf&[ef;wdkY\ &Sdckd;jcif; c&D;OD;BuKdqkd
jcif;/y/ a&csKd;&mü ausmufukef;ukd
acs;yGwfjcif;wkdUukd om,mukef\[lonf rSefoavm}}[k
pdppf ar;jref;awmfrl\

rSefygonf jrwpfGmbk&m;[k (avQmufMuukef\)/

bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
ujh&JUawmfrl\ &[ef;wdkY ravsmufywf/y/

&[ef;wdkY rmewfusifhvkdufaom &[ef;wdkYonf
yuwwf&[ef;wdkY\ &Sdckd;jcif;/y/ a&csKd;&mü
ausmufukef;ukd acs;yGwfjcf;wdkYukd tb,fhaMumifh
om,mukefbdoenf;/

&[ef;wdkY p(&[ef;wdkY jyKrdaomtrl) onf
rMunfndKao;aom olwdkYtm;vnf; MunfndK
apjcf;iSgvnf;aumif;/y/ ujh&JUawmfrlí/y/
w&m;pum;ukd a[mawmfrlNyD;aemuf &[ef;wdkYukd-

&[ef;wdkY rmewfusifhvkdufaom &[ef;onf
yuwwf&[ef;wdkY\ &Sdckd;jcif;
c&D;OD;BuKdqkdjcf;/y/ a&csKd;&mü
ausmufukef;ukd acs;yGwfjcf;wdkYukd rom,mtyf?
om,maom &[ef;tm; 'kuú#f tmywfoifh\

&[ef;wdkY rmewfusifhvkdufaom &[ef;wdkYtm;
tcsif;csif;oDwif;BuD;pOftwkdif; &Sdckd;jcif;
c&D;OD;BuKdqkdjcf;/y/ a&csKd;&mü
ausmufukef;ukd acs;yGwfjcf;wdkYukd
cGifhjyKawmfrl\

&[ef;wdkY rmewfusifhvkdufaom &[ef;wdkYtm;
oDwif;BuD;pOftwkdif; OykofjyKjcf;ukdvnf;aumif;?
y0g&PmjyKjcf;ukdvnf;aumif;?
rkd;a&cHouFef;cH,ljcf;ukdvnf;aumif;?
qGrf;0wfpGefYjcf;ukdvnf;aumif;? (oHCbwfpaom)
bwfukdvnf;aumif; pig;yg;wdkYukd cGifhjyKawmfrl\

&[ef;wdkY odkYjzpfvQif rmewfusifhvkdufaom
&[ef;wdkYtm; usifh0wfukdynwfawmfrltHh? ,if;
usifh0wftwkdif; rmewfusifhvkdufaom &[ef;wdkYonf
usifhaqmif&rnf/

89/ &[ef;wdkY rmewfusifhvkdufaom &[ef;onf
aumif;pGm usifh&rnf? ponfum; xkdodkY usifh&mü
aumif;pGm usifh&maom usifh0wfwfnf;/

(OyZÑm,fq&m jyKvkyfí) ylöif;cH ray;&/y/ (t&if;odkY
iifxkdufaom &[ef;wdkY\ usifh0wfhtwkdif;
tus,fcsUJ&rnf)/

yuwwf&[ef;wdkYESifh ra&mr,Suf&/

&[ef;wdkY rmewfusifh xkdufaom &[ef;onf
yuwwf&[ef;\ a&SUrS roGm;&? a&SUrS rxdkif&?
oHCm\ t,kwfnHhqHk; ae&mudkvnf;aumif;?
t,kwfnHhqHk; tdyf&mudkvnf;aumif;? t,kwfnHhqHk;
ausmif;udkvnf;aumif; xdk&[ef;tm; ay;&rnf?
xdk&[ef;onfvnf; xdkae&m ponfudk om,m&rnf/

&[ef;wdkY rmewfusifh xkdufaom &[ef;onf
yuwwf&[ef;ukd a&SUaqmif &[ef;jyKívnf;aumif;?
aemufvkduf &[ef;jyK ívnf;aumif; 'g,um\ tdrfwdkYodkY
rcsOf;uyf&? t&nuif"lwifukd raqmufwnf&?
yd@ygwf"lwifukd]]qGrf;cHusifh0wfukd}}
raqmufwnf&/]]ighukd rodygapukef vifh}}[k
(ESvkH;oGif;í) xkdrmwfusifh xkdufjcif;[laom
taMumif;aMumifh qGrf;ukd raqmif,lap&/

&[ef;wdkY rmewfusifh xkdufaom &[ef;onf
&[ef;&Sdaom ausmif;rS &[ef;r&Sdaom ausmif;odkY
yuwwf&[ef;rygb] tEÅ&m,fr&Sdb] roGm;&/

&[ef;wdkY rmewfusifh xkdufaom &[ef;onf
&[ef;&Sdaom ausmif;rS &[ef;r&Sdaom Z&yf
wefaqmif; ponfodkY yuwwf&[ef;rygb] tEÅ&m,fr&Sdb]
roGm;&/

&[ef;wdkY rmewfusifh xkdufaom &[ef;onf
&[ef;&Sdaom ausmif;rS &[ef;r&Sdaom
ausmif;odkYvnf;aumif;? Z&yfwefaqmif;
ponfodkYvnf;aumif; yuwwf&[ef;rygb] tEÅ&m,f r&Sdb]
roGm;&/

&[ef;wdkY rmewfusifhxxkdufaom &[ef;onf
&[ef;&Sdaom Z&yfwefaqmif; ponfrS &[ef; r&Sdaom
ausmif;odkY/y/ roGm;&/

&[ef;r&Sdaom Z&yfwefaqmif; ponfodkY/y/
roGm;&/

&[ef;r&Sdaom ausmif;odkYvnf;aumif;?
Z&yfwefaqmif; ponfodkYvnf;aumif; yuwwf&[ef;rygb]
tEÅ&m,fr&Sdbj roGm;&/

&[ef;wdkY rmewfusifhxxkdufaom &[ef;onf
&[ef;&Sdaom ausmif;rSvnf;aumif;? Z&yf wefaqmif;
ponfrSvnf;aumif; &[ef;r&Sdaom ausmif;odkY/y/
roGm;&/

&[ef;r&Sdaom Z&yfwefaqmif; ponfodkY/y/
roGm;&/

&[ef;r&Sdaom ausmif;odkYvnf;aumif;?
Z&yfwefaqmif; ponfodkYvnf;aumif; yuwwf&[ef;rygb]
tEÅ&m,fr&Sdbj roGm;&/

&[ef;wdkY rmewfusifhxxkdufaom &[ef;onf
yuwwf&[ef;&Sdaom ausmif;rS ememoH0gou
&[ef;rsm;&Sdaom ausmif;odkY/y/ roGm;&/

ememoH0gou &[ef;rsm;&Sdaom Z&yfwefaqmif;
ponfodkY/y/ roGm;&/

ememoH0gou &[ef;rsm;&Sdaom
ausmif;odkYvnf;aumif;? Z&yfwefaqmif;
ponfodkYvnf;aumif; yuwwf&[ef;rygb] tEÅ&m,fr&Sdbj
roGm;&/

&[ef;wdkY rmewfusifhxxkdufaom &[ef;onf
yuwwf&[ef;&Sdaom Z&yfwefaqmif; ponfrS
ememoH0gou &[ef;rsm;&Sdaom ausmif;odkY/y/
roGm;&/

ememoH0gou &[ef;rsm;&Sdaom Z&yfwefaqmif;
ponfodkY/y/ roGm;&/

ememoH0gou &[ef;rsm;&Sdaom
ausmif;odkYvnf;aumif;? Z&yfwefaqmif;
ponfodkYvnf;aumif; yuwwf&[ef;rygb] tEÅ&m,fr&Sdbj
roGm;&/

&[ef;wdkY rmewfusifhxxkdufaom &[ef;onf
yuwwf&[ef;&Sdaom ausmif;rSvnf;aumif;?
Z&yfwefaqmif; ponfrSvnf;aumif; ememoH0gou
&[ef;rsm;&Sdaom ausmif;odkY/y/ roGm;&/

ememoH0gou &[ef;rsm;&Sdaom Z&yfwefaqmif;
ponfodkY/y/ roGm;&/

ememoH0gou &[ef;rsm;&Sdaom
ausmif;odkYvnf;aumif;? Z&yfwefaqmif;
ponfodkYvnf;aumif; yuwwf&[ef;rygb] tEÅ&m,fr&Sdbj
roGm;&/

&[ef;wdkY rmewfusifhxxkdufaom &[ef;onf
&[ef;&Sdaom ausmif;rS ormeoH0gou
&[ef;rsm;&Sdaom ausmif;odkY/y/ oGm;&rnf/

ormeoH0gou &[ef;rsm;&Sdaom Z&yfwefaqmif;
ponfodkY/y/ oGm;&rnf/

ormeoH0gou &[ef;rsm;&Sdaom
ausmif;odkYvnf;aumif;? Z&yfwefaqmif;
ponfodkYvnf;aumif;],aeYyif a&mufEkdif\}}[k odvQif
oGm;&rn f/

&[ef;wdkY rmewfusifhxxkdufaom &[ef;onf
&[ef;&Sdaom Z&yfwefaqmif; ponfrS orme oH0gou
&[ef;rsm;&Sdaom ausmif;odkY/y/ oGm;&rnf/

ormeoH0gou &[ef;rsm;&Sdaom Z&yfwefaqmif;
ponfodkY/y/ oGm;&rnf/

ormeoh0gou &[ef;rsm;&Sdaom
ausmif;odkYvnf;aumif;?
ponfodkYvnf;aumif;]],aeYyif a&mufEkdif\}}[k odvQif
oGm;&rnf/

&[ef;wdkY rmewfusifhxxkdufaom &[ef;onf
&[ef;&Sdaom ausmif;rSvnf;aumif;? Z&yf wefaqmif;
ponfrSvnf;aumif; ormeoh0gou &[ef;rsm;&Sdaom
ausmif;odkY/y/ oGm;&rnf/

ormeoh0gou &[ef;rsm;&Sdaom Z&yfwefaqmif;
ponfodkY/y/ oGm;&rnf/

ormeoh0gou &[ef;rsm;&Sdaom
ausmif;odkYvnf;aumif;?
ponfodkYvnf;aumif;]],aeYyif a&mufEkdif\}}[k odvQif
oGm;&rnf/

&[ef;wdkY rmewfusifhxxkdufaom &[ef;onf
yuwwf&[ef;ESifhtwl wpfrkd;wnf;aom ausmif;ü rae&
wpfrkd;wnf;aom Z&yfwefaqmif; ponfö rae&
wpfrkd;wnf;aom ausmif;üvnf;aumif;? Z&yfwefaqmif;
ponfövnf;aumif; rae&? yuwwf&[ef;ukd jrifvQif
ae&mrS x&rnf? yuwwf&[ef;ukd ae&modkY <u&ef
zdwfMum;&rnf/

yuwwf&[ef;ESifh twl wpfae&mwnf;ü rxkdif&
edrfhaom ae&mü yuwwf&[ef;xkdifvQif jrifhaom
ae&mü rxdkif&? ajrö yuwwf&[ef;xkdifvQif ae&mü
rxkdif&? pBuøwpfckwnf;ü pBuø ravQmuf&? edrfhaom
pBuøü yuwwf&[ef; pBuøavQmufvQif jrifhaom pBuøü
pBuøravQmuf&? ajrö yuwwf&[ef; pBuøavQmufvQif
pBuøü pBuøravQmuf&/

&[ef;wdkY rmewfusifhxxkdufaom &[ef;onf
y&d0gofaeaaom &[ef;ESifh twl/y/

t&if;odkY iifxxkdufaom &[ef;ESifh twl/y/

rmewfusifhxxkdufaom oDwif;BuD;&[ef;ESifh twl/y/

rmewfusifhqJ &[ef;ESifh twl/y/

tAÇmefoGif;xkdufaom &[ef;ESifh twl
wpfrkd;wnf;aom ausmif;ü rae&? wpfrkd;wnf;aom
Z&yfwefaqmif; ponfü rae&? wpfrkd;wnf;aom
ausmif;üvnf;aumif;? Z&yfwefaqmif; ponfüvnf;aumif;
rae&/

wpfae&mwnf;ü rxkdif&? edrfhaom ae&mü
yuwwf&[ef;xkdifvQif jrifhaom ae&mü rxkdif&? ajrü
yuwwf&[ef;xkdifvQif ae&mü rxkdif&/

pBuøwpfckwnf;ü pBuøravQmuf&? edrfhaom pBuøü
yuwwf&[ef; pBuøavQmufvQif jrifhaom pBuøü
pBuøravQmuf&? ajrü yuwwf&[ef; pBuøavQmufvQif
pBuøü pBuøravQmuf&/ &[ef;wkUd
rmewfusifhxkdufaom &[ef;vQif
av;yg;ajrmuf&Sdaom]rmewfusifhxkdufaom
&[ef;yg0ifrS av;yg;jynfhaom} pwk0*foHCmonf
y&d0gofukd tu,fí ay;jim;tHh? t&if;odkY iifjim;t Hh?
rmewfukd ay;jim;t Hh? xkd&[ef;vQif
ESpfusdyfajrmuf&Sdaom]xkd&[ef;yg0ifrS
ESpfusdyfjynfhaom} 0Dowd0*foHCmonf tu,fí
tAÇmefoGif; jim;tHh? uHrajrmuf? jyKvnf; rjyKtyf/
pqkdyfNyD;onfum; usifh0wfwnf;[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

rmewfusifhxkdufaom &[ef;\ usifh0wfNyD;V

4-rmewfusifhqJ &[ef;\ usifh0wf

90/ xkdtcg rmewfusifhqJ&[ef;wdkYonf
yuwwf&[ef;wdkY\ &Sdckd;jcif; c&D;OD;BuKdqkdjcif;
vuftkyfcsDjcif; t½kdtaojyKjcif; ae&mcif;jcif;
tdyf&mcif;jcif; ajcaq;a&wnfxm;jcif; ajcaq;
tif;ysOfESifh ajcyGwftkd;jcrf;xm;jcif;

oydwfouFef;vSrf;,ljcif; a&csKd;&mü ausmufukef;ukd
acs;yGwf jcif;wdkYukd om,mukef\

tvkdenf;aom &[ef;wdkYonf]]rmewfusifhqj
&[ef;wdkYonf yuwwf&[ef;wdkY\ &Sdckd;jcif;
c&D;OD;BuKdqkdjCIF;/y/ a&csKd;&mü
ausmufukef;ukd acs;yGwfjCIF;wdkYukd tb,hfaMumifh
om,mukefbd oenf;}}[k ujh&JUukef\? ½lwfcSukef\?
tjypfjyajymqkdMuukef\

xkdtcg xkd&[ef;wdkYonf jrwpGmbk&m;tm;
ptaMumif;ukd avQmufMuukef\ xkdtcg
jrwpGmbk&m;onf ptaMumif;t&maMumifh
&[ef;oHCmukdk pnf;a0;apí &[ef;wdkYukd-

]]&[ef;wdkY rmewfusifhqj &[ef;wdkYonf
yuwwf&[ef;wdkY\ &Sdckd;jcif;
c&D;OD;BuKdqkdjCIF;/y/ a&csKd;&mü
ausmufukef;ukd acs;yGwfjCIF;wdkYukd om,mukef\
[lonf rSefoavm}}[k pdppf ar;jref;awmfri\

rSefygonf jrwpGmbk&m;[k (avQmufMuukef\)/

bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpGmbk&m;onf
ujh&JUawmfri\? &[ef;wdkY ravsmufywf/y/

&[ef;wdkY rmewfusifhqj &[ef;wdkYonf
yuwwf&[ef;wdkY\ &Sdckd;jcif;
c&D;OD;BuKdqkdjCIF;/y/ a&csKd;&mü
ausmufukef;ukd acs;yGwfjCIF;wkdUudk tb,fhaMumifh
om,mukefbdoenf;/

&[ef;wdkY p(&[ef;wdkYjyKrdaomtrl) onf
rMunfndKao;aom olwdkYtm;
MunfndKapjCIF;iSgvnf;aumif;/y/ ujh&JUawmfri\y/
w&m;pum;ukd a[mawmfriNyD;aemuf
&[ef;wdkYukdkd-

&[ef;wdkY rmewfusifhqj&[ef;onf yuwwf&[ef;wdkY\
&Sdckd;jcif; c&D;OD;BuKdqkdjCIF; vuftkyf csDjCIF;

t¹/₂kdtaojyKjcif; ae&mcif;jcif; tdyf&mcif;jcif;
ajcaq;a&wnfxm;jcif; ajcaq; tif;ysOfESifh
ajcyGwftkd;jcrf;xm;jcif; oydwfouFef;vSrf;,ljcif;
a&csKd;&mü ausmufukef;ukd acs;yGwfjcif;wdkYudkd
rom,mtyf? om,maom &[ef;tm; 'kuú#ftmywfoifhV

&[ef;wdkY rmewfusifhq]&[ef;wdkYtm; tcsif;csif;
oDwif;BuD;pOftwkdif; &Sdckd;jcif; c&D;OD;
BuKdqkdjcif;/y/ a&csKd;&mü ausmufukef;ukd
acs;yGwfjcif;wdkYukd cGifhjyKawmfrlV

&[ef;wdkY rmewfusifhq]&[ef;wdkYtm;
oDwif;BuD;pOftwkdif; OykofjyKjcif;ukdvnf;aumif;?
y0g&PmjyKjcif;ukdvnf;aumif;?
rkd;a&cHouFef;cH,ljcif;ukdvnf;aumif;?
qGrf;0wfpGefYjcif;ukdvnf;aumif;? (oHCbwfpaom)
bwfukdvnf;aumif; pig;yg;wdkYukd cGifhjyKawmfrl\?
&[ef;wdkY rmewf usifhq]&[ef;wdkYtm; usifh0wfukd
ynwftHh? ,if;usifh0wftwkdif;
rmewfusifhq]&[ef;wdkYonf usifh&rnf/

91/ &[ef;wdkY rmewfusifhq] &[ef;onf aumif;pGm
usifh&rnf? ponfum; xkdodkY usifh&mühaumif;pGm
usifh&maom usifh0wfwnf;? (OyZÑm,fq&m jyKvkyfí)
ylöif;cH ray;&? edó&nf; ray;&? omraPukd
rvkyfauR;ap&? &[ef;rdef;rwdkYukd qkH;r&ef
orkwfjcif;ukd rom,m&? or®Kwd&aomfvnf;
&[ef;rdef;rwdkYukd rqkH;r&? oHCmu
rmewfay;xkdufaom tmywfodkY ra&muf&? tvn;wl
tjcm;tmywfodkY jzpfap? xdkYxuf ,kwfMurf;aom
tmywfodkY jzpfap ra&muf&? uHukd ruJh&JU&?
uHjyKaom &[ef;wdkYukd ruJh&JU&? yuwwf&[ef;\
Oykofukd (qkdif;iHh í) rxm;&? y0g&Pmukd
(qkdif;iHhí) rxm;&? qkdqkH;rjcif;ukd rjyK&?
tBuD;trSL;t&mukd r,l&? cGifhrawmif;&? rapm'em&?
ratmufarhap&? yuwwf&[ef;wdkYESifh ra&m,Suf&?

&[ef;wdkY rmewfusifhq] &[ef;onf yuwwf&[ef;\ a&SUrS
roGm;&? a&SUrS rxkdif&? oHCm\ t,kwf
nHhqkH;ae&mukdvnf;aumif;?
t,kwfnHhqkH;tdyf&mukdvnf;aumif;? t,kwfnHhqkH;
ausmif;ukdvnf;aumif; xkd&[ef;tm; ay;&rnf?
xkdrmwefusifhq]&[ef;onfvnf; xkdae&m ponfukd
om,m& rnf/

&[ef;wdkY rmewfusifhq] &[ef;onf yuwwf&[ef;ukd
a&SUaqmif&[ef;jyKívnf;aumif;?
aemufvkduf&[ef;jyKívnf;aumif; 'g,um\ tdrfwdkYodkY
rcsOf;uyf&? t&nuif"lwifukd raqmufwnf&?
yd@ygwf"lwifukd raqmufwnf&?]]ighukd
rodygapukefvifh}}[k (ESvkH;jyKí)
xkdrmwefusifhjcf;taMumif;aMumifh qGrf;ukd
raqmif,lap&/

&[ef;wdkY rmewfusifhq] &[ef;onf
tm*EÅK]c&D;onf} jzpfívnf; ajymMum;&rnf?
(tm0godujzpfívnf;) tm*EÅKu&[ef;tm; ajymMum;&rnf/
OykofaeYü ajymMum;&rnf? y0g&PmaeYü
ajymMum;&rnf? aeYwkdif; aeYwkdif; ajymMum;&rnf/
rusef;rmoljzpfrl wrefjzifhvnf; ajymMum;&rnf/

&[ef;wdkY rmewfusihfq] &[ef;onf &[ef;&Sdaom
ausmif;rS &[ef;r&Sdaom ausmif;odkY oHCmrygbj
tEÅ&m,fr&Sdbj roGm;&/

&[ef;wdkY rmewfusihfq] &[ef;onf &[ef;&Sdaom
ausmif;rS &[ef;r&Sdaom Z&yf wefaqmif; ponfodkY
oHCmrygbj tEÅ&m,fr&Sdbj roGm;&/

&[ef;wdkY rmewfusihfq] &[ef;onf &[ef;&Sdaom
ausmif;rS &[ef;r&Sdaom ausmif;odkYvnf;aumif;?
Z&yfwefaqmif; ponfodkYvnf;aumif; oHCmrygbj
tEÅ&m,fr&Sdbj roGm;&/

&[ef;wdkY rmewfusihfq] &[ef;onf &[ef;&Sdaom
Z&yfwefaqmif; ponfrS &[ef;r&Sdaom ausmif;odkY
oHCmrygb] tEÅ&m,fr&Sdb] roGm;&/

&[ef;wdkY rmewfusihfq] &[ef;onf &[ef;&Sdaom
Z&yfwefaqmif; ponfrS &[ef;r&Sdaom Z&yfwefaqmif;
ponfodkY oHCmrygb] tEÅ&m,fr&Sdb] roGm;&/

&[ef;wdkY rmewfusihfq] &[ef;onf &[ef;&Sdaom
Z&yfwefaqmif; ponfrS &[ef;r&Sdaom
ausmif;odkYvnf;aumif;? Z&yfwefaqmif;
ponfodkYvnf;aumif; oHCmrygb] tEÅ&m,fr&Sdb]
roGm;&/

&[ef;wdkY rmewfusihfq] &[ef;onf &[ef;&Sdaom
ausmif;rSvnf;aumif;? Z&yfwefaqmif; ponfrSvnf;aumif;
&[ef;r&Sdaom ausmif;odkY/y/ roGm;&?
&[ef;r&Sdaom Z&yfwefaqmif; ponfodkY/y/ roGm;&?
&[ef;r&Sdaom ausmif;odkYvnf;aumif;? Z&yfwefaqmif;
ponfodkYvnf;aumif; oHCmrygb] tEÅ&m,fr&Sdb]
roGm;&/

&[ef;wdkY rmewfusihfq] &[ef;onf
yuwwf&[ef;&Sdaom ausmif;rS ememoH0gou
&[ef;rsm;&Sdaom ausmif;odkY/y/ roGm;&/
ememoH0gou &[ef;rsm;&Sdaom
Z&yfwefaqmif;phonfodkY/y/ roGm;&? ememoH0gou
&[ef;rsm;&Sdaom ausmif;odkYvnf;aumif;?
Z&yfwefaqmif; ponfodkYvnf;aumif; oHCmrygb]
tEÅ&m,fr&Sdb] roGm;&/

&[ef;wdkY rmewfusihfq] &[ef;onf
yuwwf&[ef;&Sdaom Z&yfwefaqmif; ponfrS emem
oH0gou &[ef;rsm;&Sdaom ausmif;odkY/y/ roGm;&?
ememoH0gou &[ef;rsm;&Sdaom Z&yf wefaqmif;
ponfodkY/y/ roGm;&? ememoH0gou
&[ef;rsm;&Sdaom ausmif;odkYvnf;aumif;? Z&yf

wefaqmif; ponfodkYvnf;aumif; oHCmrygbJ
tEÅ&m,fr&SdbJ roGm;&/

&[ef;wdkY rmewfusifhqJ &[ef;onf
yuwwf&[ef;&Sdaom ausmif;rSvnf;aumif;? Z&yf
wefaqmif; ponfrSvnf;aumif; ememoH0gou
&[ef;rsm;&Sdaom ausmif;odkY/y/ roGm;&? emem
oH0gou&[ef;rsm;&Sdaom Z&yfwefaqmif; ponfodkY/y/
roGm;&? ememoH0gou &[ef;rsm;&Sdaom
ausmif;odkYvnf;aumif;? Z&yfwefaqmif;
ponfodkYvnf;aumif; oHCmrygbJ tEÅ&m,fr&SdbJ
roGm;&/

&[ef;wdkY rmewfusifhqJ &[ef;onf
yuwwf&[ef;&Sdaom ausmif;rS ormeoH0gou
&[ef;rsm;&Sdaom ausmif;odkY/y/ oGm;&rnf?
ormeoH0gou &[ef;rsm;&Sdaom Z&yfwefaqmif;
ponfodkY/y/ oGm;&rnf? ormeoH0gou
&[ef;rsm;&Sdaom ausmif;odkYvnf;aumif;? Z&yfwef
aqmif; ponfodkYvnf;aumif;]],aeY]aeYcsif;}yif
a&mufEkdif\}}[k odvQif oGm;&rnf/

&[ef;wdkY rmewfusifhqJ &[ef;onf
yuwwf&[ef;&Sdaom Z&yfwefaqmif; ponfrS orme
oH0gou &[ef;rsm;&Sdaom ausmif;odkY/y/ oGm;&rnf?
ormeoH0gou &[ef;rsm;&Sdaom Z&yf wefaqmif;
ponfodkY/y/ oGm;&rnf? ormeoH0gou
&[ef;rsm;&Sdaom ausmif;odkYvnf;aumif;?
Z&yfwefaqmif; ponfodkYvnf;aumif;]],aeY]aeYcsif;}yif
a&mufEkdif\}}[k odvQif oGm;&rnf/

&[ef;wdkY rmewfusifhqJ &[ef;onf
yuwwf&[ef;&Sdaom ausmif;rSvnf;aumif;? Z&yf
wefaqmif; ponfrSvnf;aumif; ormeoH0gou
&[ef;rsm;&Sdaom ausmif;odkY/y/ oGm;&rnf?
ormeoH0gou &[ef;rsm;&Sdaom Z&yfwefaqmif;
ponfodkY/y/ oGm;&rnf? ormeoH0gou

&[ef;rsm;&Sdaom ausmif;odkYvnf;aumif;?
Z&yfwefaqmif; ponfodkYvnf;aumif;]],aeY]aeYcsif;}
yif a&mufEkdif\}}[k odvQif oGm;&rnf/

&[ef;wdkY rmewfusifhq] &[ef;onf yuwwf&[ef;ESifh
twl wpfrkd;wnf;aom ausmif;ü rae&? wpfrkd;wnf;aom
Z&yfwefaqmif; ponfö rae&? wpfrkd;wnf;aom
ausmif;üvnf;aumif;? Z&yfwefaqmif; ponfövnf;aumif;
rae&? yuwwf&[ef;ukd jrifvQif ae&mrS x&rnf?
yuwwf&[ef;ukd ae&modkY <u&ef zdwfMum;&rnf?
yuwwf&[ef;ESifh twl wpfae&mwnf;ü rxkdif&?
edrfhaom ae&mü yuwwf&[ef;xkdifvQif jrifhaom
ae&mü rxkdif&? ajrö yuwwf&[ef;xkdifvQif ae&mü
rxkdif&? pBuøwpfckwnf;ü pBuøravQmuf&? edrfhaom
pBuøü yuwwf&[ef; pBuøavQmufvQif jrifhaom pBuøü
pBuøravQmuf&? ajrö yuwwf&[ef; pBuøavQmufvQif
pBuøü pBuøravQmuf&/

&[ef;wdkY rmewfusifhq] &[ef;onf y&d0gofaeam
&[ef;ESifh twl/y/

t&if;odkY iifxkdufaom &[ef;ESifh twl/y/

rmewfusifhxdufaom &[ef;ESifh twl/y/

rmewfusifhq] oDwif;BuD;&[ef;ESifh twl/y/

tAÇmefoGif;xkdufaom &[ef;ESifh twl
wpfrkd;wnf;aom ausmif;ü rae&? wpfrkd;wnf;aom
Z&yfwefaqmif; ponfö rae&? wpfrkd;wnf;aom
ausmif;üvnf;aumif; Z&yfwefaqmif; ponfövnf;aumif;
rae&? wpfae&mwnf;ü rxkdif&? edrfhaom ae&mü
xkdifvQif jrifhaom ae&mü rxkdif&? ajrö xkdifvQif
ae&mü rxkdif&? pBuø wpfckwnf;ü pBuøravQmuf&?
edrfhaom pBuøü pBuøavQmufvQif jrifhaom pBuøü
pBuøravQmuf&? ajrö pBuøavQmufvQif pBuøü pBuø
ravQmuf&/

&[ef;wdkY rmewfusifhq] &[ef;vQif
av;yg;ajrmuf&Sdaom]rmewfusifhq] &[ef;yg0ifrS
av;yg;jynfhaom} pwk0*foHCmonf tu,fí y&d0gof
ay;jim;tHh? t&if;odkY iifjim;tHh? rmewfukd
ay;jimtHh? xkdrmewfusifhq]&[ef;vQif
ESpfusdyfajrmufjzpfaom]rmewfusifhq] &[ef;yg0ifrS
ESpfusdyfjynfhaom} 0Dowd0*foHCmonf
tAÇmefoGif;jim;tHh? uHrajrmuf? jyKvnf; rjyKtyf/
pqkdyfcJhNyD;onfum; usifh0wfwnf;[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

92/ xkdtcg toQifOygvdonf jrwpGmbk&m;xHodkY
csOf;uyfí jrwpGmbk&m;ukd &Sdckd;NyD;aemuf
wpfckaomae&mü xkdifaeum]]toQifbk&m;
rmewfusifhq] &[ef;tm; nOfhjywfjcf;wdkYonf
tb,frQ&Sdygukefoenf;}}[k avQmufV

Oygvd rmewfusifhq] &[ef;tm; nOfhjywfjcf;wdkYonf
av;rsKd;wdkYwnf;/ yuwwf&[ef;ESifh twlaejcf;?
yuwwf&[ef;ESifh uif;í aejcf;? rmewfukd
rMum;jcf;? ,kwfavsmhaom]oHCm rjynfhaom}
*kdPf;ü rmewfMum;ojzifh usifhjcif;/ Oygvd
rmewfusifhq] &[ef;tm; nOfhjywfjcf;wdkYonf
pav;rsKd;wdkYwnf;[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

93/ xkdtcg om0w→djynfü rsm;pGmaom
&[ef;oHCmonf pk½kH;aexkdif\? rmewfusifhq]
&[ef;wdkYonf rmewfukd okwfoif&ef rwwfEkdifukef?
jrwpGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;udk avQmuf MuukefV

&[ef;wdkY rmewfukd csxm;&ef cGifhjyKawmfrlV

&[ef;wdkY podkY csxm;&rnf? rmewfusifhq]
jzpfaom xkd&[ef;onf &[ef;wpfyg;odkY csOf;uyfí
vuf0Jwpfzuf yckH;xufü auoDukd pHy,fwifNyD;vQif
aqmifhaMumifhxkdifí vuftkyfcsD vsuf]]rmewfukd
csxm;yg\}}[k qkd&rnf? (podkYqkdvQif) rmewfukd
csxm;onf rnfV

]]0wfukd csxm;yg\}}[k qkd&rnf? (podkYqkdvQif)
0wfukd csxm;onf rnf[k (rdefYawmf rl\)/

94/ xkdtcg om0w→djynfrS &[ef;wdkYonf
xkdxdk&yfodkY zJoGm;ukef? rmewfusifhqJ
&[ef;wdkYonf rmewfukd okwfoifEkdifukef?
jrwfpGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;ukd avQmufMuukefV
&[ef;wdkY rmewfukd aqmufwnf&ef cGifhjyKawmfrlV

&[ef;wdkY podkY aqmufwnf&rnf/

rmewfusifhqJ jzpfaom xdk&[ef;onf
&[ef;wpfyg;odkY csOf;uyfí vuf0Jwpfzuf yckH;xufü
{uoDukd pHy,fwifNyD;vQif aqmifhaMumifhxkdifí
vuftkyfcsDvsuf-

]]rmewfukd aqmufwnfyg\}}[k qkd&rnf?
(podkYqkdvQif) rmewfukd aqmufwnfonf rnfV

]]0wfukd aqmufwnfyg\}}[k qkd&rnf?
(podkYqkdvQif) 0wfukd aqmufwnfonf rnf[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

rmewfusifhqJ &[ef;wdkY\ usifh0wf NyD;V

5-tAÇmefoGif;xkdufaom &[ef;\ usifh0wf

95/ xkdtcg tAÇmefoGif;xkdufaom &[ef;wdkYonf
yuwwf&[ef;wdkY\ &Sdckd;jcif; c&D;OD;
BuKdqkdjcif;/y/ a&csKd;&mü ausmufukef;ukd
acs;yGwfjcif;wdkYukd om,mukefV
tvkdenf;aom&[ef;wdkYonf-

]]tAÇmefoGif;xkdufaom &[ef;wdkYonf
yuwwf&[ef;wdkY\ &Sdckd;jcif;
c&D;OD;BuKdqkdjcif;/y/ a&csKd;&mü
ausmufukef;ukd acs;yGwfjcif;wdkYukd tb,fhaMumifh

om,mukefbdoenf;}}[k uJh&JUukef\? ½lwfcsume\?
tjyfpjyajymqkdMuukef\

xkdtcg &[ef;wdkYonf jrwfpGmbk&m;tm;
ptaMumif;ukd avQmufukef\? xkdtcg jrwfpGm
bk&m;onf ptaMumif;t&maMumifh &[ef;oHCmukdk
pnf;a0;apí &[ef;wdkYukd-

]]&[ef;wdkY tAÇmefoGif;xkdufaom &[ef;wdkYonf
yuwwf&[ef;wdkY\ &Sdckd;jcif; c&D;OD;
BuKdqkdjcf;/y/ a&csKd;&mü ausmufukef;ukd
acs;yGwfjcf;wdkYukd om,mukef\lonf rSefoavm}}[k
pdppfar;jref;awmfrl\

rSefygonf jrwfpGmbk&m;[k (avQmufMuukef\)/

bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwfpGmbk&m;onf
uJh&JUawmfrl\? &[ef;wdkY ravsmufywf/y/

&[ef;wdkY tAÇmefoGif;xkdufaom &[ef;wdkYonf
yuwwf&[ef;wdkY\ &Sdckd;jcif; c&D;OD;BuKd
qkdjcf;/y/ a&csKd;&mü ausmufukef;ukd
acs;yGwfjcf;wkdUudk tb,hfaMumifh
om,mukefbdoenf;/ &[ef;wdkY p(&[ef;wdkY
jyKrdaomtrl) onf rMunfndKao;aom olwdkYtm;vnf;
MunfndKajcf; iSgvnf;aumif;/y/ uJh&JUawmfrlí/y/
&[ef;wdkY tAÇmefoGif;xkdufaom &[ef;onf
yuwwf&[ef;wdkY\ &Sdckd;jcif;
c&D;OD;BuKdqkdjcf;/y/ a&csKd;&mü
ausmufukef;ukd acs;yGwfjcf;wdkYukd rom,m tyf?
om,maom &[ef;tm; 'kuú#ftmywfoifh\

&[ef;wdkY tAÇmefoGif;xkdufaom &[ef;wdkYtm;
tcsif;csif; oDwif;BuD;pOftwkdif; &Sdckd;jcif;
c&D;OD;BuKdqkdjcf;/y/ a&csKd;&mü
ausmufukef;ukd acs;yGwfjcf;wdkYukd
cGifhjyKawmfrl\

&[ef;wdkY tAÇmefoGif;xkdufaom &[ef;wdkYtm;
oDwif;BuD;pOftwdkif; OykofjyKjcif;ukdvnf;aumif;?
y0g&PmjyKjcif;udkvnf;aumif;? rkd;a&cHouFef;
cH,ljcif;ukdvnf;aumif;?
qGrf;0wfpGefYjcif;ukdvnf;aumif;? (oHCbwfpaom)
bwfukdvnf;aumif; pig;yg;wdkYukd cGifhgyKawmfrlV

&[ef;wdkY odkYjzpfvQif tAÇmefoGif;xkdufaom
&[ef;wdkYtm; usifh0wfukd
ynwfawmfrltHh? ,if;usifh0wftwkdif;
tAÇmefoGif;xkdufaom &[ef;wdkYonf usifh&rnf/

96/ &[ef;wdkY tAÇmefoGif;xkdufaom &[ef;onf
aumif;pGm usifh&rnf/ ponfum; xkdodkY usifh&mü
aumif;pGm usifhtyfaom usifh0wfwfnf;/

(OyZÑm,fq&mjyKvkyfí) ylöif;cHray;&/y/
(t&if;odkYiifxkdufaom &[ef;rmewfusifhkdufaom
&[ef; tAÇmefoGif;xkdufaom &[ef;
p&[ef;okH;rsKd;wdkYtm; xyfwlxyfrQ wlaom (enf;)
tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh csJU&rnf)/

yuwwf&[ef;wdkYESifh ra&m,Suf&/

&[ef;wdkY tAÇmefoGif;xkdufaom &[ef;onf
yuwwf&[ef;\ a&S;rS roGm;&? a&S;rS rxkdif&? oHCm\
t,kwfnHhqkH; ae&mudkvnf;aumif;? t,kwfnHhqkH;
tdyf&mukdvnf;aumif;? t,kwf
nHhqkH;ausmif;ukdvnf;aumif; xkd&[ef;tm; ay;&rnf?
xkdtAÇmefoGif;xkdufaom &[ef;onfvnf; xkdae&m
ponfukd om,m&rnf/

&[ef;wdkY tAÇmefoGif;xkdufaom &[ef;onf
yuwwf&[ef;ukd a&SUaqmif&[ef;jyKívnf;aumif;?
aemufvkduf&[ef;jyKívnf;aumif; 'g,um\ tdrfwdkYodkY
rcsOf;uyf&? t&nuif"lwifukd raqmufwnf&?
yd@ygwf"lwifudk raqmufwnf&]]ighukd
rodygapukefvifh}}[k (ESvkH;oGif;í) xkd

tAÇmefoGif;xkdufaomtaMumif;aMumifh qGrf;ukd
raqmif,lap&/

&[ef;wdkY tAÇmefoGif;xkdufaom &[ef;onf
&[ef;&Sdaom ausmif;rS &[ef;r&Sdaom ausmif;odkY
yuwwf&[ef;rygb] tEÅ&m,fr&Sdb] roGm;&/

&[ef;wdkY tAÇmefoGif;xkdufaom &[ef;onf
&[ef;&Sdaom ausmif;rS &[ef;r&Sdaom Z&yf
wefaqmif; ponfodkY yuwwf&[ef;rygb] tEÅ&m,fr&Sdb]
roGm;&/y/

(atmufü csJUtyfukefouJhodkY xdkYtwl
csJUtyfukef\)/

&[ef;wdkY tAÇmefoGif;xkdufaom &[ef;onf
&[ef;&Sdaom ausmif;rS/y/ oGm;&rnf? Z&yf wefaqmif;
ponfrS/y/ oGm;&rnf? ausmif;rSvnf;aumif;?
Z&yfwefaqmif; ponfrSvnf;aumif;/y/ oGm;&rnf?
ormeoH0gou &[ef;rsm;&Sdaom ausmif;odkY/y/
oGm;&rnf? ormeoH0gou &[ef;rsm;&Sdaom
Z&yfwefaqmif; ponfodkY/y/ oGm;&rnf/ ormeoH0gou
&[ef;rsm;&Sdaom ausmif;odkYvnf;aumif;?
Z&yfwefaqmif; ponfodkYvnf;aumif;]],aeYyif
a&mufEkdif\}}[k odvQif oGm;&rnf/

&[ef;wdkY tAÇmefoGif;xkdufaom &[ef;onf
yuwwf&[ef;ESifh twl wpfrkd;wnf;aom ausmif;ü rae&?
wpfrkd;wnf;aom Z&yfwefaqmif; ponfö rae&?
wpfrkd;wnf;aom ausmif;üvnf;aumif;? Z&yfwefaqmif;
ponfövnf;aumif; rae&? yuwwf&[ef;ukd jrifvQif
ae&mrS x&rnf? yuwwf&[ef;ukd ae&modkY <u&ef
zdwfMum;&rnf/

yuwwf&[ef;ESifh twl wpfae&mwnf;ü rxkdif&?
edrfhaom ae&mü yuwwf&[ef;xkdifvQif
jrifhaomae&mü rxdkif&? ajrö xkdifvQif ae&mü
rxkdif&? pBuøwpfckwnf;ü pBuøravQmuf&? edrfhaom

pBuøü pBuøavQmufvQif jrifhaom pBuøü
pBuøravQmuf&? ajrü pBuøavQmufvQif pBuøü pBuø
ravQmuf&/

&[ef;wdkY tAÇmefoGif;xkdufaom &[ef;onf
y&d0gofaeaaom &[ef;ESifh twl/y/ t&if;odkY
iifxkdufaom &[ef;ESifh twl/y/ rmewfusifhxkdufaom
&[ef;ESifh twl/y/ rmewfusifhqj &[ef;ESifh twl/y/
tAÇmefoGif;xkdufaom oDwif;BuD;&[ef;ESifhtwl
wpfrkd;wnf;aom ausmif;ü rae&? wpfrkd;wnf;aom
Z&yfwefaqmif; ponfü rae&? wpfrkd;wnf;aom
ausmif;üvnf;aumif;? Z&yf wefaqmif; ponfüvnf;aumif;
rae&? wpfae&mwnf;ü rxkdif&? edrfhaom ae&mü
xkdifvQif jrifhaom ae&mü rxdkif&? ajrü xkdifvQif
ae&mü rxkdif&? pBuøwpfckwnf;ü pBuøravQmuf&?
edrfhaom pBuøü pBuøavQmufvQif jrifhaom pBuøü
pBuøravQmuf&? ajrü pBuøavQmufvQif pBuøü
pBuøravQmuf&/

&[ef;wdkY tAÇmefoGif;xkdufaom &[ef;vQif
av;yg;ajrmuf&Sddaom pwk0*foHCmonf y&d0gofukd
tu,fí ay;jim;tHh? t&if;odkY iifjim;tHh? rmewfukd
ay;jim;tHh? tAÇmefoGif;xkdufaom &[ef;vQif
ESpfusdyfajrmufjzpfaom 0Dowd0*foHCmonf
tAÇmefoGif;jim;tHh? uHrajrmuf? jyKvnf; rjyKtyf/ pum;
usifh0wfwnf;[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

tAÇmefoGif;xkdufaom &[ef;\ usifh0wf NyD;V

'kwd, yg&d0goduu©E"u NyD;V

pcE"uü 0w¬KwdkYonf ig;yg;wdkYwnf;/

xkdyg&d0goduu©E"u\ tusOf;csKyf

y&d0gofaqmufwnfaom &[ef;wdkYonf yuwwf&[ef;\
&Sdckd;jcif;ukdvnf;aumif;?
c&D;OD;BuKdqkdjcif;ukdvnf;aumif;?
vuftkyfcsDjcif;ukdvnf;aumif;? t½kd
taojyKjcif;ukdvnf;aumif;/

ae&mcif;jcif;ukdvnf;aumif;?
tdyf&mcif;jcif;ukdvnf;aumif;? ajcaq;a&ukdvnf;aumif;?
ajcaq;tif;ysOfukdvnf;aumif;?
ajcyGwftdk;jcrf;ukdvnf;aumif;?
oydwfouFef;vSrf;,ljcif;ukdvnf;aumif;? a&csKd;&mü
ausmufukef;ukd acs;yGwf jcif;ukdvnf;aumif;
om,mukef\? oDvukd jrwfEkd;ukefaom &[ef;wdkYonf
ujh&JUvnf; ujh&JUukefV

om,maom &[ef;tm; 'kuú#ftmywf oifhV wpfzef
OykofjyKjcif;ukdvnf;aumif;?
y0g&PmjyKjcif;ukdvnf;aumif;?
rkd;a&cHouFef;cH,ljcif;ukdvnf;aumif;?
qGrf;0wfpGefYjcif;ukdvnf;aumif;? (oHCbwfpaom)
bwfukdvnf;aumif; pusifh0wfig;yg;wdkYukd tcsif;csif;
oDwif;BuD;pOftwkdif; (cGifhjyKawmfrl\)/

xkdy&d0gofaqmufwnf&mü aumif;pGm
usifhtyfaom usifh0wfwnf;? yuwwf&[ef;\
a&SUrSoGm;jcif;? tMuif t,kwfnHhqHk; tdyf&m ae&m
ausmif;onf &Sd\? xkdt,kwfnHhqHk; ausmif; ponfukd
om,mtyf\? a&SUoGm;c&D;ñTef &[ef; vkyfjcif;
aemufvkdufjyKvkyfjcif; xdkYtwlomvQif-

t&nuif"lwifaqmufwnfjcif;
yd@ygwf"lwifaqmufwnfjcif; qGrf;ukd aqmif,lapjcif;
tm*EÅK&[ef;jzpfí Mum;jcif; tm*EÅK&[ef;xHü Mum;jcif;
OykofaeYüMum;jcif; y0g&PmaeYüMum;jcif;
wrefjzifhMum;jcif; &[ef;&Sdaom ausmif;odkY
oGm;vnf; oGm;&rnf/

xkdtoQifO'g,Donf &[ef;wdkYtm;]]ighoQifwdkY
tuREkfyfonf apwemESifh aphaqmí okuf vTwfaom
rzHk;vTrf;tyfaom tmywfwpfckodkY a&mufcJh\
tuREkfyfonf tb,fodkY usifh&ygrnfhenf;}}[k
ajymMum;V

jrwpfGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;ukd avQmufMuukefV
&[ef;wdkY odkYjzpfvQif oHCmonf O'g,Dtm;
apwemESifh aphaqmí okufvTwfaom
rzHk;vTrf;tyfaom tmywfwpfckaMumifh
ajcmufnOfhywfvHk; rmewf¹ukd ay;avmh/
&[ef;wdkY podkY ay;&rnf/

tyÜ#dpäEérmewf

98/ &[ef;wdkY xkdO'g,D&[ef;onf oHCmodkY
csOf;uyfí vuf0Jwpfzuf ychK;xufü {uoDukd
pHy,fwifNyD;vQif oDwif;BuD;&[ef;wdkY\ ajcwdkYukd
&Sdckd;í aqmifhaMumifhxkdifum vuftkyfcsDvsuf
podkY qkd&rnf-

]]toQifbk&m;wdkY tuREkfyfonf apwemESifh
aphaqmí okufvTwfaom rzHk;vTrf;tyfaom
tmywfwpfckodkY a&mufcJhV

toQifbk&m;wdkY xkdtuREkfyfonf oHCmukd
apwemESifh aphaqmí okufvTwfaom
rzHk;vTrf;tyfaom tmywfwpfckaMumifh
ajcmufnOfhywfvHk; (usifh&aom) rmewfukd
awmif;ygV

toQifbk&m;wdkY tuREkfyfonf apwemESifh
aphaqmí okufvTwfaom rzHk;vTrf;tyfaom
tmywfwpfckodkY a&mufcJhV

toQifbk&m;wdkY ESpfBudrfajrmufvnf; oHCmukd
apwemESifh aphaqmí okufvTwfaom

rzHk;vTrf;tyfaom tmywfwpfckaMumifh
ajcmufnOfhywfvHk; (usifh&aom) rmewfukd
awmif;ygV

toQifbk&m;wdkY tuREkfyfonf apwemESifh
aphaqmfí okufvTwfaom rzHk;vTrf;tyfaom
tmywfwpfckodkY a&mufcJhV

toQifbk&m;wdkY oHk;Budrfajrmufvnf; oHCmukd
apwemESifh aphaqmfí okufvTwfaom
rzHk;vTrf;tyfaom tmywfwpfckaMumifh
ajcmufnOfhywfvHk; (usifh&aom) rmewfukd
awmif;yg\}}[k ajymqkd&rnf/

uRrf;usif vdr®mí pGrf;&nf&Sdaom &[ef;onf
oHCmukd odap&rnf -

99/]]toQifbk&m;wdkY oHCmonf tuREkfyf\
(pum;udk) emawmfrlavmh? pO'g,D &[ef;onf
apwemESifh aphaqmfí okufvTwfaom
rzHk;vTrf;tyfaom tmywfwpfckodkY a&muf\
xkdO'g,D&[ef;onf oHCmukd apwemESifh aphaqmfí
okufvTwfaom rzHk;vTrf; tyfaom tmywfwpfckaMumifh
ajcmufnOfhywfvHk; (usifh&aom) rmewfukd awmif;\?
oHCm tm; avsmufywfaom tcg&SdaomuHonf tu,fí
jzpfjim;tHh? oHCmonf O'g,D&[ef; tm; apwemESifh
aphaqmfí okufvTwfaom rzHk;vTrf;tyfaom
tmywfwpfckaMumifh ajcmuf nOfhywfvHk;
(usifh&aom) rmewfukd ay;&m\? pum; odapjcif;wnf;/

toQifbk&m;wdkY oHCmonf tuREkfyf\
(pum;udk) emawmfrlavmh? pO'g,D&[ef;onf apwemESifh
aphaqmfí okufvTwfaom rzHk;vTrf;tyfaom
tmywfwpfckodkY a&muf\
xkdO'g,D&[ef;onf oHCmukd apwemESifh aphaqmfí okufvTwfaom
rzHk;vTrf;tyfaom tmywfwpfckaMumifh
ajcmufnOfhywfvHk; (usifh&aom) rmewfukd awmif;\?
oHCmonf O'g,D&[ef;tm; apwemESifh aphaqmfí

okufvTwfaom rzHk;vTrf;tyfaom tmywfwpfckaMumifh
ajcmufnOfhywfvHk; (usifh&aom) rmewfukd ay;\?
O'g,D&[ef;tm; apwemESifh aph aqmfí okufvTwfaom
rzHk;vTrf;tyfaom tmywfwpfckaMumifh
ajcmufnOfhywfvHk; (usifh&aom) rmewfay;jcif;ukd
tMuiftoQiftm; ESpfoufjCIF; &Sd\? xkdtoQifonf
qdwfqdwf ae&m\? tMuiftoQiftm; ESpfoufjCIF; r&Sd?
xkdtoQifonf ajymqkd&mV

ESpfBudrfajrmufvnf; þtaMumif;udk ajymMum;ygV

toQifbk&m;wdkY oHCmonf tuREkfyf\ (pum;udk)
emawmfrlavmh? þO'g,D&[ef;onf apwemESifh
aphaqmfí okufvTwfaom rzHk;vTrf;tyfaom
tmywfwpfckodkY a&muf\? xkdO'g,D&[ef;onf
oHCmukd apwemESifh aphaqmfí okufvTwfaom
rzHk;vTrf;tyfaom tmywfwpfckaMumifh
ajcmufnOfhywfvHk; (usifh&aom) rmewfukd awmif;\?
oHCmonf O'g,D&[ef;tm; apwemESifh aphaqmfí
okufvTwfaom rzHk;vTrf;tyfaom tmywfwpfckaMumifh
ajcmufnOfhywfvHk; (usifh&aom) rmewfukd ay;\?
O'g,D&[ef;tm; apwemESifh aph aqmfí okufvTwfaom
rzHk;vTrf;tyfaom tmywfwpfckaMumifh
ajcmufnOfhywfvHk; (usifh&aom) rmewfay;jcif;ukd
tMuiftoQiftm; ESpfoufjCIF; &Sd\? xkdtoQifonf
qdwfqdwf ae&m\? tMuiftoQiftm; ESpfoufjCIF; r&Sd?
xkdtoQifonf ajymqkd&mV

oHk;Budrfajrmufvnf; þtaMumif;udk ajymMum;ygV

toQifbk&m;wdkY oHCmonf tuREkfyf\ (pum;udk)
emawmfrlavmh? þO'g,D&[ef;onf apwemESifh
aphaqmfí okufvTwfaom rzHk;vTrf;tyfaom
tmywfwpfckodkY a&muf\? xkdO'g,D&[ef;onf
oHCmukd apwemESifh aphaqmfí okufvTwfaom
rzHk;vTrf;tyfaom tmywfwpfckaMumifh
ajcmufnOfhywfvHk; (usifh&aom) rmewfukd awmif;\?

oHCmonf O'g,D&[ef;tm; apwemESifh aphaqmí
okufvTwfaom rzHk;vTrf;tyfaom tmywfwpfckaMumifh
ajcmufnOfhywfvHk; (usifh&aom) rmewfukd ay;\?
O'g,D&[ef;tm; apwemESifh aphaqmí okufvTwfaom
rzHk;vTrf;tyfaom tmywfwpfckaMumifh
ajcmufnOfhywfvHk; (usifh&aom) rmewfay;jcif;ukd
tMuiftoQiftm; ESpfoufjCIF; &Sd\? xkdtoQifonf
qdwfqdwf ae&m\? tMuiftoQiftm; ESpfoufjCIF; r&Sd?
xkdtoQifonf ajymqkd&m\

oHCmonf O'g,D&[ef;tm; apwemESifh aphaqmí
okufvTwfaom rzHk;vTrf;tyfaom tmywfwpfckaMumifh
ajcmufnOfhywfvHk; (usifh&aom) rmewfukd
ay;tyfNyD? oHCmtm; ESpfoufjCIF; &Sd\? xdkYaMumifh
qdwfqdwfae\? podkY qdwfqdwfaeojzifh pESpfoufonfh
tjzpfukd odrSwf&ygonf}}[k (odap&rnf[k
rdefYawmfri\)/

1/ oHCmukd jrwfEkd;apaom usifh0wf/

Ä

zHk;vTrf;jcif;r&Sdaom tAÇmef

100/ xkdO'g,Donf rmewfusifhNyD;onfjzpfí
&[ef;wdkYtm;-

]]ighoQifwdkY tuREkfyfonf apwemESifh aphaqmí
okufvTwfaom rzHk;vTrf;tyfaom tmywfwpfckodkY
a&muf\ xkdtuREkfyfonf oHCmukd apwemESifh
aphaqmí okufvTwfaom rzHk;vTrf;tyfaom
tmywfwpfckaMumifh ajcmufnOfhywfvHk;
(usifh&aom) rmewfukd awmif;cjh\? xkdtuREkfyftm;
oHCmonf apwemESifh aphaqmí okufvTwfaom
rzHk;vTrf;tyfaom tmywfwpfckaMumifh
ajcmufnOfhywfvHk; (usifh&aom) rmewfukd ay;\?

xkdtuREkfyfonf rmewfusifh NyD;ygNyD? tuREkfyfonf
tb,fodkY usifhtyfygao;oenf;}}[k ajymMum;V

jrwpfGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;ukd avQmufMuukef\?
&[ef;wdkY odkYjzpfvQif oHCmonf O'g,D&[ef;ukd
tAÇmefoGif;avmh/

&[ef;wdkY podkY tAÇmefoGif;&rnf/

&[ef;wdkY xkdO'g,D&[ef;onf oHCmodkY csOf;uyfí
vuf0Jwpfzuf ychK;xufü {uoDukd pHy,fwifvsuf
oDwif;BuD;&[ef;wdkY\ ajcwdkYukd &Sdckd;NyD;vQif
aqmifhaMumifhxkdifvsuf vuftkyfcsDum podkY
qkd&rnf-

]]toQifbk&m;wdkY tuREkfyfonf apwemESifh
aphaqmfí okufvTwfaom rzHk;vTrf;tyfaom
tmywfwpfckodkY a&mufcJh\? xkdtuREkfyfonf
oHCmukd apwemESifh aphaqmfí okufvTwfaom
rzHk;vTrf;tyfaom tmywfwpfckaMumifh
ajcmufnOfhywfvHk; (usifh&aom) rmewfukd
awmif;cJh\? xkdtuREkfyftm; oHCmonf apwemESifh
aphaqmfí okufvTwfaom rzHk;vTrf; tyfaom
tmywfwpfckaMumifh ajcmufnOfhywfvHk;
(usifh&aom) rmewfukd ay;\? toQifbk&m;wdkY
xkdtuREkfyfonf rmewfusifhNyD;onfjzpfí oHCmtm;
tAÇmefoGif;jcif;ukd awmif;ygV

toQifbk&m;wdkY tuREkfyfonf apwemESifh
aphaqmfí okufvTwfaom rzHk;vTrf;tyfaom
tmywfwpfckodkY a&mufcJh\? xkdtuREkfyfonf
oHCmukd apwemESifh aphaqmfí okufvTwfaom
rzHk;vTrf;tyfaom tmywfwpfckaMumifh
ajcmufnOfhywfvHk; (usifh&aom) rmewfukd
awmif;cJh\? xkdtuREkfyftm; oHCmonf apwemESifh
aphaqmfí okufvTwfaom rzHk;vTrf;tyfaom
tmywfwpfckaMumifh ajcmufnOfhywfvHk;
(usifh&aom) rmewfukd ay;\? toQifbk&m;wdkY

xkdtuREkfyfonf rmewfusifhNyD;onfjzpfí
ESpfBudrfajrmufvnf; oHCmtm; tAÇmefoGif;jcif;ukd
awmif;ygV

toQifbk&m;wdkY tuREkfyfonf apwemESifh
aphaqmfí okufvTwfaom rzHk;vTrf;tyfaom
tmywfwpfckodkY a&mufcJh\? xkdtuREkfyfonf
oHCmukd apwemESifh aphaqmfí okuf vTwfaom
rzHk;vTrf;tyfaom tmywfwpfckaMumifh
ajcmufnOfhywfvHk; (usifh&aom) rmewfukd
awmif;cJh\? xkdtuREkfyftm; oHCmonf apwemESifh
aphaqmfí okufvTwfaom rzHk;vTrf; tyfaom
tmywfwpfckaMumifh ajcmufnOfhywfvHk;
(usifh&aom) rmewfukd ay;\? toQifbk&m;wdkY
xkdtuREkfyfonf rmewfusifhNyD;onfjzpfí
oHk;Budrfajrmufvnf; oHCmtm; tAÇmef oGif;jcif;ukd
awmif;yg\}}[k qkd&rnf/

uRrf;usifvdr®mí pGrf;&nf&Sdaom &[ef;onf
oHCmukd odap&rnf-

101/]]toQifbk&m;wdkY oHCmonf tuREkfyf\
(pum;ukd) emawmfrlavmh? pO'g,D &[ef;onf
apwemESifh aphaqmfí okufvTwfaom
rzHk;vTrf;tyfaom tmywfwpfckodkY a&muf\
xkdO'g,Donf oHCmukd apwemESifh aphaqmfí
okufvTwfaom rzHk;vTrf;tyfaom tmywfwpfckaMumifh
ajcmufnOfhywfvHk; (usifh&aom) rmewfukd awmif;\?
oHCmonf O'g,D&[ef;tm; apwemESifh aphaqmfí
okufvTwfaom rzHk;vTrf;tyfaom tmywfwpfckaMumifh
ajcmufnOfhywfvHk; (usifh&aom) rmewfukd ay;\?
xkdO'g,Donf rmewfusifhNyD;onfjzpfí oHCmtm;
tAÇmefoGif;jcif;ukd awmif;\? oHCmtm;
avsmufywfaom tcg&SdaomuHonf tu,fí jzpfjim;tHh?
oHCmonf O'g,D&[ef;ukd tAÇmefoGif;&m\? pum;
odapjcif;wnf;/

toQifbk&m;wdkY oHCmonf tuREkfyf\ (pum;ukd)
emawmfrlavmh? bO'g,D&[ef;onf apwemESifh
aphaqmfí okufvTwfaom rzHk;vTrf;tyfaom
tmywfwpfckodkY a&muf\? xkdO'g,Donf oHCmukd
apwemESifh aphaqmfí okufvTwfaom
rzHk;vTrf;tyfaom tmywf
wpfckaMumifhhajcmufnOfhywfvHk; (usifh&aom)
rmewfukd awmif;\? oHCmonf O'g,D &[ef;tm;
apwemESifh aphaqmfí okufvTwfaom
rzHk;vTrf;tyfaom tmywfwpfckaMumifh
ajcmufnOfhywfvHk; (usifh&aom) rmewfukd ay;\?
xkdO'g,Donf rmewfusifhNyD;onf jzpfí oHCmtm;
tAÇmefoGif;jcif;ukd awmif;\? oHCmonf O'g,D&[ef;ukd
tAÇmefoGif;\? O'g,D &[ef;tm; tAÇmefoGif;jcif;ukd
tMuiftoQiftm; ESpfoufjcif; &Sd\? xkdtoQifonf
qdwfqdwfae&m\? tMuiftoQiftm; ESpfoufjcif; r&Sd?
xkdtoQifonf ajymqkd&mV

ESpfBudrfajrmufvnf; ptaMumif;ukd ajymMum;ygV

toQifbk&m;wdkY oHCmonf tuREkfyf\ (pum;ukd)
emawmfrlavmh? bO'g,D&[ef;onf apwemESifh
aphaqmfí okufvTwfaom rzHk;vTrf;tyfaom
tmywfwpfckodkY a&muf\? xkdO'g,Donf oHCmukd
apwemESifh aphaqmfí okufvTwfaom
rzHk;vTrf;tyfaom tmywf wpfckaMumifh
ajcmufnOfhywfvHk; (usifh&aom) rmewfukd awmif;\?
oHCmonf O'g,D&[ef; tm; apwemESifh aphaqmfí
okufvTwfaom rzHk;vTrf;tyfaom tmywfwpfckaMumifh
ajcmufnOfhywfvHk; (usifh&aom) rmewfukd ay;\?
xkdO'g,Donf rmewfusifhNyD;onfjzpfí oHCmtm;
tAÇmefoGif;jcif;ukd awmif;\? oHCmonf O'g,D&[ef;ukd
tAÇmefoGif;\? O'g,D&[ef;tm; tAÇmefoGif;jcif;ukd
tMuiftoQiftm; ESpfoufjcif; &Sd\? xkdtoQifonf
qdwfqdwfae&m\? tMuiftoQiftm; ESpfoufjcif; r&Sd?
xkdtoQifonf ajymqkd&mV

oHk;Budrfajrmufvnf; ptaMumif;ukd ajymMum;ygV
toQifbk&m;wdkY oHCmonf tuREkfyf\ (pum;ukd)
emawmfrlavmh? pO'g,D&[ef;onf apwemESifh
aphaqmfí okufvTwfaom rzHk;vTrf;tyfaom
tmywfwpfckodkY a&muf\? xkdO'g,Donf oHCmukd
apwemESifh aphaqmfí okufvTwfaom
rzHk;vTrf;tyfaom tmywf wpfckaMumifh
ajcmufnOfhywfvHk; (usifh&aom) rmewfukd awmif;\?
oHCmonf O'g,D&[ef; tm; apwemESifh aphaqmfí
okufvTwfaom rzHk;vTrf;tyfaom tmywfwpfckaMumifh
ajcmuf nOfhywfvHk; (usifh&aom) rmewfukd ay;\?
xkdO'g,Donf rmewf usifhNyD;onfjzpfí oHCm tm;
tAÇmefoGif;jcif;ukd awmif;\? oHCmonf O'g,D&[ef;ukd
tAÇmefoGif;\? O'g,D&[ef; tm; tAÇmefoGif;jcif;ukd
tMuiftoQiftm; ESpfoufjcif; &Sd\? xkdtoQifonf
qdwfqdwfae&m\? tMuiftoQiftm; ESpfoufjcif; r&Sd?
xkdtoQifonf ajymqkd&mV

oHCmonf O'g,D&[ef;tm; tAÇmefoGif;tyfNyD?
oHCmtm; ESpfoufjcif; &Sd\? xdkYaMumifh qdwfqdwf
ae\? podkY qdwfqdwfaeojzifh pESpfoufonfhtjzpfukd
odrSwf&ygonf}}[k (odap&rnf[k rdefYawmfrl\)/

wpf&uf zHk;vTrf;tyfaom y&d0gof

102/ xkdtecg toQifO'g,Donf apwemESifh aphaqmfí
okufvTwfaom wpf&ufzHk;vTrf;tyfaom
tmywfwpfckodkY a&muf\? xkdO'g,Donf
&[ef;wdkYtm;-

]]ighoQifwdkY tuREkfyfonf apwemESifh aphaqmfí
okufvTwfaom wpf&ufzHk;vTrf;tyfaom
tmywfwpfckodkY a&muf\? tuREkfyfonf tb,fodkY
usifhtyfygao;oenf;}}[k ajym Mum;V

jrwfpGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;ukd avQmufMuukef\?
&[ef;wdkY odkYjzpfvQif oHCmonf O'g,D&[ef;tm;
apwemESifh aphaqmfi okufvTwfaom
wpf&ufzHk;vTrf;tyfaom tmywfwpfckaMumifh
wpf&ufy&d0gofukd ay;avmh/

&[ef;wdkY podkY ay;&rnf/ &[ef;wdkY
xkdO'g,D&[ef;onf oHCmodkY csOf;uyfi vuf0J wpfzuf
yHk;xufu {uoDukd pHy,fwifvsuf
oDwif;BuD;&[ef;wdkY\ ajcwdkYukd &Sdckd;NyD;vQif
aqmifhaMumifhxkdifum vuftkyfcsDvsuf-

]]toQifbk&m;wdkY tuREkfyfonf apwemESifh
aphaqmfi okufvTwfaom wpf&uf zHk;vTrf;tyfaom
tmywfwpfckodkY a&muf\? toQifbk&m;wdkY
xkdtuREkfyfonf oHCmukd apwemESifh aphaqmfi
okufvTwfaom wpf&ufzHk;vTrf;tyfaom
tmywfwpfckaMumifh wpf&uf y&d0gofukd
awmif;yg\}}[k qkd&rnf/

ESpfBudrfajrmufvnf; awmif;&rnf/
oHk;Budrfajrmufvnf; awmif;&rnf/ uRrf;usifvdr®mi
pGrf;&nf&Sdaom &[ef;onf oHCmukd odap&rnf-

103/]]toQifbk&m;wdkY oHCmonf tuREkfyf\
(pum;ukd) emawmfrlavmh? pO'g,D &[ef;onf
apwemESifh aphaqmfi okufvTwfaom wpf&uf
zHk;vTrf;tyfaom tmywfwpfck odkY a&muf\?
xkdO'g,Donf oHCmukd apwemESifh aphaqmfi
okufvTwfaom wpf&ufzHk;vTrf; tyfaom
tmywfwpfckaMumifh wpf&uf y&d0gofukd awmif;\?
oHCmtm; avsmufywfaom tcg&SdaomuHonf tu,fi
jzpfjim;tHh? oHCmonf O'g,D&[ef;tm; apwemESifh
aphaqmfi okufvTwfaom wpf&uf zHk;vTrf;tyfaom
tmywfwpfckaMumifh wpf&ufy&d0gofukd ay;&m\
pum; odapjcif;wnf;/

toQifbk&m;wdkY oHCmonf tuREkfyf\ (pum;ukd)
emawmfrlavmh? bO'g,D&[ef;onf apwemESifh
aphaqmfí okufvTwfaom wpf&ufzHk;vTrf;tyfaom
tmywfwpfckodkY a&muf\? xkdO'g,Donf oHCmukd
apwemESifh aphaqmfí okufvTwfaom wpf&ufzHk;vTrf;
tyfaom tmywfwpfckaMumifh wpf&ufy&d0gofukd
awmif;\? oHCmonf O'g,D&[ef;tm; apwemESifh
aphaqmfí okufvTwfaom wpf&ufzHk;vTrf;tyfaom
tmywfwpfckaMumifh wpf&uf y&d0gofukd ay;\?
O'g,D&[ef;tm; apwemESifh aphaqmfí okufvTwfaom
wpf&ufzHk;vTrf; tyfaom tmywfwpfckaMumifh
wpf&ufy&d0gofay;jcif;ukd tMuiftoQiftm; ESpfoufjcf;
&Sd\? xkdtoQifonf qdwfqdwfae&m\? tMuiftoQiftm;
ESpfoufjcf; r&Sd? xkdtoQifonf ajymqkd&m\

ESpfBudrfajrmufvnf; ptaMumif;ukd
ajymMum;yg\y/ oHk;Budrfajrmufvnf; ptaMumif;ukd
ajymMum;yg\y/

oHCmonf O'g,D&[ef;tm; apwemESifh aphaqmfí
okufvTwfaom wpf&ufzHk;vTrf; tyfaom
tmywfwpfckaMumifh wpf&ufy&d0gofukd ay;tyfNyD?
oHCmtm; ESpfoufjcf; &Sd\? xdkYaMumifh
qdwfqdwfae\? podkY qdwfqdwfaeojzifh
pESpfoufonfhtjzpfukd odrSwf&ygonf}}[k (odap&rnf[k
rdefYawmfrl\)/

wpf&uf zHk;vTrf;tyfaom rmewf

104/ xkdO'g,Donf y&d0gof aeNyD;onf jzpfí
&[ef;wdkYtm;-

]]ighoQifwdkY tuREkfyfonf apwemESifh aphaqmfí
okufvTwfaom wpf&ufzHk;vTrf;tyfaom
tmywfwpfckodkY a&muf\? xkdtoREkfyfonf oHCmukd
apwemESifh aphaqmfí okuf vTwfaom

wpf&ufzHk;vTrf;tyfaom tmywfwpfckaMumifh
wpf&ufy&d0gofukd awmif;\? xkd tuREkfyftm;
oHCmonf apwemESifhaphaqmfí okufvTwfaom
wpf&ufzHk;vTrf;tyfaom tmywf
wpfckaMumifhhwpf&ufy&d0gofukd ay;\?
xkdtuREkfyfonf y&d0gofaeNyD; jzpf\? tuREkfyfonf
tb,fodkY usifhtyfygao;oenf;}}[k ajymMum;V

jrwfpGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;ukd avQmufMuukefV/
&[ef;wdkY odkYjzpfvQif oHCmonf O'g,D&[ef;tm;
apwemESifh aphaqmfí okufvTwfaom
wpf&ufzHk;vTrf;tyfaom tmywfwpfckaMumifh
ajcmufnOfhywfvHk; (usifh&aom) rmewfukd ay;avmh/

&[ef;wdkY podkY ay;&rnf/ &[ef;wdkY odkYjzpfvQif
O'g,D&[ef;onf oHCmodkY csOf;uyfí/y/

]]toQifbk&m;wdkY tuREkfyfonff apwemESifh
aphaqmfí okufvTwfaom wpf&ufzHk; vTrf;tyfaom
tmywfwpfckodkY a&muf\? xkd tuREkfyfonf oHCmukd
apwemESifh aphaqmfí okufvTwfaom
wpf&ufzHk;vTrf;tyfaom tmywfwpfckaMumifh
wpf&ufy&d0gofukd awmif;\? xkdtuREkfyftm;
oHCmonf apwemESifh aphaqmfí okufvTwfaom
wpf&ufzHk;vTrf;tyfaom tmywfwpfckaMumifh
wpf&ufy&d0gofukd ay;\? toQifbk&m;wdkY
xkdtuREkfyfonf y&d0gofae NyD;onf jzpfí oHCmukd
apwemESifh aphaqmfí okufvTwfaom
wpf&ufzHk;vTrf;tyfaom tmywfwpfckaMumifh
ajcmufnOfhywfvHk; (usifh&aom) rmewfukd
awmif;yg\}}[k qkd&rnf/

ESpfBudrfajrmufvnf; awmif;&rnf/
oHk;Budrfajrmufvnf; awmif;&rnf/ uRrf;usifvdr®mí
pGrf;&nf&Sdaom &[ef;onf oHCmukd odap&rnf-

105/]]toQifbk&m;wdkY oHCmonf tuREkfyf\
(pum;ukd) emawmfrlavmh? pO'g,D &[ef;onf

apwemESifh aphaqmfi okufvTwfaom
wpf&ufzHk;vTrf;tyfaom tmywfwpfck odkY a&muf\?
xkdO'g,Donf oHCmukd apwemESifh aphaqmfi
okufvTwfaom wpf&uf zHk;vTrf;tyfaom
tmywfwpfckaMumifh wpf&ufy&d0gofukd awmif;\?
oHCmonf O'g,D&[ef; tm; apwemESifh aphaqmfi
okufvTwfaom wpf&ufzHk;vTrf;tyfaom
tmywfwpfckaMumifh wpf&ufy&d0gofukd ay;\?
xkdO'g,Donf y&d0gofaeNyD;onfjzpfí oHCmukd
apwemESifh aphaqmfi okufvTwfaom
wpf&ufzHk;vTrf;tyfaom tmywfwpfckaMumifh
ajcmufnOfhywfvHk; (usifh&aom) rmewfukd awmif;\?
oHCmtm; avsmufywfaom tcg&SdaomuHonf tu,f í
jzpfjim;tHh? oHCmonf O'g,D&[ef;tm; apwemESifh
aphaqmfi okufvTwfaom wpf&uf zHk;vTrf;tyfaom
tmywfwpfckaMumifh ajcmufnOfhywfvkH;
(usifh&aom) rmewfukd ay;&m\? þum; odapjcif;wnf;/

toQifbk&m;wdkY oHCmonf tuREkfyf\ (pum;ukd)
emawmfrlavmh? þO'g,D &[ef;onf apwemESifh
aphaqmfi okufvTwfaom wpf&ufzHk;vTrf;tyfaom
tmywfwpfckodkY a&muf\? xkdO'g,Donf oHCmukd
apwemESifh aphaqmfi okufvTwfaom wpf&ufzHk;vTrf;
tyfaom tmywfwpfckaMumifh wpf&ufy&d0gofukd
awmif;\? oHCmonf O'g,D&[ef;tm; apwemESifh
aphaqmfi okufvTwfaom wpf&ufzHk;vTrf;tyfaom
tmywfwpfckaMumifh wpf&uf y&d0gofukd ay;\?
xkdO'g,Donf y&d0gofaeNyD;onfjzpfí oHCmukd
apwemESifh aphaqmfi okufvTwfaom wpf&uf
zHk;vTrf;tyfaom tmywfwpfckaMumifh
ajcmufnOfhywfvHk; (usifh&aom) rmewfukd awmif;\?
oHCmonf O'g,D&[ef;tm; apwemESifh aphaqmfi
okufvTwfaom wpf&ufzHk;vTrf;tyfaom
tmywfwpfckaMumifh ajcmufnOfhywfvkH;
(usifh&aom) rmewfukd ay;\? O'g,D&[ef;tm;

apwemESifh aphaqmfi okufvTwfaom
wpf&ufzHk;vTrf;tyfaom tmywfwpfckaMumifh
ajcmufnOfhywfvkH; (usifh&aom) rmewfay;jcif;ukd
tMuif toQiftm; ESpfoufjCIF; &Sd\? xkdtoQifonf
qdwfqdwfae&m\? tMuiftoQiftm; ESpfoufjCIF; r&Sd?
xkdtoQifonf ajymqkd&m\

ESpfBudrfajrmufvnf; ptaMumif;ukd
ajymMum;yg\y/ oHk;Budrfajrmufvnf; ptaMumif;ukd
ajymMum;yg\y/

oHCmonf O'g,D&[ef;tm; apwemESifh aphaqmfi
okufvTwfaom wpf&ufzHk;vTrf; tyfaom
tmywfwpfckaMumifh ajcmufnOfhywfvHk;
(usifh&aom) rmewfukd ay;tyfNyD? oHCm tm;
ESpfoufjCIF; &Sd\? xkdaMumifh qdwfqdwfae\? podkY
qdwfqdwfaeojzifh pESpfoufonfhtjzpfukd
odrSwf&ygonf}}[k (odap&rnf[k rdefYawmfrl\)/

wpf&uf zHk;vTrf;tyfaom tAÇmef

106/ xkdO'g,Donf rmewf usifhNyD;onf jzpfí
&[ef;wdkYtm;-

]]ighoQifwdkY tuREkfyfonf apwemESifh aphaqmfi
okufvTwfaom wpf&ufzHk;vTrf;tyfaom
tmywfwpfckodkY a&muf\? xkdtuREkfyfonf oHCmukd
apwemESifh aphaqmfi okuf vTwfaom
wpf&ufzHk;vTrf;tyfaom tmywfwpfckaMumifh
wpf&ufy&d0gofukd awmif;\? xkd tuREkfyftm;
oHCmonf apwemESifh aphaqmfi okufvTwfaom
wpf&ufzHk;vTrf;tyfaom tmywfwpfckaMumifh
wpf&ufy&d0gofukd ay;\? xkdtuREkfyfonf y&d0gof
aeNyD;onfjzpfí oHCmukd apwemESifh aphaqmfi
okufvTwfaom wpf&ufzHk;vTrf;tyfaom
tmywfwpfckaMumifh ajcmufnOfhywfvHk;

(usifh&aom) rmewfukd awmif;\? xkdtuREkfyftm;
oHCmonf apwemESifh aphaqmfí okufvTwfaom
wpf&uf zHk;vTrf;tyfaom tmywfwpfckaMumifh
ajcmufnOfhywfvHk; (usifh&aom) rmewfukd ay;\?
xkdtuREkfyfonf rmewfusifhNyD; jzpfygV tuREkfyfonf
tb,fodkY usifhtyfygao;oenf;}}[k ajymMum;V

jrwfpGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;ukd avQmufMuukefV
&[ef;wdkY odkYjzpfvQif oHCmonf O'g,D&[ef;ukd
tAÇmefoGif;avmh/

&[ef;wdkY podkY oGif;&rnf/

&[ef;wdkY xkdO'g,D&[ef;onf oHCmodkY
csOf;uyfí/y/

]]toQifbk&m;wdkY tuREkfyfonf apwemESifh
aphaqmfí okufvTwfaom wpf&uf zHk;vTrf;tyfaom
tmywfwpfckodkY a&muf\? xkdtuREkfyfonf oHCmukd
apwemESifh aphaqmfí okufvTwfaom
wpf&ufzHk;vTrf;tyfaom tmywfwpfckaMumifh
wpf&ufy&d0gofukd awmif;\? xkdtuREkfyftm;
oHCmonf apwemESifh aphaqmfí okufvTwfaom
wpf&uf zHk;vTrf;tyfaom tmywfwpfckaMumifh
wpf&ufy&d0gofukd ay;\? xkdtuREkfyfonf y&d0gof
aeNyD;onfjzpfí oHCmukd apwemESifh aphaqmfí
okufvTwfaom wpf&ufzHk;vTrf;tyfaom
tmywfwpfckaMumifh ajcmufnOfhywfvHk;
(usifh&aom) rmewfukd awmif;\? xkdtuREkfyftm;
oHCmonf apwemESifh aphaqmfí okufvTwfaom
wpf&uf zHk;vTrf;tyfaom tmywf wpfckaMumifh
ajcmufnOfhywfvkH; (usifh&aom) rmewfukd ay;\?
toQifbk&m;wdkY xkdtuREkfyfonf
rmewfusifhNyD;onfjzpfí oHCmukd tAÇmefoGif;jcif;ukd
awmif;\} }[k qkd&rnf/

ESpfBudrfajrmufvnf; awmif;&rnf/
oHk;Budrfajrmufvnf; awmif;&rnf/ uRrf;usifvdr®mí
pGrf;&nf&Sdaom &[ef;onf oHCmukd odap&rnf-

107/]]toQifbk&m;wdkY oHCmonf tuREkfyf\
(pum;ukd) emawmfrlavmh? pO'g,D &[ef;onf
apwemESifh aphaqmí okufvTwfaom
wpf&ufzHk;vTrf;tyfaom tmywfwpfckodkYha&muf\
xkdO'g,Donf oHCmukd apwemESifh aphaqmí
okufvTwfaom wpf&ufzHk;vTrf; tyfaom
tmywfwpfckaMumifh wpf&ufy&d0gofukd awmif;\?
oHCmonf O'g,D&[ef;tm; apwemESifh aphaqmí
okufvTwfaom wpf&ufzHk;vTrf;tyfaom
tmywfwpfckaMumifh wpf&uf y&d0gofukd ay;\?
xkdO'g,Donf y&d0gofaeNyD;onfjzpfí oHCmukd
apwemESifh aphaqmí okufvTwfaom
wpf&ufzHk;vTrf;tyfaom tmywfwpfckaMumifh
ajcmufnOfhywfvHk; (usifh&aom) rmewfukd awmif;\?
oHCmonf O'g,D&[ef;tm; apwemESifh aphaqmí
okufvTwfaom wpf&ufzHk;vTrf;tyfaom
tmywfwpfckaMumifh ajcmufnOfhywfvkH;
(usifh&aom) rmewfukd ay;\? xkdO'g,Donf
rmewfusifhNyD;onf jzpfí oHCmukd
tAÇmefoGif;jcif;ukd awmif;\? oHCmtm;
avsmufywfaom tcg&SdaomuHonf tu,fí jzpfjim;tHh?
oHCmonf O'g,D &[ef;ukd tAÇmefoGif;&m\? pum;
odapjcif;wnf;/

toQifbk&m;wdkY oHCmonf tuREkfyf\
(pum;ukd) emawmfrlavmh? pO'g,D&[ef;onf apwemESifh
aphaqmí okufvTwfaom wpf&ufzHk;vTrf;tyfaom
tmywfwpfckodkY a&muf\
xkdO'g,Donf oHCmukd
apwemESifh aphaqmí okufvTwfaom wpf&ufzHk;vTrf;
tyfaom tmywfwpfckaMumifh wpf&ufy&d0gofukd
awmif;\? oHCmonf O'g,D&[ef;tm; apwemESifh
aphaqmí okufvTwfaom wpf&ufzHk;vTrf;tyfaom

tmywfwpfckaMumifh wpf&uf y&d0gofukd ay;\?
xkdO'g,Donf y&d0gofaeNyD;onfjzpfí oHCmukd
apwemESifh aphaqmfí okufvTwfaom
wpf&ufzHk;vTrf;tyfaom tmywfwpfckaMumifh
ajcmufnOfhywfvHk; (usifh&aom) rmewfukd awmif;\?
oHCmonf O'g,D&[ef;tm; apwemESifh aphaqmfí
okufvTwfaom wpf&ufzHk;vTrf;tyfaom
tmywfwpfckaMumifh ajcmufnOfhywfvkH;
(usifh&aom) rmewfukd ay;\? xkdO'g,Donf rmewf
usifhNyD;onf jzpfí oHCmtm; tAÇmefoGif;jcif;ukd
awmif;\? oHCmonf O'g,D&[ef;ukd tAÇmefoGif;\?
O'g,D&[ef;tm; tAÇmefoGif;jcif;ukd tMuif toQiftm;
ESpfoufjcif;&Sd\? xkdtoQifonf qdwfqdwfae&m\
tMuiftoQiftm; ESpfouf jcif; r&Sd? xkdtoQifonf
ajymqkd&m\

ESpfBudrfajrmufvnf; ptaMumif;ukd
ajymMum;yg\y/ oHk;Budrfajrmufvnf; ptaMumif;ukd
ajymMum;yg\y/

oHCmonf O'g,D&[ef;ukd tAÇmefoGif;tyfNyD?
oHCmtm; ESpfoufjcif; &Sd\? xdkYaMumifh
qdwfqdwfae\? podkY qdwfqdwfaeojzifh
pESpfoufonfhtjzpfukd odrSwf&ygonf}}[k (odap&rnf[k
rdefYawmfrl\)/

ig;&uf zHk;vTrf;tyfaom y&d0gof

108/ xkdtcg toQifO'g,Donf apwemESifh aphaqmfí
okufvTwfaom ESpf&ufzHk;vTrf;tyfaom
tmywfwpfckodkY a&muf\y/ oHk;&uf
zHk;vTrf;tyfaom/y/ av;&uf zHk;vTrf;tyfaom/y/ ig;&uf
zHk;vTrf;tyfaom tmywfwpfckodkY a&muf\
xkdO'g,Donf &[ef;wdkYtm;]]ighoQifwdkY tuREkfyfonf
apwemESifh aphaqmfí okufvTwfaom

ig;&ufzHk;vTrf;tyfaom tmywfwpfckodkY a&muf\?
tuREkfyfonf tb,fodkY usifhtyfygoenf;}}[k ajymMum;V

jrwpfGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;ukd avQmufMuukefV
&[ef;wdkY odkYjzpfvQif oHCmonf O'g,D&[ef;tm;
apwemESifh aphaqmfi okufvTwfaom
ig;&ufzHk;vTrf;tyfaom tmywfwpfckaMumifh
ig;&ufaeaom y&d0gofukd ay;avmh/

&[ef;wdkY podkY ay;&rnf/ &[ef;wdkY
xkdO'g,D&[ef;onf oHCmodkY csOf;uyfi vuf0] wpfzuf
yCHk;xufu {uoDukd pHy,fwifif oDwif;BuD;&[ef;wdkY\
ajcwkYukd &Sdckd;NyD;vQif
aqmifhaMumifhxkdifum vuftkyfcsDvsuf-

]]toQifbk&m;wdkY tuREkfyfonf apwemESifh
aphaqmfi okufvTwfaom ig;&ufzHk;vTrf; tyfaom
tmywfwpfckodkY a&mufV toQifbk&m;wdkY
xkdtuREkfyfonf oHCmukd apwemESifh aphaqmfi
okufvTwfaom ig;&ufzHk;vTrf;tyfaom
tmywfwpfckaMumifh ig;&ufaeaom y&d0gofukd
awmif;yg\}}[k qkd&rnf/

ESpfBudrfajrmufvnf; awmif;&rnf/
oHk;Budrfajrmufvnf; awmif;&rnf/ uRrf;usifvdr®mi
pGrf;&nf&Sdaom &[ef;onf oHCmukd odap&rnf-

109/]]toQifbk&m;wdkY oHCmonf tuREkfyf\
(pum;ukd) emawmfrlavmh? pO'g,D &[ef;onf
apwemESifh aphaqmfi okufvTwfaom
ig;&ufzHk;vTrf;tyfaom tmywfwpfckodkY a&muf\?
xkdO'g,Donf oHCmukd apwemESifh aphaqmfi
okufvTwfaom ig;&ufzHk;vTrf;tyfaom
tmywfwpfckaMumifh ig;&ufaeaom y&d0gofukd
awmif;\? oHCmtm; avsmufywfaom tcg&SdaomuHonf
tu,fi jzpfjim;tHh? oHCmonf O'g,D&[ef;tm; apwemESifh
aphaqmfi okufvTwfaom ig;&ufzHk;vTrf;tyfaom

tmywfwpfckaMumifh ig;&ufaeaom y&d0gofukd
ay;&m\? þum; odapjcif;wnf;/

toQifbk&m;wdkY oHCmonf tuREkfyf\ (pum;ukd)
emawmfrlavmh? þO'g,D&[ef;onf apwemESifh
aphaqmfí okufvTwfaom ig;&ufzHk;vTrf;tyfaom
tmywfwpfckodkY a&muf\? xkdO'g,Donf oHCmukd
apwemESifh aphaqmfí okufvTwfaom
ig;&ufzHk;vTrf;tyfaom tmywfwpfckaMumifh
ig;&ufaeaom y&d0gofukd awmif;\? oHCmonf
O'g,D&[ef;tm; apwemESifh aphaqmfí okufvTwfaom
ig;&ufzHk;vTrf;tyfaom tmywfwpfckaMumifh ig;&uf
aeaom y&d0gofukd ay;\? O'g,D&[ef;tm; apwemESifh
aphaqmfí okufvTwfaom ig;&uf zHk;vTrf;tyfaom
tmywfwpfckaMumifh ig;&ufy&d0gofay;jcif;ukd
tMuiftoQiftm; ESpfouf jcif; &Sd\? xkdtoQifonf
qdwfqdwfae&m\? tMuiftoQiftm; ESpfoufjcif;r&Sd?
xkdtoQifonf ajymqkd&mV

ESpfBudrfajrmufvnf; þtaMumif;ukd
ajymMum;yg\y/ oHk;Budrfajrmufvnf; þtaMumif;ukd
ajymMum;yg\y/

oHCmonf O'g,D&[ef;tm; apwemESifh aphaqmfí
okufvTwfaom ig;&ufzHk;vTrf; tyfaom
tmywfwpfckaMumifh ig;&ufaeaom y&d0gofukd
ay;tyfNyD? oHCmtm; ESpfoufjcif; &Sd\? xdkYaMumifh
qdwfqdwfae\? þodkY qdwfqdwfaeojzifh þESpfoufonfh
tjzpfukd odrSwf&ygonf}}[k (odap&rnf[k
rdefYawmfrl\)/

y&d0gofaqmufwnfpOf t&if;odkYiifjcif;

110/ xkdO'g,Donf y&d0gofaepOf twGif;ü
apwemESifh aphaqmfí okufvTwfaom

rzHk;vTrf;tyfaom tmywfwpfckodkY a&muf\?
xkdO'g,Donf &[ef;wdkYtm;-

]]ighoQifwdkY tuREkfyfonff apwemESifh aphaqmfí
okufvTwfaom ig;&ufzHk;vTrf;tyfaom tmywfwpfckodkY
a&muf\? xkdtuREkfyfonf oHCmukd apwemESifh
aphaqmfí okuf vTwfaom ig;&ufzHk;vTrf;tyfaom
tmywfwpfckaMumifh ig;&ufaeaom y&d0gofukd
awmif;\? xkd tuREfkyftm;oHCmonf apwemESifh
aphaqmfí okufvTwfaom ig;&ufzHk;vTrf;tyfaom
tmywfwpfckaMumifh ig;&ufaeaom y&d0gofukd ay;V

xkdtuREkfyfonf y&df0gofaepOf twGif;ü
apwemESifh aphaqmfí okufvTwfaom rzHk;
vTrf;tyfaom tmywfwpfckodkY a&mufcjh\? tuREkfyfonf
tb,fodkY usifhtyfygoenf;}}[k ajymMum;V

jrwfpGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;ukd avQmufMuukefV
&[ef;wdkY odkYjzpfvQif O'g,D&[ef;ukd 0wftwGif;ü
apwemESifh aphaqmfí okufvTwfaom
rzHk;vTrf;tyfaom tmywfwpfckaMumifh t&if;
odkYiifavmh/

&[ef;wdkY podkY t&if;odkY iif&rnf/ &[ef;wdkY
xkdO'g,D&[ef;onf oHCmodkY csOf;uyfí/y/

]]toQifbk&m;wdkY tuREkfyfonf apwemESifh
aphaqmfí okufvTwfaom ig;&ufzHk;vTrf; tyfaom
tmywfwpfckodkY a&muf\? xkdtuREkfyfonf oHCmukd
apwemESifh aphaqmfí okuf vTwfaom
ig;&ufzHk;vTrf;tyfaom tmywfwpfckaMumifh
ig;&ufaeaom y&d0gofukd awmif;\? xkdtuREkfyftm;
oHCmonf apwemESifh aphaqmfí okufvTwfaom
ig;&ufzHk;vTrf;tyfaom tmywfwpfckaMumifh
ig;&ufaeaom y&d0gofukd ay;\? xkdtuREkfyfonf
y&d0gofaepOf twGif;ü apwemESifh aphaqmfí
okufvTwfaom rzHk;vTrf;tyfaom tmywfwpfckodkY
a&mufV

toQifbk&m;wdkY xkdtuREkfyfonf oHCmukd
0wftwGif;ü apwemESifh aphaqmfí okuf vTwfaom
rzkH;vTrf;tyfaom tmywfwpfckaMumifh t&if;odkY
iifjcif;ukd awmif;yg\}}[k qkd& rnf/

ESpfBudrfajrmufvnf; awmif;&rnf/
oHk;Budrfajrmufvnf; awmif;&rnf/ uRrf;usifvdr®mí
pGrf;&nf&Sdaom &[ef;onf oHCmukd odap&rnf-

111/]]toQifbk&m;wdkY oHCmonf tuREkfyf\
(pum;ukd) emawmfrlavmh? þO'g,D &[ef;onf
apwemESifh aphaqmfí okufvTwfaom
ig;&ufzHk;vTrf;tyfaom tmywfwpfckodkY a&muf\?
xkdO'g,Donf oHCmukd apwemESifh aphaqmfí
okufvTwfaom ig;&ufzHk;vTrf;tyfaom
tmywfwpfckaMumifh ig;&ufaeaom y&d0gofukd
awmif;\? oHCmonf O'g,D&[ef; tm; apwemESifh
aphaqmfí okufvTwfaom ig;&ufzHk;vTrf;tyfaom
tmywfwpfckaMumifh ig;&ufaeaom y&d0gofukd ay;\?
xkdO'g,Donf y&d0gofaepOf twGif;ü apwemESifh
aphaqmfí okufvTwfaom rzkH;vTrf;tyfaom
tmywfwpfckodkY a&muf\? xkdO'g,Donf oHCmukd
0wftwGif;ü apwemESifh aphaqmfí okufvTwfaom
rzkH;vTrf;tyfaom tmywfwpfckaMumifh
t&if;odkYiifjcif;ukd awmif;\? oHCmtm;
avsmufywfaomtcg&SdaomuHonf tu,fí jzpfjim;tHh?
oHCmonf O'g,D&[ef;ukd 0wftwGif;ü apwemESifh
aphaqmfí okuf vTwfaom rzkH;vTrf;tyfaom
tmywfwpfckaMumifh t&if;odkY iif&m\? þum; odapjcif;
wnf;/

toQifbk&m;wdkY oHCmonf tuREkfyf\ (pum;ukd)
emawmfrlavmh? þO'g,D&[ef;onf apwemESifh
aphaqmfí okufvTwfaom ig;&ufzHk;vTrf;tyfaom
tmywfwpfckodkY a&muf\? xkdO'g,Donf oHCmukd
apwemESifh aphaqmfí okufvTwfaom

ig;&ufzHk;vTrf;tyfaom tmywfwpfckaMumifh
ig;&ufaeaom y&d0gofukd awmif;\? oHCmonf
O'g,D&[ef;tm; apwemESifh aphaqmfí okufvTwfaom
ig;&ufzHk;vTrf;tyfaom tmywfwpfckaMumifh
ig;&ufaeaom y&d0gofukd ay;\? xkdO'g,Donf
y&d0gofaepOftwGif;ü apwemESifhaphaqmfí
okufvTwfaom rzHk;vTrf;tyfaom tmywfwpfckodkY
a&muf\? xkdO'g,Donf oHCmukd 0wf twGif;ü
apwemESifh aphaqmfí okufvTwfaom
rzHk;vTrf;tyfaom tmywfwpfckaMumifh
t&if;odkYiifjcif;ukd awmif;\? oHCmonf O'g,D&[ef;ukd
0wftwGif;ü apwemESifh aphaqmfí okufvTwfaom
rzHk;vTrf;tyfaom tmywfwpfckaMumifh t&if;odkYiif\?
O'g,D &[ef;tm; 0wftwGif;ü apwemESifh aphaqmfí
okufvTwfaom rzHk;vTrf;tyfaom tmywf wpfckaMumifh
t&if;odkYiifjcif;ukd tMuiftoQiftm; ESpfoufjcif; &Sd\?
xkdtoQifonf qdwfqdwfae&m\? tMuiftoQiftm;
ESpfoufjcif; r&Sd? xkdtoQifonf ajymqkd&m\

ESpfBudrfajrmufvnf; ptaMumif;ukd
ajymMum;yg\y/ oHk;Budrfajrmufvnf; ptaMumif;ukd
ajymMum;yg\y/

oHCmonf O'g,D&[ef;ukd 0wftwGif;ü apwemESifh
aphaqmfí okufvTwfaom rzHk;vGrf;tyfaom
tmywfwpfckaMumifh t&if;odkY iifjcif;ukd iiftyfNyD?
oHCmtm; ESpfouf jcif; &Sd\? xdkYaMumifh
qdwfqdwfae\? podkY qdwfqdwfaeojzifh pESpfoufonfh
tjzpfukd odrSwf&ygonf}}[k (odap&rnf[k
rdefYawmfrl\)/

rmewfusifhxkdufpOf t&if;odkY iifjcif;

112/ xkdO'g,Donf y&d0gofaeNyD;onf jzpfí
rmewfusifhxdkufonf jzpfí 0wftwGif;ü apwemESifh

aphaqmfí okufvTwfaom rzHk;vTrf;tyfaom
tmywfwpfckodkY a&muf\? xkdO'g,Donf
&[ef;wdkYtm;-

]]ighoQifwdkY tuREkfyfonff apwemESifh aphaqmfí
okufvTwfaom ig;&ufzHk;vTrf;tyfaom tmywfwpfckodkY
a&muf\? xkdtuREkfyfonf oHCmukd apwemESifh
aphaqmfí okufvTwfaom ig;&ufzHk;vTrf;tyfaom
tmywfwpfckaMumifh ig;&ufaeaom y&d0gofukd
awmif;\? xkdtuREfkyftm; oHCmonf apwemESifh
aphaqmfí okufvTwfaom ig;&uf zHk;vTrf;tyfaom
tmywfwpfckaMumifh ig;&ufaeaom y&d0gofukd ay;\?
xkdtuREkfyfonf y&d0gofaepOftwGif;ü apwemESifh
aphaqmfí okufvTwfaom rzHk;vTrf;tyfaom tmywf
wpfckodkY a&muf\? xkdtuREkfyfonf oHCmukd
0wftwGif;ü apwemESifh aphaqmfí okufvTwfaom
rzHk;vTrf;tyfaom tmywfwpfckaMumifh
t&if;odkYiifjcif;ukd awmif;\? xkdtuREkfyfukd oHCmonf
0wftwGif;ü apwemESifh aphaqmfí okufvTwfaom
rzHk;vTrf; tyfaom tmywfwpfckaMumifh t&if;odkY iif\?
xkdtuREkfyfonf y&d0gofaeNyD;onfjzpfí
rmewfusifhxkdufonfjzpfí 0wftwGif;ü
apwemESifhaphaqmfí okufvTwfaom rzHk;vGrf;
tyfaom tmywfwpfckodkY a&muf\? tuREkfyfonf
tb,fodkY usifhtyfygao;oenf;}}[k ajymMum;V

jrwpfGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;ukd avQmufMuukefV
&[ef;wdkY odkYjzpfvQif oHCmonf O'g,D&[ef;ukd
0wftwGif;ü apwemESifh aphaqmfí okufvTwfaom
rzHk;vTrf;tyfaom tmywf wpfckaMumifh
t&if;odkYiifavmh/

&[ef;wdkY podkY iif&rnf/ &[ef;wdkY
xkdO'g,D&[ef;onf oHCmodkY csOf;uyfí/y/

]]toQifbk&m;wdkY tuREkfyfonf apwemESifh
aphaqmfí okufvTwfaom ig;&ufzHk;vTrf; tyfaom

tmywfwpfckodkY a&muf\y/ xkdtuREkfyfonf
y&d0gofaeNyD;onf jzpfí rmewf usifhvkdufonfjzpfí
0wftwGif;ü apwemESifh aphaqmí okufvTwfaom
rzHk;vTrf;tyfaom tmywfwpfckodkY a&muf\
xkdtuREkfyfonf oHCmukd 0wftwGif;ü apwemESifh
aphaqmí okufvTwfaom rzHk;vTrf;tyfaom
tmywfwpfckaMumifh t&if;odkY iifjcif;ukd awmif;yg\}}
[k qkd&rnf/

ESpfBudrfajrmufvnf; awmif;&rnf/
oHk;Budrfajrmufvnf; awmif;&rnf/ uRrf;usifvdr®mí
pGrf;&nf&Sdaom &[ef;onf oHCmukd odap&rnf-

113/]]toQifbk&m;wdkY oHCmonf tuREkfy\
(pum;ukd) emawmfrlavmh? pO'g,D &[ef;onf
apwemESifh aphaqmí okufvTwfaom
ig;&ufzHk;vTrf;tyfaom tmywfwpfckodkY a&muf\y/
xkdO'g,Donf y&d0gofaeNyD;onf jzpfí
rmewfusifhvkdufonf jzpfí 0wftwGif; ü apwemESifh
aphaqmí okufvTwfaom rzHk;vTrf;tyfaom
tmywfwpfckodkY a&muf\
0wftwGif;ü apwemESifh aphaqmí okufvTwfaom
rzHk;vTrf;tyfaom tmywfwpfckaMumifh
t&if;odkYiifjcif;ukd awmif;\? oHCmtm; avsmufywfaom
tcg&SdaomuHonf tu,fí jzpfjim;tHh? oHCmonf
O'g,D&[ef;ukd 0wftwGif;ü apwem ESifh aphaqmí
okufvTwfaom rzHk;vTrf;tyfaom tmywfwpfckaMumifh
t&if;odkY iif&m\? pum; odapjcif;wnf;/

toQifbk&m;wdkY oHCmonf tuREkfy\
(pum;ukd) emawmfrlavmh? pO'g,D&[ef;onf apwemESifh
aphaqmí okufvTwfaom ig;&ufzHk;vTrf;tyfaom
tmywfwpfckodkY a&muf\y/ xkdO'g,Donf
y&d0gofaeNyD;onfjzpfí rmewfusifhvkdufonfjzpfí
0wftwGif;ü apwemESifh aphaqmí okufvTwfaom
rzHk;vTrf;tyfaom tmywfwpfckodkY a&muf\
xkd

O'g,Donf oHCmukd 0wftwGif;ü apwemESifh aphaqmfí
okufvTwfaom rzHk;vTrf;tyfaom tmywfwpfckaMumifh
t&if;odkYiifjcif;ukd awmif;\? oHCmonf O'g,D&[ef;ukd
0wftwGif;ü apwemESifh aphaqmfí okufvTwfaom
rzHk;vTrf;tyfaom tmywfwpfckaMumifh t&if;odkY iif\?
O'g,D&[ef;tm; 0wftwGif;ü apwemESifh aphaqmfí
okufvTwfaom rzHk;vTrf;tyfaom tmywfwpfckaMumifh
t&if;odkYiifjcif;ukd tMuiftoQiftm; ESpfoufjcif;&Sd\
xkdtoQifonf qdwfqdwfae&m\? tMuiftoQiftm;
ESpfoufjcif;r&Sd? xkdtoQifonf ajymqkd&m\

ESpfBudrfajrmufvnf; ptaMumif;ukd
ajymMum;yg\y/ oHk;Budrfajrmufvnf; ptaMumif;ukd
ajymMum;yg\y/

oHCmonf O'g,D&[ef;ukd 0wftwGif;ü apwemESifh
aphaqmfí okufvTwfaom rzHk; vTrf;tyfaom
tmywfwpfckaMumifh t&if;odkY iifjcif;ukd iiftyfNyD?
oHCmtm; ESpfoufjcif; &Sd\? xdkYaMumifh
qdwfqdwfae\? podkY qdwfqdwfaeojzifh
pESpfoufonfhtjzpfukd odrSwf&ygonf}}[k (odap&rnf[k
rdefYawmfrl\)/

tmywfoHk;ckwdkY\ rmewf

114/ xdkO'g,Donf y&d0gof aeNyD;onf jzpfí
&[ef;wdkYtm;-

]]ighoQifwdkY tuREkfyfonf apwemESifh aphaqmfí
okufvTwfaom ig;&ufzHk;vTrf;tyfaom tmywfwpfckodkY
a&muf\y/ xdktuREkfyfonf y&d0gofaeNyD;jzpfygonf?
tuREkfyfonf tb,fodkY usifhtyfygao;oenf;}}[k
ajymMum;\

jrwfpGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;udk avQmufMuukef\
&[ef;wdkY odkYjzpfvQif oHCmonf O'g,D&[ef;tm;

tmywfoHk;ckwdkY\ ajcmufnOfhywfvHk; (usifh&aom)
rmewfudk ay;avmh/

&[ef;wdkY podkYay;&rnf/ &[ef;wdkY
xdkO'g,D&[ef;onf oHCmodkY csOf;uyfí/y/

]]toQifbk&m;wdkY tuREkfyfonf apwemESifh
aphaqmfí okufvTwfaom ig;&ufzHk;vTrf; tyfaom
tmywfwpfckodkY a&muf\ xdktuREkfyfonf oHCmudk
apwemESifh aphaqmfí okufvTwfaom
ig;&ufzHk;vTrf;tyfaom tmywfwpfckaMumifh
ig;&ufaeaom y&d0gofudk awmif;\? xdktuREkfyftm;
oHCmonf apwemESifh aphaqmfí okufvTwfaom
ig;&ufzHk; vTrf;tyfaom tmywfwpfckaMumifh
ig;&ufaeaom y&d0gofudk ay;\y/ toQifbk&m;wdkY
xdktuREkfyfonf y&d0gofudk aeNyD;onfjzpfí oHCmudk
tmywfoHk;ckwdkY\ ajcmufnOfhywfvHk; (usifh&aom)
rmewfudk awmif;yg\}}[k qdk&rnf/

ESpfBudrfajrmufvnf; awmif;&rnf/
oHk;Budrfajrmufvnf; awmif;&rnf/ uRrf;usifvdr®mí
pGrf;&nf&Sdaom &[ef;onf oHCmudk odap&rnf -

115/]]toQifbk&m;wdkY oHCmonf tuREkfyf\
(pum;udk) emawmfrlavmh? þO'g,D &[ef;onf
apwemESifh aphaqmfí okufvTwfaom
ig;&ufzHk;vTrf;tyfaom tmywfwpfckodkY a&muf\y/
xdkO'g,Donf y&d0gofaeNyD;onfjzpfí oHCmudk
tmywfoHk;ckwdkY\ ajcmufnOfh ywfvHk; (usifh&aom)
rmewfudk awmif;\? oHCmtm; avsmufywfaom
tcg&SdaomuHonf tu,fí jzpfjim;tHh? oHCmonf
O'g,D&[ef;tm; tmywfoHk;ckwdkY\ ajcmufnOfhywfvHk;
(usifh&aom) rmewfudk ay;&m\? þum; odapjcif;wnf;/

toQifbk&m;wdkY oHCmonf tuREkfyf\
(pum;udk) emawmfrlavmh? þO'g,D&[ef;onf apwemESifh
aphaqmfí okufvTwfaom ig;&ufzHk;vTrf;tyfaom
tmywfwpfckodkY a&muf\y/ xdkO'g,Donf

y&d0gofaeNyD;onf jzpfí oHCmudk tmywfoHk;ckwdkY\
ajcmufnOfh ywfvHk; (usifh&aom) rmewfudk awmif;\?
oHCmonf O'g,D&[ef;tm; tmywfoHk;ckwdkY\
ajcmufnOfhywfvHk; (usifh&aom) rmewfudk ay;\?
O'g,D&[ef;tm; tmywfoHk;ckwdkY\ ajcmufnOfhywfvHk;
(usifh&aom) rmewfay;jcif;udk tMuiftoQiftm;
ESpfoufjcif;&Sd\? xdk toQifonf qdwfqdwfae&m\
tMuiftoQiftm; ESpfoufjcif; r&Sd? xdktoQifonf ajymqdk
&m\

ESpfBudrfajrmufvnf; ptaMumif;udk
ajymMum;yg\y/ oHk;Budrfajrmufvnf; ptaMumif; udk
ajymMum;yg\y/

oHCmonf O'g,D&[ef;tm; tmywfoHk;ckwdkY\
ajcmufnOfhywfvHk; usifh&aom rmewfudk ay;tyfNyD?
oHCmtm; ESpfoufjcif;&Sd\? xdkYaMumifh qdwfqdwf
ae\ podkY qdwfqdwfaeojzifh pESpfoufonfh tjzpfudk
odrSwf&ygonf[k (odap&rnf[k rdefYawmf rl\)/

rmewfusifhpOf t&if;odkY iifjcif;

116/ xdkO'g,Donf rmewfusifhpOf twGif;ü
apwemESifh aphaqmí okufvTwfaom
rzHk;vTrf;tyfaom tmywfwpfckodkY a&muf\
xdkO'g,D&[ef;onf &[ef;wdkYtm;-

]]ighoQifwdkY tuREkfyfonf apwemESifh aphaqmí
okufvTwfaom ig;&ufzHk;vTrf;tyfaom tmywfwpfckodkY
a&muf\y/ xdktuREkfyfonf rmewfusifhpOftwGif;ü
apwemESifh aphaqmí okufvTwfaom
rzHk;vTrf;tyfaom tmywfwpfckodkY a&muf\
tuREkfyfonf tb,fodkY usifhtyfygao;oenf;}}[k
ajymMum;\

jrwfpGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;udk avQmufMuukef\?
&[ef;wdkY odkYjzpfvQif oHCmonf O'g,D&[ef;udk
0wftwGif;ü apwemESifh aphaqmfí okufvTwfaom
rzHk;vTrf;tyfaom tmywfwpf ckaMumifh t&if;odkYiifí
ajcmufnOfhywfvHk; (usifh&aom) rmewfudk ay;avmh/
&[ef;wdkY podkY t&if;odkY iif&rnf/

&[ef;wdkY xdkO'g,D&[ef;onf oHCmodkY
csOf;uyfí/y/

]]toQifbk&m;wdkY tuREkfyfonf apwemESifh
aphaqmfí okufvTwfaom ig;&ufzHk;vTrf; tyfaom
tmywfwpfckodkY a&mufcJhyg\y/ xdktuREkfyfonf
rmewfusifhpOf0wftwGif;ü apwemESifh aphaqmfí
okufvTwfaom rzHk;vTrf;tyfaom tmywfwpfckodkY
a&mufyg\? toQifbk&m;wdkY xdktuREkfyfonf
apwemESifh aphaqmfí okufvTwfaom
rzHk;vTrf;tyfaom tmywfwpfckaMumifh
t&if;odkYiifjcif;udk awmif;yg\}}[k avQmuf&rnf/

ESpfBudrfajrmufvnf; awmif;&rnf/
oHk;Budrfajrmufvnf; awmif;&rnf/ uRrf;usifvdr®mí
pGrf;&nf&Sdaom &[ef;onf oHCmudk odap&rnf -

117/]]toQifbk&m;wdkY oHCmonf tuREkfyf\
(pum;udk) emawmfrlavmh? pO'g,D &[ef;onf/y/
t&if;odkY iifjcif;udk awmif;\? oHCmtm;
avsmufywfaom tcg&SdaomuHonf tu,fíjzpfjim;tHh?
oHCmonf O'g,D&[ef;udk 0wftwGif;ü apwemESifh
aphaqmfí okufvTwfaom rzHk;vTrf;tyfaom
tmywfwpfckaMumifh t&if;odkY iif&m\? pum; odap
jcif;wnf;/y/

oHCmonf O'g,D&[ef;udk 0wftwGif;ü apwemESifh
aphaqmfí okufvTwfaom rzHk; vTrf;tyfaom
tmywfwpfckaMumifh t&if;odkY iifjcif;udk iiftyfNyD?
oHCmtm; ESpfoufjcif; &Sd\? xdkYaMumifh

qdwfqdwfae\? podkY qdwfqdwfaeojzifh pESpfoufonfh
tjzpfudk odrSwf&ygonf}}[k (odap&rnf)/

&[ef;wdkY podkY ajcmufnOfhywfvHk; (usifh&aom)
rmewfudk ay;&rnf/ &[ef;wdkY xdkO'g,D
&[ef;onf/y/]]toQifbk&m;wdkY tuREkfyfonf
apwemESifh aphaqmfi okufvTwfaom ig;&ufzHk;
vTrf;tyfaom tmywfwpfckodkY a&mufcJhygVy/
xdktuREkfyfonf rmewfusifhpOf 0wftwGif;ü
apwemESifh aphaqmfi okufvTwfaom
rzHk;vTrf;tyfaom tmywfwpfckodkY a&mufjyefyg\? xdk
tuREkfyfonf 0wftwGif;ü apwemESifh aphaqmfi
okufvTwfaom rzHk;vTrf;tyfaom tmywfwpfckaMumifh
t&if;odkY iifjCIF;udk awmif;cJhyg\? oHCmonf
xdktuREkfyftm; 0wftwGif;ü apwemESifh aphaqmfi
okufvTwfaom rzHk;vTrf;tyfaom tmywfwpfckaMumifh
t&if;odkY iifyg\? toQifbk&m; wdkY xdktuREkfyfonf
oHCmudk 0wftwGif;ü apwemESifh aphaqmfi
okufvTwfaom rzHk;vTrf;tyfaom tmywfwpfckaMumifh
ajcmufnOfhywfvHk; (usifh&aom) rmewfudk
awmif;yg\}}[k avQmuf& rnf/

ESpfBudrfajrmufvnf; awmif;&rnf/
oHk;Budrfajrmufvnf; awmif;&rnf/ uRrf;usifvdr®mí
pGrf;&nf&Sdaom &[ef;onf oHCmudk odap&rnf -

]]toQifbk&m;wdkY oHCmonf tuREkfyf\ (pum;udk)
emawmfrlavmh? pO'g,D&[ef;onf/y/
ajcmufnOfhywfvHk; (usifh&aom) rmewfudk awmif;\?
oHCmtm; avsmufywfaom tcg&SdaomuHonf tu,fi
jzpfjim;tHh? oHCmonf O'g,D&[ef;tm; 0wftwGif;ü
apwemESifh aphaqmfi okufvTwfaom
rzHk;vTrf;tyfaom tmywfwpfckaMumifh ajcmufnOfh
ywfVHk; (usifh&aom) rmewfudk ay;&m\? pum;
odapjCIF;wnf;/y/

oHCmonf O'g,D&[ef;tm; 0wftwGif;ü apwemESifh
aphaqmfí okufvTwfaom rzHk;vTrf;tyfaom
tmywfwpfckaMumifh ajcmufnOfhywfvHk;
(usifh&aom) rmewfudk ay;tyfNyD? oHCmtm;
ESpfoufjcif;&Sd\? xdkYaMumifh qdwfqdwfae\ podkY
qdwfqdwfaeojzifh þESpfoufonfh tjzpfudk
odrSwf&ygonf}}[k (odap&rnf[k rdefYawmfrl\)/

tAÇmefoGif;xdkufaom &[ef;udk t&if;odkYiifjcif;

118/ rmewfusifhNyD;onfjzpfí
tAÇmefoGif;xdkufaom xdkO'g,Donf 0wftwGif;ü
apwemESifh aphaqmfí okufvTwfaom
rzHk;vTrf;tyfaom tmywfwpfckodkY a&muf\?
xdkO'g,D&[ef;onf &[ef;wdkY tm;-

]]ighoQifwdkY tuREkfyfonf apwemESifh aphaqmfí
okufvTwfaom ig;&ufzHk;vTrf;tyfaom tmywfwpfckodkY
a&mufyg\y/ rmewfusifhNyD;onfjzpfí
tAÇmefoGif;xdkufaom xdktuREkfyfonf 0wftwGif;ü
apwemESifh aphaqmfí okufvTwfaom
rzHk;vTrf;tyfaom tmywf wpfckodkY a&mufjyefyg\
tuREkfyfonf tb,fodkY usifhtyfygao;oenf;}}[k
ajymMum;V

jrwpGmbk&m;tm; þtaMumif;udk avQmufMuukefV
&[ef;wdkY odkYjzpfvQif oHCmonf O'g,D&[ef;udk
0wftwGif;ü apwemESifh aphaqmfí okufvTwfaom
rzHk;vTrf;tyfaom tmywfwpfckaMumifh t&if;odkYiifí
ajcmufnOfhywfvHk; (usifh&aom) rmewfudk ay;avmh?
&[ef;wdkY podkY t&if;odkY iif&rnf/y/ &[ef;wdkY podkY
ajcmufnOfhywfvHk; (usifh&aom) rmewfudk ay;&rnf/y/
oHCmonf O'g,D&[ef;tm; 0wftwGif;ü
apwemESifhaphaqmfí okufvTwfaom rzHk;vTrf;tyfaom

tmywfwpfckaMumifh ajcmufnOfhywfvHk;
(usifh&aom) rmewfudk ay;tyfNyD? oHCmtm;
ESpfoufjcif; &Sd\? xdkYaMumifh qdwfqdwf ae\ podkY
qdwfqdwfaeojzifh þESpfoufonfh tjzpfudk
odrSwf&ygonf}}[k (odap&rnf[k rdefYawmf rl\)/

t&if;odkY iifxm;aom &[ef;tm; tAÇmefoGif;jcif;

119/ xdkO'g,Donf rmewfusifhNyD;onf jzpfí
&[ef;wdkYtm;-

]]ighoQifwdkY tuREkfyfonf apwemESifh aphaqmfí
okufvTwfaom ig;&ufzHk;vTrf;tyfaom tmywfwpfckodkY
a&muf\y/ xdktuREkfyfonf rmewfusifhNyD;jzpfygonf?
tuREkfyfonf tb,fodkY usifhtyfygao;oenf;}}[k
ajymMum;V

jrwpGmbk&m;tm; þtaMumif;udk avQmufMuukefV
&[ef;wdkY odkYjzpfvQif oHCmonf O'g,D&[ef;udk
tAÇmefoGif;avmh/

&[ef;wdkY podkY tAÇmefoGif;&rnf/ &[ef;wdkY
xdkO'g,D&[ef;onf oHCmodkY csOf;uyfí/y/

]]toQifbk&m;wdkY tuREkfyfonf apwemESifh
aphaqmfí okufvTwfaom ig;&ufzHk;vTrf; tyfaom
tmywfwpfckodkY a&mufyg\? xdktuREkfyfonf
oHCmudk apwemESifh aphaqmfí okufvTwfaom
ig;&ufzHk;vTrf;tyfaom tmywfwpfckaMumifh
ig;&ufaeaom y&d0gofudk awmif;yg\? xdktuREkfyftm;
oHCmonf apwemESifh aphaqmfí okufvTwfaom
ig;&ufzHk; vTrf;tyfaom tmywfwpfckaMumifh
ig;&ufaeaom y&d0gofudk ay;\? xdktuREkfyfonf
y&d0gofaepOf 0wftwGif;ü apwemESifh aphaqmfí
okufvTwfaom rzHk;vTrf;tyfaom tmywfwpfckodkY

a&muf\? xdktuREkfyfonf oHCmudk 0wftwGif;ü
apwemESifh aphaqmfí okufvTwfaom
rzHk;vTrf;tyfaom tmywfwpfckaMumifh t&if;odkY
iifjCIF;udk awmif;yg\? xdktuREkfyfudk oHCmonf
0wftwGif;ü apwemESifh aphaqmfí okufvTwfaom
rzHk;vTrf; tyfaom tmywfwpfckaMumifh t&if;odkY
iifyg\? y&d0gofaeNyD;onfjzpfí rmewfusifhxdkufaom
xdktuREkfyfonf 0wftwGif;ü apwemESifh aphaqmfí
okufvTwfaom rzHk;vTrf;tyfaom tmywfwpfckodkY
a&muf\? xdktuREkfyfonf oHCmudk apwemESifh
aphaqmfí okuf vTwfaom rzHk;vTrf;tyfaom
tmywfwpfckaMumifh t&if;odkY iifjCIF;udk awmif;yg\?
xdk tuREkfyfudk oHCmonf 0wftwGif;ü apwemESifh
aphaqmfí okufvTwfaom rzHk;vTrf;tyfaom
tmywfwpfckaMumifh t&if;odkYiifyg\? xdktuREkfyfonf
y&d0gofhaeNyD;onfjzpfí oHCmudk
tmywfoHk;ckwdkY\ ajcmufnOfhywfvHk; (usifh&aom)
rmewfudk awmif;ygV xdk tuREkfyftm; oHCmonf
tmywfoHk;ckwdkY\ ajcmufnOfhywfvHk; (usifh&aom)
rmewfudk ay;\? xdktuREkfyfonf rmewfudkusifhpOf
0wftwGif;ü apwemESifh aphaqmfí okufvTwfaom
rzHk;vTrf;tyfaom tmywfwpfckodkY a&mufyg\?
xdktuREkfyfonf oHCmudk 0wftwGif; ü apwemESifh
aphaqmfí okufvTwfaom rzHk;vTrf;tyfaom
tmywfwpfckaMumifh t&if;odkY iifjCIF;udk awmif;yg\?
xdktuREkfyfudk oHCmonf 0wftwGif;ü apwemESifh
aphaqmfí okufvTwfaom rzHk;vTrf;tyfaom
tmywfwpfckaMumifh t&if;odkY iifyg\? xdktuREkfyfonf
oHCmudk 0wftwGif;ü apwemESifh aphaqmfí
okufvTwfaom rzHk;vTrf;tyfaom tmywf wpfckaMumifh
ajcmufnOfhywfvHk; (usifh&aom) rmewfudk
awmif;yg\? xdktuREkfyftm; oHCmonf 0wftwGif;ü
apwemESifh aphaqmfí okufvTwfaom
rzHk;vTrf;tyfaom tmywfwpfckaMumifh

ajcmufnOfhywfvHk; (usifh&aom) rmewfudk ay;\?
rmewfusifhNyD;onfjzpfí tAÇmef oGif;xdkufaom
xdktuREkfyfonf 0wftwGif;ü apwemESifh aphaqmfí
okufvTwfaom rzHk; vTrf;tyfaom tmywfwpfckodkY
a&mufyg\? xdktuREkfyfonf oHCmudk 0wftwGif;ü
apwemESifh aphaqmfí okufvTwfaom
rzHk;vTrf;tyfaom tmywfwpfckaMumifh t&if;odkY
iifjcif;udk awmif;yg\? xdktuREkfyfudk oHCmonf
0wftwGif;ü apwemESifh aphaqmfí okuf vTwfaom
rzHk;vTrf;tyfaom tmywfwpfckaMumifh t&if;odkY
iifyg\? xdktuREkfyfonf oHCmudk 0wftwGif;ü
apwemESifh aphaqmfí okufvTwfaom
rzHk;vTrf;tyfaom tmywf wpfckaMumifh
ajcmufnOfhywfvHk; (usifh&aom) rmewfudk
awmif;yg\? xdktuREkfyftm; oHCmonf 0wftwGif;ü
apwemESifh aphaqmfí okufvTwfaom
rzHk;vTrf;tyfaom tmywfwpfckaMumifh
ajcmufnOfhywfvHk; (usifh&aom) rmewfudk ay;\?
toQifbk&m;wdkY xdktuREkfyfonf rmewfusifhNyD;onf
jzpfí oHCmudk tAÇmefoGif;jcif;udk awmif;yg\}}[k
qdk&rnf/

ESpfBudrfajrmufvnf; awmif;&rnf/
oHk;Budrfajrmufvnf; awmif;&rnf/ uRrf;usifvdr®mí
pGrf;&nf&Sdaom &[ef;onf oHCmudk odap&rnf -

120/]]toQifbk&m;wdkY oHCmonf tuREkfyf\
(pum;udk) emawmfrlavmh? þO'g,D &[ef;onf
apwemESifh aphaqmfí okufvTwfaom
ig;&ufzHk;vTrf;tyfaom tmywfwpfckodkY a&muf\?
xdkO'g,Donf oHCmudk apwemESifh aphaqmfí
okufvTwfaom ig;&ufzHk;vTrf; tyfaom
tmywfwpfckaMumifh ig;&ufaeaom y&d0gofudk
awmif;\? oHCmonf O'g,D &[ef;tm; apwemESifh
aphaqmfí okufvTwfaom ig;&ufzHk;vTrf;tyfaom
tmywfwpfckaMumifh ig;&ufaeaom y&d0gofudk ay;V

xdkO'g,Donf y&d0gofaepOf 0wftwGif;ü
apwemESifh aphaqmí okufvTwfaom rzHk;
vTrf;tyfaom tmywfwpfckodkY a&muf\? xdkO'g,Donf
oHCmudk 0wftwGif;ü apwemESifh aphaqmí
okufvTwfaom rzHk;vTrf;tyfaom tmywfwpfckaMumifh
t&if;odkYiifjcf;udk awmif;\? oHCmonf O'g,D&[ef;udk
0wftwGif;ü apwemESifh aphaqmí okufvTwfaom rzHk;
vTrf;tyfaom tmywfwpfckaMumifh t&if;odkYiif\

y&d0gofaeNyD;onf jzpfí rmewfusifhxdkufaom
xdkO'g,Donf 0wftwGif;ü apwem ESifh aphaqmí
okufvTwfaom rzHk;vTrf;tyfaom tmywfwpfckodkY
a&muf\

xdkO'g,Donf oHCmudk 0wftwGif;ü apwemESifh
aphaqmí okufvTwfaom rzHk;vTrf; tyfaom
tmywfwpfckaMumifh t&if;odkY iifjcf;udk awmif;yg\
oHCmonf O'g,D&[ef;udk 0wftwGif;ü apwemESifh
aphaqmí okufvTwfaom rzHk;vTrf;tyfaom
tmywfwpfckaMumifh t&if;odkY iif\

xdkO'g,Donf y&d0gof aeNyD;onfjzpfí oHCmudk
tmywfoHk;ckwdkY\ ajcmufnOfh ywfvHk; (usifh&aom)
rmewfudk awmif;\? oHCmonf O'g,D&[ef;tm;
tmywfoHk;ckwdkY\ ajcmufnOfhywfvHk; (usifh&aom)
rmewfudk ay;\

xdkO'g,Donf rmewfudk usifhpOf 0wftwGif;ü
apwemESifh aphaqmí okufvTwfaom
rzHk;vTrf;tyfaom tmywfwpfckodkY a&muf\?
xdkO'g,Donf oHCmudk 0wftwGif;ü apwem ESifh
aphaqmí okwfvTwfaom rzHk;vTrf;tyfaom
tmywfwpfckaMumifh t&if;odkY iifjcf;udk awmif;\?
oHCmonf O'g,D&[ef;udk 0wftwGif;ü apwemESifh
aphaqmí okufvTwfaom rzHk;vTrf;tyfaom
tmywfwpfckaMumifh t&if;odkY iif\

xdkO'g,Donf oHCmudk 0wftwGif;ü apwemESifh
aphaqmfí okufvTwfaom rzHk;vTrf; tyfaom
tmywfwpfckaMumifh ajcmufnOfhywfvHk;
(usifh&aom) rmewfudk awmif;\? oHCmonf
O'g,D&[ef;tm; 0wftwGif;ü apwemESifh aphaqmfí
okufvTwfaom rzHk;vTrf;tyfaom tmywfwpfckaMumifh
ajcmufnOfUywfvHk; (usifh&aom) rmewfudk ay;\?

rmewfusifhNyD;onf jzpfí tAÇmefoGif;xdkufaom
xdkO'g,Donf 0wftwGif;ü apwem ESifh aphaqmfí
okufvTwfaom rzHk;vTrf;tyfaom tmywfwpfckodkY
a&muf\? xdkO'g,Donf oHCmudk 0wftwGif;ü
apwemESifh aphaqmfí okufvTwfaom
rzHk;vTrf;tyfaom tmywf wpfckaMumifh t&if;odkY
iifjCIF;udk awmif;\? oHCmonf O'g,D&[ef;udk
0wftwGif;ü apwemESifh aphaqmfí okufvTwfaom
rzHk;vTrf;tyfaom tmywfwpfckaMumifh t&if;odkY iifV

xdkO'g,D&[ef;onf oHCmudk 0wftwGif;ü
apwemESifh aphaqmfí okufvTwfaom
rzHk;vTrf;tyfaom tmywfwpfckaMumifh
ajcmufnOfhywfvHk; (usifh&aom) rmewfudk awmif;\?
oHCmonf O'g,D[ef;tm; 0wftwGif;ü apwemESifh
aphaqmfí okufvTwfaom rzHk;vTrf; tyfaom
tmywfwpfckaMumifh ajcmufnOfhywfvHk;
(usifh&aom) rmewfudk ay;\?

xdkO'g,Donf rmewfusifhNyD;onfjzpfí oHCmtm;
tAÇmefoGif;jCIF;udk awmif;\? oHCmtm;
avsmufywfaomtcg&SdaomuHonf tu,fí jzpfjim;tHh?
oHCmonf O'g,D &[ef;udk tAÇmefoGif; &m\? pum;
odapjCIF;wnf;/

toQifbk&m;wdkY oHCmonf tuREkfyf\ (pum;udk)
emawmfrlavmh? pO'g,D&[ef;onf apwemESifh
aphaqmfí okufvTwfaom ig;&ufzHk;vTrf;tyfaom
tmywfwpfckodkY a&muf\y/ xdkO'g,Donf

rmewfusifhNyD;onfjzpfí oHCmudk tAÇmefoGif;jcif;udk
awmif;\? oHCmonf O'g,D&[ef;udk tAÇmefoGif;\?
O'g,D&[ef;tm; tAÇmefoGif;jcif;udk tMuif toQiftm;
ESpfoufjcf;&Sd\? xdktoQifonf qdwfqdwfae&m\
tMuiftoQiftm; ESpfouf jcf;r&Sd? xdktoQifonf
ajymqdk&m\

ESpfBudrfajrmufvnf; ptaMumif;udk
ajymMum;yg\y/ oHk;Budrfajrmufvnf; ptaMumif;udk
ajymMum;yg\y/

oHCmonf O'g,D&[ef;udk tAÇmefoGif;tyfNyD?
oHCmtm; ESpfoufjcf;&Sd\? xdkYaMumifhf
qdwfqdwfae\? podkY qdwfqdwfaeojzifh pESpfoufonfh
tjzpfudk odrSwf&ygonf}}[k (odap&rnf[k
rdefYawmfrl\)/

vcGJzHk;vTrf;tyfaom y&d0gof

121/ xdktcgü toQifO'g,Donf apwemESifh aphaqmí
okufvTwfaom vcGJzHk;vTrf;tyf (wpfq,fhig;&uf
zHk;vTrf;tyf) aom tmywfwpfckodkY a&muf\
xdkO'g,Donf &[ef;wdkYtm;-

ighoQifwdkY tuREkfyfonf apwemESifhaphaqmí
okufvTwfaom vcGJzHk;vTrf;tyfaom tmywfwpfckodkY
a&muf\? tuREkfyfonf tb,fodkY usifhtyfygao;oenf;}}[k
ajym Mum;V

jrwfpGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;udk avQmufMuukef\
&[ef;wdkY odkYjzpfvQif oHCmonf O'g,D&[ef;tm;
apwemESifh aphaqmí okufvTwfaom
vcGJzHk;vTrf;tyfaom tmywfwpfckaMumifh vcGJaeaom
y&d0gofudk ay;avmh/

&[ef;wdkY podkY ay;&rnf/ &[ef;wdkY
xdkO'g,D&[ef;onf oHCmodkY csOf;uyfí/y/

]]toQifbk&m;wdkY tuREkfyfonf apwemESifh
aphaqmfí okufvTwfaom vcGJzHk;vTrf; tyfaom
tmywfwpfckodkY a&muf\? toQifbk&m;wdkY
xdktuREkfyfonf oHCmudk apwem ESifh aphaqmfí
okufvTwfaom vcGJzHk;vTrf;tyfaom
tmywfwpfckaMumifh vcGJaeaom y&d0gofudk
awmif;yg\}}[k qdk&rnf/

ESpfBudrfajrmufvnf; awmif;&rnf/
oHk;Budrfajrmufvnf; awmif;&rnf/ uRrf;usifvdr®mí
pGrf;&nf&Sdaom &[ef;onf oHCmudk odap&rnf -

122/]]toQifbk&m;wdkY oHCmonf tuREkfyf\
(pum;udk) emawmfrlavmh? pO'g,D &[ef;onf
apwemESifh aphaqmfí okufvTwfaom
vcGJzHk;vTrf;tyfaom tmywfwpfckodkY a&muf\
xdkO'g,Donf oHCmudk apwemESifh aphaqmfí
okufvTwfaom vcGJzHk;vTrf;tyfaom
tmywfwpfckaMumifh vcGJaeaom y&d0gofudk
awmif;\? oHCm;tm; avsmufywfaom tcg&SdaomuHonf
tu,fí jzpfjim;tHh? oHCmonf O'g,D&[ef;tm; apwemESifh
aphaqmfí okufvTwfaom vcGJzHk;vTrf;tyfaom
tmywfwpfckaMumifh vcGJaeaom y&d0gofudk
ay;&m\? pum; odapjcif;wnf;/

toQifbk&m;wdkY oHCmonf tuREkfyf\
emawmfrlavmh? pO'g,D&[ef;onf apwemESifh
aphaqmfí okufvTwfaom vcGJzHk;vTrf;tyfaom
tmywfwpfckodkY a&muf\? xdkO'g,Donf oHCmudk
apwemESifh aphaqmfí okufvTwfaom vcGJzHk;vTrf;
tyfaom tmywfwpfckaMumifh vcGJaeaom y&d0gofudk
awmif;\? oHCmonf O'g,D&[ef;tm; apwemESifh
aphaqmfí okufvTwfaom vcGJzHk;vTrf;tyfaom
tmywfwpfckaMumifh vcGJ aeaom y&d0gofudk ay;\
xdkO'g,D&[ef;tm; apwemESifh aphaqmfí
okufvTwfaom vcGJzHk;vTrf;tyfaom

tmywfwpfckaMumifh vcGJaeaom y&d0gofay;jcif;udk
tMuiftoQiftm; ESpfoufjcf; &Sd\? xdktoQifonf
qdwfqdwfae&m\? tMuiftoQiftm; ESpfoufjcf;r&Sd?
xdktoQifonf ajymqdk&m\

ESpfBudrfajrmufvnf; ptaMumif;udk
ajymMum;yg\y/ oHk;Budrfajrmufvnf; ptaMumif; udk
ajymMum;yg\

oHCmonf O'g,D&[ef;tm; apwemESifh aphaqmfí
okufvTwfaom vcGJzHk;vTrf;tyfaom
tmywfwpfckaMumifh vcGJaeaom y&d0gofudk
ay;tyfNyD? oHCmtm; ESpfoufjcf; &Sd\?
xdkYaMumifhf qdwfqdwfae\? podkY qdwfqdwfaeojzifh
pESpfoufonfh tjzpfudk odrSwf&ygonf}}[k
(odap&rnf[k rdefYawmfrl\)/

vcGJzHk;vTrf;tyfaom y&d0gofaepOf t&if;odkYiifjcf;

123/ xdkO'g,Donf y&d0gofaepOf 0wftwGif;ü
apwemESifh aphaqmfí okufvTwfaom
ig;&ufzHk;vTrf;tyfaom tmywfwpfckodkY a&muf\?
xdkO'g,Donf &[ef;wdkYtm;-

]]toQifbk&m;wdkY tuREkfyfonf apwemESifh
aphaqmfí okufvTwfaom vcGJzHk;vTrf; tyfaom
tmywfwpfckodkY a&muf\? xdktuREkfyfonf oHCmudk
apwemESifh aphaqmfí okuf vTwfaom
vcGJzHk;vTrf;tyfaom tmywfwpfckaMumifh vcGJaeaom
y&d0gofudk awmif;\? xdktuREkfyftm; oHCmonf
apwemESifh aphaqmfí okufvTwfaom
vcGJzHk;vTrf;tyfaom tmywfwpfckaMumifh vcGJaeaom
y&d0gofudk ay;\? xdktuREkfyfonf y&d0gofaepOf
0wftwGif;ü apwemESifh aphaqmfí okufvTwfaom

ig;&ufzHk;vTrf;tyfaom tmywfwpfckodkY a&muf\?
tuREkfyfonf tb,fodkY usifhtyfygao;oenf;}}[k
ajymMum;V

jrwpGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;udk avQmufMuukefV
&[ef;wdkY odkYjzpfvsif oHCmonf O'g,D&[ef;udk
0wftwGif;ü apwemESifh aphaqmfi okufvTwfaom
ig;&ufzHk;vTrf;tyfaom tmywfwpfckaMumifh
t&if;odkYiifi a&S;tmywfESifh aygif;i ae&
(aygif;aqmufwnf&) aom y&d0gof udk ay;avmh/

&[ef;wdkY podkY t&if;odkY iif&rnf/ &[ef;wdkY
xdkO'g,D&[ef;onf oHCmoUdk csOf;uyf í/y/

]]toQifbk&m;wdkY tuREkfyfonf apwemESifh
aphaqmfi okufvTwfaom vcGJzHk;vTrf; tyfaom
tmywfwpfckodkY a&muf\? xdktuREkfyfonf oHCmudkf
apwemESifh aphaqmfi okuf vTwfaom
vcGJzHk;vTrf;tyfaom tmywfwpfckaMumifh vcGJaeaom
y&d0gofudk awmif;\? xdktuREkfyftm; oHCmonf
apwemESifh aphaqmfi okufvTwfaom
vcGJzHk;vTrf;tyfaom tmywfwpfckaMumifh vcGJaeaom
y&d0gofudk ay;\? xdktuREkfyfonf y&d0gofaepOf 0wf
twGif;ü apwemESifh aphaqmfi okufvTwfaom
ig;&ufzHk;vTrf;tyfaom tmywfwpfckodkY a&muf\?
toQifbk&m;wdkY xdktuREkfyfonf oHCmudk
0wftwGif;ü apwemESifh aphaqmfi okufvTwfaom
ig;&ufzHk;vTrf;tyfaom tmywfwpfckaMumifh t&if;odkY
iifjcif;udk awmif; yg\}}[k qdk&rnf/

ESpfBudrfajrmufvnf; awmif;&rnf/
oHk;Budrfajrmufvnf; awmif;&rnf/ uRrf;usifvdr®mí
pGrf;&nf&Sdaom &[ef;onf oHCmudk odap&rnf -

124/]]toQifbk&m;wdkY oHCmonf tuREkfyf\
(pum;udk) emawmfrlavmh? pO'g,D &[ef;onf
apwemESifh aphaqmfi okufvTwfaom
vcGJzHk;vTrf;tyfaom tmywfwpfckodkY a&muf\?

xdkO'g,Donf oHCmudk apwemESifh aphaqmfi
okufvTwfaom vcGJzHk;vTrf;tyfaom
tmywfwpfckaMumifh vcGJaeaom y&d0gofudk
awmif;\? oHCmonf O'g,D&[ef;tm; apwemESifh
aphaqmfi okufvTwfaom vcGJzHk;vTrf;tyfaom
tmywfwpfckaMumifh vcGJaeaom y&d0gofudk ay;V

xdkO'g,Donf y&d0gofaepOf 0wftwGif;ü
apwemESifh aphaqmfi okufvTwfaom
ig;&ufzHk;vTrf;tyfaom tmywfwpfckodkY a&muf\?
xdkO'g,Donf oHCmudk 0wftwGif;ü apwemESifh
aphaqmfi okufvTwfaom ig;&ufzHk;vTrf;tyfaom
tmywfwpfckaMumifh t&if;odkY iifjcif;udk awmif;\?
oHCmtm; avsmufywfaom tcg&SdaomuHonf tu,fi
jzpfjim;tHh? oHCmonf O'g,D&[ef;udk 0wftwGif;ü
apwemESifh aphaqmfi okufvTwfaom ig;&uf
zHk;vTrf;tyfaom tmywfwpfckaMumifh t&if;odkY
iif&m\? pum; odapjcif;wnf;/

toQifbk&m;wdkY oHCmonf tuREkfyf\ (pum;udk)
emawmfrlavmh? pO'g,D&[ef;onf apwemESifh
aphaqmfi okufvTwfaom vcGJzHk;vTrf;tyfaom
tmywfwpfckodkY a&muf\? xdkO'g,Donf oHCmudk
apwemESifh aphaqmfi okufvTwfaom
vcGJzHk;vTrf;tyfaom tmywfwpfckaMumifh vcGJaeaom
y&d0gofudk awmif;\? oHCmonf O'g,D&[ef;tm;
apwemESifh aphaqmfi okufvTwfaom
vcGJzHk;vTrf;tyfaom tmywfwpfckaMumifh vcGJaeaom
y&d0gofudk ay;V

xdkO'g,Donf y&d0gofaepOf 0wftwGif;ü
apwemESifh aphaqmfi okufvTwfaom
ig;&ufzHk;vTrf;tyfaom tmywfwpfckodkY a&muf\?
xdkO'g,Donf oHCmudk 0wftwGif;ü apwemESifh
aphaqmfi okufvTwfaom ig;&ufzHk;vTrf;tyfaom
tmywfwpfckaMumifh t&if;odkY iifjcif;udk awmif;\?

oHCmonf O'g,D&[ef;udk 0wftwGif;ü apwemESifh
aphaqmfí okufvTwfaom ig;&ufzHk;vTrf;tyfaom
tmywfwpfckaMumifh t&if;odkY iifV

O'g,D&[ef;tm; 0wftwGif;ü apwemESifh aphaqmfí
okufvTwfaom ig;&ufzHk;vTrf; tyfaom
tmywfwpfckaMumifh t&if;odkY iifjCIF;udk
tMuiftoQiftm; ESpfoufjCIF;&Sd\? xdk toQifonf
qdwfqdwfae&m\? tMuiftoQiftm; ESpfoufjCIF;r&Sd?
xdktoQifonf ajymqdk &m\

ESpfBudrfajrmufvnf; ptaMumif;udk
ajymMum;yg\y/ oHk;Budrfajrmufvnf; ptaMumif; udk
ajymMum;yg\y/

oHCmonf O'g,D&[ef;udk 0wftwGif;ü apwemESifh
aphaqmfí okufvTwfaom ig;&ufzHk;vTrf;tyfaom
tmywfwpfckaMumifh t&if;odkY iifjCIF;udk iiftyNyD?
oHCmtm; ESpfoufjCIF; &Sd\? xdkYaMumifh
qdwfqdwfae\? podkY qdwfqdwfaeojzifh pESpfoufonfh
tjzpfudk odrSwf&ygonf}}[k (odap&rnf[k
rdefYawmfrl\)/

oarm"mey&d0gof

125/ &[ef;wdkY podkY a&S;tmywfESifhaygif;í
aeaom (aygif;í aqmufwnf&aom) y&d0gofudk ay;&rnf?
&[ef;wdkY xdkO'g,D&[ef;onf oHCmodkY csOf;uyfí/y/

]]toQifbk&m;wdkY tuREkfyfonf apwemESifh
aphaqmfí okufvTwfaom vcGJzHk;vTrf; tyfaom
tmywfwpfckodkY a&muf\? xdktuREkfyfonf oHCmudk
apwemESifh aphaqmfí okuf vTwfaom
vcGJzHk;vTrf;tyfaom tmywfwpfckaMumifh vcGJaeaom
y&d0gofudk awmif;\? xdktuREkfyftm; oHCmonf

apwemESifh aphaqmfi okufvTwfaom
vcGJzHk;vTrf;tyfaom tmywfwpfckaMumifh vcGJaeaom
y&d0gofudk ay;\? xdktuREkfyfonf y&d0gofaepOf
0wftwGif;ü apwemESifh aphaqmfi okufvTwfaom
ig;&ufzHk;vTrf;tyfaom tmywfwpfckodkY a&muf\
xdktuREkfyfonf oHCmudk 0wftwGif;ü apwemESifh
aphaqmfi okufvTwfaom ig;&ufzHk;vTrf;tyfaom
tmywfwpfckaMumifh t&if;odkY iifjCIF;udk awmif;\?
xdktuREkfyfudk oHCmonf 0wftwGif;ü apwemESifh
aphaqmfi okufvTwfaom ig;&ufzHk;vTrf;tyfaom
tmywfwpfckaMumifh t&if;odkY iifV

toQifbk&m;wdkY xdktuREkfyfonf oHCmudk
0wftwGif;ü apwemESifh aphaqmfi okuf vTwfaom
ig;&ufzHk;vTrf;tyfaom tmywfwpfckaMumifh
a&S;tmywfESifh aygif;íaeaom y&d0gofudk
awmif;yg\}}[k (qdk&rnf)/

ESpfBudrfajrmufvnf; awmif;&rnf/
oHk;Budrfajrmufvnf; awmif;&rnf/ uRrf;usifvdr®mí
pGrf;&nf&Sdaom &[ef;onf oHCmudk odap&rnf -

126/]]toQifbk&m;wdkY oHCmonf tuREkfyf\
(pum;udk) emawmfrlavmh? pO'g,D &[ef;onf
apwemESifh aphaqmfi okufvTwfaom
vcGJzHk;vTrf;tyfaom tmywfwpfckodkYha&muf\
xdkO'g,Donf oHCmudk apwemESifh aphaqmfi
okufvTwfaom vcGJzHk;vTrf;tyfaom
tmywfwpfckaMumifh vcGJaeaom y&d0gofudk
awmif;\? oHCmonf O'g,D&[ef;tm; apwemESifh
aphaqmfi okufvTwfaom vcGJzHk;vTrf;tyfaom
tmywfwpfckaMumifh vcGJaeaom y&d0gofudk ay;\?

xdkO'g,Donf y&d0gofaepOf 0wftwGif;ü
apwemESifh aphaqmfi okufvTwfaom
ig;&ufzHk;vTrf;tyfaom tmywfwpfckodkY a&muf\
xdkO'g,Donf oHCmudk 0wftwGif;ü apwemESifh

aphaqmfí okufvTwfaom ig;&ufzHk;vTrf;tyfaom
tmywfwpfckaMumifh t&if;odkY iifjcif;udk awmif;\?
oHCmonf O'g,D&[ef;tm; 0wftwGif;ü apwemESifh
aphaqmfí okufvTwfaom ig;&ufzHk;vTrf;tyfaom
tmywfwpfckaMumifh t&if;odkY iifV

xdkO'g,Donf oHCmudk 0wftwGif;ü apwemESifh
aphaqmfí okufvTwfaom ig;&uf zHk;vTrf;tyfaom
tmywfwpfckaMumifh a&SUtmywfESifh aygif;í
ae&aom y&d0gofudk awmif;\? oHCmtm;
avsmufywfaom tcg&SdaomuHonf tu,fí jzpfjim;tHh?
oHCmonf O'g,D&[ef;tm; apwemESifh aphaqmfí
okufvTwfaom ig;&ufzHk;vTrf;tyfaom
tmywfwpfckaMumifh a&SUtmywfESifh aygif;í
ae&aom y&d0gofudk ay;&m\? pum; odapjcif;wnf;/

toQifbk&m;wdkY oHCmonf tuREkfyf\ (pum;udk)
emawmfrlavmh? pO'g,D&[ef;onf apwemESifh
aphaqmfí okufvTwfaom vcGJzHk;vTrf;tyfaom
tmywfwpfckodkY a&muf\? xdkO'g,Donf oHCmudk
apwemESifh aphaqmfí okufvTwfaom
vcGJzHk;vTrf;tyfaom tmywfwpfckaMumifh vcGJaeaom
y&d0gofudk awmif;\? oHCmonf O'g,D&[ef;tm;
apwemESifh aphaqmfí okufvTwfaom
vcGJzHk;vTrf;tyfaom tmywfwpfckaMumifh vcGJaeaom
y&d0gofudk ay;V

xdkO'g,Donf y&d0gofaepOf 0wftwGif;ü
apwemESifh aphaqmfí okufvTwfaom
ig;&ufzHk;vTrf;tyfaom tmywfwpfckodkY a&muf\?
xdkO'g,Donf oHCmudk 0wftwGif;ü apwemESifh
aphaqmfí okufvTwfaom ig;&ufzHk;vTrf;tyfaom
tmywfwpfckaMumifh t&if;odkY iifjcif;udk awmif;\?
oHCmonf O'g,D&[ef;udk 0wftwGif;ü apwemESifh
aphaqmfí okufvTwfaom ig;&ufzHk;vTrf;tyfaom
tmywfwpfckaMumifh t&if;odkY iifV

xdkO'g,Donf oHCmudk 0wftwGif;ü apwemESifh
aphaqmfí okufvTwfaom ig;&uf zHk;vTrf;tyfaom
tmywfwpfckaMumifh a&SUtmywfESifhf aygif;íaeaom
y&d0gofudk awmif;\? oHCmonf O'g,D&[ef;tm;
0wftwGif;ü apwemESifh aphaqmfí okufvTwfaom
ig;&uf zHk;vTrf;tyfaom tmywfwpfckaMumifh
a&SUtmywfESifh aygif;íaeaom y&d0gofudk ay;\?
O'g,D&[ef;tm; 0wftwGif;ü apwemESifh aphaqmfí
okufvTwfaom ig;&ufzHk;vTrf;tyfaom
tmywfwpfckaMumifh a&SUtmywfESifh aygif;í aeaom
y&d0gofay;jcif;udk tMuif toQiftm; ESpfoufjcif; &Sd\
xdktoQifonf qdwfqdwfae&m\? tMuiftoQiftm;
ESpfoufjcif; r&Sd? xdktoQifonf ajymqdk&m\

ESpfBudrfajrmufvnf; ptaMumif;udk
ajymMum;yg\y/ oHk;Budrfajrmufvnf; ptaMumif; udk
ajymMum;yg\y/

oHCmonf O'g,D&[ef;tm; 0wftwGif;ü apwemESifh
aphaqmfí okufvTwfaom ig;&ufzHk;vTrf;tyfaom
tmywfwpfckaMumifh a&SUtmywfESifhaygif;í aeaom
y&d0gofudk ay;tyfNyD? oHCmtm; ESpfoufjcif; &Sd\
xdkYaMumifhf qdwfqdwfae\? podkY qdwfqdwfae
ojzifhfhþESpfoufonhf tjzpfudk odrSwf&ygonf}}[k
(odap&rnf[k rdefYawmfrl\)/

rmewfusifhxdkufaom &[ef;udk t&if;odkY iifjcif; ponf

127/ y&d0gofaeNyD;onf jzpfí rmewfusifhxdkufaom
xdkO'g,Donf 0wftwGif;ü apwemESifh aphaqmfí
okufvTwfaom ig;&ufzHk;vTrf;tyfaom tmywfwpfckodkY
a&muf\? xdkO'g,Donf &[ef;wdkYtm;-

]]ighoQifwdkY tuREkfyfonf apwemESifh aphaqmfi
okufvTwfaom vcGJzHk;vTrf;tyfaom tmywfwpfckodkY
a&muf\y/ y&d0gofaeNyD;onf jzpfí
rmewfusifhxdkufaom xdktuREkfyfonf 0wftwGif;ü
apwemESifh aphaqmfi okufvTwfaom
ig;&ufzHk;vTrf;tyfaom tmywf wpfckodkY a&muf\?
tuREkfyfonf tb,fodkY usifhtyfygao;oenf;}}[k
ajymMum;V

jrwpGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;udk avQmufMuukefV
&[ef;wdkY odkYjzpfvQif oHCmonf O'g,D&[ef;udk
0wftwGif;ü apwemESifh aphaqmfi okufvTwfaom
ig;&ufzHk;vTrf;tyfaom tmywfwpfckaMumifh
t&if;odkYiifi a&S;tmywfESifh aygif;í aeaom
y&d0gofudk ay;avmh/

&[ef;wdkY podkY t&if;odkY iif&rnf/y/ &[ef;wdkY
a&SUtmywfESifh aygif;í aeaom y&d0gofudk podkY
ay;&rnf/y/ ay;\y/

oHCmonf O'g,D&[ef;tm; 0wftwGif;ü apwemESifh
aphaqmfi okufvTwfaom ig;&ufzHk;vTrf;tyfaom
tmywfwpfckaMumifh a&SUtmywfESifh aygif;íaeaom
y&d0gofudk ay;tyfNyD? oHCmtm; ESpfoufjcf;&Sd\
xdkYaMumifhf qdwfqdwfae\? podkY qdwfqdwf
aeojzifh pESpfoufonhf tjzpfudk odrSwf&ygonf}}[k
(odap&rnf[k rdefYawmfri\)/

tmywfoHk;rsKd;wdkY\ rmewf

128/ xdkO'g,Donf y&d0gofaeNyD;onf jzpfí
&[ef;wdkYtm;-

]]toQifbk&m;wdkY tuREkfyfonf apwemESifh
aphaqmfi okufvTwfaom vcjG zHk;vTrf; tyfaom
tmywfwpfckodkY a&muf\y/ xdktuREkfyfonf

y&d0gofaeNyD; jzpfyg\? tuREkfyfonf tb,fodkY
usifhtyfygao;oenf;}}[k ajymMum;V

jrwpfGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;udk avQmufMuukefV
&[ef;wdkY odkYjzpfvQif oHCmonf O'g,D&[ef;tm;
tmywfoHk;ckwdkY\ ajcmufnOfhywfvHk; (usifh&aom)
rmewfudk ay;avmh/

&[ef;wdkY podkY ay;&rnf/ &[ef;wdkY
xdkO'g,D&[ef;onf oHCmodkY csOf;uyfí vuf0J wpfzuf
ychk;xufü {uoDudk pHy,fwifí/y/

]]toQifbk&m;wdkY tuREkfyfonf apwemESifh
aphaqmfí okufvTwfaom vcGJ zHk;vTrf;tyfaom
tmywfwpfckodkY a&mufyg\y/ toQifbk&m;wdkY
xdktuREkfyfonf y&d0gof aeNyD;onf jzpfí oHCmudk
tmywfoHk;ckwdkY\ ajcmufnOfhywfvHk; (usifh&aom)
rmewfudk awmif;yg\}}[k qdk&rnf/

ESpfBudrfajrmufvnf; awmif;&rnf/
oHk;Budrfajrmufvnf; awmif;&rnf/ uRrf;usifvdr®mí
pGrf;&nf&Sdaom &[ef;onf oHCmudk odap&rnf -

129/]]toQifbk&m;wdkY oHCmonf tuREkfyf\
(pum;udk) emawmfrlavmh? pO'g,D &[ef;onf
apwemESifh aphaqmfí okufvTwfaom
vcGJzHk;vTrf;tyfaom tmywfwpfckodkY a&muf\y/
xdkO'g,D&[ef;onf y&d0gofaeNyD;onf jzpfí oHCmudk
tmywfoHk;ckwdkY\ ajcmufnOfhywfvHk; (usifh&aom)
rmewfudk awmif;\? oHCmtm; avsmufywfaom tcg
&SdaomuHonf tu,fí jzpfjim;tHh? oHCmonf
O'g,D&[ef;tm; tmywfoHk;ckwdkY\ ajcmufnOfhywfvHk;
(usifh&aom) rmewfudk ay;&m\? pum; odapjcif;wnf;/

toQifbk&m;wdkY oHCmonf tuREkfyf\
(pum;udk) emawmfrlavmh? pO'g,D&[ef;onf apwemESifh
aphaqmfí okufvTwfaom vcGJzHk;vTrf;tyfaom
tmywfwpfckodkY a&muf\y/ xdkO'g,Donf

y&d0gofaeNyD;onf jzpfí oHCmudk tmywfoHk;ckwdkY\
ajcmufnOfhywfvHk; (usifh&aom) rmewfudk awmif;\?
oHCmonf O'g,D&[ef;tm; tmywfoHk;ckwdkY\
ajcmufnOfhywfvHk; (usifh&aom) rmewfudk ay;\?
O'g,D&[ef;tm; tmywfoHk;ckwdkY\ ajcmufnOfhywfvHk;
(usifh&aom) rmewfay;jcif;udk tMuiftoQiftm;
ESpfoufjcif;&Sd\? xdktoQifonf qdwfqdwfae&m\
tMuiftoQiftm; ESpfoufjcif; r&Sd? xdktoQifonf ajym
qdk&m\

ESpfBudrfajrmufvnf; ptaMumif;udk
ajymMum;yg\y/ oHk;Budrfajrmufvnf; ptaMumif; udk
ajymMum;yg\y/

oHCmonf O'g,D&[ef;tm; tmywfoHk;ckwdkY\
ajcmufnOfhywfvHk; (usifh&aom) rmewfudk
ay;tyfNyD? oHCmtm; ESpfoufjcif;&Sd\? xdkYaMumifhf
qdwfqdwfae\? podkY qdwfqdwf aejzifh
pESpfoufonfhtjzpfudk odrSwf&ygonf}}[k (odap&rnf[k
rdefYawmfrl\)/

rmewfusifhpOf t&if;odkY iifjcif; ponf

130/ xdkO'g,Donf rmewfudk usifhpOf 0wftwGif;ü
apwemESifh aphaqmí okufvTwfaom
ig;&ufzHk;vTrf;tyfaom tmywfwpfckodkY a&muf\
xdkO'g,Donf &[ef;wdkYtm;-

]]ighoQifwdkY tuREkfyfonf apwemESifh aphaqmí
okufvTwfaom vcGJzHk;vTrf;tyfaom tmywfwpfckodkY
a&muf\y/ xdktuREkfyfonf rmewfudkusifhpOf
0wftwGif;ü apwemESifh aphaqmí okufvTwfaom
ig;&ufzHk;vTrf;tyfaom tmywfwpfckodkY
a&mufjyefyg\? tuREkfyfonf tb,fodkY
usifhtyfygao;oenf;}}[k ajymMum;\

jrwfpGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;udk avQmufMuukefV
&[ef;wdkY odkYjzpfvQif oHCmonf O'g,D&[ef;udk
0wftwGif;ü apwemESifh aphaqmfi okufvTwfaom
ig;&ufzHk;vTrf;tyfaom tmywfwpfckaMumifh t&if;odkY
iifi a&SUtmywfESifhaygif;i aeaom y&d0gofudk ay;i
ajcmufnOfh ywfvHk; (usifh&aom) rmewfudk ay;avmh/

&[ef;wdkY podkY t&if;odkY iif&rnf/y/ &[ef;wdkY
podkY a&SUtmywfESifh aygif;i aeaom y&d0gofudk
ay;&rnf/y/ &[ef;wdkY podkY ajcmufnOfhywfvHk;
(usifh&aom) rmewfudk ay;&rnf/y/ ay;V/y/

oHCmonf O'g,D&[ef;tm; 0wftwGif;ü apwemESifh
aphaqmfi okufvTwfaom ig;&ufzHk;vTrf;tyfaom
tmywfwpfckaMumifh ajcmufnOfhywfvHk;
(usifh&aom) rmewfudk ay;tyfNyD? oHCmtm;
ESpfoufjcif;&Sd\? xdkYaMumifh qdwfqdwfae\? podkY
qdwfqdwf aejzifh pESpfoufonhf tjzpfudk
odrSwf&ygonf}}[k (odap&rnf[k rdefYawmfrl\)/

tAÇmefoGif;xdkufaom &[ef;tm; t&if;odkY iifjcif; ponf

131/ rmewfusifhNyD;onfjzpfí
tAÇmefoGif;xdkufaom xdkO'g,Donf 0wftwGif;ü
apwemESifh aphaqmfi okufvTwfaom
ig;&ufzHk;vTrf;tyfaom tmywfwpfckodkY a&muf\?
xdkO'g,Donfh&[ef; wdkYtm;-

]]ighoQifwdkY tuREkfyfonf apwemESifh aphaqmfi
okufvTwfaom ig;&ufzHk;vTrf;tyfaom tmywfwpfckodkY
a&mufV/y/ rmewfusifhNyD;onfjzpfí
tAÇmefoGif;xdkufaom xdktuREkfyfonf 0wftwGif;ü
apwemESifh aphaqmfi okufvTwfaom
ig;&ufzHk;vTrf;tyfaom tmywfwpfckodkY a&muf\?

&[ef;wdkY podkY tAÇmefoGif;&rnf/ &[ef;wdkY
xdkO'g,D&[ef;onf oHCmodkY csOf;uyfí vuf0Jwpfzuf
ychk;xufü {uoDudk pHy,fwifí oDwif;BuD; &[ef;wdkY\
ajcwdkYudk &Sdcdk;NyD;vQif
aqmifhaMumifhxdkifum vuftkyfcsDvsuf-

]]toQifbk&m;wdkY tuREkfyfonf apwemESifh
aphaqmfí okufvTwfaom vcJGzHk;vTrf; tyfaom
tmywfwpfckodkY a&muf\? tuREkfyfonf oHCmudk
apwemESifh aphaqmfí okuf vTwfaom
vcJGzHk;vTrf;tyfaom tmywfwpfckaMumifh vcGJaeaom
y&d0gofudk awmif;\? xdk tuREkfyftm; oHCmonf
apwemESifh aphaqmfí okufvTwfaom
vcJGzHk;vTrf;tyfaom tmywfwpfckaMumifh vcGJaeaom
y&d0gofudk ay;V

xdktuREkfyfonf y&d0gofaepOf 0wftwGif;ü
apwemESifh aphaqmfí okufvTwfaom
ig;&ufzHk;vTrf;tyfaom tmywfwpfckodkY a&muf\?
xdktuREkfyfonf oHCmudk 0wftwGif;ü apwemESifh
aphaqmfí okufvTwfaom ig;&ufzHk;vTrf;tyfaom
tmywfwpfckaMumifh t&if;odkY iifjCIF;udk awmif;\?
xdktuREkfyfudk oHCmonf apwemESifh aphaqmfí
okufvTwfaom ig;&ufzHk;vTrf;tyfaom
tmywfwpfckaMumifh t&if;odkY iif\?

xdktuREkfyfonf oHCmudk 0wftwGif;ü apwemESifh
aphaqmfí okufvTwfaom ig;&ufzHk;vTrf;tyfaom
tmywfwpfckaMumifh a&SUtmywfESifh aygif;íaeaom
y&d0gofudk awmif;\? xdktuREkfyftm; oHCmonf
0wftwGif;ü apwemESifh aphaqmfí okufvTwfaom
ig;&ufzHk; vTrf;tyfaom tmywfwpfckaMumifh
a&SUtmywfESifh aygif;íaeaom y&d0gofudk ay;V

y&d0gofaeNyD;onfjzpfí rmewfusifhxdkufaom
xdktuREkfyfonf 0wftwGif;ü apwemESifh aphaqmfí
okufvTwfaom ig;&ufzHk;vTrf;tyfaom tmywfwpfckodkY

a&muf\? xdk tuREkfyfonf oHCmudk 0wftwGif;ü
apwemESifh aphaqmfi okufvTwfaom ig;&ufzHk;vTrf;
tyfaom tmywfwpfckaMumifh t&if;odkY iifjCIF;udk
awmif;\? xdktuREkfyfudk oHCmonf 0wftwGif;ü
apwemESifh aphaqmfi okufvTwfaom
ig;&ufzHk;vTrf;tyfaom tmywfwpfckaMumifh
t&if;odkYiif\?

xdktuREkfyfonf oHCmudk 0wftwGif;ü apwemESifh
aphaqmfi okufvTwfaom ig;&uf zHk;vTrf;tyfaom
tmywfwpfckaMumifh a&SUtmywfESifh aygif;íaeaom
y&d0gofudk awmif;\? xdktuREkfyftm; oHCmonf
0wftwGif;ü apwemESifh aphaqmfi okufvTwfaom
ig;&ufzHk; vTrf;tyfaom tmywfwpfckaMumifh
a&SUtmywfESifh aygif;íaeaom y&d0gofudk ay;V

xdktuREkfyfonf y&d0gofaeNyD;onf jzpfí oHCmudk
tmywfoHk;ckwdkY\ ajcmufnOfhywfvHk; (usifh&aom)
rmewfudk awmif;\? xdktuREkfyftm; oHCmonf
tmywfoHk;ckwdkY\ ajcmufnOfhywfvHk; (usifh&aom)
rmewfudk ay;V

xdktuREkfyfonf rmewfusifhpOf 0wftwGif;ü
apwemESifh aphaqmfi okufvTwfaom
ig;&ufzHk;vTrf;tyfaom tmywfwpfckodkY a&mufV

xdktuREkfyfonf oHCmudk 0wftwGif;ü apwemESifh
aphaqmfi okufvTwfaom ig;&uf zHk;vTrf;tyfaom
tmywfwpfckaMumifh t&if;odkY iifjCIF;udk awmif;\?
xdktuREkfyfudk oHCmonf 0wftwGif;ü apwemESifh
aphaqmfi okufvTwfaom ig;&ufzHk;vTrf;tyfaom tmywf
wpfckaMumifh t&if;odkY iifV

xdktuREkfyfonf oHCmudk 0wftwGif;ü apwemESifh
aphaqmfi okufvTwfaom ig;&uf zHk;vTrf;tyfaom
tmywfwpfckaMumifh a&SUtmywfESifh aygif;íaeaom
y&d0gofudk awmif;\? xdktuREkfyftm; oHCmonf
0wftwGif;ü apwemESifh aphaqmfi okufvTwfaom

ig;&uf zHk;vTrf;tyfaom tmywfwpfckaMumifh
a&SUtmywfESifh aygif;íaeaom y&d0gofudk ay;V

xdktuREkfyfonf oHCmudk 0wftwGif;ü apwemESifh
aphaqmfí okufvTwfaom ig;&uf zHk;vTrf;tyfaom
tmywfwpfckaMumifh ajcmufnOfhywfvHk;
(usifh&aom) rmewfudk awmif;\? xdktuREkfyftm;
oHCmonf apwemESifh aphaqmfí okufvTwfaom
ig;&ufzHk;vTrf;tyfaom tmywfwpfckaMumifh
ajcmufnOfhywfvHk; (usifh&aom) rmewfudk ay;V

toQifbk&m;wdkY rmewfusifhNyD;onf jzpfí
tAÇmefoGif;xdkufaom xdktuREkfyfonf 0wftwGif;ü
apwemESifh aphaqmfí okufvTwfaom
ig;&ufzHk;vTrf;tyfaom tmywfwpfck odkY a&muf\?
xdktuREkfyfonf oHCmudk 0wftwGif;ü apwemESifh
aphaqmfí okufvTwfaom ig;&ufzHk;vTrf;tyfaom
tmywfwpfckaMumifh t&if;odkY iifjCIF;udk awmif;\? xdk
tuREkfyfudk oHCmonf 0wftwGif;ü apwemESifh
aphaqmfí okufvTwfaom ig;&ufzHk; vTrf;tyfaom
tmywfwpfckaMumifh t&if;odkY iifV

xdktuREkfyfonf oHCmudk 0wftwGif;ü apwemESifh
aphaqmfí okufvTwfaom ig;&uf zHk;vTrf;tyfaom
tmywfwpfckaMumifh a&SUtmywfESifh aygif;íaeaom
y&d0gofudk awmif;\? xdktuREkfyftm; oHCmonf
0wftwGif;ü apwemESifh aphaqmfí okufvTwfaom
ig;&ufhzHk;vTrf;tyfaom tmywfwpfckaMumifh
a&SUtmywfESifhaygif;í aeaom y&d0gofudk ay;V

xdktuREkfyfonf oHCmudk 0wftwGif;ü apwemESifh
aphaqmfí okufvTwfaom ig;&uf zHk;vTrf;tyfaom
tmywfwpfckaMumifh ajcmufnOfhywfvHk;
(usifh&aom) rmewfudk awmif;\? xdktuREkfyftm;
oHCmonf 0wftwGif;ü apwemESifh aphaqmfí
okufvTwfaom ig;&uf zHk;vTrf;tyfaom

tmywfwpfckaMumifh ajcmufnOfhywfvHk;
(usifh&aom) rmewfudk ay;V

toQifbk&m;wdkY xdktuREkfyfonf
rmewfusifhNyD;onf jzpfí oHCmudk
tAÇmefoGif;jcif;udk awmif;yg\}}[k qdk&rnf/

ESpfBudrfajrmufvnf; awmif;&rnf/
oHk;Budrfajrmufvnf; awmif;&rnf/ uRrf;usifvdr®mí
pGrf;&nf&Sdaom &[ef;onf oHCmudk odap&rnf -

133/]]toQifbk&m;wdkY oHCmonf tuREkfyf\
(pum;udk) emawmfrlavmh? þO'g,D &[ef;onf
apwemESifh aphaqmí okufvTwfaom
vcGJzHk;vTrf;tyfaom tmywfwpfckodkY a&muf\
xdkO'g,Donf oHCmudk apwemESifh aphaqmí
okufvTwfaom vcGJzHk;vTrf;tyfaom
tmywfwpfckaMumifh vcGJaeaom y&d0gofudk
awmif;\? oHCmonf O'g,D&[ef;tm; apwemESifh
aphaqmí okufvTwfaom vcGJzHk;vTrf;tyfaom
tmywfwpfckaMumifh vcGJaeaom y&d0gofudk ay;V

xkdO'g,Donf y&d0gofaepOf 0wftwGif;ü
apwemESifh aphaqmí okufvTwfaom ig;&uf
zHk;vTrf;tyfaom tmywf wpfckodkY a&muf\
xkdO'g,Donf oHCmukd 0wftwGif;ü apwemESifh
aphaqmí okufvTwfaom ig;&ufzHk;vTrf;tyfaom
tmywfwpfckaMumifh t&if;odkY iifjCIF;ukd awmif;\?
oHCmonf O'g,D&[ef;ukd 0wftwGif;ü apwemESifh
aphaqmí okufvTwfaom ig;&ufzHk;vTrf;tyfaom
tmywfwpfckaMumifh t&if;odkY iifV

xkdO'g,Donf oHCmukd 0wftwGif;ü apwemESifh
aphaqmí okufvTwfaom ig;&uf zHk;vTrf;tyfaom
tmywfwpfckaMumifh a&S;tmywfESifh aygif;íaeaom
y&d0gofukd awmif;\? oHCmonf O'g,D&[ef;tm;
0wftwGif;ü apwemESifh aphaqmí okufvTwfaom

ig;&uf zHk;vTrf;tyfaom tmywfwpfckaMumifh
a&SUtmywfESifh aygif;íaeaom y&d0gofukd ay;V

y&d0gofaeNyD;onf jzpfí rmewfusifhxkdufaom
xkdO'g,Donf 0wftwGif;ü apwemESifh aphaqmfí
okufvTwfaom ig;&ufzHk;vTrf;tyfaom tmywfwpfckodkY
a&muf\? xkdO'g,Donf oHCmukd 0wftwGif;ü
apwemESifh aphaqmfí okufvTwfaom
ig;&ufzHk;vTrf;tyfaom tmywfwpfckaMumifh t&if;odkY
iifjCIF;ukd awmif;\? oHCmonf O'g,D&[ef;ukd 0wftwGif;
ü apwemESifh aphaqmfí okufvTwfaom
ig;&ufzHk;vTrf;tyfaom tmywfwpfckaMumifh t&if; odkY
iifV

xkdO'g,Donf oHCmukd 0wftwGif;ü apwemESifh
aphaqmfí okufvTwfaom ig;&uf zHk;vTrf;tyfaom
tmywfwpfckaMumifh a&SUtmywfESifh aygif;íaeaom
y&d0gofukd awmif;\? oHCmonf O'g,D&[ef;tm;
0wftwGif;ü apwemESifh aphaqmfí okufvTwfaom
ig;&ufzHk; vTrf;tyfaom tmywfwpfckaMumifh
a&SUtmywfESifh aygif;íaeaom y&d0gofukd ay;V

xkdO'g,Donf y&d0gofaeNyD;onf jzpfí oHCmukd
tmywfoHk;ckwdkY\ ajcmufnOfhywfvHk; (usifh&aom)
rmewfukd awmif;\? oHCmonf O'g,D&[ef;tm;
tmywfoHk;ckwdkY\ ajcmufnOfhywfvHk; (usifh&aom)
rmewfukd ay;\? xkdO'g,Donf rmewfusifhpOf
0wftwGif;ü apwemESifh aphaqmfí okufvTwfaom
ig;&ufzHk;vTrf;tyfaom tmywfwpfckodkY a&muf\?
xkdO'g,Donf oHCmukd 0wftwGif;ü apwemESifh
aphaqmfí okufvTwfaom ig;&ufhzHk;vTrf;tyfaom
tmywfwpfckaMumifh t&if;odkY iifjCIF;ukd awmif;\?
oHCmonf O'g,D&[ef;ukd 0wftwGif;ü apwemESifh
aphaqmfí okufvTwfaom ig;&ufzHk;vTrf;tyfaom
tmywfwpfckaMumifh t&if;odkY iifV

xkdO'g,Donf oHCmukd 0wftwGif;ü apwemESifh
aphaqmfí okufvTwfaom ig;&uf zHk;vTrf;tyfaom
tmywfwpfckaMumifh a&SUtmywfESifh aygif;íaeaom
y&d0gofukd awmif;\? oHCmonf O'g,D&[ef;tm;
0wftwGif;ü apwemESifh aphaqmfí okufvTwfaom
ig;&ufzHk; vTrf;tyfaom tmywfwpfckaMumifh
a&SUtmywfESifh aygif;íaeaom y&d0gofukd ay;V

xkdO'g,Donf oHCmukd 0wftwGif;ü apwemESifh
aphaqmfí okufvTwfaom ig;&ufzHk; vTrf;tyfaom
tmywfwpfckaMumifh ajcmufnOfhywfvHk;
(usifh&aom) rmewfukd awmif;\? oHCmonf
O'g,D&[ef;tm; 0wftwGif;ü apwemESifh aphaqmfí
okufvTwfaom ig;&ufzHk; vTrf;tyfaom
tmywfwpfckaMumifh ajcmufnOfhywfvHk;
(usifh&aom) rmewfukd ay;V

rmewfukd usifhNyD;onfjzpfí tAÇmefoGif;xkdufaom
xkdO'g,Donf 0wftwGif;ü apwemESifh aphaqmfí
okufvTwfaom ig;&ufzHk;vTrf;tyfaom tmywfwpfckodkY
a&muf\? xkdO'g,Donf oHCmukd 0wftwGif;ü
apwemESifh aphaqmfí okufvTwfaom
ig;&ufzHk;vTrf;tyfaom tmywfwpfckaMumifh
t&if;odkYiifjCIF;ukd awmif;\? oHCmonf O'g,D&[ef;ukd
0wftwGif;ü apwemESifh aphaqmfí okufvTwfaom
ig;&ufzHk;vTrf;tyfaom tmywfwpfckaMumifh t&if;odkY
iifV

xkdO'g,Donf oHCmukd 0wftwGif;ü apwemESifh
aphaqmfí okufvTwfaom ig;&ufzHk; vTrf;tyfaom
tmywfwpfckaMumifh a&SUtmywfESifh aygif;íaeaom
y&d0gofukd awmif;\? oHCmonf O'g,D&[ef;tm;
0wftwGif;ü apwemESifh aphaqmfí okufvTwfaom
ig;&uf zHk;vTrf;tyfaom tmywfwpfckaMumifh
a&SUtmywfESifh aygif;íaeaom y&d0gofukd ay;V

xkdO'g,Donf oHCmukd 0wftwGif;ü apwemESifh
aphaqmfí okufvTwfaom ig;&ufzHk; vTrf;tyfaom
tmywfwpfckaMumifh ajcmufnOfhywfvHk;
(usifh&aom) rmewfukd awmif;\? oHCmonf
O'g,D&[ef;tm; 0wftwGif;ü apwemESifh aphaqmfí
okufvTwfaom ig;&uf zHk;vTrf;tyfaom
tmywfwpfckaMumifh ajcmufnOfhywfvHk;
(usifh&aom) rmewfukd ay;\?

xkdO'g,Donf rmewf usifhNyD;onfjzpfí oHCmtm;
tAÇmefoGif;jcif;ukd awmif;\? oHCmtm;
avsmufywfaom tcg&SdaomuHonf tu,fí jzpfjim;tHh?
oHCmonf O'g,D &[ef;ukd tAÇmefoGif;&m\? pum;
odapjCIF;wnf;/

]]toQifbk&m;wdkY oHCmonf tuREfkyf\ (pum;ukd)
emawmfrlavmh? pO'g,D &[ef;onf apwemESifh
aphaqmfí okufvTwfaom vcGJzHk;vTrf;tyfaom
tmywfwpfckodkY a&muf\y/ xkdO'g,Donf
rmewfusifhNyD;onfjzpfí oHCmtm; tAÇmefoGif;jcif;ukd
awmif;\? oHCmonf O'g,D&[ef;udk tAÇmefoGif;\?
O'g,D&[ef;tm; tAÇmefoGif;jcif;udk tMuif toQiftm;
ESpfoufjCIF; &Sd\? xkdtoQifonf qdwfqdwfae&m\?
tMuiftoQiftm; ESpfouf jCIF;r&Sd? xkdtoQifonf
ajymqkd&m\

ESpfBudrfajrmufvnf; ptaMumif;ukd
ajymMum;yg\y/ oHk;Budrfajrmufvnf; ptaMumif;ukd
ajymMum;yg\y/

oHCmonf O'g,D&[ef;ukd tAÇmefoGif;tyfNyD?
oHCmtm; ESpfoufjCIF; &Sd\? xdkYaMumifh
qdwfqdwfae\? podkY qdwfqdwfaeojzifh pESpfoufonfh
tjzpfukd odrSwf&ygonf}}[k (odap&rnf[k
rdefYawmfrl\)/

okufvTwfaomtmywf NyD;V

2-y&d0gof

t*¢oarm"me y&d0gof

134/ xkdtcg &[ef;wpfyg;onf rsm;pGmaom
oHCm'dodoftmywfwdkYodkY a&muf\? tmywf
wpfckukd wpf&ufzHk;vTrf;\? tmywfwpfckukd ESpf&uf
zHk;vTrf;\? tmywfwpfckukd oHk;&uf zHk;vTrf;\?
tmywfwpfckukd av;&ufzHk;vTrf;\? tmywfwpfckukd
ig;&ufzHk;vTrf;\? tmywfwpfckukd ajcmuf
&ufzHk;vTrf;\? tmywfwpfckukd ckepf&ufzHk;vTrf;\?
tmywfwpfckukd &Spf&ufzHk;vTrf;\?
tmywfwpfckukduk;&ufzHk;vTrf;\? tmywfwpfckukd
q,f&ufzHk;vTrf;\? xkd&[ef;onf &[ef;wdkYtm;-

]jighoQifwdkY tuREfkyfonf rsm;pGmaom
oHCm'dodoftmywfwdkYodkY a&muf\? tmywf
wpfckukd wpf&ufzHk;vTrf;\y/ tmywfwpfckukd
q,f&ufzHk;vTrf;\ tuREfkyfonf tb,fodkY
usifhtyfygoenf;}}[k ajymMum;\

jrwfpGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;ukd avQmufMuukefV

&[ef;wdkY odkYjzpfvQif oHCmonf xkd&[ef;tm;
xkdtmywfwdkYwGif q,f&uf zHk;vTrf;tyfaom tmywf\
tykdif;tjcm;tm;jzifh aygif;íaeaom y&d0gofudk
ay;avmh/

&[ef;wdkY podkY ay;&rnf/ &[ef;wdkY xkd&[ef;onf
oHCmodkY csOf;uyfí/y/

]toQifbk&m;wdkY tuREfkyfonf rsm;pGmaom
oHCm'dodoftmywfwdkYodkY a&muf\?
tmywfwpfckukd wpf&ufzHk;vTrf;\y/ tmywfwpfckukd
q,f&ufzHk;vTrf;\? toQifbk&m;wdkY tuREfkyfonf
oHCmudk xkdtmywfwdkYwGif q,f&ufzHk;vTrf;tyfaom

tmywf\ tykdif;tjcm;tm;jzifh aygif;íaeaom y&d0gofudk
awmif;yg\}}[k avQmuf&rnf/

ESpfBudrfajrmufvnf; awmif;&rnf/
oHk;Budrfajrmufvnf; awmif;&rnf/ uRrf;usifvdr®mí
pGrf;&nf&Sdaom &[ef;onf oHCmukd odap&rnf-

135/]]toQifbk&m;wdkY oHCmonf tuREfkyf\
(pum;ukd) emawmfrlavmh? þrnfaom &[ef;onf
rsm;pGmaom oHCm'dodoftmywfwdkYodkY a&muf\
tmywfwpfckukd wpf&uf zHk;vTrf;\y/ tmywfwpfckukd
q,f&ufzHk;vTrf;\

xkd&[ef;onf oHCmukd xkdtmywfwdkYwGif q,f&uf
zHk;vTrf;tyfaom tmywf\ tykdif;tjcm;tm;jzifh
aygif;íaeaom y&d0gofudk awmif;\ oHCmtm;
avsmufywfaom tcg&SdaomuHonf tu,fí jzpfjim;tHh?
oHCmonf þrnfaom &[ef;tm; xkdtmywfwdkYwGif
q,f&ufzHk;vTrf;tyfaom tmywf\ tykdif;tjcif;tm;jzifh
aygif;íaeaom y&d0gofudk ay;&m\? þum;
odapjcif;wnf;/

toQifbk&m;wdkY oHCmonf tuREfkyf\ (pum;ukd)
emawmfrlavmh? þrnfaom &[ef;onf rsm;pGmaom
oHCm'dodoftmywfwdkYodkY a&muf\
tmywfwpfckukd wpf&uf zHk;vTrf;\y/ tmywfwpfckukd
q,f&ufzHk;vTrf;\

xkd&[ef;onf oHCmukd xkdtmywfwdkYwGif
q,f&ufzHk;vTrf;tyfaom tmywf\ tykdif;tjcm;tm;jzifh
aygif;íaeaom y&d0gofudk awmif;\? oHCmonf þrnfaom
&[ef; tm; xkdtmywfwdkYwGif q,f&ufzHk;vTrf;tyfaom
tmywf\ tykdif;tjcm;tm;jzifh aygif;í aeaom y&d0gofudk
ay;\

þrnfaom &[ef;tm; xkdtmywfwdkYwGif
q,f&ufzHk;vTrf;tyfaom tmywf\ tykdif; tjcm;tm;jzifh
aygif;íaeaom y&d0gofay;jcif;ukd tMuiftoQiftm;

ESpfoufjCIF; &Sd\? xkd toQifonf qdwfqdwfae&m\?
tMuiftoQiftm; ESpfoufjCIF; r&Sd? xkdtoQifonf ajymqkd
&m\

ESpfBudrfajrmufvnf; ptaMumif;ukd
ajymMum;yg\y/ oHk;Budrfajrmufvnf; ptaMumif;ukd
ajymMum;yg\y/

oHCmonf prnfaom &[ef;tm; xkdtmywfwkdYwGif
q,f&ufzHk;vTrf;tyfaom tmywf\ tykdif;tjcm;tm;jzifh
aygif;íaeaom y&d0gofudk ay;tyfNyD? oHCmtm;
ESpfoufjCIF; &Sd\? xdkYaMumifh qdwfqdwfae\? podkY
qdwfqdwfaeojzifh pESpfoufonfh tjzpfukd
odrSwf&ygonf}}[k (odap&rnf[k rdefYawmfrl\)/

oAÁpd&yÜ#d päEé t*çoarm"mef

136/ xkdtcg &[ef;wpfyg;onf rsm;pGmaom
oHCM'dodoftmywfwkdYodkY a&muf\? tmywf
wpfckukd wpf&ufzHk;vTrf;\? tmywfESpfckwdkYukdk
ESpf&ufzHk;vTrf;\? tmywfoHk;ckwdkYukd
oHk;&ufzHk;vTrf;\? tmywfav;ckwdkYukd
av;&ufzHk;vTrf;\? tmywfig;ckwdkYukd
ig;&ufzHk;vTrf;\? tmywfajcmufckwdkYukd
ajcmuf&ufzHk;vTrf;\? tmywfckepfckwdkYukd
ckepf&ufzHk;vTrf;\? tmywf&SpfckwdkYukd
&Spf&ufzHk; vTrf;\?
tmywfukd;ckwdkYukduk;&ufzHk;vTrf;\?
tmywfq,fckwdkYukd q,f&ufzHk;vTrf;\? xkd&[ef;onf
&[ef;wdkYtm;]]ighoQifwdkY tuREfkyfonf
rsm;pGmaom oHCM'dodoftmywfwkdYodkY a&muf\?
tmywfwpfckukd wpf&ufzHk;vTrf;\y/
tmywfq,fckwdkYukd q,f&ufzHk;vTrf;\? tuREfkyfonf
tb,fodkY usifhtyfygoenf;}}[k ajymMum;V

jrwfpGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;ukd avQmufMuukef\?
&[ef;wdkY odkYjzpfvQif oHCmonf xkd&[ef;tm;
xkdtmywfwdkYwGif tvHk;pHk tmywfwdkYxuf
tMumjrifhqHk; zHk;vTrf;tyfaom tmywfwdkY\
tykdif;tjcm;tm;jzifh aygif;í aeaom y&d0gofudk
ay;avmh/

&[ef;wdkY podkY ay;&rnf/ &[ef;wdkY xkd&[ef;onf
oHCmodkY csOf;uyfí/y/

]]toQifbk&m;wdkY tuREfkyfonf rsm;pGmaom
oHCm'dodoftmywfwdkYodkY a&mufyg\?
tmywfwpfckukd wpf&ufzHk;vTrf;yg\y/
tmywfq,fckwdkYukd q,f&ufzHk;vTrf;yg\?
toQifbk&m;wdkY xkdtuREfkyfonf oHCmukd
xkdtmywfwdkYwGif tMumjrifhqHk; zHk;vTrf;tyfaom
tmywfwdkY\ tykdif;tjcm;tm;jzifh aygif;íaeaom
y&d0gofukd awmif;yg\}}[k avQmuf &rnf/

ESpfBudrfajrmufvnf; awmif;&rnf/
oHk;Budrfajrmufvnf; awmif;&rnf/ uRrf;usifvdr®mí
pGrf;&nf&Sdaom &[ef;onf oHCmukd odap&rnf-

137/]]toQifbk&m;wdkY oHCmonf tuREfkyf\
(pum;ukd) emawmfrlavmh? prnfaom &[ef;onf
rsm;pGmaom oHCm'dodoftmywfwdkYodkY a&muf\?
tmywfwpfckukd wpf&ufzHk;vTrf;\y/
tmywfq,fckwdkYukd q,f&ufzHk;vTrf;\? xdk&[ef;onf
oHCmukd xkdtmywfwdkYwGif tMumjrifhqHk;
zHk;vTrf;tyfaom tmywfwdkY\ tykdif;tjcm;tm;jzifh
aygif;í aeaom y&d0gofukd awmif;\? oHCmtm;
avsmufywfaom tcg&SdaomuHonf tu,fí jzpfjim;tHh?
oHCmonf prnfaom &[ef;tm; xkdtmywfwdkYwGif
tMumjrifhqHk;zHk;vTrf;tyfaom tmywfwdkY\
tykdif;tjcm;tm;jzifh aygif;íaeaom y&d0gofukd
ay;&m\? pum; odapjcif;wnf;/

toQifbk&m;wdkY oHCmonf tuREfkyf\ (pum;ukd)
emawmfrlavmh? prnfaom &[ef;onf rsm;pGmaom
oHCm'dodoftmywfwdkYodkY a&muf\?
tmywfwpfckukd wpf&ufzHk; vTrf;Vy/
tmywfq,fckwdkYukd q,f&ufzHk;vTrf;V

xkd&[ef;onf oHCmukd xkdtmywfwdkYwGif
tMumjrifhqHk;zHk;vTrf;tyfaom tmywfwdkY\
tykdif;tjcm;tm;jzifh aygif;í aeaom y&d0gofukd
awmif;V oHCmonf prnfaom &[ef;tm;
xkdtmywfwdkYwGif tMumjrifhqHk;zHk;vTrf;tyfaom
tmywfwdkY\ tykdif;tjcm;tm; jzifh aygif;íaeaom
y&d0gofukd ay;V

prnfaom &[ef;tm; xkdtmywfwdkYwGif
tMumjrifhqHk;zHk;vTrf;tyfaom tmywfwdkY\
tykdif;tjcm;tm;jzifh aygif;íaeaom y&d0gofay;jcif;ukd
tMuiftoQiftm; ESpfoufjcif; &Sd\? xkdtoQifonf
qdwfqdwfae&m\? tMuiftoQiftm; ESpfoufjcif; r&Sd?
xkdtoQifonf ajymqkd&mV

ESpfBudrfajrmufvnf; ptaMumif;ukd
ajymMum;ygVy/ oHk;Budrfajrmufvnf; ptaMumif;ukd
ajymMum;ygVy/

oHCmonf prnfaom &[ef;tm; xkdtmywfwdkYwGif
tMumjrifhqHk; zHk;vTrf;tyfaom tmywfwdkY\
tykdif;tjcm;tm;jzifh aygif;íaeaom y&d0gofukd
ay;tyfNyD? oHCmtm; ESpfoufjcif; &Sd\? xdkYaMumifh
qdwfqdwfae\? podkY qdwfqdwfaeojzifh pESpfoufonfh
tjzpfukd odrSwf&ygonf}}[k (odap&rnf[k
rdefYawmfrl\)/

ESpfv y&d0gof

138/ xkdtcg &[ef;wpfyg;onf ESpfvzHk;vTrf;tyfaom
oHCm'dodoftmywf ESpfckwdkYodkY a&muf\?
xkd&[ef;tm;-

]]igonf ESpfvzHk;vTrf;tyfaom
oHCm'dodoftmywfESpfckwdkYodkY a&muf\? igonf
oHCmukd ESpfvzHk;vTrf;tyfaom tmywfwpfck\
ESpfvy&d0gofukd awmif;&rlum; aumif;\}}[k
tMuHjzpfV

xkd&[ef;onf oHCmukd ESpfvzHk;vTrf;tyfaom
tmywfwpfck\ ESpfvy&d0gofukd awmif;\? xkd&[ef;tm;
oHCmonf ESpfvzHk;vTrf;tyfaom tmywfwpfck\
ESpfvy&d0gofukd ay;\? xkd&[ef;onf y&d0gofaepOf
vZÆDoabm ouf0ifvm\

igonf ESpfvzHk;vTrf;tyfaom oHCm'dodoftmywf
ESpfckwdkYodkY a&muf\? xkdightm;-

]]igonf ESpfvzHk;vTrf;tyfaom oHCm'dodoftmywf
ESpfckwdkYodkY a&muf\? igonf oHCmukd
ESpfvzHk;vTrf;tyfaom tmywfwpfck\ ESpfvaeaom
y&d0gofukd awmif;&rlum; aumif;\}}[k tMuHjzpfV

xkdigonf oHCmukd ESpfvzHk;vTrf;tyfaom
tmywfwpfck\ ESpfvy&d0gofukd awmif;NyD?
xkdightm; oHCmonf ESpfvzHk;vTrf;tyfaom
tmywfwpfck\ ESpfvy&d0gofukd ay;NyD? xkdightm;
y&d0gofaepOf-

]]igonf oHCmukd tjcm; ESpfvzHk;vTrf;tyfaom
tmywf\vnf; ESpfvy&d0gofukd awmif;&rlum; aumif;\}}
[k vZÆDoabm ouf0ifvm\

xkd&[ef;onf &[ef;wdkYtm;-

]]ighoQifwdkY tuREfkfyfonf ESpfvzHk;vTrf;tyfaom
oHCm'dodoftmywf ESpfckwdkYodkY a&mufNyD/

xkdightm; igonf ESpfvzHk;vTrf;tyfaom
tmywfESpfckwdkYodkY a&mufNyD? igonf oHCmudk
ESpfvzHk;vTrf;tyfaom tmywfwpfck\ ESpfvy&d0gofukd
awmif;&rlum; aumif;\}}[k tMuHjzpfV

xkdtuREkfyfonf oHCmudk ESpfvzHk;vTrf;tyfaom
tmywfwpfck\ ESpfvy&d0gofukd awmif;NyD?
xkdtuREkfyftm; oHCmonf ESpfvzHk;vTrf;tyfaom
tmywfwpfck\ ESpfvy&d0gofukd ay;NyD?
xkdtuREkfyftm; y&d0gofaepOf vZÆDoabm ouf0ifvm\
igonf ESpfvzHk;vTrf;tyfaom oHCm'dodoftmywf
ESpfckwdkYodkY a&mufNyD? xkdightm;-

]]igonf ESpfvzHk;vTrf;tyfaom oHCm'dodoftmywf
ESpfckwdkYodkY a&mufNyD? igonf oHCmudk
ESpfvzHk;vTrf;tyfaom tmywfwpfck\ ESpfvy&d0gofukd
awmif;&rlum; aumif;\}}[k tMuHjzpfV

xkdigonf oHCmudk ESpfvzHk;vTrf;tyfaom
tmywfwpfck\ ESpfvy&d0gofukd awmif;NyD?
xkdightm; oHCmonf ESpfvzHk;vTrf;tyfaom
tmywfwpfck\ ESpfvy&d0gofukd ay;NyD? xkd ightm;
y&d0gofaepOf-

]]igonf oHCmudk ESpfvzHk;vTrf;tyfaom tmywf\vnf;
ESpfvy&d0gofukd awmif;&rlum; aumif;\}}[k
vZÆDoabm ouf0ifvm\

tuREkfyfonf tb,fodkY usifhtyfygoenf;}}[k
ajymMum;V

jrwfpGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;ukd avQmufMuukefV
&[ef;wdkY odkYjzpfvQif oHCmonf xkd&[ef;tm;
ESpfvzHk;vTrf;tyfaom tjcm;tmywf\vnf;
ESpfvy&d0gofukd ay;avmh/

&[ef;wdkY podkY ay;&rnf/ &[ef;wdkY xkd&[ef;onf
oHCmodkY csOf;uyfí vuf0Jwpfzuf ychK;xufü {uoDukd

pHy,fwifí oDwif;BuD;&[ef;wdkY\ ajcwdkYukd &Sdckd;í
aqmifhaMumifhxkdifum vuftkyfcsDvsuf-

]toQifbk&m;wdkY tuREkfyfonf
ESpfvzHk;vTrf;tyfaom
oHCm'dodoftmywfESpfckwdkYodkY a&mufNyD?
xkdtuREkfyftm;-

]igonf ESpfvzHk;vTrf;tyfaom oHCm'dodoftmywf
ESpfckwdkYodkY a&mufNyD? igonf oHCmukd
ESpfvzHk;vTrf;tyfaom tmywfwpfck\ ESpfvy&d0gofukd
awmif;&rlum; aumif;\\}[k tMuH jzpfV

xkdtuREkfyfonf oHCmudk ESpfvzHk;vTrf;tyfaom
tmywfwpfck\ ESpfvy&d0gofukd awmif;NyD?
xkdtuREkfyftm; oHCmonf ESpfvzHk;vTrf;tyfaom
tmywfwpfck\ ESpfvy&d0gofukd ay;NyD?
xkdtuREkfyftm; y&d0gofaepOf vZÆDoabm ouf0ifvmV
igonf ESpfvzHk;vTrf;tyfaom oHCm'dodoftmywf
ESpfckwdkYodkY a&mufNyD? xkdightm;-

]igonf ESpfvzHk;vTrf;tyfaom oHCm'dodoftmywf
ESpfckwdkYodkY a&mufNyD? igonf oHCmukd
ESpfvzHk;vTrf;tyfaom tmywfwpfck\ ESpfvy&d0gofukd
awmif;&rlum; aumif;\\}[k tMuH jzpfV

xkdtuREkfyfonf oHCmudk ESpfvzHk;vTrf;tyfaom
tmywfwpfck\ ESpfvy&d0gofukd awmif;NyD?
xkdtuREkfyftm; oHCmonf ESpfvzHk;vTrf;tyfaom
tmywfwpfck\ ESpfvy&d0gofukd ay;NyD?
xkdtuREkfyftm; y&d0gofaepOf-

]igonf oHCmudk ESpfvzHk;vTrf;tyfaom
tjcm;tmywfwpfck\vnf; ESpfvy&d0gofukd
awmif;&rlum; aumif;\\}[k vZÆDoabm ouf0ifvmV

toQifbk&m;wdkY xkdtuREkfyfonf oHCmudk
ESpfvzHk;vTrf;tyfaom tjcm;tmywf wpfck\vnf;
ESpfvy&d0gofukd awmif;yg\\}}[k avQmuf&rnf/

ESpfBudrfajrmufvnf; awmif;&rnf/
oHk;Budrfajrmufvnf; awmif;&rnf/ uRrf;usifvdr®mí
pGrf;&nf&Sdaom &[ef;onf oHCmukd odap&rnf-

139/]]toQifbk&m;wdkY oHCmonf tuREfkyf\
(pum;ukd) emawmfrlavmh? þrnfaom &[ef;onf
ESpfvzHk;vTrf;tyfaom oHCm'dodoftmywf
ESpfckwdkYodkY a&muf\? xkd&[ef;tm;-

]igonf ESpfvzHk;vTrf;tyfaom oHCm'dodoftmywf
ESpfckwdkYodkY a&muf\? igonf oHCmudk
ESpfvzHk;vTrf;tyfaom tmywfwpfck\ ESpfvy&d0gofukd
awmif;&rlum; aumif;\}[k tMuH jzpfV

xkd&[ef;onf oHCmukd ESpfvzHk;vTrf;tyfaom
tmywfwpfck\ ESpfvy&d0gofukd awmif;\? xkd&[ef;tm;
oHCmonf ESpfvzHk;vTrf;tyfaom tmywfwpfck\
ESpfvy&d0gofukd ay;\? xkd&[ef;tm; y&d0gofaepOf
vZÆDoabm ouf0ifvmV

igonf ESpfvzHk;vTrf;tyfaom oHCm'dodoftmywf
ESpfckwdkYodkY a&mufNyD? xkdightm;-

]igonf ESpfvzHk;vTrf;tyfaom oHCm'dodoftmywf
ESpfckwdkYodkY a&mufNyD? igonf oHCmukd
ESpfvzHk;vTrf;tyfaom tmywfwpfck\ ESpfvy&d0gofukd
awmif;&rlum; aumif;\}[k tMuHjzpfV

xkdtuREkfyfonf oHCmudk ESpfvzHk;vTrf;tyfaom
tmywfwpfck\ ESpfvy&d0gofukd awmif;NyD?
xkdtuREkfyftm; oHCmonf ESpfvzHk;vTrf;tyfaom
tmywfwpfck\ ESpfvy&d0gofukd ay;NyD?
xkdtuREkfyftm; y&d0gofaepOf-

]igonf oHCmudk ESpfvzHk;vTrf;tyfaom
tjcm;tmywf\vnf; ESpfvy&d0gofukd awmif;&rlum;
aumif;\}[k vZÆDoabm ouf0ifvmV

xkd&[ef;onf oHCmukd ESpfvzHk;vTrf;tyfaom
tjcm;tmywf\vnf; ESpfvy&d0gofukd awmif;\? oHCmtm;

avsmufywfaom tcg&SdaomuHonf tu,fí jzpfjim;tHh?
oHCmonf prnfaom &[ef;tm; ESpfvzHk;vTrf;tyfaom
tjcm;tmywf\vnf; ESpfvy&d0gofukd ay;&m\? pum;
odapjcif;wnf;/

toQifbk&m;wdkY oHCmonf tuREfkyf\ (pum;ukd)
emawmfrlavmh? prnfaom &[ef;onf
ESpfvzHk;vTrf;tyfaom oHCm'dodoftmywf
ESpfckwdkYodkY a&muf\? xkd&[ef; tm;-

]igonf ESpfvzHk;vTrf;tyfaom oHCm'dodoftmywf
ESpfckwdkYodkY a&mufNyD? igonf oHCmukd
ESpfvzHk;vTrf;tyfaom tmywfwpfck\ ESpfvy&d0gofukd
awmif;&rlum; aumif;\}[k tMuH jzpfV

xkd&[ef;onf oHCmukd ESpfvzHk;vTrf;tyfaom
tmywfwpfck\ ESpfvy&d0gofukd awmif;\? xkd&[ef;tm;
oHCmonf ESpfvzHk;vTrf;tyfaom tmywfwpfck\
ESpfvy&d0gofukd ay;\? xkd&[ef;tm; y&d0gofaepOf
vZÆDoabm ouf0ifvm\ igonf ESpfvzHk;vTrf;tyfaom
oHCm'dodoftmywf ESpfckwdkYodkY a&mufNyD?
xkdightm;-

]igonf ESpfvzHk;vTrf;tyfaom oHCm'dodoftmywf
ESpfckwdkYodkY a&mufNyD? igonf oHCmukd
ESpfvzHk;vTrf;tyfaom tmywfwpfck\ ESpfvy&d0gofukd
awmif;&rlum; aumif;\}[k tMuHjzpfV

xkdtuREkfyfonf oHCmudk ESpfvzHk;vTrf;tyfaom
tmywfwpfck\ ESpfvy&d0gofukd awmif;NyD?
xkdtuREkfyftm; oHCmonf ESpfvzHk;vTrf;tyfaom
tmywfwpfck\ ESpfvy&d0gofukd ay;NyD?
xkdtuREkfyftm; y&d0gofaepOf-

]igonf oHCmukd ESpfvzHk;vTrf;tyfaom
tjcm;tmywf\vnf; ESpfvy&d0gofukd awmif;&rlum;
aumif;\}[k vZÆDoabm ouf0ifvm\

xkd&[ef;onf oHCmukd ESpfvzHk;vTrf;tyfaom
tjcm;tmywf\vnf; ESpfvy&d0gofukd awmif;\? oHCmonf
prnfaom &[ef;tm; ESpfvzHk;vTrf;tyfaom tjcm;tmywf\v
vnf; ESpfvy&d0gofukd ay;\?

prnfaom &[ef;tm; ESpfvzHk;vTrf;tyfaom
tjcm;tmywf\vnf; ESpfvy&d0gof ay;jcif;ukd
tMuiftoQiftm; ESpfoufjCIF; &Sd\? xkdtoQifonf
qdwfqdwfae&m\? tMuif toQiftm;ESpfoufjCIF; r&Sd?
xkdtoQifonf ajymqkd&m\

ESpfBudrfajrmufvnf; ptaMumif;ukd
ajymMum;yg\y/ oHk;Budrfajrmufvnf; ptaMumif;ukd
ajymMum;yg\y/

oHCmonf prnfaom &[ef;tm; ESpfvzHk;vTrf;tyfaom
tjcm;tmywf\vnf; ESpfvy&d0gofukd ay;tyfNyD?
oHCmtm; ESpfoufjCIF; &Sd\? xdkYaMumifh
qdwfqdwfae\? podkY qdwfqdwfaeojzifh pESpfoufonfh
tjzpfukd odrSwf&ygonf}}[k (odap&rnf)/

&[ef;wdkY xkd&[ef;onf xkdESpfvzHk;vTrf;tyfaom
tjcm;aom oHCm'dodoftmywfudk pGJí
ESpfvwdkYywfVHk; y&d0gofae&rnf/

ESpfvy&d0gofae&rnfh tpDt&if

140/ &[ef;wdkY pómoemawmfü &[ef;onf
ESpfvzHk;vTrf;tyfaom oHCm'dodoftmywf
ESpfckwdkYodkY a&muf\? xkd&[ef;tm;-

]]igonf ESpfvzHk;vTrf;tyfaom oHCm'dodoftmywf
ESpfckwdkYodkY a&mufNyD? igonf oHCmukd
ESpfvzHk;vTrf;tyfaom tmywfwpfck\ ESpfvy&d0gofukd
awmif;&rlum; aumif;\}}[k tMuH jzpfV

xkd&[ef;onf oHCmukd ESpfvzHk;vTrf;tyfaom
tmywf wpfck\ ESpfvy&d0gofukd awmif;\? xkd&[ef;tm;

oHCmonf ESpfvzHk;vTrf;tyfaom tmywfwpfck\
ESpfvy&d0gofukd ay;\? xkd &[ef;tm; y&d0gofaepOf
vZÆDoabm ouf0ifvm\

igonf ESpfvzHk;vTrf;tyfaom oHCm'dodof
tmywfESpfckwdkYodkY a&muf\? xkdightm;-

]]igonf ESpfvzHk;vTrf;tyfaom
oHCm'dodoftmywfESpfckwdkYodkY a&muf\? igonf
oHCmukd ESpfvzHk;vTrf;tyfaom tmywfwpfck\
ESpfvy&d0gofukd awmif;&rlum; aumif;\}}[k tMuH
jzpfV

xkdigonf oHCmukd ESpfvzHk;vTrf;tyfaom
tmywfwpfck\ ESpfvy&d0gofukd awmif;NyD? xkdigh
tm; oHCmonf ESpfvzHk;vTrf;tyfaom tmywfwpfck\
ESpfvy&d0gofukd ay;NyD? xkdightm; y&d0gof
aepOf-

]]igonf oHCmukd ESpfvzHk;vTrf;tyfaom
tjcm;tmywf\vnf; ESpfvy&d0gofukd awmif;&rl um;
aumif;\}}[k vZÆDoabm ouf0ifvm\

xkd&[ef;onf oHCmukd ESpfvzHk;vTrf;tyfaom
tjcm;tmywf\vnf; ESpfvy&d0gofukd awmif;\?
xkd&[ef;tm; oHCmonf ESpfvzHk;vTrf;tyfaom
tjcm;tmywf\vnf; ESpfvy&d0gofukd ay;V

&[ef;wdkY xkd&[ef;onf xkdESpfvzHk;vTrf;tyfaom
tjcm;tmywfukd pGJí ESpfvwdkYywfHk; y&d0gof
ae&rnf/

141/ &[ef;wdkY þomoemawmfü &[ef;onf
ESpfvzHk;vTrf;tyfaom oHCm'dodoftmywf
ESpfckwdkYodkY a&muf\? tmywfwpfckukd od\
tmywfwpfckukd rod? xkd&[ef;onf oHCmukd
ESpfvzHk;vTrf;tyfaom odyfaom tmywf\
ESpfvy&d0gofukd awmif;\? xkd&[ef;tm; oHCmonf

ESpfvzHk;vTrf;tyfaom odtyfaom tmywf\
ESpfvy&d0gofukd ay;\?

xkd&[ef;onf y&d0gofaepOf tjcm;tmywfukvnf;
od\? xkd&[ef;tm;-

]igonf ESpfvzHk;vTrf;tyfaom oHCm'dodoftmywf
ESpfckwdkYodkY a&muf\? tmywfwpfckukd od\
tmywfwpfckukd rod? xkdigonf oHCmukd
ESpfvzHk;vTrf;tyfaom odtyfaom tmywf\
ESpfvy&d0gofukd awmif;\? xkdightm; oHCmonf
ESpfvzHk;vTrf;tyfaom odtyfaom tmywf\
ESpfvy&d0gofukd ay;\? xkdigonf y&d0gofaepOf
tjcm;tmywfukdnf; od\? igonf
oHCmukdhESpfvzHk;vTrf;tyfaom tjcm;tmywf\vnf;
ESpfvy&d0gofukd awmif;&rlum; aumif;\}}[k tMuH
jzpfV

xkd&[ef;onf oHCmukd ESpfvzHk;vTrf;tyfaom
tjcm;tmywf\vnf; ESpfvy&d0gofukd awmif;\?
xkd&[ef;tm; oHCmonf ESpfvzHk;vTrf;tyfaom
tjcm;tmywf\vnf; ESpfvy&d0gofukd ay;V

&[ef;wdkY xkd&[ef;onf xkdtmywfukd pGJí
ESpfvwdkYywfVHk; y&d0gof ae&rnf/

142/ &[ef;wdkY pómoemawmfü &[ef;onf
ESpfvzHk;vTrf;tyfaom oHCm'dodoftmywf
ESpfckwdkYodkY a&muf\? xkd&[ef;onf
tmywfwpfckukd owd&\? tmywfwpfckukd owdr&
xkd&[ef;onf oHCmukd ESpfvzHk;vTrf;tyfaom
owd&tyfaom tmywf\ ESpfvy&d0gofukd awmif;\?
xkd&[ef;tm; oHCmonf ESpfvzHk;vTrf;tyfaom tmywf\
vnf; ESpfvy&d0gofukd ay;\?

xkd&[ef;onf y&d0gofaepOf tjcm;tmywfukdnf;
owd&\? xkd&[ef;tm;]igonf ESpfv zHk;vTrf;tyfaom
oHCm'dodoftmywf ESpfckwdkYodkY a&mufNyD?

tmywfwpfckukd owd&\? tmywf wpfckukd owdr&?
xkdigonf oHCmukd ESpfvzHk;vTrf;tyfaom
owd&tyfaom tmywf\ ESpfv y&d0gofukd awmif;\?
xkdightm; oHCmonf ESpfvzHk;vTrf;tyfaom tmywf\
ESpfvy&d0gofukd ay;\? xkdigonf y&d0gofaepOf
tjcm;aom tmywfukdvnf; owd&\? igonf oHCmukd
ESpfvzHk; vTrf;tyfaom tjcm;tmywf\ ESpfvy&d0gofukd
awmif;&rlum; aumif;\} }[k tMuHjzpfV

xkd&[ef;onf oHCmukd ESpfvzHk;vTrf;tyfaom
tjcm;tmywf\vnf; ESpfvy&d0gofukd awmif;\?
xkd&[ef;tm; oHCmonf ESpfvzHk;vTrf;tyfaom
tjcm;tmywf\vnf; ESpfvy&d0gofukd ay;V

&[ef;wdkY xkd&[ef;onf xkdtmywfukd pGJí
ESpfvwdkYywfVHk; y&d0gofae&rnf/

143/ &[ef;wdkY pómoemawmfü &[ef;onf
ESpfvzHk;vTrf;tyfaom oHCm'dodoftmywf
ESpfckwdkYodkY a&muf\?
tmywfwpfckü ,HkrSm;r&Sd?
tmywfwpfckü ,HkrSm;&Sd\? xkd&[ef;onf oHCmukd
ESpfvzHk;vTrf;tyfaom ,HkrSm;r&Sdaom xkdtmywf\
ESpfvy&d0gofukd awmif;\? xkd&[ef;tm; oHCmonf
ESpfvzHk;vTrf;tyfaom xkdtmywf\ ESpfvy&d0gofukd
ay;V

xkd&[ef;onf y&d0gofaepOf
tjcm;tmywfüvnf; ,HkrSm;r&Sd? xkd&[ef;tm;-

]]igonf ESpfvzHk;vTrf;tyfaom oHCm'dodoftmywf
ESpfckwdkYodkY a&muf\? tmywfwpfckü ,HkrSm;
r&Sd? tmywfwpfckü ,HkrSm;&Sd\?

xkdigonf oHCmukd
ESpfvzHk;vTrf;tyfaom ,HkrSm;r&Sdaom xkdtmywf\
ESpfvy&d0gofukd awmif;\? xkdightm; oHCmonf

ESpfvzHk;vTrf;tyfaom xkdtmywf\ ESpfvy&d0gofukd
ay;V

xkdigonf y&d0gofaepOf tjcm;
tmywfüvnf; ,HkrSm;r&Sd? igonf oHCmukd
ESpfvzHk;vTrf; tyfaom tjcm;tmywf\vnf;
ESpfvy&d0gofukd awmif;&rlum; aumif;\}}[k tMuH
jzpfV

xkd&[ef;onf oHCmukd ESpfvzHk;vTrf;tyfaom
tjcm;tmywf\vnf; ESpfvy&d0gofudk awmif;\?
xkd&[ef;tm; oHCmonf ESpfvzHk;vTrf;tyfaom
tjcm;tmywf\vnf; ESpfvy&d0gofudk ay;V

&[ef;wdkY xkd&[ef;onf xkdtmywfukd pGJí
ESpfvwdkYywfVHk; y&d0gof ae&rnf/

144/ &[ef;wdkY pómoemawmfü &[ef;onf
ESpfvzHk;vTrf;tyfaom oHCm'dodoftmywf
ESpfckwdkYodkY a&muf\? tmywfwpfckukd odvsuf
zHk;vTrf;\? tmywfwpfckukd rodí zHk;vTrf;V

xkd&[ef;onf oHCmukd ESpfvzHk;vTrf;tyfaom
xkdtmywfwdkY\ ESpfvy&d0gofukd awmif;\?
xkd&[ef;tm; oHCmonf ESpfvzHk;vTrf;tyfaom
xkdtmywfwdkY\ ESpfvy&d0gofukd ay;V

xkd&[ef;onf y&d0gofaepOf tMum;tjrifrs;í
ygVdawmfukd Elwfwuf&onfhjyif "r®0de,ESifh
rmwdumukd aqmifaom uRrf;usifvdr®mí
pGrf;&nf&Sdaom &Sufwwfaom
awG;awmrl]oHo,hukuúKpö} &Sdaom
tusifhodu©mukd vkdv; aom tjcm;&[ef;onf vmV

xkd (tm*EÅK) &[ef;onf]]ighoQifwdkY p&[ef;onf
tb,ftmywfodkY a&mufoenf;? p&[ef;onf tb,fhaMumifh
y&d0gofaeoenf;}}[k ar;V

xkd&[ef;wdkYonf]]ighoQif p&[ef;onf
ESpfvzHk;vTrf;tyfaom oHCm'dodoftmywf

ESpfckwdkYodkY a&muf\? tmywfwpfckukd odvsuf
zHk;vTrf;\? tmywfwpfckukd rodí zHk;vTrf;\?
xkd&[ef;onf oHCmukd ESpfvzHk;vTrf;tyfaom
xkdtmywfwdkY\ ESpfvy&d0gofukd awmif;\? xkd
&[ef;tm; oHCmonf ESpfvzHk;vTrf;tyfaom
xkdtmywfwdkY\ ESpfvy&d0gofukd ay;V ighoQif
p&[ef;onf xkdtmywfwdkYodkY a&muf\? p&[ef;onf
xkdtmywfwdkYaMumifh y&d0gofaeygonf}}[k
qkdukefV

xkd (tm*EÅK) &[ef;onf]]ighoQifwdkY odvsuf
zHk;vTrf;tyfaom xkdtmywfaMumifh y&d0gof
ay;jcif;onf w&m;ESifh avsmf\?
w&m;vrf;usaomaMumifh jzpfajrmuf\? ighoQifwdkY
rodí zHk;vTrf; tyfaom tmywfaMumifh
y&d0gofay;jcif;onf w&m;ESifhravsmf?
w&m;vrf;rusaomaMumifh rjzpf ajrmuf/ ighoQifwdkY
&[ef;onf tmywfwpfckaMumifh rmewfusifhxkduf\}}[k
qkdV

145/ &[ef;wdkY pómoemawmfü &[ef;onf
ESpfvzHk;vTrf;tyfaom oHCm'dodoftmywf
ESpfckwdkYodkY a&muf\? tmywfwpfckukd owd&vsuf
zHk;vTrf;\? tmywfwpfckukd owdr&í zHk;vTrf;V

xkd&[ef;onf oHCmukd ESpfvzHk;vTrf;tyfaom
tmywfwdkY\ ESpfvy&d0gofukd awmif;\? xkd&[ef;tm;
oHCmonf ESpfvzHk;vTrf;tyfaom xkdtmywfwdkY\
ESpfvy&d0gofukd ay;V

xkd&[ef; y&d0gofaepOf tMum;tjrifrs;í
ygVdawmfukd Elwfwuf&onfhjyif "r®0de,ESifh
rmwdumukd aqmifaom uRrf;usifvdr®mí
pGrf;&nf&Sdaom &Sufwwfaom awG;awmrl]oHo,
ukuúKpö} &Sdaom tusifhodu©mukd vkdv; aom
tjcm;&[ef;onf vmV

xkd (tm*EÅK) &[ef;onf]]ighoQifwdkY p&[ef;onf
tb,ftmywfodkY a&mufonf;? p&[ef;onf tb,fhaMumifh
y&d0gofaeonf;}}[k ar;V

xkd&[ef;wdkYonf]]ighoQif p&[ef;onf
ESpfvzHk;vTrf;tyfaom oHCm'dodoftmywfwdkYodkY
a&muf\? tmywfwpfckukd owd&vsuf zHk;vTrf;\?
tmywfwpfckukd owdr&í zHk;vTrf;\? xkd&[ef;onf
oHCmukd ESpfvzHk;vTrf;tyfaom tmywfwdkY\
ESpfvy&d0gofukd awmif;\? xkd&[ef;tm; oHCmonf
ESpfvzHk;vTrf;tyfaom tmywfwdkY\ ESpfvy&d0gofukd
ay;\? ighoQif p&[ef;onf xkdtmywfwdkYodkY a&muf\
p&[ef;onf xkdtmywfwdkYaMumifh y&d0gofae\}}[k
qkdukefV

xkd (tm*EÅK) &[ef;onf]]ighoQifwdkY owd&vsuf
zHk;vTrf;tyfaom xkdtmywfaMumifh
y&d0gofay;jcif;onf w&m;ESifhavsmf\
w&m;vrf;usaomaMumifh jzpfajrmuf\? ighoQifwdkY
owdr& í zHk;vTrf;tyfaom tmywfaMumifh
y&d0gofay;jcif;onf w&m;ESifh ravsmf? w&m;vrf;
rusaomaMumifh rjzpfajrmuf/ ighoQifwdkY &[ef;onf
tmywfwpfckaMumifh rmewfusifhxkduf\}}[k qkdV

146/ &[ef;wdkY pomoemawmfü &[ef;onf
ESpfvzHk;vTrf;tyfaom oHCm'dodoftmywf
ESpfckwdkYodkY a&muf\
tmywfwpfckukd ,HkrSm;r&Sdí zHk;vTrf;\?
tmywfwpfckukd ,HkrSm;&Sdvsuf zHk;vTrf;V

xkd&[ef;onf oHCmukd ESpfvzHk;vTrf;tyfaom
xkdtmywfwdkY\ ESpfvy&d0gofukd awmif;\?
xkd&[ef;tm; oHCmonf ESpfvzHk;vTrf;tyfaom
xkdtmywfwdkY\ ESpfvy&d0gofukd ay;V

xkd&[ef; y&d0gofaepOf tMum;tjrifrsm;í
ygVdawmfukd Elwfwuf&onfhjyif "r®0de,ESifh
rmwdumukd aqmifaom uRrf;usifvdr®mí

pGrf;&nf&Sdaom &Sufwwfaom awG;awmrl]oHo,
ukuúKpö} &Sdaom tusifhodu©mukd vkdv m;aom
tjcm;&[ef;onf vmV

xkd (tm*EÅK) &[ef;onf]]ighoQifwdkY p&[ef;onf
tb,ftmywfodkY a&mufoenf;? p&[ef;onf tb,fhaMumifh
y&d0gofaeoenf;}}[k ar;V

xkd&[ef;wdkYonf]]ighoQif p&[ef;onf
ESpfvzHk;vTrf;tyfaom oHCm'dodoftmywf
ESpfckwdkYodkY a&muf\?
tmywfwpfckukd ,HkrSm;r&Sdí zHk;vTrf;\?
tmywfwpfckukd ,HkrSm;&Sdvsuf zHk;vTrf;\?
xkd&[ef;onf oHCmukd ESpfvzHk;vTrf;tyfaom
xkdtmywfwdkY\ ESpfvy&d0gofukd awmif;\?
xkd&[ef;tm; oHCmonf ESpfvzHk;vTrf;tyfaom
xkdtmywfwdkY\ ESpfvy&d0gofukd ay;V ighoQif
p&[ef;onf xkdtmywfwdkYodkY a&muf\? p&[ef;onf
xkdtmywfwdkYaMumifh y&d0gofae\}}[k qkdukefV

xkd (tm*EÅK) &[ef;onf]]ighoQifwdkY ,HkrSm;r&Sdí
zHk;vTrf;tyfaom tmywfaMumifh y&d0gof ay;jcif;onf
w&m;ESifh avsmf\? w&m;vrf;usaomaMumifh
jzpfajrmuf\? ighoQifwdkY ,HkrSm;&Sdvsuf
zHk;vTrf;tyfaom tmywfaMumifh y&d0gofay;jcif;onf
w&m;ESifhravsmf? w&m;vrf;rusaomaMumifh
rjzpfajrmuf/ ighoQifwdkY &[ef;onf
tmywfwpfckaMumifh rmewfusifhxkduf\}}[k qkdV

147/ xkdtcg &[ef;wpfyg;onf ESpfvzHk;vTrf;tyfaom
oHCm'dodoftmywf ESpfckwdkYodkY a&muf\?
xkd&[ef;tm;]]igonf ESpfvzHk;vTrf;tyfaom
oHCm'dodoftmywf ESpfckwdkYodkY a&muf\? igonf
oHCmukd ESpfvzHk;vTrf;tyfaom tmywfESpfckwdkY\
wpfy&d0gofukd awmif;&rlum; aumif;\}}[k tMuH
jzpfV

xkd&[ef;onf oHCmukd ESpfvzHk;vTrf;tyfaom
tmywfESpfckwdkY\ wpfvy&d0gofukd awmif;\?
xkd&[ef;tm; oHCmonf ESpfvzHk;vTrf;tyfaom
tmywfESpfckwdkY\ wpfvy&d0gofukd ay;V

xkd&[ef;tm; y&d0gofaepOf vZÆDoabm ouf0if\?
igonf ESpfv zHk;vTrf;tyfaom oHCm
'dodoftmywfESpfckwdkYodkY a&muf\?
xkdightm;]]igonf ESpfvzHk;vTrf;tyfaom
oHCm'dodoftmywf ESpfckwdkYodkY a&muf\? igonf
oHCmukd ESpfvzHk;vTrf;tyfaom tmywfESpfckwdkY\
wpfvy&d0gofukd awmif;&rlum; aumif;\}}[k
tMuHjzpfV

xkdigonf oHCmudk ESpfvzHk;vTrf;tyfaom
tmywfESpfckwdkY\ wpfvy&d0gofukd awmif;\? xkd
ightm; oHCmonf ESpfvzHk;vTrf;tyfaom
tmywfESpfckwdkY\ wpfvy&d0gofukd ay;\? xkdightm;
y&d0gofaepOf]]igonf oHCmukd
ESpfvzHk;vTrf;tyfaom tmywfESpfckwdkY\
wpfvywfvHk; (usifh&aom) tjcm;y&d0gofukdvnf;
awmif;&rlum; aumif;\}}[k vZÆDoabm ouf0ifV

xkd&[ef;onf &[ef;wdkYtm;-]]ighoQifwdkY
tuREfkfyfonf ESpfvzHk;vTrf;tyfaom oHCm
'dodoftmywfESpfckwdkYodkY a&muf\?
xkdightm;]]igonf ESpfvzHk;vTrf;tyfaom
oHCm'dodoftmywf ESpfckwdkYodkY a&muf\? igonf
oHCmudk ESpfvzHk;vTrf;tyfaom tmywfESpfckwdkY\
wpfvy&d0gofukd awmif;&rlum; aumif;\}}[k tMuHjzpfV

xkdtuREkfyfonf oHCmudk ESpfvzHk;vTrf;tyfaom
tmywf ESpfckwdkY\ wpfvy&d0gofukd awmif;\?
xkdightm; oHCmonf ESpfvzHk;vTrf;tyfaom
tmywfESpfckwdkY\ wpfvy&d0gofukd ay;\? xkdightm;
y&d0gofaepOf vZÆDoabm ouf0if\? igonf
ESpfvzHk;vTrf;tyfaom oHCm'dodoftmywf

ESpfckwdkYodkY a&muf\? xkd ightm;]igonf
ESpfvzHk;vTrf;tyfaom oHCm'dodoftmywf
ESpfckwdkYodkY a&muf\? igonf oHCmukd
ESpfvzHk;vTrf;tyfaom tmywfESpfckwdkY\
wpfvy&d0gofukd awmif;&rlhum; aumif;\}[k
tMuHjzpfV

xkdigonf oHCmukd ESpfvzHk;vTrf;tyfaom
tmywfESpfckwdkY\ wpfvy&d0gofukd awmif;\?
xkdightm; oHCmonf ESpfvzHk;vTrf;tyfaom
tmywfESpfckwdkY\ wpfvy&d0gofukd ay;\? xkdightm;
y&d0gofaepOf]igonf oHCmukd ESpfvzHk;vTrf;tyfaom
tmywfESpfckwdkY\ wpfvywfvHk; (usifh&aom)
tjcm;y&d0gofukdvnf; awmif;&rlum; aumif;\}[k
vZÆDoabm ouf0if\? tuREfkfyfonf tb,fodkY
usifhtyfygoenf;}}[k ajymMum;V

jrwpfGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;ukd avQmufMuukefV
&[ef;wdkY odkYjzpfvQif oHCmonf xkd&[ef;tm;
ESpfvzHk;vTrf;tyfaom tmywfESpfckwdkY\
wpfvywfvHk; (usifh&aom) tjcm;
y&d0gofukdvnf;ay;avmh/

&[ef;wdkY podkY ay;&rnf/ &[ef;wdkY xkd&[ef;onf
oHCmodkY csOf;uyfí/y/

]]toQifbk&m;wdkY tuREkfyfonf
ESpfvzHk;vTrf;tyfaom oHCm'dodoftmywf
ESpfckwdkYodkY a&muf\? xkdtuREkfyftm;]igonf
ESpfvzHk;vTrf;tyfaom oHCm'dodoftmywf
ESpfckwdkYodkY a&muf\? igonf oHCmukd
ESpfvzHk;vTrf;tyfaom tmywfESpfckwdkY\
wpfvy&d0gofukd awmif;&rlum; aumif;\}[k tMuH jzpfV

xkdigonf oHCmukd ESpfvzHk;vTrf;tyfaom
tmywfESpfckwdkY\ wpfvy&d0gofukd awmif;\?
xkdightm; oHCmonf ESpfvzHk;vTrf;tyfaom
tmywfESpfckwdkY\ wpfvy&d0gofukd ay;\?

xkdightm; y&d0gofaepOf vZÆDoabm ouf0if\?
igonf ESpfvzHk;vTrf;tyfaom oHCm'dodof
tmywfESpfckwdkYodkY a&muf\? xkdightm; igonf
ESpfvzHk;vTrf;tyfaom oHCm'dodoftmywf ESpfckwdkY
odkY a&muf\?]igonf oHCmukd ESpfvzHk;vTrf;tyfaom
tmywfESpfckwdkY\ wpfvy&d0gofukd awmif; &rlum;
aumif;\}[k tMuHjzpfV

xkdigonf oHCmukd ESpfvzHk;vTrf;tyfaom
tmywfESpfckwdkY\ wpfvy&d0gofukd awmif;\? xkd
ightm; oHCmonf ESpfvzHk;vTrf;tyfaom
tmywfESpfckwdkY\ wpfvy&d0gofukd ay;\? xkdightm;
y&d 0gofaepOf]igonf oHCmukd
ESpfvzHk;vTrf;tyfaom tmywfESpfckwdkY\
wpfvywfvHk; (usifh&aom) tjcm;y&d0gofukdvnf;
awmif;&rlum; aumif;\}[k vZÆDoabm ouf0ifV

toQifbk&m;wdkY xkdtuREkfyfonf oHCmukd
ESpfvzHk;vTrf;tyfaom tmywf ESpfckwdkY\ wpfv
ywfHk; (usifh&aom) tjcm;y&d0gofukdvnf;
awmif;yg\}}[k avQmuf&rnf/

ESpfBudrfajrmufvnf; awmif;&rnf/
oHk;Budrfajrmufvnf; awmif;&rnf/ uRrf;usifvdr®mí
pGrf;&nf&Sdaom &[ef;onf oHCmukd odap&rnf-

148/]]toQifbk&m;wdkY oHCmonf tuREfkyf\
(pum;ukd) emawmfrlavmh? þrnfaom &[ef;onf
ESpfvzHk;vTrf;tyfaom oHCm'dodoftmywf
ESpfckwdkYodkY a&muf\? xdk&[ef;tm]igonf
ESpfvzHk;vTrf;tyfaom oHCm'dodoftmywf
ESpfckwdkYodkY a&muf\? igonf oHCmukd
ESpfvzHk;vTrf;tyfaom tmywfESpfckwdkY\
wpfvy&d0gofukd awmif;&rlum; aumif;\}[k tMuH jzpfV

xkd&[ef;onf oHCmukd ESpfvzHk;vTrf;tyfaom
tmywfESpfckwdkY\ wpfvy&d0gofukd awmif;V
xkd&[ef;tm; oHCmonf ESpfvzHk;vTrf;tyfaom

tmywfESpfckwdkY\ wpfv y&d0gofukd ay;\?
xkd&[ef;tm; y&d0gofaepOf vZÆDoabm ouf0ifV

igonf ESpfvzHk;vTrf;tyfaom oHCm'dodoftmywf
ESpfckwdkYodkY a&muf\? xkdightm; igonf
ESpfvzHk;vTrf;tyfaom oHCm'dodoftmywf
ESpfckwdkYodkY a&muf\?]igonf
oHCmukdhESpfvzHk;vTrf;tyfaom tmywfESpfckwdkY\
wpfvy&d0gofukd awmif;&rlum; aumif;\}[k tMuHjzpfV

xkdigonf oHCmukd ESpfvzHk;vTrf;tyfaom
tmywfESpfckwdkY\ wpfvy&d0gofukd awmif;\?
xkdightm; oHCmonf ESpfvzHk;vTrf;tyfaom
tmywfESpfckwdkY\ wpfvy&d0gofukd ay;\? xkdightm;
y&d0gofaepOf]igonf oHCmukd ESpfvzHk;vTrf;tyfaom
tmywfESpfckwdkY\ wpfvywfvHk; (usifh&aom)
tjcm;y&d0gofukdvnf; awmif;&rlum; aumif;\}[k vZÆD
oabm ouf0ifV

xkd&[ef;onf oHCmukd ESpfvzHk;vTrf;tyfaom
tmywfESpfckwdkY\ wpfvywfvHk; (usifh&aom)
tjcm;y&d0gofukdvnf; awmif;\? oHCmtm;
avsmufywfaom tcg&SdaomuHonf tu,fí jzpfjim;tHh?
oHCmonf prnfaom &[ef;tm; ESpfvzHk;vTrf;tyfaom
tmywfESpfckwdkY\ wpfvywfvHk; (usifh&aom)
tjcm;y&d0gofukdvnf; ay;&m\? pum; odapjcif;wnf;/

toQifbk&m;wdkY oHCmonf tuREfkyf\ (pum;ukd)
emawmfrlavmh? prnfaom &[ef;onf
ESpfvzHk;vTrf;tyfaom oHCm'dodoftmywf
ESpfckwdkYodkY a&mufV xdk&[ef;tm;]igonf
ESpfvzHk;vTrf;tyfaom oHCm'dodoftmywf
ESpfckwdkYodkY a&muf\? igonf oHCmukd
ESpfvzHk;vTrf;tyfaom tmywfESpfckwdkY\
wpfvy&d0gofukd awmif;&rlum; aumif;\}[k tMuH jzpfV

xkd&[ef;onf oHCmukd ESpfvzHk;vTrf;tyfaom
tmywfESpfckwdkY\ wpfvy&d0gofukd awmif;\?

xkd&[ef;tm; oHCmonf ESpfvzHk;vTrf;tyfaom
tmywfESpfckwdkY\ wpfv y&d0gofukd ay;\?
xkd&[ef;tm; y&d0gofaepOf vZÆDoabm ouf0if\ igonf
ESpfv zHk;vTrf;tyfaom oHCm'dodof
tmywfESpfckwdkYodkY a&mufl?
xkdtuREkfyftm;]igonf ESpfv zHk;vTrf;tyfaom
oHCm'dodoftmywfESpfckwdkYodkY a&mufl? igonf
oHCmukd ESpfvzHk;vTrf; tyfaom tmywfESpfckwdkY\
wpfvvy&d0gofukd awmif;&rlum; aumif;\}[k tMuHjzpf\

xkdigonf oHCmukd ESpfvzHk;vTrf;tyfaom
tmywfESpfckwdkY\ wpfvy&d0gofukd awmif;\?
xkdightm; oHCmonf ESpfvzHk;vTrf;tyfaom
tmywfESpfckwdkY\ wpfvy&d0gofukd ay;\? xkdightm;
y&d0gofaepOf]igonf oHCmukd ESpfvzHk;vTrf;tyfaom
tmywfESpfckwdkY\ wpfvywfvHk; (usifh&aom)
tjcm;y&d0gofukdvnf; awmif;&rlum; aumif;\}[k vZÆD
oabm ouf0if\

xkd&[ef;onf oHCmukd ESpfvzHk;vTrf;tyfaom
tmywfESpfckwdkY\ wpfvywfvHk; (usifh&aom)
tjcm;y&d0gofukdvnf; awmif;\? oHCmonf prnfaom
&[ef;tm; ESpfv zHk;vTrf;tyfaom tmywfESpfckwdkY\
wpfvwywfvHk; (usifh&aom) tjcm; y&d0gofukdvnf; ay;\

prnfaom &[ef;tm; ESpfvzHk;vTrf;tyfaom
tmywfESpfckwdkY\ wpfvywfvHk; (usifh&aom) tjcm;
y&d0gofudk ay;jcif;ukdvnf; tMuiftoQiftm; ESpfoufjCIF;
&Sd\? xkd toQifonf qdwfqdwfae&m\? tMuiftoQiftm;
ESpfoufjCIF; r&Sd? xkdtoQifonf ajymqkd &m\

ESpfBudrfajrmufvnf; ptaMumif;ukd
ajymMum;yg\y/ oHk;Budrfajrmufvnf; ptaMumif;ukd
ajymMum;yg\y/

oHCmonf prnfaom &[ef;tm; ESpfvzHk;vTrf;tyfaom
tmywfESpfckwdkY\ wpfv ywfvHk; (usifh&aom) tjcm;
y&d0gofukdvnf; ay;tyfNyD? oHCmtm; ESpfoufjCIF;

&Sd\? xkdaMumifh qdwfqdwfae\? podkY
qdwfqdwfaeojzifh pESpfoufonfh tjzpfukd
odrSwf&ygonf}}[k (odap&rnf)/

&[ef;wdkY xkd&[ef;onf (y&d0gofaeNyD;)
a&SUwpfvukd pGJí ESpfvwdkYywfvHk; y&d0gofae&
rnf/

149/ &[ef;wdkY pomoemawmfü &[ef;onf
ESpfvzHk;vTrf;tyfaom oHCm'dodoftmywf
ESpfckwdkYodkY a&muf\? xkd&[ef;tm;]]igonf
ESpfvzHk;vTrf;tyfaom oHCm'dodoftmywf ESpfckwdkY
odkY a&muf\? igonf oHCmukd ESpfvzHk;vTrf;tyfaom
tmywfESpfckwdkY\ wpfvy&d0gofukd awmif; &rlum;
aumif;\}}[k tMuHjzpfV

xdk&[ef;onf oHCmudk ESpfvzHk;vTrf;tyfaom
tmywfESpfckwdkY\ wpfvy&d0gofudk awmif;\?
xdk&[ef;tm; oHCmonf ESpfvzHk;vTrf;tyfaom
tmywfESpfckwdkY\ wpfvy&d0gofudk ay;V

xdk&[ef;tm; y&d0gofaepOf vZÆDoabm ouf0if\?
igonf ESpfvzHk;vTrf;tyfaom oHCm
'dodoftmywfESpfckwdkYodkY a&muf\?
xdkightm;]]igonf ESpfvzHk;vTrf;tyfaom
oHCm'dodoftmywf ESpfckwdkYodkY a&muf\? igonf
oHCmudk ESpfvzHk;vTrf;tyfaom tmywfESpfckwdkY\
wpfvy&d0gofudk awmif;&rlum; aumif;\}}[k
tMuHjzpfV

xdkigonf oHCmudk ESpfvzHk;vTrf;tyfaom
tmywfESpfckwdkY\ wpfvy&d0gofudk awmif;\?
xdkightm; oHCmonf ESpfvzHk;vTrf;tyfaom
tmywfESpfckwdkY\ wpfvy&d0gofudk ay;V

xdkightm; y&d0gofaepOf]]igonf oHCmudk
ESpfvzHk;vTrf;tyfaom tmywfESpfckwdkY\ wpfv

ywfvHk; (usifh&aom) tjcm;y&d0gofudkvnf;
awmif;&rlum; aumif;\}}[k vZÆDoabm ouf0if\

xdk&[ef;onf oHCmudk ESpfvzHk;vTrf;tyfaom
tmywfESpfckwdkY\ wpfvywfvHk; (usifh&aom)
tjcm;y&d0gofudkvnf; awmif;\? xdk&[ef;tm; oHCmonf
ESpfvzHk;vTrf;tyfaom tmywf ESpfckwdkY\
wpfvwywfvHk; (usifh&aom) tjcm;y&d0gofudkvnf; ay;\

&[ef;wdkY xdk&[ef;onf (y&d0gof aeNyD;)
a&SUwpfvudk pGJí ESpfvwdkYywfvHk; y&d0gofae&
rnf/

150/ &[ef;wdkY pómoemawmfü &[ef;onf
ESpfvzHk;vTrf;tyfaom oHCm'dodoftmywf
ESpfckwdkYodkY a&muf\? wpfvudk od\? wpfvudk
rod? xdk&[ef;onf oHCmudk ESpfvzHk;vTrf;tyfaom
tmywfESpfckwdkY\ odtyfaomvywfvHk; y&d0gofudk
awmif;\? xdk&[ef;tm; oHCmonf ESpfvzHk;vTrf;tyfaom
tmywfESpfckwdkY\ odtyfaomvywfvHk; y&d0gofudk
ay;\

xdk&[ef;onf y&d0gofaepOf tjcm;vudkvnf; od\?
xdk&[ef;tm;]igonf ESpfvzHk;vTrf; tyfaom
oHCm'dodoftmywfESpfckwdkYodkY a&muf\? wpfvudk
od\? wpfvudk rod? xdkigonf oHCmudk
ESpfvzHk;vTrf;tyfaom tmywfESpfckwdkY\ odtyfaom
vywfvHk; (usifh&aom) y&d0gofudk awmif;yg\?
xdkightm; oHCmonf ESpfvzHk;vTrf;tyfaom
tmywfESpfckwdkY\ odtyfaom vywfvHk; (usifh&aom)
y&d0gofudk ay;\

xdkigonf y&d0gofaepOf tjcm;vudkvnf; od\? igonf
oHCmudk ESpfvzHk;vTrf;tyfaom tmywfESpfckwdkY\
wpfvwywfvHk; (usifh&aom) tjcm;y&d0gofudkvnf;
awmif;&rlum; aumif;\}}[k tMuHjzpf\

xdk&[ef;onf oHCmudk ESpfvzHk;vTrf;tyfaom
tmywfESpfckwdkY\ wpfvywfvHk; (usifh&aom)
tjcm;y&d0gofudkvnf; awmif;\? xdk&[ef;tm; oHCmonf
ESpfvzHk;vTrf;tyfaom tmywf ESpfckwdkY\
wpfvywfvHk; (usifh&aom) tjcm;y&d0gofudkvnf;ay;V

&[ef;wdkY xdk&[ef;onf (y&d0gof aeNyD;)
a&S;vudk pGJí ESpfvwdkYywfvHk; y&d0gofae&rnf/

151/ &[ef;wdkY þomoemawmfü &[ef;onf
ESpfvzHk;vTrf;tyfaom oHCm'dodoftmywf
ESpfckwdkYodkY a&muf\? wpfvudk owd&\? wpfvudk
owdr&? xdk&[ef;onf oHCmudk ESpfvzHk; vTrf;tyfaom
tmywfESpfckwdkY\ owd&tyfaom vywfvHk;
(usifh&aom) y&d0gofudk awmif;\? xdk &[ef;tm;
oHCmonf ESpfvzHk;vTrf;tyfaom tmywfESpfckwdkY\
owd&tyfaom vywfvHk; (usifh&aom) y&d0gofudk ay;V

xdk&[ef;onf y&d0gofaepOf tjcm;vudkvnf; owd&\?
xdk&[ef;tm;]]igonf ESpfv zHk;vTrf;tyfaom
oHCm'dodoftmywf ESpfckwdkYodkY a&muf\?
wpfvudk owd&\? wpfvudk owd r&? xdk igonf
ESpfvzHk;vTrf;tyfaom tmywfESpfckwdkY\
owd&tyfaom vywfvHk; (usifh&aom) y&d0gofudk
awmif;\? xdkightm; oHCmonf ESpfvzHk;vTrf;tyfaom
tmywfESpfckwdkY\ owd&tyfaom vywfvHk;
(usifh&aom) y&d0gofudk ay;V

xdkigonf y&d0gofaepOf tjcm;vudkvnf; owd&\?
igonf oHCmudk ESpfvzHk;vTrf;tyfaom
tmywfESpfckwdkY\ wpfvywfvHk; (usifh&aom)
tjcm;y&d0gofudkvnf; awmif;&rlum; aumif;\}}[k tMuH
jzpfV

xdk&[ef;onf oHCmudk ESpfvzHk;vTrf;tyfaom
tmywfESpfckwdkY\ wpfvywfvHk; (usifh&aom)
tjcm;y&d0gofudkvnf; awmif;\? xdk&[ef;tm; oHCmonf

ESpfvzHk;vTrf;tyfaom tmywf ESpfckwdkY\
wpfvywfvHk; (usifh&aom) tjcm;y&d0gofudkvnf; ay;V

&[ef;wdkY xdk&[ef;onf (y&d0gofaeNyD;)
a&SUvudk pGJí ESpfvwdkYywfvHk; y&d0gofae&rnf/

152/ &[ef;wdkY pomoemawmfü &[ef;onf
ESpfvzHk;vTrf;tyfaom oHCm'dodoftmywf
ESpfckwdkYodkY a&muf\? wpfvudk ,kHrSm;r&Sd?
wpfvudk ,HkrSm;&Sd\? xdk&[ef;onf oHCmudk ESpfv
zHk;vTrf;tyfaom tmywfESpfckwdkY\ ,kHrSm;r&Sdaom
vywfvHk; (usifh&aom) y&d0gofudk awmif;\?
xdk&[ef;tm; oHCmonf ESpfvzHk;vTrf;tyfaom
tmywfESpfckwdkY\ ,kHrSm;r&Sdaom vywfvHk;
(usifh&aom) y&d0gofudk ay;V

xdk&[ef;onf y&d0gofaepOf
tjcm;vudkvnf; ,kHrSm;r&Sd jzpfV

xdk&[ef;tm;]]igonf ESpfvzHk;vTrf;tyfaom
oHCm'dodoftmywf ESpfckwdkYodkY a&muf\?
wpfvudk ,kHrSm;r&Sd? wpfvudk ,kHrSm;&Sd\?
xdkigonf oHCmudk ESpfvzHk;vTrf;tyfaom
tmywfESpfck wdkY\ ,kHrSm;r&Sdaom vywfvHk;
(usifh&aom) y&d0gofudk awmif;NyD? xdkightm;
oHCmonf ESpfvzHk; vTrf;tyfaom
tmywfESpfckwdkY\ ,kHrSm;r&Sdaom vywfvHk;
(usifh&aom) y&d0gofudk ay;NyD/

xdkigonf y&d0gofaepOf
tjcm;vudkvnf; ,kHrSm;r&Sd jzpf\? igonf oHCmudk
ESpfvzHk; vTrf;tyfaom tmywfESpfckwdkY\
wpfvywfvHk; (usifh&aom) tjcm;y&d0gofudkvnf;
awmif;&rlum; aumif;\} }[k tMuHjzpfV

xdk&[ef;onf oHCmudk ESpfvzHk;vTrf;tyfaom
tmywfESpfckwdkY\ wpfvywfvHk; (usifh&aom)
tjcm;y&d0gofudkvnf; awmif;\? xdk&[ef;tm; oHCmonf

ESpfvzHk;vTrf;tyfaom tmywf ESpfckwdkY\
wpfvvYwfvHk; (usifh&aom) tjcm;y&d0gofudkvnf; ay;V

&[ef;wdkY xdk&[ef;onf (y&d0gofaeNyD;)
a&SUvudk pGJí ESpfvwdkYywfHk; y&d0gofae&rnf/

153/ &[ef;wdkY pómoemawmfü &[ef;onf
ESpfvzHk;vTrf;tyfaom oHCm'dodoftmywf
ESpfckwdkYodkY a&muf\? wpfvudk odvsuf zHk;vTrf;V
wpfvudk rodí zHk;vTrf;\? xdk&[ef;onf oHCmudk
ESpfvzHk;vTrf;tyfaom tmywfESpfckwdkY\
ESpfvy&d0gofudk awmif;\? xdk&[ef;tm; oHCmonf
ESpfvzHk;vTrf;tyfaom tmywfESpfckwdkY\
ESpfvy&d0gofudk ay;V

xdk&[ef;y&d0gofaepOf tMum;tjrirfsm;í
ygVdawmfudk Elwfwuf&onfhjyif "r®0de,ESifh
rmwdumudk aqmifaom uRrf;usifvdr®mí
pGrf;&nf&Sdaom &Sufwwfaom awG;awmrl JoHo,
ukuúKpö} &Sdaom tusifhodu©mudk vdkvm;aom
tjcm;&[ef;onf vm\ xdk (tm*EÅK)
&[ef;onfh]]ighoQifwdkY p&[ef;onf tb,ftmywfodkY
a&mufoenf;? p&[ef;onf tb,fhaMumifh
y&d0gofaeoenf;}}[k ar;V

xdk&[ef;wdkYonf]]ighoQif p&[ef;onf
ESpfvzHk;vTrf;tyfaom oHCm'dodoftmywf
ESpfckwdkYodkY a&muf\? wpfvudk odvsuf zHk;vTrf;\?
wpfvudk rodí zHk;vTrf;\? xdk&[ef;onf oHCmudk
ESpfvzHk;vTrf;tyfaom tmywfESpfckwdkY\
ESpfvy&d0gofudk awmif;\? xdk&[ef;tm; oHCmonf
ESpfvzHk;vTrf;tyfaom tmywfESpfckwdkY\
ESpfvy&d0gofudk ay;\? ighoQif p&[ef;onf
xdk tmywfwdkYodkY a&muf\? p&[ef;onf
xdk tmywfwdkYaMumifh y&d0gofae\}}[k qdkukefV

xdk (tm*EÅK) &[ef;onf]]ighoQifwdkY odvsuf
zHk;vTrf;aom xdkvtwGuf y&d0gofay;jcif;onf

w&m;ESifh avsmf\? w&m;vrf;usaomaMumifh
jzpfajrmuf\ ighoQifwdkY rodí zHk;vTrf;aom
xdkvtwGuf y&d0gofay;jcif;onf w&m;ESifh ravsmf?
w&m;vrf;rusaomaMumifh rjzpfajrmuf/ ighoQifwdkY
&[ef;onf wpfv rmewf usifhxdkuf\}}[k qdkV

154/ &[ef;wdkY pomoemawmfü &[ef;onf
ESpfvzHk;vTrf;tyfaom oHCm'dodoftmywf
ESpfckwdkYodkY a&muf\? wpfvudk owd&vsuf
zHk;vTrf;\? wpfvudk owdr&í zHk;vTrf;\? xdk&[ef;onf
oHCmudk ESpfvzHk;vTrf;tyfaom tmywfESpfckwdkY\
ESpfvy&d0gofudk awmif;\? xdk&[ef;tm; oHCmonf
ESpfvzHk;vTrf;tyfaom tmywfESpfckwdkY\
ESpfvy&d0gofudk ay;V

xdk&[ef; y&d0gofaepOf tMum;tjrirfsm;í
ygVdawmfudk Elwfwuf&onfhjyif "r®0de,ESifh
rmwdumudk aqmifaom uRrf;usifvdr®mí
pGrf;&nf&Sdaom &Sufwwfaom awG;awmrl JoHo,
ukuúKpö}&Sdaom tusifhodu©mudk vdkvm;aom
tjcm;&[ef;onf vmV

xdk (tm*EÅK) &[ef;onf]]ighoQifwdkY p&[ef;onf
tb,ftmywfodkY a&mufoenf;? p&[ef;onf tb,fhaMumifh
y&d0gofaeoenf;}}[k ar;V

xdk&[ef;wdkYonf]]igoQif p&[ef;onf
ESpfvzHk;vTrf;tyfaom oHCm'dodoftmywf ESpfck
wdkYodkY a&muf\? wpfvudk owd&vsuf zHk;vTrf;\?
wpfvudk owdr&í zHk;vTrf;\? xdk&[ef;onf oHCmudk
ESpfvzHk;vTrf;tyfaom tmywfESpfckwdkY\
ESpfvy&d0gofudk awmif;\? xdk&[ef;tm; oHCmonf
ESpfvzHk;vTrf;tyfaom tmywfESpfckwdkY\
ESpfvy&d0gofudk ay;\? ighoQif p&[ef;onf
xdktmywfwdkYodkY a&muf\? p&[ef;onf
xdktmywfwdkYaMumifh y&d0gofae\}}[k qdkukefV

xdk (tm*EÅK) &[ef;onf]]ighoQifwdkY owd&vsuf
zHk;vTrf;aom vtwGuf y&d0gofay;jcif;onf w&m;ESifh
avsmf\? w&m;vrf;usaomaMumifh jzpfajrmuf/
ighoQifwdkY owdr&í zHk;vTrf;aom vtwGuf
y&d0gofay;jcif;onf w&m;ESifhravsmf?
w&m;vrf;rusaomaMumifh rjzpfajrmuf/ ighoQifwdkY
&[ef;onf wpfv rmewfusifhxdkuf\}}[k qdkV

155/ &[ef;wdkY þomoemawmfü &[ef;onf
ESpfvzHk;vTrf;tyfaom oHCm'dodoftmywf
ESpfckwdkYodkY a&muf\? wpfvudk ,HkrSm;r&Sdí
zHk;vTrf;\? wpfvudk ,HkrSm;&Sdvsuf zHk;vTrf;\? xdk
&[ef;onf oHCmudk ESpfvzHk;vTrf;tyfaom
tmywfESpfckwdkY\ ESpfvy&d0gofudk awmif;\? xdk
&[ef;tm; oHCmonf ESpfvzHk;vTrf;tyfaom
tmywfESpfckwdkY\ ESpfvy&d0gofudk ay;\?

xdk&[ef; y&d0gofaepOf tMum;tjrifrs;í
ygVdawmfudk Elwfwuf&onfhjyif "r®0de,ESifh
rmwdumudk aqmifaom uRrf;usifvdr®mí
pGrf;&nf&Sdaom &Sufwwfaom awG;awmrl]oHo,
ukuúKpö} &Sdaom tusifhodu©mudk vdkvm;aom
tjcm;&[ef;onf vmV

xdk (tm*EÅK) &[ef;onf]]ighoQifwdkY þ&[ef;onf
tb,ftmywfodkY a&mufoenf;? þ&[ef;onf tb,fhaMumifh
y&d0gofaeoenf;}}[k ar;V

xdk&[ef;wdkYonf]]ighoQif þ&[ef;onf
ESpfvzHk;vTrf;tyfaom oHCm'dodoftmywfwdkYodkY
a&muf\? wpfvudk ,HkrSm;r&Sdí zHk;vTrf;\?
wpfvudk ,HkrSm;&Sdvsuf zHk;vTrf;\? xdk&[ef;onf
oHCmudk ESpfvzHk;vTrf;tyfaom tmywfESpfckwdkY\
ESpfvy&d0gofudk awmif;\? xdk&[ef;tm; oHCmonf
ESpfvzHk;vTrf;tyfaom tmywfESpfckwdkY\
ESpfvy&d0gofudk ay;\? ighoQif þ&[ef;onf

xdk tmywfw d kYod kY a&muf\? p&[ef;onf
xdk tmywfw d kYaMumifh y&d0gofae\}}[k qdkukef\

xdk (tm*EÅK)
&[ef;onf]]ighoQifwdkY ,HkrSm;r&Sdíf
zHk;vTrf;tyfaom vtwGuf y&d0gofay;jcif;onf
w&m;ESifh avsmf\? w&m;vrf;usaomaMumifh
jzpfajrmuf\ ighoQifwdkY ,HkrSm;&Sdvsuf
zHk;vTrf;tyfaom vtwGuf y&d0gofay;jcif;onf
w&m;ESifhravsmf? w&m;vrf;rusaomaMumifh
rjzpfajrmuf/ ighoQifwdkY &[ef;onf wpfv
rmewfusifhxdkuf\}}[k qdk\

ok'"EÅy&d0gof

156/ xdktcg &[ef;wpfyg;onf rsm;pGmaom
oHCm'dodoftmywfw d kYod kY a&muf\? xdk&[ef;onf
tmywftydkif;tjcm;udk rod? nOfhtydkif;tjcm;udk rod?
tmywftydkif;tjcm;udk owdr&? nOfhtydkif;tjcm;udk
owdr&? tmywftydkif;tjcm;ü ,HkrSm;&Sd\
nOfhtydkif;tjcm;ü ,HkrSm;&Sd\

xkd&[ef;onf &[ef;wdkYtm;]]ighoQifwdkY
tuREkfyfonf rsm;pGmaom oHCm'dodof
tmywfw d kYod kY a&muf\? tmywftykdif;tjcm;ukd rod?
nOfhtykdif;tjcm;ukd rod? tmywftykdif;tjcm;ukd
owdr&? nOfhtykdif;tjcm;ukd owdr&?
tmywftykdif;tjcm;ü ,HkrSm;&Sd\
nOfhtykdif;tjcm;ü ,HkrSm; &Sd\? tuREkfyfonf tb,fodkY
usifhtyfygoenf;}}[k ajymMum;V

jrwpfGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;ukd avQmufMuukef\

&[ef;wdkY odkYjzpfvQif oHCmonf xkd&[ef;tm;
xkdtmywfw d kY\ ok'"EÅ]pifMu,fjcf; tqHk;&Sdaom}
y&d0gofukd ay;avmh? &[ef;wdkY podkY ay;&rnf/

&[ef;wdkY xkd&[ef;onf oHCmodkY csOf;uyfí/y/

]]toQifbk&m;wdkY tuREkfyfonf rsm;pGmaom
oHCm'dodoftmywfwdkYodkY a&muf\? tmywf
tykdif;tjcm;ukd rod? nOfhtykdif;tjcm;ukd rod?
tmywftykdif;tjcm;ukd owdr&? nOfhtykdif;tjcm;ukd
owdr&? tmywftykdif;tjcm;ü ,HkrSm;&Sd\
nOfhtykdif;tjcm;ü ,HkrSm;&Sd\? toQifbk&m;wdkY
xkdtuREkfyfonf oHCmukd xkdtmywfwdkY\
ok'""EÅ]pifMu,fjCIF;tqHk;&Sdaom} y&d0gofukd
awmif;yg\}}[k qkd&rnf/

ESpfBudrfajrmufvnf; awmif;&rnf/
oHk;Budrfajrmufvnf; awmif;&rnf/ uRrf;usifvdr®mí
pGrf;&nf&Sdaom &[ef;onf oHCmukd odap&rnf-

157/]]toQifbk&m;wdkY oHCmonf tuREkfyf\
(pum;ukd) emawmfrlavmh? þrnfaom &[ef;onf
rsm;pGmaom oHCm'dodoftmywfwdkYodkY a&muf\
tmywftykdif;tjcm;ukd rod? nOfhtykdif;tjcm;ukd rod?
tmywftykdif;tjcm;ukd owdr&? nOfhtykdif;tjcm;ukd
owdr&? tmywftykdif; tjcm;ü ,HkrSm;&Sd\
nOfhtykdif;tjcm;ü ,HkrSm;&Sd\

xkd&[ef;onf oHCmukd xkdtmywfwdkY\
ok'""EÅ]pifMu,fjCIF;tqHk;&Sdaom} y&d0gofukd
awmif;V oHCmtm; avsmufywfaom tcg&SdaomuHonf
tu,fí jzpfjim;tHh? oHCmonf þrnfaom &[ef;tm;
xkdtmywfwdkY\ ok'""EÅy&d0gofukd ay;&m\? þum;
odap jCIF;wnf;/

toQifbk&m;wdkY oHCmonf tuREkfyf\ (pum;udk)
emawmfrlavmh? þrnfaom &[ef;onf rsm;pGmaom
oHCm'dodoftmywfwdkYodkY a&muf\
tmywftykdif;tjcm;ukd rod? nOfhtykdif;tjcm;ukdhrod?
tmywftykdif;tjcm;ukd owdr&? nOfhtykdif;tjcm;ukd
owdr&? tmywftykdif;tjcm;ü ,HkrSm;&Sd\
nOfhtykdif;tjcm;ü ,HkrSm;&Sd\ xkd&[ef;onf

oHCmukd xkdtmywfwdkY\ ok'""EÅy&d0gofukd
awmif;V

oHCmonf prnfaom&[ef;tm; xkdtmywfwdkY\
ok'""EÅy&d0gofukd ay;\? prnfaom &[ef;tm;
xkdtmywfwdkY\ ok'""EÅy&d0gofay;jcif;ukd
tMuiftoQiftm; ESpfoufjcf; &Sd\? xkdtoQifonf
qdwfqdwf ae&m\? tMuiftoQiftm; ESpfoufjcf; r&Sd?
xkd toQifonf ajymqkd&mV

ESpfBudrfajrmufvnf; ptaMumif;udk
ajymMum;yg\y/ oHk;Budrfajrmufvnf; ptaMumif; udk
ajymMum;yg\y/

oHCmonf prnfaom&[ef;tm; xkdtmywfwdkY\
ok'""EÅy&d0gofukd ay;tyfNyD? oHCmtm; ESpfoufjcf;
&Sd\? xdkYaMumihf qdwfqdwfae\
podkYqdwfqdwfaeojzifh pESpf oufonfh tjzpfudk
odrSwf&ygonf}}[k (odap&rnf)/

158/ &[ef;wdkY ok'""EÅy&d0gofukd podkY ay;&rnf/
y&d0gofudk podkY ay;&rnf/ &[ef;wdkY tb,fodkYvQif
ok'""EÅy&d0gofukd ay;tyfoenf;/

tmywftykdif;tjcm;ukd rod? nOfhtykdif;tjcm;ukd
rod? tmywftykdif;tjcm;ukd owdr&? nOfh
tykdif;tjcm;ukd owdr&?
tmywftykdif;tjcm;ü ,HkrSm;&Sd\
nOfhtykdif;tjcm;ü ,HkrSm;&SdV ok'""EÅ y&d0gofukd
ay;&rnf/

tmywftykdif;tjcm;ukd od\? nOfhtykdif;tjcm;ukd
rod? tmywftykdif;tjcm;ukd owd&\?
nOfhtykdif;tjcm;ukd owdr&?
tmywftykdif;tjcm;ü ,HkrSm;r&Sd?
nOfhtykdif;tjcm;ü ,HkrSm;&SdV ok'""EÅy&d0gofukd
ay;&rnf/

tmywftykdif;tjcm;tcsKdUudk od\? tcsKdUudk rod?
nOfhtykdif;tjcm;ukd rod? tmywftykdif; tjcm;
tcsKdUudk owd&\? tcsKdUudk owdr&?
nOfhtykdif;tjcm;ukd owdr&? tmywftykdif;tjcm; tcsKdU
ü ,HkrSm; &Sd\ tcsKdUü ,HkrSm;r&Sd?
nOfhtykdif;tjcm;ü ,HkrSm;&Sd\ ok'""EÅy&d0gofukd
ay;&rnf/

tmywftykdif;tjcm;ukd rod? nOfhtykdif;tjcm;
tcsKdUudk od\? tcsKdUudk rod? tmywftykdif;
tjcm;ukd owdr&? nOfhtykdif;tjcm; tcsKdUudk owd&\?
tcsKdUudk owdr&? tmywftykdif;tjcm;ü ,HkrSm;&Sd\
nOfhtykdif;tjcm;tcsKdUü ,HkrSm;&Sd\
tcsKdUü ,HkrSm;r&Sd/ ok'""EÅy&d0gofukd ay;&rnf/

tmywftykdif;tjcm;ukd od\? nOfhtykdif;tjcm;ukd
od\? tcsKdUudk rod? tmywftykdif;tjcm;ukd owd&\?
nOfhtykdif;tjcm;tcsKdUudk owd&\? tcsKdUudk
owdr&? tmywftykdif;tjcm;ü ,HkrSm;r&Sd/ nOfh
tykdif;tjcm;tcsKdUü ,HkrSm;&Sd\
tcsKdUü ,HkrSm;r&Sd/ ok'""EÅy&d0gofukd ay;&rnf/

tmywftykdif;tjcm;tcsKdUudk od\? tcsKdUudk rod?
nOfhtykdif;tjcm;tcsKdUudk od\? tcsKdUudk rod?
tmywftykdif;tjcm; tcsKdUudk owd&\? tcsKdUudk
owdr&? nOfhtykdif;tjcm;tcsKdUudk owd&\?
tcsKdUudk owdr&?
tmywftykdif;tjcm;tcsKdUü ,HkrSm;&Sd\
tcsKdUü ,HkrSm;r&Sd?
nOfhtykdif;tjcm;tcsKdUü ,HkrSm;&Sd\
tcsKdUü ,HkrSm;r&Sd/ ok'""EÅy&d0gofukd ay;&rnf/
&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif ok'""EÅy&d0gofudk ay;&rnf/

159/ &[ef;wdkY y&d0gofudk tb,fodkY ay;tyfoenf/
tmywftykdif;tjcm;ukd od\? nOfhtykdif;tjcm;ukd od\?
tmywftykdif;tjcm;ukd owd&\? nOfhtykdif;tjcm;ukd

owd&\? tmywf tykdif;tjcm;ü ,HkrSm;r&Sd?
 nOfhtykdif;tjcm;ü ,HkrSm;r&Sd/ y&d0gofukd ay;&rnf/
 tmywftykdif;tjcm;ukd rod? nOfhtykdif;tjcm;ukd
 od\? tmywftykdif;tjcm;ukd owdr&?
 nOfhhtykdif;tjcm;ukd owd&\?
 tmywftykdif;tjcm;ü ,HkrSm;&Sd\
 nOfhtykdif;tjcm;ü ,HkrSm;r&Sd/ y&d0gofukd ay;&rnf/
 tmywftykdif;tjcm;tcsKdUudk od\? tcsKdUudk rod?
 nOfhtykdif;tjcm;ukd od\? tmywftykdif; tjcm;
 tcsKdUudk owd&\? tcsKdUudk owdr&?
 nOfhtykdif;tjcm;ukd owd&\? tmywftykdif;tjcm;
 tcsKdUü ,HkrSm; &Sd\? tcsKdUü ,HkrSm;r&Sd?
 nOfhtykdif;tjcm;ü ,HkrSm;r&Sd/ y&d0gofukd ay;&rnf/
 &[ef; wdkY þodkYvQif y&d0gofudk ay;&rnf/

y&d0gof NyD;

3-pwåmvDou (40)

160/ xdktcg &[ef;wpfyg;onf y&d0gofaepOf vlxGufV
 xdkvlgufolnf wpfzef jyefvmí &[ef;wdkYudk
 ylöif;tjzpfudk awmif;V

jrwpfGmbk&m;tm; þtaMumif;udk avQmufMuukefV

&[ef;wdkY þomoemawmfü &[ef;onf y&d0gofaepOf
 vlxGufV &[ef;wdkY vlxGuf oltm; y&d0gofonf
 rjzpfajrmuf/ xdkvlgufolnf tu,fí wpfzef
 ylöif;chJim;tHh? xdk&S;u ay;NyD;jzpfaom
 y&d0gofonfomvQif xdk&[ef;\ y&d0gof jzpfV/
 ay;xm;NyD; y&d0gofonf aumif;pGm ay;xm;NyD;
 jzpf\? aetyfNyD; y&d0gofonf aumif;pGm aetyfNyD;
 jzpf\? t<uif; (y&d0gof) udk (qufvuf) ae&rnf/ (1)

&[ef;wdkY þomoemawmfü &[ef;onf y&d0gofaepOf
 omraP jzpf\? &[ef;wdkY omraPtm; y&d0gofonf
 rjzpfajrmuf/ xdkomraPonf ylöif;cHjim;th? xdk&S;u
 ay;NyD;jzpfaom y&d0gofonfomvQif xdk&[ef;\
 y&d0gof jzpfV ay;xm;NyD; y&d0gofonf aumif;pGm
 ay;xm;NyD; jzpf\? aetyfNyD; y&d0gofonf aumif;pGm
 aetyfNyD; jzpf\? t<uif; (y&d0gof) udk (qufvuf) ae&rnf/
 (2)

&[ef;wdkY þomoemawmfü &[ef;onf y&d0gofaepOf
 ½l;oGyf\? &[ef;wdkY ½l;oGyfaom &[ef;tm;
 y&d0gofonf rjzpfajrmuf/ xdk½l;oGyfaom &[ef;onf
 wpfzef r½l;oGyfol jzpfjim;th? xdk&S;u
 ay;NyD;jzpfaom y&d0gofonfomvQif xdk&[ef;\
 y&d0gof jzpfV ay;xm;NyD;y&d0gofonf aumif;pGm
 ay;xm;NyD; jzpf\? aetyfNyD;y&d0gofonf aumif;pGm
 aetyfNyD; jzpf\? t<uif; (y&d0gof) udk (qufvuf) ae&rnf/
 (3)

&[ef;wdkY þomoemawmfü &[ef;onf y&d0gofaepOf
 pdwfysHUvGifh\? &[ef;wdkY pdwfysHUvGifhaom
 &[ef;tm; y&d0gofonf rjzpfajrmuf/ xdk&[ef;onf wpfzef
 pdwfrysHUvGifhol jzpfjim;thH? a&S;u ay;NyD;jzpfaom
 y&d0gofonfomvQif xdk&[ef;\ y&d0gof jzpfV
 ay;xm;NyD;y&d0gofonf aumif;pGm ay;xm;NyD; jzpf\?
 aetyfNyD;y&d0gofonf aumif;pGm aetyfNyD; jzpf\?
 t<uif; (y&d0gof) udk (qufvuf) ae&rnf/ (4)

&[ef;wdkY þomoemawmfü &[ef;onf
 a0'emESdyfpufcH&ol jzpf\? &[ef;wdkY a0'em
 ESdyfpufcH&aom &[ef;tm; y&d0gofonf rjzpfajrmuf/
 xdk&[ef;onf wpfzef a0'emESdyfpuf rcH&ol
 jzpfjim;thH? xdk&S;u ay;NyD;jzpfaom
 y&d0gofonfomvQif xdk&[ef;\ y&d0gof jzpfV
 ay;xm;NyD;y&d0gofonf aumif;pGm ay;xm;NyD; jzpf\?

aetyfNyD;y&d0gofonf aumif;pGm aetyfNyD; jzpf\?
t<uif; (y&d0gof) udk (qufvuf) ae&rnf/ (5)

&[ef;wdkY pomoemawmfü &[ef;onf y&d0gofaepOf
tmywfudk r¹/₂lJcif;aMumifh ESifxkwfchH&ol jzpf\?
&[ef;wdkY ESifxkwfchH&aom &[ef;tm; y&d0gofonf
rjzpfajrmuf/ xdk&[ef;udk wpfzef oGif;jim;thH?
xdka&S;u ay;NyD;jzpfaom y&d0gofonfomvQif
xdk&[ef;\ y&d0gof jzpf\ ay;xm;NyD; y&d0gofonf
aumif;pGm ay;xm;NyD; jzpf\? aetyfNyD; y&d0gofonf
aumif;pGm aetyfNyD; jzpf\? t<uif; (y&d0gof) udk
(qufvuf) ae&rnf/ (6)

&[ef;wdkY pomoemawmfü &[ef;onf y&d0gofaepOf
tmywfudk rukpm;jcif;aMumifh ESifxkwfchH&ol jzpf\?
&[ef;wdkY ESifxkwfchH&aom &[ef;tm; y&d0gofonf
rjzpfajrmuf/ xdk&[ef; udk wpfzef oGif;jim;thH?
xdka&S;u ay;NyD;jzpfaom y&d0gofonfomvQif
xdk&[ef;\ y&d0gof jzpf\? ay;xm;NyD;y&d0gofonf
aumif;pGm ay;xm;NyD; jzpf\? aetyfNyD;y&d0gofonf
aumif;pGm aetyfNyD; jzpf\? t<uif; (y&d0gof) udk
(qufvuf) ae&rnf/ (7)

&[ef;wdkY pomoemawmfü &[ef;onf
y&d0gofaepOf ,kwfrmaom t,ludk rpGefYjCIF;aMumifh
ESifxkwfchH&ol jzpf\? &[ef;wdkY
ESifxkwfchH&aom&[ef;tm; y&d0gofonf rjzpfajrmuf/
xdk &[ef;udk wpfzef oGif;jim;thH? xdka&S;u
ay;NyD;jzpfaom y&d0gofonfomvQif xdk&[ef;\
y&d0gof jzpf\? ay;xm;NyD; y&d0gofonf aumif;pGm
ay;xm;NyD; jzpf\? aetyfNyD;y&d0gofonf aumif;pGm
aetyfNyD; jzpf\? t<uif; (y&d0gof) udk (qufvuf) ae&rnf/
(8)

161/ &[ef;wdkY pomoemawmfü t&if;odkY
iifxdkufaom &[ef;onf vlxGuf\? &[ef;wdkY vlxGufoltm;
t&if;odkY iifjCIF;onf rjzpfajrmuf/ xdkt&if;odkY

iifxdkufolonf wpfzef ylöif;cHjim;tHh? xdka&S;u
ay;NyD;jzpfao y&d0gofonfomvQif xdk&[ef;\
y&d0gof jzpf\? ay;xm;NyD; y&d0gofonf aumif;pGm
ay;xm;NyD; jzpf\? aetyfNyD;y&d0gofonf aumif;pGm
aetyfNyD; jzpf\? xdk&[ef;udk t&if;odkY iif&rnf/ (9)

&[ef;wdkY pomoemawmfü t&if;odkY iifxdkufaom
&[ef;onf omraP jzpf\y/ ½l;oGyfol jzpf\y/
pdwfysHUvGifhol jzpf\y/ a0'emESdyfpufcH&ol jzpf\y/
xdk&[ef;tm; tmywf udk r½ljcif;aMumifh
ESifxkwfxm;\y/ tmywfudk rukpm;jcif;aMumifh
ESifxkwfxm;\y/ ,kwfrmaom t,ludk rpGefYjcif;aMumifh
ESifxkwfxm;\? &[ef;wdkY ESifxkwfcH&aom &[ef;tm;
t&if;odkY iifjcif;onf rjzpfajrmuf/ xdkESifxkwfcH&aom
&[ef;udk wpfzef oGif;jim;tHh? xdka&S;u
ay;NyD;jzpfao y&d0gofonfomvQif xdk&[ef;\
y&d0gof jzpf\? ay;xm;NyD;y&d0gofonf
aumif;pGmay;xm; NyD; jzpf\? aetyfNyD;y&d0gofonf
aumif;pGm aetyfNyD; jzpf\? xdk&[ef;udk t&if;odkY
iif&rnf/ (16)

162/ &[ef;wdkY pomoemawmfü
rmewfusifhxdkufaom &[ef;onf vlxGuf\? &[ef;wdkY
vlxGufoltm; rmewfay;jcif;onf rjzpfajrmuf/
xdkvlxGufolonf wpfzef ylöif;cHjim;tHh? xdka&S; u
ay;NyD;jzpfao y&d0gofonfomvQif xdk&[ef;\
y&d0gof jzpf\? ay;xm;NyD;y&d0gofonf aumif;pGm
ay;xm;NyD; jzpf\? aetyfNyD;y&d0gofonf aumif;pGm
aetyfNyD; jzpf\? xdk&[ef;tm; rmewfudk ay;&rnf/ (17)

&[ef;wdkY pomoemawmfü rmewfusifhxdkufaom
&[ef;onf omraP jzpf\y/ ½l;oGyfol jzpf\y/
pdwfysHUvGifhol jzpf\y/ a0'emESdyfpufcH&ol jzpf\y/
(xdk&[ef;tm;) tmywfudk r½ljcif;aMumifh
ESifxkwfxm;\y/ tmywfudk rukpm;jcif;aMumifh
ESifxkwfxm;\y/ ,kwfrmaom t,ludk rpGefYjcif;aMumifh

ESifxkwfxm;\? &[ef;wdkY ESifxkwfcH&aom &[ef;tm;
 rmewfay; jcif;onf rjzpfajrmuf/ xdk&[ef;udk wpfzef
 oGif;jim;tHh? xdk&S;u ay;NyD;jzpfaom y&d0gofonf
 omvQif xdk&[ef;\ y&d0gof jzpf\?
 ay;xm;NyD;y&d0gofonf aumif;pGm ay;xm;NyD; jzpf\?
 aetyfNyD;y&d0gofonf aumif;pGm aetyfNyD; jzpf\?
 xdk&[ef;tm; rmewfudk ay;&rnf/ (24)

163/ &[ef;wdkY þomoemawmfü &[ef;onf
 rmewfusifhpOf vlxGuf\? &[ef;wdkY vlxGufoltm;
 rmewfusifhjcif;onf rjzpfajrmuf/ xdkvlgufolnf wpfzef
 ylöif;chjim;thH? xdk a&S;u ay;NyD;jzpfaom
 y&d0gofonfomvQif xdk&[ef;\ y&d0gof jzpf\?
 ay;xm;NyD; y&d0gofonf aumif;pGm ay;xm;NyD;jzpf\?
 aetyfNyD;y&d0gofonf aumif;pGm aetyfNyD; jzpf\?
 ay;tyfNyD; rmewfonf aumif;pGm ay;tyfNyD; jzpf\?
 usifhtyfNyD;rmewfonf aumif;pGm usifhtyfNyD; jzpf\/
 t<uif; (rmewf) udk (qufvuf) usifh&rnf/ (25)

&[ef;wdkY þomoemawmfü &[ef;onf rmewfudk
 usifhpOf omraP jzpf\y/ $\frac{1}{2}l$;oGyfol jzpf\y/
 pdwfysHUvGifhol jzpf\y/ a0'emESdyfpufcH&ol jzpf\y/
 (xdk&[ef;tm;) tmywfudk $r\frac{1}{2}l$ jcif;aMumifh
 ESifxkwfxm;\y/ tmywfudk rukpm;jcif;aMumifh
 ESifxkwfxm;\y/ ,kwfrmaom t,ludk rpGefYjcif;aMumifh
 ESifxkwfxm;\? &[ef;wdkY ESifxkwfcH&aom &[ef;tm;
 rmewfusifhjcif;onf rjzpfajrmuf/ xdk&[ef;udk wpfzef
 oGif;jim;tHh? xdk&S;u ay;NyD;jzpfaom
 y&d0gofonfomvQif xdk&[ef;\ y&d0gof jzpf\?
 ay;xm;NyD;y&d0gofonf aumif;pGm ay;xm;NyD; jzpf\?
 aetyfNyD; y&d0gofonf aumif;pGm aetyfNyD; jzpf\?
 ay;xm;NyD;rmewfonf aumif;pGm ay;xm;NyD; jzpf\?
 usifhtyfNyD;rmewfonf aumif;pGm usifhtyfNyD; jzpf\/
 t<uif; (rmewf) udk (qufvuf) usifh&rnf/ (32)

164/ &[ef;wdkY pomoemawmfü
tAÇmefoGif;xdkufaom&[ef;onf vlxGuf\? &[ef;wdkY
vlxGufoltm; tAÇmefoGif;jcif;onf rjzpfajrmuf/
xdkv\lxGufolonf wpfzef ylöif;cHjim;tHh? xdk a&S;u
ay;NyD;jzpfaom y&d0gofonfomvQif xdk&[ef;\
y&d0gof jzpf\ ay;xm;NyD; y&d0gofonf aumif;pGm
ay;xm;NyD; jzpf\? aetyfNyD;y&d0gofonf aumif;pGm
aetyfNyD; jzpf\? ay;xm;NyD; rmewfonf aumif;pGm
ay;xm;NyD; jzpf\? usifhtyfNyD;rmewfonf aumif;pGm
usifhtyfNyD; jzpf\? xdk&[ef;udk tAÇmefoGif;&rnf/ (33)

&[ef;wdkY pomoemawmfü tAÇmefoGif;xdkufaom
&[ef;onf omraP jzpf\y/ ½l;oGyfol jzpf\y/
pdwfysHUvGifhol jzpf\y/ a0'emESdyfpufcH&ol jzpf\y/
(xdk&[ef;tm;) tmywfudk r½ljcif;aMumifh
ESifxkwfxm;\y/ tmywfudk rukpm;jcif;aMumifh
ESifxkwfxm;\y/ ,kwfrmaom t,ludk rpGefYjcif;aMumifh
ESifxkwfxm;\? &[ef;wdkY ESifxkwfch&aom &[ef;tm;
tAÇmef oGif;jcif;onf rjzpfajrmuf/ xdk&[ef;udk wpfzef
oGif;jim;tHh? xdk&S;u ay;NyD;jzpfaom
y&d0gofonfomvQif xdk&[ef;\ y&d0gof jzpf\
ay;xm;NyD;y&d0gofonf aumif;pGm ay;xm;NyD; jzpf\?
aetyfNyD;y&d0gofonf aumif;pGm aetyfNyD; jzpf\?
ay;tyfNyD;rmewfonf aumif;pGm ay;tyfNyD; jzpf\?
usifhtyfNyD;rmewfonf aumif;pGm usifhtyfNyD; jzpf\
xdk&[ef;udk tAÇmefoGif;&rnf/ (40)

pwåmvDou NyD;V

4- qwåðou (36)

165/ &[ef;wdkY pomoemawmfü &[ef;onf
y&d0gofaepOf 0wftwGif;ü twdkif;t&Snf &Sdukefaom
rzHk;vTrf;tyfukefaom rsm;pGmaom

oHCm'dodoftmywfwdkYodkY a&muf\? xdk&[ef;udk
t&if;odkY iif&rnf/ (1)

&[ef;wdkY þomoemawmfü &[ef;onf y&d0gofaepOf
0wftwGif;ü twdkif;t&Snf&Sdukefaom
rzHk;vTrf;tyfukefaom rsm;pGmaom
oHCm'dodoftmywfwdkYodkY a&muf\? xdk&[ef;udk
t&if;odkYhiif&rnf/ xdk&[ef;tm; zHk;vTrf;tyfwdkif;aom
tmywfwdkY\ a&SUtmywfESifh aygif;í aetyfaom
y&d0gofudkvnf; ay;&rnf/ (2)

&[ef;wdkY þomoemawmfü &[ef;onf y&d0gofaepOf
0wftwGif;ü twdkif;t&Snf&Sdukefaom
zHk;vTrf;tyfonfvnf; jzpfukefaom rzHk;vTrf;tyfonfvnf;
jzpfukefaom rsm;pGmaom oHCm
'dodoftmywfwdkYodkY a&muf\? xdk&[ef;udk
t&if;odkY iif&rnf? xdk&[ef;tm; zHk;vTrf; wdkif;aom
tmywfwdkY\ a&SUtmywfESifh aygif;í aetyfaom
y&d0gofudkvnf; ay;&rnf/ (3)

&[ef;wdkY þomoemawmfü &[ef;onf y&d0gofaepOf
0wftwGif;ü twdkif;t&Snfr&Sdukefaom
rzHk;vTrf;tyfukefaom/y/ twdkif;t&Snfr&Sdukefaom
zHk;vTrf;tyfukefaom/y/ twdkif;t&Snf r&Sdukefaom
zHk;vTrf;tyfonfvnf; jzpfukefaom rzHk;vTrf;tyfonfvnf;
jzpfukefaom/y/

twdkif;t&Snf&Sdonfvnf; jzpfukefaom
twdkif;t&Snfr&Sdonfvnf; jzpfukefaom rzHk;vTrf;
tyfukefaom/y/ twdkif;t&Snf&Sdonfvnf; jzpfukefaom
twdkif;t&Snfr&Sdonfvnf; jzpfukefaom
zHk;vTrf;tyfonfvnf;jzpfukefaom/y/
twdkif;t&Snf&Sdonfvnf; jzpfukefaom
twdkif;t&Snfr&Sdonfvnf; jzpfukefaom
zHk;vTrf;tyfonfvnf; jzpfukefaom rzHk;vTrf;tyfonfvnf;
jzpfukefaom rsm;pGmaom
oHCm'dodoftmywfwdkYodkY a&muf\? xdk&[ef;udk

t&if;odkY iif&rnf? xdk&[ef;tm; zHk;vTrf;tyfwdkif;aom
tmywfwdkY\ a&SUtmywfESifh aygif;í aetyfaom
y&d0gofudkvnf; ay;& rnf/ (9)

&[ef;wdkY pómoemawmfü rmewfusifhxdkufaom
&[ef;onf/y/ rmewfudk usifhpOf/y/
«y&d0gofudkujhody enf;wl csJU&rnf»/

tAÇmefoGif;xdkufaom &[ef;onf 0wftwGif;ü
twdkif;t&Snf&Sdukefaom rzHk;vTrf;tyfukefaom/y/
twdkif;t&Snf&Sdukefaom zHk;vTrf;tyfukefaom/y/
twdkif;t&Snf&Sdukefaom
zHk;vTrf;tyfonfvnf;jzpfukefaom
rzHk;vTrf;tyfonfvnf;jzpfukefaom/y/
twdkif;t&Snfr&Sdukefaom rzHk; vTrf;tyfukefaom/y/
twdkif;t&Snfr&Sdukefaom zHk;vTrf;tyfukefaom/y/
twdkif;t&Snfr&Sdukefaom zkh;vTrf;tyfonfvnf;
jzpfukefaom rzHk;vTrf;tyfonfvnf; jzpfukefaom/y/
twdkif;t&Snf&Sdonfvnf; jzpfukefaom
twdkif;t&Snfr&Sdonfvnf; jzpfukefaom
rzHk;vTrf;tyfukefaom/y/ twdkif;t&Snf&Sdonfvnf;
jzpfukefaom twdkif;t&Snfr&Sdonfvnf; jzpfukefaom
zHk;vTrf;tyfukefaom/y/ twdkif;t&Snf&Sdonfvnf;
jzpfukefaom twdkif;t&Snfr&Sdonfvnf; jzpfukefaom
zHk;vTrf;tyfonfvnf; jzpfukefaom
rzHk;vTrf;tyfonfvnf;jzpfukefaom rsm;pGmaom
oHCm'dodoftmywfwdkYodkY a&muf\? xdk&[ef;udk
t&if;odkY iif&rnf/ xdk&[ef;tm; zHk;vTrf;tyfwdkif;aom
tmywfwdkY\ a&SU tmywfESifh aygif;í aetyfaom
y&d0gofudkvnf; ay;&rnf/ (36)

qwaðou NyD;

5-rmewåow (100)

166/ &[ef;wdkY þomoemawmfü &[ef;onf
rsm;pGmaom oHCm'dodoftmywfwdkYodkY a&mufí
rzHk;vTrf;b] vlxGufV xdkvIxGufolonf wpfzef
ylöif;cHvsuf xdk tmywfwdkYudk rzHk; vTrf;ay?
&[ef;wdkY xdk&[ef;tm; rmewfudk ay;&rnf/ (1)

&[ef;wdkY þomoemawmfü &[ef;onf rsm;pGmaom
oHCm'dodoftmywfwdkYodkY a&mufí rzHk;vTrf;b]
vlxGufV xdkvIxGufolonf wpfzef ylöif;cHvsuf
xdk tmywfwdkYudk zHk;vTrf;\? &[ef; wdkY
xdk&[ef;tm; zHk;vTrf;tyfwdkif;aom
aemuftmywftpkMumifh y&d0gofudk ay;NyD;aemuf
rmewfhudk ay;&rnf/ (2)

&[ef;wdkY þomoemawmfü &[ef;onf rsm;pGmaom
oHCm'dodoftmywfwdkYodkY a&muf NyD;vQif
zHk;vTrf;í vlxGufV xdkvIxGufolonf wpfzef ylöif;cHvsuf
xdk tmywfwdkYudk rzHk;vTrf;ay? &[ef;wdkY
xdk&[ef;tm; zHk;vTrf;tyfwdkif;aom
a&SUtmywftpkMumifh y&d0gofudk ay;NyD;aemuf
rmewfudk ay;&rnf/ (3)

&[ef;wdkY þomoemawmfü &[ef;onf rsm;pGmaom
oHCm'dodoftmywfwdkYodkY a&mufNyD; vQif
zHk;vTrf;í vlxGufV xdkvIxGufolonf wpfzef ylöif;cHvsuf
xdk tmywfwdkYudk zHk;vTrf;\? &[ef;wdkY xdk&[ef;tm;
zHk;vTrf;tyfwdkif;aom
a&SUtmywftpkMumifhvnf;aumif;? aemuftmywf
tpkaMumifhvnf;aumif; y&d0gofudk ay;NyD;aemuf
rmewfudk ay;&rnf/ (4)

167/ &[ef;wdkY þomoemawmfü &[ef;onf
rsm;pGmaom oHCm'dodoftmywfwdkYodkY a&muf\?
xdk&[ef;tm; zHk;vTrf;tyfukefaom tmywfwdkYonfvnf;
&Sdukef\? rzHk;vTrf;tyf ukefaom tmywfwdkYonfvnf;
&SdukefV xdk&[ef;onf vlxGufí aemufwpfzef
ylöif;cHvsuf a&S;ü zHk;vTrf;tyfaom tmywfwdkYudk

aemufü rzHk;vTrf;/ a&S;ü rzHk;vTrf;tyfaom
tmywfwdkYudk aemufü rzHk;vTrf;/ &[ef;wdkY
xdk&[ef;tm; zHk;vTrf;tyfwdkif;aom
a&S;tmywftpkMumifh y&d0gof udk ay;NyD;aemuf
rmewfudk ay;&rnf/ (5)

&[ef;wdkY pomoemawmfü &[ef;onf rsm;pGmaom
oHCm'dodoftmywfwdkYodkY a&muf\? xdk&[ef;tm;
zHk;vTrf;tyfukefaom tmywfwdkYonfvnf; &Sdukef/
rzHk;vTrf;tyfukefaom tmywfwdkYonfvnf; &Sdukef/
xdk&[ef;onf vlxGufí wpfzef yíöif;cHvsuf a&S;ü
zHk;vTrf;tyfaom tmywfwdkYudk aemufü rzHk;vTrf;/
a&S;ü rzHk;vTrf;tyfaom tmywfwdkYudk aemufü
zHk;vTrf;/ &[ef;wdkY xdk&[ef;tm;
zHk;vTrf;tyfwdkif;aom
a&SUtmywftpkMumifhvnf;aumif;? aemuftmywf
tpkaMumifhvnf;aumif; y&d0gofudk ay;NyD;aemuf
rmewfudk ay;&rnf/ (6)

&[ef;wdkY pomoemawmfü &[ef;onf rsm;pGmaom
oHCm'dodoftmywfwdkYodkY a&muf\? xdk&[ef;tm;
zHk;vTrf;tyfukefaom tmywfwdkYonfvnf; &Sdukef/
rzHk;vTrf;tyfukefaom tmywfwdkYonfvnf; &Sdukef/
xdk&[ef;onf vlxGufNyD; wpfzefyíöif;cHvsuf a&S;ü
zHk;vTrf;tyfaom tmywfwdkYudk aemufü zHk;vTrf;/
a&S;ü rzHk;vTrf;tyfaom tmywfwdkYudk aemufüvnf;
rzHk;vTrf;/ &[ef;wdkY xdk&[ef;tm;
zHk;vTrf;tyfwdkif;aom
a&SUtmywftpkMumifhvnf;aumif;? aemuftmywf
tpkaMumifhvnf;aumif; y&d0gofudk ay;NyD;aemuf
rmewfudk ay;&rnf/ (7)

&[ef;wdkY pomoemawmfü &[ef;onf rsm;pGmaom
oHCm'dodoftmywfwdkYodkY a&muf\? xdk&[ef;tm;
zHk;vTrf;tyfukefaom tmywfwdkYonfvnf; &Sdukef/
rzHk;vTrf;tyfukefaom tmywfwdkYonfvnf; &Sdukef/

xdk&[ef;onf vlxGufNyD; wpfzef ylöif;cHvsuf a&S;ü
 zHk;vTrf;tyfaom tmywfwdkYudk aemufü zHk;vTrf;V
 a&S;ü rzHk;vTrf;tyfaom tmywfwdkYudk aemufü
 zHk;vTrf;V &[ef;wdkY xdk&[ef;tm;
 zHk;vTrf;tyfwdkif;aom
 a&SUtmywftpkMumifhvnf;aumif;? aemuftmywf
 tpkaMumifhvnf;aumif; y&d0gofudk ay;NyD;aemuf
 rmewfudk ay;&rnf/ (8)

168/ &[ef;wdkY þomoemawmfü &[ef;onf
 rsm;pGmaom oHCm'dodoftmywfwdkYodkY a&muf\?
 tmywftcsKdUwdkYudk od\? tmywftcsKdUwdkYudk
 rod? odaomtmywfwdkYudk zHk;vTrf;\?
 rodaomtmywfwdkYudk rzHk;vTrf;/ xdk&[ef;onf
 vlxGufNyD;aemuf wpfzef ylöif;cHvsuf a&S;ü odvsuf
 zHk;vTrf;tyfaom tmywfwdkYudk aemufü odvsuf
 rzHk;vTrf;/ a&S;ü rodbj rzHk;vTrf; tyfaom
 tmywfwdkYudk aemufüodvsuf rzHk;vTrf;/ &[ef;wdkY
 xdk&[ef;tm;
 zHk;vTrf;tyfwdkif;aoma&SUtmywftpkMumifh
 y&d0gofudk ay;NyD;aemuf rmewfudk ay;&rnf/ (9)

&[ef;wdkY þomoemawmfü &[ef;onf rsm;pGmaom
 oHCm'dodoftmywfwdkYodkY a&muf\?
 tmywftcsKdUwdkYudk od\? tmywftcsKdUwdkYudk
 rod? odaom tmywfwdkYudk zHk;vTrf;\? rodaom
 tmywfwdkYudk rzHk;vTrf;/ xdk&[ef;onf
 vlxGufNyD;aemuf wpfzefyLöif;cHvsuf a&S;ü odvsuf
 zHk;vTrf;tyfaom tmywfwdkYudk aemufü odvsuf
 rzHk;vTrf;/ a&S;ü rodbj rzHk;vTrf;tyfaom
 tmywfwdkYudk aemufü odvsuf zHk;vTrf;V &[ef;wdkY
 xdk&[ef;tm; zHk;vTrf;tyfwdkif;aom a&SUtmywf
 tpkaMumifhvnf;aumif;?
 aemuftmywftpkMumifhvnf;aumif; y&d0gofudk
 ay;NyD;aemuf rmewfudk ay;&rnf/ (10)

&[ef;wdkY þomoemawmfü &[ef;onf rsm;pGmaom
 oHCm'dodoftmywfwdkYodkY a&muf\?
 tmywftcsKdUwdkYudk od\? tmywftcsKdUwdkYudk
 rod? odaom tmywfwdkYudk zHk;vTrf;\? rodaom
 tmywfwdkYudk rzHk;vTrf;/ xdk&[ef;onf
 vlxGufNyD;aemuf wpfzef ylöif;chvsuf a&S;ü odvsuf
 zHk;vTrf;tyfaom tmywfwdkYudk aemufü odvsuf
 zHk;vTrf;V a&S;ü rodbj rzHk;vTrf;tyfaom
 tmywfwdkYudk aemufü odvsuf rzHk;vTrf;/ &[ef;wdkY
 xdk&[ef;tm; zHk;vTrf;tyfwdkif;aom
 a&SUtmywftpkMumifhvnf;aumif;?
 aemuftmywftpkMumifhvnf;aumif; y&d0gofudk
 ay;NyD;aemuf rmewfudk ay;&rnf/ (11)

&[ef;wdkY þomoemawmfü &[ef;onf rsm;pGmaom
 oHCm'dodoftmywfwdkYodkY a&muf\?
 tmywftcsKdUwdkYudk od\? tmywftcsKdUwdkYudk
 rod? odaom tmywfwdkYudk zHk;vTrf;\? rodaom
 tmywfwdkYudk rzHk;vTrf;/ xdk&[ef;onf
 vlxGufNyD;aemuf wpfzef ylöif;chvsuf a&S;ü odvsuf
 zHk;vTrf;tyfaom tmywfwdkYudk aemufü odvsuf
 zHk;vTrf;V a&S;ü rodbj rzHk;vTrf;tyfaom
 tmywfwdkYudk aemufü odvsuf zHk;vTrf;V &[ef;wdkY
 xdk&[ef;tm; zHk;vTrf;tyfwdkif;aom
 a&SUtmywftpkMumifhvnf;aumif;?
 aemuftmywftpkMumifhvnf;aumif; y&d0gofudk
 ay;NyD;aemuf rmewfudk ay;&rnf/ (12)

169/ &[ef;wdkY þomoemawmfü &[ef;onf
 rsm;pGmaom oHCm'dodoftmywfwdkYodkY a&muf\?
 tmywftcsKdUwdkYudk owd&\? tmywftcsKdUwdkYudk
 owdr&/ owd&aom tmywfwdkYudk zHk;vTrf;\?
 owdr&aom tmywfwdkYudk rzHk;vTrf;/ xdk&[ef;onf
 vlxGufNyD;aemuf wpfzef ylöif;chvsuf a&S;ü
 owd&vsuf zHk;vTrf;tyfaom tmywfwdkYudk aemufü
 owd&vsuf rzHk;vTrf;/ a&S;ü owdr&b]

rzHk;vTrf;tyfaom tmywfwdkYudk aemufü owd&vsuf
rzHk;vTrf;/ &[ef;wdkY xdk&[ef;tm;
zHk;vTrf;tyfwdkif;aom a&SUtmywftpkMumifh
y&d0gofudk ay;NyD;aemuf rmewfudk ay;&rnf/ (13)

&[ef;wdkY pomoemawmfü &[ef;onf rsm;pGmaom
oHCm'dodoftmywfwdkYodkY a&muf\?
tmywftcsKdUwdkYudk owd&\? tmywftcsKdUwdkYudk
owdr&/ owd&aom tmywfwdkYudk zHk;vTrf;\?
owdr&aom tmywfwdkYudk rzHk;vTrf;/ xdk&[ef;onf
vlxGufNyD;aemuf wpfzef ylöif;chvsuf a&S;ü
owd&vsuf zHk;vTrf;tyfaom tmywfwdkYudk aemufü
owd&vsuf rzHk;vTrf;/ a&S;ü owdr&b]
rzHk;vTrf;tyfaom tmywfwdkYudk aemufü owd&vsuf
zHk;vTrf;/ &[ef;wdkY xdk&[ef;tm;
zHk;vTrf;tyfwdkif;aom
a&SUtmywftpkMumifhvnf;aumif;?
aemuftmywftpkMumifhvnf;aumif; y&d0gofudk
ay;NyD;aemuf rmewfudk ay;&rnf/ (14)

&[ef;wdkY pomoemawmfü &[ef;onf rsm;pGmaom
oHCm'dodoftmywfwdkYodkY a&muf\?
tmywftcsKdUwdkYudk owd&\? tmywftcsKdUwdkYudk
owdr&/ owd&aom tmywfwdkYudk zHk;vTrf;\?
owdr&aom tmywfwdkYudk rzHk;vTrf;/ xdk&[ef;onf
vlxGufNyD;aemuf wpfzef ylöif;chvsuf
a&S;ühowd&vsuf zHk;vTrf;tyfaom tmywfwdkYudk
aemufü owd&vsuf zHk;vTrf;/ a&S;ü owdr&b]
rzHk;vTrf;tyfaom tmywfwdkYudk aemufü owd&vsuf
rzHk;vTrf;/ &[ef;wdkY xdk&[ef;tm; zHk;vTrf;
tyfwdkif;aom a&SUtmywftpkMumifhvnf;aumif;?
aemuftmywftpkMumifhvnf;aumif; y&d0gofudk
ay;NyD;aemuf rmewfudk ay;&rnf/ (15)

&[ef;wdkY pomoemawmfü &[ef;onf rsm;pGmaom
oHCm'dodoftmywfwdkYodkY a&muf\?

tmywftcsKdUwdkYudk owd&\? tmywftcsKdUwdkYudk
owdr&/ owd&aom tmywfwdkYudk zHk;vTrf;\?
owdr&aom tmywfwdkYudk rzHk;vTrf;/ xdk&[ef;onf
vlxGufNyD;aemuf wpfzef ylöif;chvsuf a&S;ü
owd&vsuf zHk;vTrf;tyfaom tmywfwdkYudk aemufü
owd&vsuf zHk;vTrf;V a&S;ü owdr&bJ
rzHk;vTrf;tyfaom tmywfwdkYudk aemufü owd&vsuf
zHk;vTrf;V &[ef;wdkY xdk&[ef;tm;
zHk;vTrf;tyfwdkif;aom
a&SUtmywftpkMumifhvnf;aumif;?
aemuftmywftpkMumifhvnf;aumif; y&d0gofudk
ay;NyD;aemuf rmewfudk ay;&rnf/ (16)

170/ &[ef;wdkY pomoemawmfü &[ef;onf
rsm;pGmaom oHCm'dodoftmywfwdkYodkY a&muf\?
tmywf tcsKdUwdkYü ,kHrSm;r&Sd?
tmywftcsKdUwdkYü ,HkrSm;&SdV ,kHrSm;r&Sdaom
tmywfwdkYudk zHk;vTrf;\? ,kHrSm;&Sdaom
tmywfwdkYudk rzHk;vTrf;/ xdk&[ef;onf
vlxGufNyD;aemuf wpfzef ylöif;chvsuf
a&S;ü ,kHrSm;r&SdbJ zHk;vTrf;tyfaom tmywfwdkYudk
aemufü ,kHrSm;r&SdbJ rzHk;vTrf;/
a&S;ü ,kHrSm;&Sdvsuf rzHk;vTrf;tyfaom
tmywfwdkYudk aemufü ,HkrSm;r&SdbJ rzHk;vTrf;/
&[ef;wdkY xdk&[ef;tm; zHk;vTrf;tyfwdkif;aom
a&SUtmywftpkMumifh y&d0gofudk ay;NyD;aemuf
rmewfudk ay;&rnf/ (17)

&[ef;wdkY pomoemawmfü &[ef;onf rsm;pGmaom
oHCm'dodoftmywfwdkYodkY a&muf\? tmywf
tcsKdUwdkYü ,kHrSm;r&Sd? tmywftcsKdU
wdkYü ,HkrSm;&SdV ,kHrSm;r&Sdaom
tmywfwdkYudk zHk;vTrf;\? ,kHrSm;&Sdaom
tmywfwdkYudk rzHk;vTrf;/ xdk&[ef;onf
vlxGufNyD;aemuf wpfzef ylöif;chvsuf
a&S;ü ,kHrSm;r&SdbJ zHk;vTrf;tyfaom tmywfwdkYudk

aemufü ,kHrSm;r&SdbJ rzHk;vTrf;/ a&S;ü ,kHrSm;
&Sdvsuf rzHk;vTrf;tyfaom tmywfwdkYudk
aemufü ,HkrSm;r&SdbJ zHk;vTrf;V &[ef;wdkY
xdk&[ef;tm; zHk;vTrf;tyfwdkif;aom
a&SUtmywftpkMumifhvnf;aumif;?
aemuftmywftpkMumifhvnf;aumif; y&d0gofudk
ay;NyD;aemuf rmewfudk ay;&rnf/ (18)

&[ef;wdkY pomoemawmfü &[ef;onf rsm;pGmaom
oHCm'dodoftmywfwdkYodkY a&muf\
tmywftcsKdUwdkYü ,kHrSm;r&Sd?
tmywftcsKdUwdkYü ,HkrSm;&SdV ,kHrSm;r&Sdaom
tmywfwdkYudk zHk;vTrf;\? ,kHrSm;&Sdaom
tmywfwdkYudk rzHk;vTrf;/ xdk&[ef;onf
vlxGufNyD;aemuf wpfzef ylöif;chvsuf
a&S;ü ,kHrSm;r&SdbJ zHk;vTrf;tyfaom tmywfwdkYudk
aemufü ,kHrSm;r&SdbJ zHk;vTrf;V
a&S;ü ,kHrSm;&Sdvsuf rzHk;vTrf;tyfaom
tmywfwdkYudk aemufü ,kHrSm;r&SdbJ rzHk;vTrf;/
&[ef;wdkY xdk&[ef;tm; zHk;vTrf; tyfwdkif;aom
a&SUtmywftpkMumifhvnf;aumif;?
aemuftmywftpkMumifhvnf;aumif; y&d0gofudk
ay;NyD;aemuf rmewfudk ay;&rnf/ (19)

&[ef;wdkY pomoemawmfü &[ef;onf rsm;pGmaom
oHCm'dodoftmywfwdkYodkY a&muf\
tmywftcsKdUwdkYü ,kHrSm;r&Sd?
tmywftcsKdUwdkYü ,HkrSm;&SdV ,kHrSm;r&Sdaom
tmywfwdkYudk zHk;vTrf;\? ,kHrSm;&Sdaom
tmywfwdkYudk rzHk;vTrf;/ xdk&[ef;onf
vlxGufNyD;aemuf wpfzef ylöif;chvsuf
a&S;ü ,kHrSm;r&SdbJ zHk;vTrf;tyfaom tmywfwdkYudk
aemufü ,kHrSm;r&SdbJ zHk;vTrf;V
a&S;ü ,kHrSm;&Sdvsuf rzHk;vTrf;tyfaom
tmywfwdkYudk aemufü ,kHrSm;r&SdbJ zHk;vTrf;V
&[ef;wdkY xdk&[ef;tm; zHk;vTrf; tyfwdkif;aom

a&SUtmywftpkMumifhvnf;aumif;?
aemuftmywftpkMumifhvnf;aumif;y&d0gofudk
ay;NyD;aemuf rmewfudk ay;&rnf/ (20)/

171/ &[ef;wdkY pomoemawmfü &[ef;onf
rsm;pGmaom oHCm'dodoftmywfwdkYodkY
a&mufvsuf rzHk;vTrf;bJ omraPjzpfV/y/ ½l;oGyfol
jzpfV/y/ pdwfysHUvGifholjzpfV/y/

«atmufüujhodkY enf;wl csJU&rnf»/

a0'emESdyfpufol jzpfV/y/ xdk&[ef;tm;
zHk;vTrf;tyfukefaom tmywfwdkYonfvnf;aumif;
rzHk;vTrf;tyfukefaom tmywfwdkYonfvnf;aumif;
&SdukefV/y/ tmywftcsKdUwdkYudk od\? tmywf
tcsKdUwdkYudk rod/y/ tmywftcsKdUwdkYudk owd&\?
tmywftcsKdUwdkYudk owdr&/y/
tmywftcsKdUwdkYü ,HkrSm;r&Sd?
tmywftcsKdUwdkYü ,HkrSm;&SdV ,HkrSm;r&Sdaom
tmywfwdkYudk zHk;vTrf;\? ,HkrSm;&Sdaom
tmywfwdkYudk rzHk;vTrf;/ xdk&[ef;onf
a0'emESdyfpufcH&ol jzpfV/ xdk&[ef;onf wpfzef a0'em
ESdyfpufrcH&ol jzpfí a&S;ü ,HkrSm;r&SdbJ
zHk;vTrf;tyfaom tmywfwdkYudk
aemufü ,HkrSm;r&SdbJ rzHk;vTrf;/
a&S;ü ,HkrSm;&Sdvsuf rzHk;vTrf;tyfaom
tmywfwdkYudk aemufü ,HkrSm;r&SdbJ rzHk;vTrf;/y/
a&S;ü ,HkrSm;r&SdbJ zHk;vTrf;aom tmywfwdkYudk
aemufü ,HkrSm;r&SdbJ rzHk;vTrf;? a&S;ü ,HkrSm;
&Sdvsuf rzHk;vTrf;tyfaom tmywfwdkYudk
aemufü ,HkrSm;r&SdbJ zHk;vTrf;V/y/
a&S;ü ,HkrSm;r&SdbJ zHk;vTrf;tyfaom tmywfwdkYudk
aemufü ,HkrSm;r&SdbJ zHk;vTrf;V/
a&S;ü ,HkrSm;&Sdvsuf rzHk;vTrf;tyfaom
tmywfwdkYudk aemufü ,HkrSm;r&SdbJ rzHk;vTrf;/y/
a&S;ü ,HkrSm;r&SdbJ zHk;vTrf;tyfaom tmywfwdkYudk

aemufü ,HkrSm;r&SdbJ zHk;vTrf;V
a&S;ü ,HkrSm;&Sdvsuf rzHk;vTrf;tyfaom tmywf
wdkYudk aemufü ,HkrSm;r&SdbJ zHk;vTrf;\?
&[ef;wdkY xdk&[ef;tm; zHk;vTrf;tyfwdkif;aom
a&SUtmywf tpkaMumifhvnf;aumif;?
aemuftmywftpkMumifhvnf;aumif; y&d0gofudk
ay;NyD;aemuf rmewfudk ay;&rnf/ (100)

rmewåow NyD;V

6-orlvm,oarm"me y&d0gof (400)

172/ &[ef;wdkY þomoemawmfü &[ef;onf
y&d0gofaepOf 0wftwGif;ü rsm;pGmaom
oHCm'dodoftmywfwdkYodkY a&mufí rzHk;vTrf;bJ
vlxGufl? xdkvlxGufolonf wpfzef ylöif;chvsuf
xdktmwfwdkYudk rzHk;vTrf;? xdk&[ef;udk t&if;odkY
iif&rnf/ (1)

&[ef;wdkY þomoemawmfü &[ef;onf y&d0gofaepOf
0wftwGif;ü rsm;pGmaom oHCm
'dodoftmywfwdkYodkY a&mufí rzHk;vTrf;bJ vlxGufl?
xdkvlxGufolonf wpfzef ylöif;chvsuf
xdktmwfwdkYudk zHk;vTrf;\? xdk&[ef;udk t&if;odkY
iif&rnf? xdk&[ef;tm; zHk;vTrf;tyfwdkif;aom
tmywfwdkY\ a&SUtmywfESifh aygif;í aetyfaom
y&d0gofudk ay;&rnf/ (2)

&[ef;wdkY þomoemawmfü &[ef;onf y&d0gofaepOf
0wftwGif;ü rsm;pGmaom oHCm 'dodof
tmywfwdkYodkY a&mufí zHk;vTrf;vsuf vlxGufl?
xdkvlxGufolonf wpfzef ylöif;chvsuf
xdktmwfwdkYudk rzHk;vTrf;? xdk&[ef;udk t&if;odkY
iif&rnf? xdk&[ef;tm; zHk;vTrf;tyfwdkif;aom

tmywfwdkY\ a&SUtmywfESifh aygif;í aetyfaom
y&d0gofudk ay;&rnf/ (3)

&[ef;wdkY þomoemawmfü &[ef;onf y&d0gofaepOf
0wftwGif;ü rsm;pGmaom oHCm
'dodoftmywfwdkYodkY a&mufí zHk;vTrf;vsuf vlxGuf\?
xdkvlxGufolonf wpfzef ylöif;chvsuf
xdktmywfwdkYudk zHk;vTrf;\? xdk&[ef;udk t&if;odkY
iif&rnf? xdk&[ef;tm; zHk;vTrf;tyfwdkif;aom
tmywfwdkY\ a&SUtmywfESifh aygif;í aetyfaom
y&d0gofudk ay;&rnf/ (4)

173/ &[ef;wdkY þomoemawmfü &[ef;onf
y&d0gofaepOf 0wftwGif;ü
rsm;pGmaomoHCm'dodoftmywfwdkYodkY a&muf\?
xdk&[ef;tm; zHk;vTrf;tyfaom tmywfwdkYonfvnf;
&Sdukef\? rzHk;vTrf;tyfaom tmywfwdkYonfvnf;
&Sdukef\? xdk&[ef;onf vlxGufNyD;aemuf wpfzef
ylöif;chvsuf a&Shü zHk;vTrf;tyfaom tmywfwdkYudk
aemufü rzHk;vTrf;/ a&S;ü rzHk;vTrf;tyfaom
tmywfwdkYudk aemufüvnf; rzHk;vTrf;/ xdk&[ef;udk
t&if;odkY iif&rnf? xdk&[ef;tm; zHk;vTrf;tyfwdkif;aom
tmywfwdkY\ a&SUtmywfESifh aygif;í aetyfaom
y&d0gofudk ay;&rnf/ (5)

&[ef;wdkY þomoemawmfü &[ef;onf y&d0gofaepOf
0wftwGif;ü rsm;pGmaom oHCm
'dodoftmywfwdkYodkY a&mufí zHk;vTrf;tyfaom
tmywfwdkYonfvnf; &Sdukef\? rzHk;vTrf;tyfaom
tmywfwdkYonfvnf; &Sdukef\? xdk&[ef;onf
vlxGufNyD;aemuf wpfzef ylöif;chvsuf a&S;ü
zHk;vTrf;tyfaom tmywfwdkYudk aemufü rzHk;vTrf;/
a&S;ü rzHk;vTrf;tyfaom tmywfwdkYudk aemufü
zHk;vTrf;/ xdk&[ef;udk t&if;odkY iif&rnf? xdk&[ef;tm;
zHk;vTrf;tyfwdkif;aom tmywfwdkY\ a&SUtmywfESifh
aygif;í aetyfaom y&d0gofudk ay;&rnf/ (6)

&[ef;wdkY þomoemawmfü &[ef;onf y&d0gofaepOf
 0wftwGif;ü rsm;pGmaom oHCm
 'dodoftmywfwdkYodkY a&muf\ xdk&[ef;tm;
 zHk;vTrf;tyfaom tmywfwdkYonfvnf; &Sdukef\
 rzHk;vTrf;tyfaom tmywfwdkYonfvnf; &Sdukef\
 xdk&[ef;onf vlxGufNyD;aemuf wpfzef ylöif; cHvsuf
 a&SUü zHk;vTrf;tyfaom tmywfwdkYudk aemufü
 zHk;vTrf;/ a&S;ü rzHk;vTrf;tyfaom tmywfwdkYudk
 aemufü rzHk;vTrf;/ xdk&[ef;udk t&if;odkY iif&rnf?
 xdk&[ef;tm; zHk;vTrf;tyfwdkif;aom tmywfwdkY\
 a&SUtmywfESifh aygif;í aetyfaom y&d0gofudk
 ay;&rnf/ (7)

&[ef;wdkY þomoemawmfü &[ef;onf y&d0gofaepOf
 0wftwGif;ü rsm;pGmaom oHCm
 'dodoftmywfwdkYodkY a&muf\ xdk&[ef;tm;
 zHk;vTrf;tyfaom tmywfwdkYonfvnf; &Sdukef\
 rzHk;vTrf;tyfaom tmywfwdkYonfvnf; &Sdukef\
 xdk&[ef;onf vlxGufNyD;aemuf wpfzef ylöif;cH vsuf
 a&SUü zHk;vTrf;tyfaom tmywfwdkYudk aemufü
 zHk;vTrf;\? a&S;ü rzHk;vTrf;tyfaom tmywf wdkYudk
 aemufü zHk;vTrf;\? xdk&[ef;udk t&if;odkY iif&rnf?
 xdk&[ef;tm; zHk;vTrf;tyfwdkif;aom tmywfwdkY\
 a&SUtmywfESifh aygif;í aetyfaom y&d0gofudk
 ay;&rnf/ (8)

174/ &[ef;wdkY þomoemawmfü &[ef;onf
 y&d0gofaepOf 0wftwGif;ü rsm;pGmaom
 oHCm'dodoftmywfwdkYodkY a&muf\
 tmywftcsKdUwdkYudk od\? tmywftcsKdUwdkYudk
 rod/ odaom tmywfwdkYudk zHk;vTrf;\? rodaom
 tmywfwdkYudk rzHk;vTrf;/ xkd&[ef;onf
 vlxGufNyD;aemuf wpfzef ylöif;cHvsuf a&SUü odvsuf
 zHk;vTrf;tyfaom tmywfwdkYudk aemufü odvsuf
 rzHk;vTrf;/ a&S;ü rodbj rzHk;vTrf;tyfaom
 tmywfwdkYudk aemufü odvsuf rzHk;vTrf;/

xkd&[ef;udk t&if;odkY iif&rnf? xkd&[ef;tm;
zHk;vTrf;tyfwkdif;aom tmywfwdkY\ a&SUtmywfESifh
aygif;í aetyfaom y&d0gofudk ay;&rnf/ (9)

&[ef;wdkY þomoemawmfü &[ef;onf y&d0gofaepOf
0wftwGif;ü rsm;pGmaom oHCm
'dodoftmywfwdkYodkY a&muf\?
tmywftcsKdUwdkYudk od\? tmywftcsKdUwdkYudk
rod/ odaom tmywfwdkYudk zHk;vTrf;\? rodaom
tmywfwdkYudk rzHk;vTrf;/ xkd&[ef;onf
vlxGufNyD;aemuf wpfzef ylöif;cHvsuf a&SUü odvsuf
zHk;vTrf;tyfaom tmywfwdkYudk aemufü odvsuf
rzHk;vTrf;? a&S;ü rodbj rzHk;vTrf;tyfaom
tmywfwdkYudk aemufü odvsuf zHk;vTrf;V
xkd&[ef;udk t&if; odkY iif&rnf? zHk;vTrf;tyfwkdif;aom
tmywfwdkY\ a&SUtmywfESifh aygif;í aetyfaom
y&d0gofudk ay;&rnf/ (10)

&[ef;wdkY þomoemawmfü &[ef;onf y&d0gofaepOf
0wftwGif;ü rsm;pGmaom
oHCmh'dodoftmywfwdkYodkY a&mufV
tmywftcsKdUwdkYudk od\? tmywftcsKdUwdkYudk
rod/ odaom tmywfwdkYudk zHk;vTrf;\? rodaom
tmywfwdkYudk rzHk;vTrf;/ xkd&[ef;onf
vlxGufNyD;aemuf wpfzef ylöif;cHvsuf a&SUü odvsuf
zHk;vTrf;tyfaom tmywfwdkYudk aemufü odvsuf
zHk;vTrf;V a&S;ü rodbj rzHk;vTrf;tyfaom
tmywfwdkYudk aemufü odvsuf rzHk;vTrf;/
xkd&[ef;udk t&if;odkY iif&rnf? xkd&[ef;tm;
zHk;vTrf;tyfwkdif;aom tmywfwdkY\ a&SUtmywfESifh
aygif;í aetyfaom y&d0gofudk ay;&rnf/ (11)

&[ef;wdkY þomoemawmfü &[ef;onf y&d0gofaepOf
0wftwGif;ü rsm;pGmaom oHCm
'dodoftmywfwdkYodkY a&muf\?
tmywftcsKdUwdkYudk od\? tmywftcsKdUwdkYudk

rod/ odaom tmywfwdkYudk zHk;vTrf;\? rodaom
tmywfwdkYudk rzHk;vTrf;/ xkd&[ef;onf
vlxGufNyD;aemuf wpfzef ylöif;cHvsuf a&SUü odvsuf
zHk;vTrf;tyfaom tmywfwdkYudk aemufü odvsuf
zHk;vTrf;V a&S;ü rodbj rzHk;vTrf;tyfaom
tmywfwdkYudk aemufü odvsuf zHk;vTrf;\?
xkd&[ef;udk t&if;odkY iif&rnf? xkd&[ef;tm;
zHk;vTrf;tyfwkdif;aom tmywfwdkY\ a&SUtmywfESifh
aygif;í aetyfaom y&d0gofudk ay;&rnf/ (12)

175/ &[ef;wdkY pomoemawmfü &[ef;onf
y&d0gofaepOf 0wftwGif;ü rsm;pGmaom
oHCm'dodoftmywfwdkYodkY a&muf\?
tmywftcsKdUwdkYudk owd&\? tmywftcsKdUwdkYudk
owdr&/ owd&aom tmywfwdkYudk zHk;vTrf;\?
owdr&aom tmywfwdkYudk rzHk;vTrf;? xkd&[ef;onf
vlxGufNyD;aemuf wpfzef ylöif;cHvsuf a&SUü
owd&vsuf zHk;vTrf;tyfaom tmywfwdkYudk aemufü
owd&vsuf rzHk;vTrf;/ a&SUü owdr&b]
rzHk;vTrf;tyfaom tmywfwdkYudk aemufü owd&vsuf
rzHk;vTrf;/ xkd&[ef;udk t&if;odkY iif&rnf? xkd&[ef;tm;
zHk;vTrf;tyfwkdif;aom tmywfwdkY\ a&SUtmywfESifh
aygif;í aetyfaom y&d0gofudk ay;&rnf/ (13)

&[ef;wdkY pomoemawmfü &[ef;onf y&d0gofaepOf
0wftwGif;ü rsm;pGmaom oHCm'dodof
tmywfwdkYodkY a&muf\? tmywftcsKdUwdkYudk
owd&\? tmywftcsKdUwdkYudk owdr&/ owd&aom
tmywfwdkYudk zHk;vTrf;\? owdr&aom
tmywfwdkYudk rzHk;vTrf;/ xkd&[ef;onf
vlxGufNyD;aemuf wpfzef &[ef;cHvsuf a&SUü
owd&vsuf zHk;tyfaom tmywfwdkYudk aemufü
owd&vsuf rzHk;vTrf;/ a&SUü owdr&b]
rzHk;vTrf;tyfaom tmywfwdkYudk aemufü owd&vsuf
zHk;vTrf;V xkd&[ef;udk t&if;odkY iif&rnf? xkd&[ef;tm;

zHk;vTrf;tyfwkdif;aom tmywfwdkY\ a&SUtmywfESifh
aygif;í aetyfaom y&d0gofudk ay;&rnf/ (14)

&[ef;wdkY þomoemawmfü &[ef;onf y&d0gofaepOf
0wftwGif;ü rsm;pGmaom oHCm
'dodoftmywfwdkYodkY a&muf\?
tmywftcsKdUwdkYudk owd&\? tmywftcsKdUwdkYudk
owdr&/ owd&aom tmywfwdkYudk zHk;vTrf;\?
owdr&aom tmywfwdkYudk rzHk;vTrf;/ xkd&[ef;onf
vlxGufNyD; aemuf wpfzef ylöif;chvsuf a&S;ü
owd&vsuf zHk;vTrf;tyfaom tmywfwdkYudk aemufü
owd& vsuf zHk;vTrf;/ a&S;ü owdr&b]
rzHk;vTrf;tyfaom tmywfwdkYudk aemufü owd&vsuf
rzHk;vTrf;/ xkd&[ef;udk t&if;odkY iif&rnf? xkd&[ef;tm;
zHk;vTrf;tyfwkdif;aom tmywfwdkY\ a&SUtmywfESifh
aygif;í aetyfaom y&d0gofudk ay;&rnf/ (15)

&[ef;wdkY þomoemawmfü &[ef;onf y&d0gofaepOf
0wftwGif;ü rsm;pGmaom oHCm
'dodoftmywfwdkYodkY a&muf\?
tmywftcsKdUwdkYudk owd&\? tmywftcsKdUwdkYudk
owdr&/ owd&aom tmywfwdkYudk zHk;vTrf;\?
owdr&aom tmywfwdkYudk rzHk;vTrf;/ xkd&[ef;onf
vlxGufNyD; aemuf wpfzef ylöif;chvsuf a&S;ü
owd&vsuf zHk;vTrf;tyfaom tmywfwdkYudk aemufü
owd&hvsuf zHk;vTrf;/ a&SUü owdr&b]
rzHk;vTrf;tyfaom tmywfwdkYudk aemufü owd&vsuf
zHk;vTrf;/ xkd&[ef;udk t&if;odkY iif&rnf? xkd&[ef;tm;
zHk;vTrf;tyfwkdif;aom tmywfwdkY\ a&SUtmywfESifh
aygif;í aetyfaom y&d0gofudk ay;&rnf/ (16)

176/ &[ef;wdkY þomoemawmfü &[ef;onf
y&d0gofaepOf 0wftwGif;ü rsm;pGmaom
oHCm'dodoftmywfwdkYodkY a&muf\?
tmywftcsKdUwdkYü ,HkrSm;r&Sd?
tmywftcsKdUwdkYü ,HkrSm;&Sd/ ,HkrSm;r&Sdaom

tmywfwdkYudk zHk;vTrf;\? ,HkrSm;&Sdaom
tmywfwdkYudk rzHk;vTrf;/ xkd&[ef;onf
vlxGufNyD;aemuf wpfzef ylöif;cHvsuf
a&SUü ,HkrSm;r&SdbJ zHk;vTrf;tyfaom
tmywfwdkYudk aemufü ,HkrSm;r&SdbJ rzHk;vTrf;/
a&SUü ,HkrSm;&Sdvsuf rzHk;vTrf;tyfaom
tmywfwdkYudk aemufü ,HkrSm;r&SdbJ rzHk;vTrf;/
xkd&[ef;udk t&if;odkY iif&rnf? xkd&[ef;tm;
zHk;vTrf;tyfwkdif;aom tmywfwdkY\ a&SUtmywfESifh
aygif;í aetyfaom y&d0gofudk ay;&rnf/ (17)

&[ef;wdkY þomoemawmfü &[ef;onf y&d0gofaepOf
0wftwGif;ü rsm;pGmaom oHCm
'dodoftmywfwdkYodkY a&muf\?
tmywftcsKdUwdkYü ,HkrSm;r&Sd?
tmywftcsKdUwdkYü ,HkrSm;&SdV ,HkrSm; r&Sdaom
tmywfwdkYudk zHk;vTrf;\? ,HkrSm;&Sdaom
tmywfwdkYudk rzHk;vTrf;/ xkd&[ef;onf vlxGuf
NyD;aemuf wpfzef ylöif;cHvsuf a&SUü ,HkrSm;r&SdbJ
zHk;vTrf;tyfaom tmywfwdkYudk aemufü ,HkrSm;
r&SdbJ rzHk;vTrf;/ a&SUü ,HkrSm;&Sdvsuf
rzHk;vTrf;tyfaom tmywfwdkYudk
aemufü ,HkrSm;r&SdbJ zHk;vTrf;V xkd&[ef;udk
t&if;odkY iif&rnf? xkd&[ef;tm; zHk;vTrf;tyfwkdif;aom
tmywfwdkY\ a&SUtmywfESifh aygif;í aetyfaom
y&d0gofudk ay;&rnf/ (18)

&[ef;wdkY þomoemawmfü &[ef;onf y&d0gofaepOf
0wftwGif;ü rsm;pGmaom oHCm
'dodoftmywfwdkYodkY a&muf\?
tmywftcsKdUwdkYü ,HkrSm;r&Sd?
tmywftcsKdUwdkYü ,HkrSm;&SdV ,HkrSm; r&Sdaom
tmywfwdkYudk zHk;vTrf;V ,HkrSm;&Sdaom
tmywfwdkYudk rzHk;vTrf;/ xkd&[ef;onf vlxGuf
NyD;aemuf wpfzef ylöif;cHvsuf a&S;ü ,HkrSm;r&SdbJ
zHk;vTrf;tyfaom tmywfwdkYudk aemufü ,HkrSm;

r&SdbJ zHk;vTrf;V a&SUü ,HkrSm;&Sdvsuf
rzHk;vTrf;tyfaom tmywfwdkYudk
aemufü ,HkrSm;r&SdbJ rzHk;vTrf;/ xkd&[ef;udk
t&if;odkY iif&rnf? xkd&[ef;tm; zHk;vTrf;tyfwkdif;aom
tmywfwdkY\ a&SUtmywfESifh aygif;í aetyfaom
y&d0gofudk ay;&rnf/ (19)

&[ef;wdkY þomoemawmfü &[ef;onf y&d0gofaepOf
0wftwGif;ü rsm;pGmaom oHCm'dodof
tmywfwdkYodkY a&muf\?
tmywftcsKdUwdkYü ,HkrSm;r&Sd?
tmywftcsKdUwdkYü ,HkrSm;&SdV ,HkrSm;r&Sdaom
tmywfwdkYudk zHk;vTrf;\? ,HkrSm;&Sdaom
tmywfwdkYudk rzHk;vTrf;/ xkd&[ef;onf
vIxGufNyD;aemuf wpfzef ylöif;chvsuf
a&SUü ,HkrSm;r&SdbJ zHk;vTrf;tyfaom
tmywfwdkYudk aemufü ,HkrSm;r&SdbJ zHk;vTrf;V
a&SUü ,HkrSm;&Sdvsuf rzHk;vTrf;aom
tmywfwdkYudk aemufü ,HkrSm;r&SdbJ zHk;vTrf;V
xkd&[ef;udk t&if;odkY iif&rnf? xkd&[ef;tm;
zHk;vTrf;tyfwkdif;aom tmywfwdkY\ a&SUtmywfESifh
aygif;í aetyfaom y&d0gofudk ay;&rnf/ (20)

177/ &[ef;wdkY þomoemawmfü &[ef;onf
y&d0gofaepOf 0wftwGif;ü rsm;pGmaom
oHCm'dodoftmywfwdkYodkY a&muf\? rzHk;vTrf;bJ
omraP jzpfV/y/ ½l;oGyfol jzpfV/y/ pdwfysHU vGifhol
jzpfV/y/ a0'emESdyfpufch&ol jzpfV/y/ xkd&[ef;tm;
zHk;vTrf;tyfaom tmywfwdkYonfvnf; &Sdukef\?
rzHk;vTrf;tyfaom tmywfwdkYonfvnf; &SdukefV/
«y&d0gofudk csJUouJhodkY enf;wl csJU&rnf]/y/
tmywftcsKdUwdkYudk odV tmywf tcsKdUwdkYudk
rod/y/ tmywftcsKdUwdkYudk owd&\?
tmywftcsKdUwdkYudk owdr&/y/
tmywftcsKdUwdkYü ,HkrSm;r&Sd?
tmywftcsKdUwdkYü ,HkrSm;&SdV ,HkrSm; r&Sdaom

tmywfwdkYudk zHk;vTrf;\? ,HkrSm;&Sdaom
 tmywfwdkYudk rzHk;vTrf;/ xkd&[ef;onf
 a0'emhESdyfpufcH&ol jzpf\? xkd&[ef;onf wpfzef
 a0'emESdyfpufrcH&oljzpfí a&SUü ,HkrSm;r&SdbJ
 zHk;vTrf; tyfaom tmywfwdkYudk
 aemufü ,HkrSm;r&SdbJ rzHk;vTrf;/
 a&SUü ,HkrSm;&Sdvsuf rzHk;vTrf;tyfaom
 tmywfwdkYudk aemufü ,HkrSm;r&SdbJ rzHk;vTrf;/y/
 a&SUü ,HkrSm;r&SdbJ zHk;vTrf;tyfaom
 tmywfwdkYudk aemufü ,HkrSm;r&SdbJ rzHk;vTrf;/
 a&SUü ,HkrSm;&Sdvsuf rzHk;vTrf;tyfaom
 tmywfwdkYudk aemufü ,HkrSm;r&SdbJ zHk;vTrf;/y/
 a&SUü ,HkrSm;r&SdbJ zHk;vTrf;tyfaom
 tmywfwdkYudk aemufü ,HkrSm;r&SdbJ zHk;vTrf;/
 a&SUü ,HkrSm;&Sdvsuf zHk;vTrf;tyfaom
 tmywfwdkYudk aemufü ,HkrSm;r&SdbJ rzHk;vTrf;/y/
 a&SUü ,HkrSm;r&SdbJ zHk;vTrf;tyfaom
 tmywfwdkYudk aemufü ,HkrSm;r&SdbJ zHk;vTrf;/
 a&SUü ,HkrSm;&Sdvsuf rzHk;vTrf;tyfaom
 tmywfwdkYudk aemufü ,HkrSm;r&SdbJ zHk;vTrf;/
 xkd&[ef;udk t&if;odkY iif&rnf? xkd&[ef;tm;
 zHk;vTrf;tyfwkdif;aom tmywfwdkY\ a&S; tmywfESifh
 aygif;í aetyfaom y&d0gofudk ay;&rnf/ (100)

178/ &[ef;wdkY pomoemawmfü
 rmewfusifhvkdufaom &[ef;onf/y/ rmewfusifhqJ
 &[ef;onf/y/ tAÇmefoGif;xkdufaom &[ef;onf 0wftwGif;ü
 rsm;pGmaom oHCm'dodoftmywfwdkYodkY a&mufí
 rzHk;vTrf;bJ vlxGuf\y/ «rmewfusifhvkdufaom
 &[ef;udkvnf;aumif;? rmewf usifhqJ
 &[ef;udkvnf;aumif;? tAÇmefoGif;xkdufaom
 &[ef;udkvnf;aumif; y&d0gofudk csJUouJhodkY
 enf;wlcsJU&rnf]/ (320)

179/ &[ef;wdkY pómoemawmfü
tAÇmefoGif;xkdufaom &[ef;onf 0wftwGif;ü
rsm;pGmaom oHCm'dodoftmywfwdkYodkY a&mufí
rzHk;vTrf;bJ omraP jzpfV/y/ ½l;oGyfol jzpfV/y/
pdwfysHUvGifhol jzpfV/y/ a0'emESdyfpufcH&ol jzpfV/y/
xkd&[ef;tm; zHk;vTrf;tyfaom tmywfwdkYonfvnf;
&Sdukef\? rzHk;vTrf;tyfaom tmywfwdkYonfvnf;
&SdukefV/y/ tmywftcsKdUwdkYudk odV
tmywftcsKdUwdkYudk rod/y/ tmywftcsKdUwdkYudk
owd&\? tmywftcsKdUwdkYudk owdr&/y/
tmywftcsKdUwdkYü ,HkrSm;r&Sd? tmywf
tcsKdUwdkYü ,HkrSm;&SdV ,HkrSm;r&Sdaom
tmywftcsKdUwdkYudk zHk;vTrf;V ,HkrSm;&Sdaom
tmywftcsKdUwdkYudk rzHk;vTrf;/ xkd&[ef;onf
a0'emESdyfpufcH&ol jzpf\? xkd&[ef;onf wpfzef a0'em
ESdyfpufrcH&ol jzpfí a&SUü ,HkrSm;r&SdbJ
zHk;vTrf;tyfaom tmywfwdkYudk
aemufü ,HkrSm;r&SdbJ rzHk;vTrf;/
a&SUü ,HkrSm;&Sdvsuf rzHk;vTrf;tyfaom
tmywfwdkYudk aemufü ,HkrSm;r&SdbJ rzHk;vTrf;/y/
a&SUü ,HkrSm;r&SdbJ zHk;vTrf;tyfaom
tmywfwdkYudk aemufü ,HkrSm;r&SdbJ rzHk;vTrf;/
a&SUü ,HkrSm;&Sdvsuf rzHk;vTrf;tyfaom
tmywfwdkYudk aemufü ,HkrSm;r&SdbJ zHk;vTrf;Vy/
a&S;ü ,HkrSm;r&SdbJ zHk;vTrf;tyfaom tmywfwdkYudk
aemufü ,HkrSm;r&SdbJ zHk;vTrf;V
a&S;ü ,HkrSm;&Sdvsuf rzHk;vTrf;tyfaom
tmywfwdkYudk aemufü ,HkrSm;r&SdbJ rzHk;vTrf;/y/
a&SUü ,HkrSm;r&SdbJ zHk;vTrf;tyfaom
tmywfwdkYudk aemufü ,HkrSm;r&SdbJ zHk;vTrf;V
a&S;ü ,HkrSm; &Sdvsuf rzHk;vTrf;tyfaom
tmywfwdkYudk aemufü ,HkrSm;r&SdbJ zHk;vTrf;V
xkd&[ef;udk t&if;odkY iif&rnf? xkd&[ef;tm;

zHk;vTrf;tyfwkdif;aom tmywfwdkY\ a&SUtmywfESifh
aygif;í aetyfaom y&d0gof udkvnf; ay;&rnf/ (400)

orlvm,oarm"mey&d0gof (400) NyD;V

7-y&drmPpaom Og&&Spfck

180/ &[ef;wdkY þomoemawmfü &[ef;onf
rsm;pGmaom oHCm'dodoftmywfwdkYodkY a&mufí
twkdif;t&Snf&Sdaom tmywfwdkYudk rzHk;vTrf;bj/y/
twkdif;t&Snfr&Sdaom tmywfwdkYudk rzHk;vTrf;bj/y/
trnfwl tmywfwdkYudk rzHk;vTrf;bj/y/
trnftxl;xl;&Sdaom tmywfwdkYudk rzHk; vTrf;bj/y/
0w→Koabmwlaom tmywfwdkYudk rzHk;vTrf;bj/y/
0w→Koabmrwlaom tmywfwdkY udk rzHk;vTrf;bj/y/
ydkif;jcm;tyfaom tmywfwdkYudk rzHk;vTrf;bj/y/
0w→KuGjjym;aom tmywfwdkY udk rzHk;vTrf;bj
vlxGufV/y/ «atmufüujhodkY csJU&rnf]/

y&drmPpaom Og&&Spfck NyD;V

8- &[ef;ESpfyg;wdkY\ Og&wpfq,fhwpfrsKd;

181/ &[ef;ESpfyg;wdkYonf oHCm'dodofodkY
a&mufukef\? xkd&[ef;ESpfyg;wdkYonf oHCm 'dodofü
oHCm'dodof[k t,l&Sdukef\? &[ef;wpfyg;onf zHk;vTrf;\?
&[ef;wpfyg;onf rzHk; vTrf;/ zHk;vTrf;aom &[ef;tm;
'kuú#ftmywfudk a'oemMum;ap&rnf?
xkdzHk;vTrf;aom &[ef; tm; zHk;vTrf;tyfwkdif;aom
oHCm'dodoftmywfaMumifh y&d0gofudk
ay;NyD;aemuf &[ef;ESpfyg;wdkY tm;vnf; rmewfudk
ay;&rnf/ (1)

&[ef;ESpfyg;wdkYonf oHCm'dodofodkY
a&mufukef\? xkd&[ef;ESpfyg;wdkYonf oHCm'dodof
tmywfü ,HkrSm;&Sdukef\? &[ef;wpfyg;onf zHk;vTrf;\?
&[ef;wpfyg;onf rzHk;vTrf;/ zHk;vTrf;aom &[ef;tm;
'kuú#ftmywfudk a'oemMum;ap&rnf?
xkdzHk;vTrf;aom &[ef;tm; zHk;vTrf;tyf wkdif;aom
oHCm'dodoftmywfaMumifh y&d0gofudk
ay;NyD;aemuf &[ef;ESpfyg;wdkYtm;vnf; rmewf udk
ay;&rnf/ (2)

&[ef;ESpfyg;wdkYonf oHCm'dodofodkY
a&mufukef\? xkd&[ef;ESpfyg;wdkYonf oHCm'dodofü
(v[kutmywfESifh) a&m\[k t,l&Sdukef\? &[ef;wpfyg;onf
zHk;vTrf;\? &[ef;wpfyg;onf rzHk;vTrf;/ zHk;vTrf;aom
&[ef;tm; 'kuú#ftmywfudk a'oemMum;ap&rnf?
xkdzHk;vTrf;aom &[ef;tm; zHk;vTrf;tyfwkdif;aom
oHCm'dodoftmywfaMumifh y&d0gofudk
ay;NyD;aemuf &[ef; ESpfyg;wdkYtm;vnf; rmewfudk
ay;&rnf/ (3)

&[ef;ESpfyg;wdkYonf (v[kuç * $\frac{1}{2}$ kutm;jzifh)
a&maom tmywfodkY a&mufukef\? xkd&[ef;
ESpfyg;wdkYonf a&maom tmywfü
oHCm'dodoftmywf[k t,l&Sdukef\? &[ef;wpfyg;onf
zHk;vTrf;\? &[ef;wpfyg;onf rzHk;vTrf;/ zHk;vTrf;aom
&[ef;tm; 'kuú#ftmywfudk a'oemMum; ap&rnf?
xkdzHk;vTrf;tyfwkdif;aom oHCm'dodoftmywfaMumifh
y&d0gofudk ay;NyD;aemuf &[ef; ESpfyg;wdkYtm;vnf;
rmewfudk ay;&rnf/ (4)

&[ef;ESpfyg;wdkYonf (v[kuç * $\frac{1}{2}$ ku) a&maom
tmywfodkY a&mufukef\? xkd&[ef;ESpfyg;wdkYonf
a&maom tmywfü a&maom tmywf[k t,l&Sdukef\?
&[ef;wpfyg;onf zHk;vTrf;\? &[ef;wpfyg;onf rzHk;vTrf;/
zHk;vTrf;aom &[ef;tm; 'kuú#ftmywfudk
a'oemMum;ap&rnf? xkd zHk;vTrf;aom &[ef;tm;

zHk;vTrf;tyfwkdif;aom oHCm'dodoftmywfaMumifh
y&d0gofudk ay;NyD; aemuf &[ef;ESpfyg;wdkYtm;vnf;
rmewfudk ay;&rnf/ (5)

&[ef;ESpfyg;wdkYonf v[kutmywfoufoufodkY
a&mufukef\? xkd&[ef;ESpfyg;wdkYonf
v[kutmywfoufoufö oHCm'dodoftmywf[k t,l&Sdukef\?
&[ef;wpfyg;onf zHk;vTrf;\? &[ef;wpfyg;onf rzHk;vTrf;/
zHk;vTrf;aom &[ef;tm; 'kuú#ftmywfudk
a'oemMum;ap&rnf? &[ef;ESpfyg;wdkYtm;vnf;
tmywftm;avsmfpGm jyKvkyfap&rnf/ (6)

&[ef;ESpfyg;wdkYonf v[kutmywfoufoufodkY
a&mufukef\? xkd&[ef;wdkYonf v[ku tmywfoufoufö
v[kutmywfoufouf[k t,l&Sdukef\? &[ef;wpfyg;onf
zHk;vTrf;\? &[ef;wpfyg;onf rzHk;vTrf;/ zHk;vTrf;aom
&[ef;tm; 'kuú#ftmywfudk a'oemMum;ap&rnf?
&[ef;ESpfyg;wdkYtm;vnf; tmywftm;avsmfpGm
jyKvkyfap&rnf/ (7)

&[ef;ESpfyg;wdkYonf oHCm'dodofodkY
a&mufukef\? xkd&[ef;ESpfyg;wdkYonf oHCm'dodofö
oHCm'dodof[k t,l&Sdukef\?
&[ef;wpfyg;tm;]]ajymMum;tHh}}[k tMuHjzpf\?
&[ef;wpfyg;tm;]]rajymMum;tHh}}[k tMuHjzpf\?
xkd&[ef;onf yXr,mrfywfvHk;vnf; zHk;vTrf;\? 'kwd,,mrf
ywfvHk;vnf; zHk;vTrf;\? wwd,,mrfywfvHk;vnf;
zHk;vTrf;\? t½kPfwufaomf tmywfonf
zHk;vTrf;tyfNyD;jzpfV zHk;vTrf;aom &[ef;tm;
'kuú#ftmywfudk a'oemMum;ap&rnf? xkd&[ef; tm;
zHk;vTrf;tyfwkdif;aom oHCm'dodoftmywfaMumifh
y&d0gofudk ay;NyD;aemuf &[ef;ESpfyg;wdkY tm;
rmewfudk ay;&rnf/ (8)

&[ef;ESpfyg;wdkYonf oHCm'dodofodkY
a&mufukef\? xkd&[ef;ESpfyg;wdkYonf oHCm'dodofö
oHCm 'dodof[k t,l&Sdukef\?

xkd&[ef;ESpfyg;wdkYonf]ajymMum;ukeftHh}}[k
ESvHk;ydkufvsuf oGm;ukef\? &[ef;wpfyg;tm;
c&D;tMum;ü]rajymMum;tHh}}[k
aczsufjCIF;oabmonf jzpf\? xkd&[ef;onf
yXr,mrfywfvHk;vnf; zHk;vTrf;\? 'kwd,,mrfywfvHk;vnf;
zHk;vTrf;\? wwd, ,mrfywfvHk;vnf; zHk;vTrf;\?
t¹/₂kPfwufaomf tmywfonf zHk;vTrf;tyfNyD;jzpf/
zHk;vTrf;aom &[ef;tm; 'kuú#ftmywfudk
a'oemMum;ap&rnf? xkd&[ef;tm;
zHk;vTrf;tyfwkdif;aom oHCm 'dodoftmywfaMumifh
y&d0gofudk ay;NyD;aemuf &[ef;ESpfyg;wdkYtm;vnf;
rmewfudk ay;&rnf/ (9)

&[ef;ESpfyg;wdkYonf oHCm'dodofodkY
a&mufukef\? xkd&[ef;ESpfyg;wdkYonf oHCm'dodofü
oHCm'dodof[k t,l&Sdukef\? xkd&[ef;ESpfyg;wdkYonf
¹/₂l;oGyfol jzpfMuukef\? xkd&[ef;ESpfyg;wdkYonf
aemufü t¹/₂l;aysmufukefvsuf &[ef;wpfyg;onf
zHk;vTrf;\? &[ef;wpfyg;onf rzHk;vTrf;/ zHk;vTrf;aom
&[ef;tm; 'kuú#ftmywfudk a'oemMum;ap&rnf?
xkd&[ef;tm; zHk;vTrf;tyfwkdif;aom
oHCm'dodoftmywfaMumifh y&d0gofudk
ay;NyD;aemuf &[ef;ESpfyg;wdkYtm;vnf; rmewfudk
ay;&rnf/ (10)

&[ef;ESpfyg;wdkYonf oHCm'dodoftmywfodkY
a&mufukef\? xkd&[ef;ESpfyg;wdkYonf ygwd
armufjypOf-

]]pw&m;onfvnf; ygwdarmufü vmowwf?
ygwdarmufü tusHK;0ifowwf? vcG]
wkdif;jyqdkjCIF;odkY a&mufowwf}}[k ,cktcgüom
tuREkfyfwdkYonf pifppf odukef\k ajymqdkukef\

xkd&[ef;wdkYonf oHCm'dodofü oHCm'dodof[k
t,l&Sdukef\? &[ef;wpfyg;onf zHk;vTrf;\?
&[ef;wpfyg;onf rzHk;vTrf;/ zHk;vTrf;aom &[ef;tm;

'kuú#ftmywfudk a'oemMum;ap&rnf? xkd&[ef;tm;
 zHk;vTrf;tyfwkdif;aom oHCm'dodoftmywfaMumifh
 y&d0gofudk ay;NyD;aemuf &[ef; ESpfyg;wdkYtm;vnf;
 rmewfudk ay;&rnf/ (11)

&[ef;ESpfyg;wdkY\ 0g&wpfq,fhwpfrsKd; NyD;V

9-rlvm,t0dok'"de0u

182/ &[ef;wdkY pómoemawmfü &[ef;onf
 rsm;pGmaom oHCm'dodoftmywfwdkYodkY a&muf\?
 twkdif;t&Snf&Sdaom tmywfodkYvnf;aumif;?
 twkdif;t&Snfr&Sdaom tmywfodkYvnf;aumif;?
 trnfwlaom tmywfodkYvnf;aumif;? trnftxl;xl;&Sdaom
 tmywfodkYvnf;aumif;? 0w→Koabmwlaom
 tmywfodkYvnf;aumif;? 0w→Koabmrwlaom
 tmywfodkYvnf;aumif;? ydkif;jcm;tyfaom
 tmywfodkYvnf;aumif;? 0w→KuGjjym;aom
 tmywfodkYvnf;aumif; a&mufV

xkd&[ef;onf oHCmudk xkdtmywfwdkYaMumifh
 aygif;í aetyfaom y&d0gofudk awmif;\? xkd &[ef;tm;
 oHCmonf xkdtmywfwdkYaMumifh aygif;í aetyfaom
 y&d0gofudk ay;\? xkd&[ef;onf y&d0gofaepOf
 0wftwGif;ü twkdif;t&Snf&Sdvsuf rzHk;vTrf;tyfaom
 rsm;pGmaom oHCm 'dodoftmywfwdkYodkY a&mufV
 xkd&[ef;onf oHCmudk 0wftwGif;ü a&muftyfaom
 tmywfwdkYaMumifh t&if;odkY iifjCIF;udk awmif;\?
 xkd&[ef;udk oHCmonf 0wftwGif;ü a&muftyfaom
 tmywfwdkYaMumifh w&m;ESifhavsmfaom
 rzufqD;tyfaom taMumif;tm;xkdufaom
 ur®0gpmuHjzifh t&if;odkY iif\? w&m;ojzifh aygif;í
 aetyfaom y&d0gofudk ay;\? rw&m;ojzifh rmewfudk
 ay;\? rw&m;ojzifh tAÇmefoGif;V &[ef;wdkY
 xkd&[ef;onf xkdtmywfwdkYrS rpifMu,f/ (1)

&[ef;wdkY þomoemawmfü &[ef;onf rsm;pGmaom
oHCm'dodoftmywfwdkYodkY a&muf\?
twkdif;t&Snf&Sdaom tmywfodkYvnf;aumif;?
twkdif;t&Snfr&Sdaom tmywfodkYvnf;aumif;? trnf
wlaom tmywfodkYvnf;aumif;? trnftxl;xl;&Sdaom
tmywfodkYvnf;aumif;? 0w→Koabm wlaom
tmywfodkYvnf;aumif;? 0w→Koabmrwlaom
tmywfodkYvnf;aumif;? ydkif;jcm;tyfaom
tmywfodkYvnf;aumif;? 0w→KuGjjym;aom
tmywfodkYvnf;aumif; a&muf/

xkd&[ef;onf oHCmudk xkdtmywfwdkYaMumifh
aygif;í aetyfaom y&d0gofudk awmif;\? xkd &[ef;tm;
oHCmonf xkdtmywfwdkYaMumifh aygif;í aetyfaom
y&d0gofudk ay;\? xkd&[ef;onf y&d0gofaepOf
0wftwGif;ü twkdif;t&Snf&Sdvsuf zHk;vTrf;tyfaom
rsm;pGmaom oHCm'dodof tmywfwdkYodkY a&muf\?
xkd&[ef;onf oHCmudk 0wftwGif;ü a&muftyfaom
tmywfwdkYaMumifh t&if;odkYiifjcif;udk awmif;\?
xkd&[ef;udk oHCmonf 0wftwGif;ü a&muftyfaom
tmywfwdkYaMumifh w&m;ESifhavsmfaom
rzsufqD;tyfaom taMumif;tm;xkdufaom
ur®0gpmuHjzifh t&if;odkY iif\? w&m;ojzifh aygif;í
aetyfaom y&d0gofudk ay;\? rw&m;ojzifh rmewfudk
ay;\? rw&m;ojzifh tAÇmefoGif;V &[ef;wdkY
xkd&[ef;onf xkdtmywfwdkYrS rpifMu,f/ (2)

&[ef;wdkY þomoemawmfü &[ef;onf rsm;pGmaom
oHCm'dodoftmywfwdkYodkYa&muf\?
twkdif;t&Snf&Sdaom tmywfodkYvnf;aumif;?
twkdif;t&Snfr&Sdaom tmywfodkYvnf;aumif;? trnf
wlaom tmywfodkYvnf;aumif;? trnftxl;xl;&Sdaom
tmywfodkYvnf;aumif;? 0w→Koabm wlaom
tmywfodkYvnf;aumif;? 0w→Koabmrwlaom
tmywfodkYvnf;aumif;? ydkif;jcm;tyfaom

tmywfodkYvnf;aumif;? 0w→KuGJjym;aom
tmywfodkYvnf;aumif; a&muf\

xkd&[ef;onf oHCmudk xkdtmywfwdkYaMumifh
aygif;íaetyfaom y&d0gofudk awmif;\? xkd&[ef;tm;
oHCmonf xkdtmywfwdkYaMumifh aygif;íaetyfaom
y&d0gofudk ay;\? xkd&[ef;onf y&d0gofaepOf
0wftwGif;ü twkdif;t&Snf&Sdvsuf zHk;vTrf;tyfonfvnf;
jzpfukefaom rzHk; vTrf;tyfonfvnf; jzpfukefaom
rsm;pGmaom oHCm'dodoftmywfwdkYodkY a&muf\
xkd&[ef;onf oHCmudk 0wftwGif;ü a&muftyfaom
tmywfwdkYaMumifh t&if;odkY iifjCIF;udk awmif;\? xkd
&[ef;udk oHCmonf 0wftwGif;ü a&muftyfaom
tmywfwdkYaMumifh w&m;ESifhavsmfaom rzsuf
qD;tyfaom taMumif;tm; xkdufaom ur®0gpmuHjzifh
t&if;odkY iif\? w&m;ojzifh aygif;í aetyfaom
y&d0gofudk ay;\? rw&m;ojzifh rmewfudk ay;\?
rw&m;ojzifh tAÇmefoGif;V &[ef;wdkY xkd&[ef;onf
xkdtmywfwdkYrS rpifMu,f/ (3)

&[ef;wdkY þomoemawmfü &[ef;onf rsm;pGmaom
oHCm'dodoftmywfwdkYodkY a&muf\
twkdif;t&Snf&Sdaom tmywfodkYvnf;aumif;?
twkdif;t&Snf&Sdaom tmywfodkYvnf;aumif;? trnf
wlaom tmywfodkYvnf;aumif;? trnftxl;xl;&Sdaom
tmywfodkYvnf;aumif;? 0w→Koabmwlaom
tmywfodkYvnf;aumif;? 0w→Koabmrwlaom
tmywfodkYvnf;aumif;? ydkif;jcm;tyfaom
tmywfodkYvnf;aumif;? 0w→KuGJjym;aom
tmywfodkYvnf;aumif; a&muf\ xkd&[ef;onf oHCm udk
xkdtmywfwdkYaMumifh aygif;í aetyfaom y&d0gofudk
awmif;\? xkd&[ef;tm; oHCmonf
xkdtmywfwdkYaMumifh aygif;í aetyfaom y&d0gofudk
ay;\? xkd&[ef;onf y&d0gofaepOf 0wf twGif;ü
twkdif;t&Snf r&Sdukefaom rzHk;vTrf;tyfukefaom
rsm;pGmaom oHCm'dodoftmywfwdkYodkY a&muf\y/

twkdif;t&Snf r&Sdukefaom zHk;vTrf;tyfukefaom/y/
twkdif;t&Snf r&Sdukefaom zHk;vTrf;tyfonfvnf;
jzpfukefaom rzHk;vTrf;tyfonfvnf; jzpfukefaom/y/
twkdif;t&Snf&Sdonfvnf; jzpfukefaom twkdif;t&Snf
r&Sdonfvnf; jzpfukefaom rzHk;vTrf;tyfaom
rsm;pGmaom oHCm'dodoftmywfwdkYodkY a&muf/
xkd&[ef;onf oHCmudk 0wftwGif;ü a&muftyfaom
tmywfwdkYaMumifh t&if;odkYiifjcf;udk awmif;\?
xkd&[ef;udk oHCmonf 0wftwGif;ü a&muf tyfaom
tmywfwdkYaMumifh w&m;ESifhavsmfaom
rzsufqD;tyfaom taMumif;tm; xkdufaom ur®
0gpmuHjzifh t&if;odkY iif\? w&m;ojzifh aygif;í
aetyfaom y&d0gofudk ay;\? rw&m;ojzifh rmewfudk
ay;\? rw&m;ojzifh tAÇmefoGif;V &[ef;wdkY
xkd&[ef;onf xkdtmywfwdkYrS rpif Mu,f/ (4-7)

&[ef;wdkY pomoemawmfü &[ef;onf rsm;pGmaom
oHCm'dodoftmywfwdkYodkY a&muf\?
twkdif;t&Snf&Sdaom tmywfodkYvnf;aumif;?
twkdif;t&Snf&Sdaom tmywfodkYvnf;aumif;? trnf
wlaom tmywfodkYvnf;aumif;? trnftxl;xl;&Sdaom
tmywfodkYvnf;aumif;? 0w→Koabmwlaom
tmywfodkYvnf;aumif;? 0w→Koabmrwlaom
tmywfodkYvnf;aumif;? ydkif;jcm;tyfaom
tmywfodkYvnf;aumif;? 0w→KuGjjym;aom
tmywfodkYvnf;aumif; a&muf/

xkd&[ef;onf oHCmudk xkdtmywfwdkYaMumifh
aygif;íaetyfaom y&d0gofudk awmif;\? xkd &[ef;tm;
oHCmonf xkdtmywfwdkYaMumifh aygif;í aetyfaom
y&d0gofudk ay;\? xkd&[ef;onf y&d0gofaepOf
0wftwGif;ü twkdif;t&Snf&Sdonfvnf; jzpfukefaom
twkdif;t&Snf r&Sdonfvnf; jzpfukefaom
zHk;vTrf;tyfukefaom rsm;pGmaom
oHCm'dodoftmywfwdkYodkY a&muf\? xkd&[ef;onf
oHCmudk 0wftwGif;ü a&muftyfaom

tmywfwdkYaMumifh t&if;odkY iifjCIF;udk awmif;\?
xkd&[ef;udk oHCmonf 0wftwGif;ü a&muftyfaom
tmywfwdkYaMumifh w&m;ESifh avsmfaom
rzsufqD;tyfaomtaMumif;tm; xkdufaom
ur®0gpmuHjzifh t&if;odkY iif\? w&m; ojzifh aygif;í
aetyfaom y&d0gofudk ay;\? rw&m;ojzifh rmewfudk
ay;\? rw&m;ojzifh tAÇmefoGif;V &[ef;wdkY
xkd&[ef;onf xkdtmywfwdkYrS rpifMu,f/ (8)

&[ef;wdkY pomoemawmfü &[ef;onf rsm;pGmaom
oHCm'dodoftmywfwdkYodkY a&muf\?
twkdif;t&Snf&Sdaom tmywfodkYvnf;aumif;?
twkdif;t&Snfr&Sdaom tmywfodkYvnf;aumif;? trnf
wlaom tmywfodkYvnf;aumif;? trnftxl;xl;&Sdaom
tmywfodkYvnf;aumif;? 0w→Koabm wlaom
tmywfodkYvnf;aumif;? 0w→Koabmrwlaom
tmywfodkYvnf;aumif;? ydkif;jcm;tyfaom
tmywfodkYvnf;aumif;? 0w→KuGjjym;aom
tmywfodkYvnf;aumif; a&mufV

xkd&[ef;onf oHCmudk xkdtmywfwdkYaMumifh
aygif;í aetyfaom y&d0gofudk awmif;\? xkd &[ef;tm;
oHCmonf xkdtmywfwdkYaMumifh aygif;í aetyfaom
y&d0gofudk ay;\? xkd&[ef;onf y&d0gofaepOf
0wftwGif;ü twkdif;t&Snf&Sdonfvnf; jzpfukefaom
twkdif;t&Snf r&Sdonfvnf; jzpfukefaom
zHk;vTrf;tyfonfvnf; jzpfukefaom rzHk;vTrf;tyfonfvnf;
jzpfukefaomrsm;pGmaom
oHCm'dodoftmywfwdkYodkY a&mufV xkd&[ef;onf
oHCmudk a&muftyfaom tmywfwdkYaMumifh
t&if;odkY iifjCIF;udk awmif;\? xkd&[ef;udk oHCmonf
0wftwGif;ü a&muftyfaom tmywfwdkYaMumifh
w&m;ESifhavsmfaom rzsufqD;tyfaom
taMumif;tm;xkdufaom ur®0gpm uHjzifh t&if;odkY
iif\? w&m;ojzifh aygif;í aetyfaom y&d0gofudk ay;\?
rw&m;ojzifh rmewfudk ay;\? rw&m;ojzifh

tAÇmefoGif;V &[ef;wdkY xkd&[ef;onf
xkdtmywfwdkYrS rpifMu,f/ (9)

rlvm,t0dok'""d e0u NyD;V

10-'kwd, e0u

183/ &[ef;wdkY þomoemawmfü &[ef;onf
rsm;pGmaom oHCm'dodoftmywfwdkYodkY a&muf\?
twkdif;t&Snf&Sdaom tmywfodkYvnf;aumif;
twkdif;t&Snfr&Sdaom tmywfodkYvnf;aumif;/y/
ydkif;jcm;tyfaom tmywfodkYvnf;aumif;
0w→KuGjjym;aom tmywfodkYvnf;aumif; a&muf\/
xkd&[ef;onf oHCmudk xkdtmywfwdkYaMumifh aygif;í
aetyfaom y&d0gofudk awmif;\? xkd&[ef;tm; oHCmonf
xkdtmywfwdkYaMumifh aygif;í aetyfaom y&d0gofudk
ay;\? xkd&[ef;onf y&d0gofaepOf 0wftwGif;ü
twkdif;t&Snf&Sdukefaom rzHk;vTrf;tyfaom
rsm;pGmaom oHCm'dodoftmywfwdkYodkY a&muf\/
xkd&[ef;onf oHCmudk 0wftwGif;ü a&muftyfaom
tmywfwdkYaMumifh t&if;odkY iifjcf;udk awmif;\?
xkd&[ef;udk oHCmonf 0wftwGif;ü a&muf tyfaom
tmywfwdkYaMumifh w&m;ESifhravsmfaom
zsufqD;tyfaom taMumif;tm;rxkdufaom ur®
0gpmuHjzifh t&if;odkY iif\? rw&m;ojzifh aygif;í
aetyfaom y&d0gofudk ay;\? w&m;ojzifh rmewfudk
ay;\? w&m;ojzifh tAÇmefoGif;V &[ef;wdkY
xkd&[ef;onf xkdtmywfwdkYrS rpif Mu,f/ (1)

&[ef;wdkY þomoemawmfü &[ef;onf rsm;pGmaom
oHCm'dodoftmywfwdkYodkY a&muf\?
twkdif;t&Snf&Sdaom tmywfodkYvnf;aumif;?
twkdif;t&Snfr&Sdaom tmywfodkYvnf;aumif;/y/
ydkif;jcm;tyfaom tmywfodkYvnf;aumif;?
0w→KuGjjym;aom tmywfodkYvnf;aumif; a&muf\

xkd&[ef;onf oHCmudk xkdtmywfwdkYaMumifh
aygif;í aetyfaom y&d0gofudk awmif;\? xkd&[ef; tm;
oHCmonf xkdtmywfwdkYaMumifh aygif;í aetyfaom
y&d0gofudk ay;\? xkd&[ef;onf y&d0gofaepOf
0wftwGif;ü twkdif;t&Snf&Sdukefaom zHk;vTrf;tyfaom
rsm;pGmaom oHCm'dodof tmywfwdkYodkY a&muf\/
xkd&[ef;onf oHCmudk 0wftwGif;ü a&muftyfaom
tmywfwdkYaMumifh t&if;odkY iifjCIF;udk awmif;\?
xkd&[ef;udk oHCmonf 0wftwGif;ü a&muftyfaom
tmywfwdkYaMumifh w&m;ESifhravsmfaom
zsufqD;tyfaomtaMumif; tm;rxkdufaom
ur®0gpmuHjzifh t&if; odkY iif\? rw&m;ojzifh aygif;í
aetyfaom y&d0gofudk ay;\? w&m;ojzifh rmewfudk
ay;\? w&m;ojzifh tAÇmefoGif;\&[ef;wdkY
xkd&[ef;onf xkdtmywfwdkYrS rpifMu,f/ (2)

&[ef;wdkY pomoemawmfü &[ef;onf rsm;pGmaom
oHCm'dodoftmywfwdkYodkY a&muf\?
twkdif;t&Snf&Sdaom tmywfodkYvnf;aumif;?
twkdif;t&Snfr&Sdaom tmywfodkYvnf;aumif;/y/
ydkif;jcm;tyfaom tmywfodkYvnf;aumif;?
0w→KuGJjym;aom tmywfodkYvnf;aumif; a&muf\ xkd
&[ef;onf oHCmudk xkdtmywfwdkYaMumifh aygif;í
aetyfaom y&d0gofudk awmif;\? xkd&[ef; tm;
oHCmonf xkdtmywfwdkYaMumifh aygif;í aetyfaom
y&d0gofudk ay;\? xkd&[ef;onf y&d0gof aepOf
0wftwGif;ü twkdif;t&Snf&Sdukefaom
zHk;vTrf;tyfonfvnf; jzpfukefaom
rzHk;vTrf;tyfonfvnf;jzpfukefaom rsm;pGmaom
oHCm'dodoftmywfwdkYodkY a&muf\ xkd&[ef;onf
oHCmudk 0wftwGif;ü a&muftyfaom
tmywfwdkYaMumifh t&if;odkY iifjCIF;udk awmif;\?
xkd&[ef; udk oHCmonf 0wftwGif;ü a&muftyfaom
tmywfwdkYaMumifh w&m;ESifh ravsmfaom
zsufqD;tyfaom taMumif;tm;rxkdufaom

ur®0gpmuHjzifh t&if;odkY iif\? rw&m;ojzifh
aygif;íaetyfaom y&d0gofudk ay;\? w&m;ojzifh
rmewfudk ay;\? w&m;ojzifh tAÇmefoGif;\ &[ef;wdkY
xkd &[ef;onf xkdtmywfwdkYrS rpifMu,f/ (3)

&[ef;wdkY pomoemawmfü &[ef;onf rsm;pGmaom
oHCm'dodoftmywfwdkYodkY a&muf\?
twkdif;t&Snf&Sdaom tmywfodkYvnf;aumif;?
twkdif;t&Snfr&Sdaom tmywfodkYvnf;aumif;? trnf
wlaom tmywfodkYvnf;aumif;? trnftxl;xl;&Sdaom
tmywfodkYvnf;aumif;? 0w→Koabm wlaom
tmywfodkYvnf;aumif;? 0w→Koabmrwlaom
tmywfodkYvnf;aumif;? ydkif;jcm;tyfaom
tmywfodkYvnf;aumif;? 0w→KuGjjym;aom
tmywfodkYvnf;aumif; a&muf\ xkd&[ef;onf oHCm udk
xkdtmywfwdkYaMumifh aygif;í aetyfaom y&d0gofudk
awmif;\? xkd&[ef;tm; oHCmonf
xkdtmywfwdkYaMumifh aygif;íaetyfaom y&d0gofudk
ay;\

xkd&[ef;onf y&d0gofaepOf 0wftwGif;ü
twkdif;t&Snfr&Sdukefaom rzHk;vTrf;tyfukefaom/y/
twkdif;t&Snfr&Sdukefaom zHk;vTrf;tyfukefaom/y/
twkdif;t&Snfr&Sdukefaom zHk;vTrf;
tyfonfvnf;jzpfukefaom
rzHk;vTrf;tyfonfvnf;jzpfukefaom/y/
twkdif;t&Snf&Sdonfvnf; jzpfukefaom
twkdif;t&Snfr&Sdonfvnf;jzpfukefaom
rzHk;vTrf;tyfukefaom rsm;pGmaom oHCm
'dodoftmywfwdkYodkY a&muf\

xkd&[ef;onf oHCmudk 0wftwGif;ü a&muftyfaom
tmywfwdkYaMumifh t&if;odkY iifjcf;udk awmif;\?
xkd&[ef;udk oHCmonf 0wftwGif;ü a&muftyfaom
tmywfwdkYaMumifh w&m;ESifh ravsmfaom
zsufqD;tyfaom taMumif;tm; rxkdufaom

ur®0gpmuHjzifh t&if;odkY iif\? rw&m; ojzifh aygif;í
aetyfaom y&d0gofudk ay;\? w&m;ojzifh rmewfudk
ay;\? w&m;ojzifh tAÇmef oGif;\ &[ef;wdkY
xkd&[ef;onf xkdtmywfwdkYrS rpifMu,f/ (4-7)

&[ef;wdkY pomoemawmfü &[ef;onf rsm;pGmaom
oHCm'dodoftmywfwdkYodkY a&muf\?
twkdif;t&Snf&Sdaom tmywfodkYvnf;aumif;?
twkdif;t&Snfr&Sdaom tmywfodkYvnf;aumif;/y/
ydkif;jcm;tyfaom tmywfodkYvnf;aumif;?
0w→KuGjjym;aom tmywfodkYvnf;aumif; a&muf\ xkd
&[ef;onf oHCmudk xkdtmywfwdkYaMumifh aygif;í
aetyfaom y&d0gofudk awmif;\? xkd&[ef; tm;
oHCmonf xkdtmywfwdkYaMumifh aygif;íaetyfaom
y&d0gofudk ay;\

xkd&[ef;onf y&d0gofaepOf 0wftwGif;ü
twkdif;t&Snf&Sdonfvnf; jzpfukefaom twkdif;
t&Snfr&Sdonfvnf; jzpfukefaom zHk;vTrf;tyfaom
rsm;pGmaom oHCm'dodoftmywfwdkYodkY a&muf\/
xkd&[ef;onf oHCmudk 0wftwGif;ü a&muftyfaom
tmywfwdkYaMumifh t&if;odkY iifjcif;udk awmif;\?
xkd&[ef;udk oHCmonf 0wftwGif;ü a&muftyfaom
tmywfwdkYaMumifh w&m;ESifh ravsmfaom
zsufqD;tyfaom taMumif;tm;rxkdufaom
ur®0gpmuHjzifh t&if;odkY iif\? rw&m; ojzifh aygif;í
aetyfaom y&d0gofudk ay;\? w&m;ojzifh rmewfudk
ay;\? w&m;ojzifh tAÇmefoGif;\ &[ef;wdkY
xkd&[ef;onf xkdtmywfwdkYrS rpifMu,f/ (8)

&[ef;wdkY pomoemawmfü &[ef;onf rsm;pGmaom
oHCm'dodoftmywfwdkYodkY a&muf\?
twkdif;t&Snf&Sdaom tmywfodkYvnf;aumif;?
twkdif;t&Snfr&Sdaom tmywfodkYvnf;aumif;/y/
ydkif;jcm;tyfaom tmywfodkYvnf;aumif;?
0w→KuGjjym;aom tmywfodkYvnf;aumif; a&muf\

xkd&[ef;onf oHCmudk xkdtmywfwdkYaMumifh
aygif;íaetyfaom y&d0gofudk awmif;\? xkd&[ef; tm;
oHCmonf xkdtmywfwdkYaMumifh aygif;í aetyfaom
y&d0gofudk ay;\? xkd&[ef;onf y&d0gofaepOf
0wftwGif;ü twkdif;t&Snf&Sdonfvnf;jzpfukefaom
twkdif;t&Snfr&Sdonfvnf;jzpf ukefaom
zHk;vTrf;tyfonfvnf;jzpfukefaom
rzHk;vTrf;tyfonfvnf;jzpfukefaom rsm;pGmaom
oHCm'dodoftmywfwdkYodkY a&muf\

xkd&[ef;onf oHCmudk 0wftwGif;ü a&muftyfaom
tmywfwdkYaMumifh t&if;odkY iifjCIF;udk awmif;\?
xkd&[ef;udk oHCmonf 0wftwGif;ü a&muftyfaom
tmywfwdkYaMumifh w&m;ESifh ravsmfaom
zsufqD;tyfaom taMumif;tm;rxkdufaom
ur®0gpmuHjzifh t&if;odkY iif\? rw&m; ojzifh aygif;í
aetyfaom y&d0gofudk ay;\? w&m;ojzifh rmewfudk
ay;\? w&m;ojzifh tAÇmef oGif;\ &[ef;wdkY
xkd&[ef;onf xkdtmywfwdkYrS rpifMu,f/ (9)

'kwd, e0u NyD;

11-wwd, e0u

184/ &[ef;wdkY þomoemawmfü &[ef;onf
rsm;pGmaom oHCm'dodoftmywfwdkYodkY a&muf\
twkdif;t&Snf&Sdaom tmywfodkYvnf;aumif;?
twkdif;t&Snfr&Sdaom tmywfodkYvnf;aumif;/y/
ydkif;jcm;tyfaom tmywfodkYvnf;aumif;?
0w→KuGjjym;aom tmywfodkYvnf;aumif; a&muf\
xkd&[ef;onf oHCmudk xkdtmywfwdkYaMumifh aygif;í
aetyfaom y&d0gofudk awmif;\? xkd&[ef;tm; oHCmonf
xkdtmywfwdkYaMumifh aygif;í aetyfaom y&d0gofudk
ay;\? xkd &[ef;onf y&d0gofaepOf 0wftwGif;ü
twkdif;t&Snf&Sdukefaom rzHk;vTrf;tyfukefaom

rsm;pGmaom oHCm'dodoftmywfwdkYodkY a&muf/
xkd&[ef;onf oHCmudk 0wftwGif;ü a&muftyfaom
tmywfwdkYaMumifh t&if;odkY iifjcf;udk awmif;\?
xkd&[ef;udk oHCmonf 0wftwGif;ü a&muftyfaom
tmywfwdkYaMumifh w&m;ESifh ravsmfaom
zsufqD;tyfaom taMumif;tm; rxkdufaom
ur®0gpmuHjzifh t&if;odkY iif\? aygif;íaetyfaom
y&d0gofudk rw&m;ojzifh ay;V

xkd&[ef;onf]]ig y&d0gofae\}}[k atmufarhpOf
0wftwGif;ü twkdif;t&Snf&Sdukefaom
rzHk;vTrf;tyfukefaom rsm;pGmaom
oHCm'dodoftmywfwdkYodkY a&muf/ xkd&[ef;onf
xkdoHCm 'dodoftmywfü wnfvsuf a&S;oifhaom
tmywfwdkY\ tMum;ü a&muftyfaom tmywfwdkYudk
atmufarh\? aemufoifhaom tmywfwdkY\ tMum;ü
a&muftyfaom tmywfwdkYudk atmufarh\?
xkd&[ef;tm;-

]]igonf rsm;pGmaom oHCm'dodoftmywfwdkYodkY
a&muf/ twkdif;t&Snf&Sdaom tmywf odkYvnf;aumif;?
twkdif;t&Snr&Sdaom tmywfodkYvnf;aumif;/y/
ydkif;jcm;tyfaom tmywfodkYvnf;aumif;?
0w→KuGjjym;aom tmywfodkYvnf;aumif; a&muf/
xkdigonf oHCmudk xkdtmywfwdkYaMumifh aygif;í
aetyfaom y&d0gofudk awmif;\? xkdightm; oHCmonf
xkdtmywfwdkYaMumifh aygif;í aetyfaom y&d0gofudk
ay;\? xkdigonf y&d0gofaepOf 0wftwGif;ü twkdif;t&Snf
&Sdukefaom rzHk;vTrf;tyfukefaom rsm;pGmaom
oHCm'dodoftmywfwdkYodkY a&muf/ xkdigonf
oHCmudk 0wftwGif;ü a&muftyfaom
tmywfwdkYaMumifh t&if;odkY iifjcf;udk awmif;\?
xkdighudk oHCmonf 0wftwGif;ü a&muftyfaom
tmywfwdkYaMumifh w&m;ESifhravsmfaom
zsufqD;tyfaom taMumif;tm;rxkdufaom
ur®0gpmuHjzifh t&if;odkYiif\? aygif;í aetyfaom

y&d0gofudk rw&m; ojzifh ay;/V
xkdigonf]]y&d0gofae\}}[k atmufarhpOf
0wftwGif;ühtwkdif;t&Snf&Sdukefaom
rzHk;vTrf;tyfukefaom rsm;pGmaom
oHCm'dodoftmywfwdkYodkY a&mufV xkdigonf
xkdoHCm 'dodoftmywfü wnfvsuf a&S;oifhaom
tmywfwdkY\ tMum;ü a&muftyfaom tmywfwdkYudk
atmufarh\? aemufoifhaom tmywfwdkY\ tMum;ü
a&muftyfaom tmywfwdkYudk atmuf arhV

]]igonf oHCmudk a&S;oifhaom tmywfwdkY\
tMum;ü a&muftyfaom
tmywfwdkYaMumifhvnf;aumif;? aemufoifhaom
tmywfwdkY\ tMum;ü a&muftyfaom
tmywfwdkYaMumifhvnf;aumif; w&m;ESifh avsmfaom
rzsufqD;tyfaom taMumif;tm;xkdufaom
ur®0gpmuHjzifh t&if;odkY iifjcif;udk awmif;&rl
aumif;avpG? w&m;ojzifh ay;tyfaom aygif;í aetyfaom
y&d0gofudk w&m;ojzifh ay;tyfaom rmewfudk
w&m;ojzifh tAÇmefoGif;jcif;udk awmif;&rl
aumif;avpG}}[k tMuHjzpfV

xkd&[ef;onf oHCmudk a&S;oifhaom tmywfwdkY\
tMum;ü a&muftyfaom
tmywfwdkYaMumifhvnf;aumif;? aemufoifhaom
tmywfwdkY\ tMum;ü a&muftyfaom
tmywfwdkYaMumifhvnf;aumif; w&m;ESifh avsmfaom
rzsufqD;tyfaom taMumif;tm;xkdufaom
ur®0gpmuHjzifh t&if;odkY iifjcif;udk awmif;\?
w&m;ojzifh ay;tyfaom aygif;í aetyfaom y&d0gofudk
w&m; ojzifh ay;tyfaom rmewfudk w&m;ojzifh
tAÇmefoGif;jcif;udk awmif;V

xkd&[ef;udk oHCmonf a&S;oifhaom tmywfwdkY\
tMum;ü a&muftyfaom
tmywfwdkYaMumifhvnf;aumif;? aemufoifhaom

tmywfwdkY\ tMum;ü a&muftyfaom
tmywfwdkYaMumifhvnf;aumif; w&m;ESifhavsmfaom
rsufqD;tyfaom taMumif;tm;xkdufaom
ur®0gpmuHjzifh t&if;odkY iif\? aygif;í aetyfaom
y&d0gofudk w&m;ojzifh ay;\? rmewfudk w&m;ojzifh
ay;\? w&m;ojzifh tAÇmefoGif;V &[ef;wdkY
xkd&[ef;onf xkdtmywfwdkYrS pifMu,fV (1)

&[ef;wdkY pomoemawmfü &[ef;onf rsm;pGmaom
oHCm'dodoftmywfwdkYodkY a&muf\?
twkdif;t&Snf&Sdaom tmywfodkYvnf;aumif;?
twkdif;t&Snfr&Sdaom tmywfodkYvnf;aumif;/y/
ydkif;jcm;tyfaom tmywfodkYvnf;aumif;?
0w→KuGjjym;aom tmywfodkYvnf;aumif; a&mufV
xkd&[ef;onf oHCmudk xkdtmywfwdkYaMumifh aygif;í
aetyfaom y&d0gofudk awmif;\? xkd&[ef; tm;
oHCmonf xkdtmywfwdkYaMumifh aygif;í aetyfaom
y&d0gofudk ay;\? xkd&[ef;onf y&d0gofaepOf
0wftwGif;ü twkdif;t&Snf&Sdukefaom
zHk;vTrf;tyfukefaom rsm;pGmaom oHCm
'dodoftmywfwdkYodkY a&mufV xkd&[ef;onf
oHCmudk 0wftwGif;ü a&muftyfaom
tmywfwdkYaMumifh t&if;odkY iifjcif;udk awmif;\?
xkd&[ef;udk oHCmonf 0wftwGif;ü a&muftyfaom
tmywfwdkYaMumifh w&m;ESifhravsmfaom
zsufqD;tyfaom taMumif;tm;rxkdufaom
ur®0gpmuHjzifh t&if;odkY iif\? rw&m;ojzifh aygif;í
aetyfaom y&d0gofudk rw&m;ojzifh ay;V

xkd&[ef;onf]]ig y&d0gofae\}}[k atmufarhpOf
0wftwGif;ü twkdif;t&Snf&Sdukefaom
zHk;vTrf;tyfukefaom rsm;pGmaom
oHCm'dodoftmywfwdkYodkY a&mufV xkd&[ef;onf
xkdoHCm 'dodoftmywfüwnfvsuf a&S;oifhaom
tmywfwdkY\ tMum;ü a&muftyfaom tmywfwdkYudk
atmufarh\? aemufoifhaom tmywfwdkY\ tMum;ü

a&muftyfaom tmywfwdkYudk atmufarh\?
xkd&[ef;tm;-

]]igonf rsm;pGmaom oHCm'dodoftmywfwdkYodkY
a&muf\? twkdif;t&Snf&Sdaom tmywfodkYvnf;aumif;?
twkdif;t&Snfr&Sdaom tmywfodkYvnf;aumif;/y/
ydkif;jcm;tyfaomtmywfodkYvnf;aumif;?
0w-KuGjjym;aom tmywfodkYvnf;aumif; a&muf\?
xkdigonf oHCmudk xkdtmywfwdkYaMumifh aygif;í
aetyfaom y&d0gofudk awmif;\? xkdightm; oHCmonf
xkdtmywfwdkYaMumifh aygif;í aetyfaom y&d0gofudk
ay;\? xkdigonf y&d0gofaepOf 0wftwGif;ü
twkdif;t&Snf&Sd ukefaom zHk;vTrf;tyfukefaom
rsm;pGmaom oHCm'dodoftmywfwdkYodkY a&muf\/
xkdigonf oHCm udk 0wftwGif;ü a&muftyfaom
tmywfwdkYaMumifh t&if;odkY iifjCIF;udk awmif;\?
xkdighudk oHCmonf 0wftwGif;ü a&muftyfaom
tmywfwdkYaMumifh w&m;ESifh ravsmfaom
zsufqD;tyfaom taMumif;tm; rxkdufaom
ur®0gpmuHjzifh t&if;odkY iif\? aygif;í aetyfaom
y&d0gofudk rw&m;ojzifh ay;\?
xkdigonf]]y&d0gofae\}}[k atmufarhpOf 0wftwGif;ü
twkdif;t&Snf&Sd ukefaom zHk;vTrf;tyfukefaom
rsm;pGmaom oHCm'dodof tmywfwdkYodkY a&muf\/
xkdigonf xkd oHCm'dodoftmywfü wnfvsuf
a&S;oifhaom tmywfwdkY\ tMum;ü a&muftyfaom
tmywfwdkY udk atmufarh\? aemufoifhaom
tmywfwdkY\ tMum;ü a&muftyfaom tmywfwdkYudk
atmufarh\? igonf oHCmudk a&S;oifhaom tmywfwdkY\
tMum;ü a&muftyfaom tmywfwdkYaMumifhvnf;aumif;
aemufoifhaom tmywfwdkY\ tMum;ü a&muftyfaom
tmywfwdkYaMumifhvnf;aumif; w&m;ESifhavsmfaom
rzsufqD;tyfaom taMumif;tm;xkdufaom
ur®0gpmuHjzifh t&if;odkY iifjCIF;udk awmif;&rl
aumif;avpG? w&m;ojzifh ay;tyfaom aygif;í aetyfaom

y&d0gofudk w&m;ojzifh ay;tyfaom rmewfudk
w&m;ojzifh tAÇmefoGif;jcif;udk awmif;&rl
aumif;avpG}}[k tMuH jzpfV

xkd&[ef;onf oHCmudk a&S;oifhaom tmywfwdkY\
tMum;ü a&muftyfaom
tmywfwdkYaMumifhvnf;aumif;? aemufoifhaom
tmywfwdkY\ tMum;ü a&muftyfaom
tmywfwdkYaMumifhvnf;aumif; w&m;ESifhavsmfaom
rzsufqD;tyfaom taMumif;tm;xkdufaom
ur®0gpmuHjzifh t&if;odkY iifjcif;udk awmif;\?
w&m;ojzifh ay;tyfaom aygif;í aetyfaom y&d0gofudk
w&m; ojzifh ay;tyfaom rmewfudk w&m;ojzifh
tAÇmefoGif;jcif;udk awmif;V

xkd&[ef;udk oHCmonf a&S;oifhaom tmywfwdkY\
tMum;ü a&muftyfaom
tmywfwdkYaMumifhvnf;aumif;? aemufoifhaom
tmywfwdkY\ tMum;ü a&muftyfaom
tmywfwdkYaMumifhvnf;aumif; w&m;ESifhavsmfaom
rzsufqD;tyfaom taMumif;tm;xkdufaom
ur®0gpmuHjzifh t&if;odkY iif\? aygif;í aetyfaom
y&d0gofudk w&m;ojzifh ay;\? rmewfudk w&m;ojzifh
ay;\? w&m;ojzifh tAÇmefoGif;V &[ef;wdkY
xkd&[ef;onf xkdtmywfwdkYrS pifMu,fV (2)

&[ef;wdkY pomoemawmfü &[ef;onf rsm;pGmaom
oHCm'dodoftmywfwdkYodkY a&muf\?
twkdif;t&Snf&Sdaom tmywfodkYvnf;aumif;?
twkdif;t&Snfr&Sdaom tmywfodkYvnf;aumif;/y/
ydkif;jcm;tyfaom tmywfodkYvnf;aumif;?
0w→KuGjjym;aom tmywfodkYvnf;aumif; a&mufV

xkd&[ef;onf oHCmudk xkdtmywfwdkYaMumifh
aygif;í aetyfaom y&d0gofudk awmif;\? xkd &[ef;tm;
oHCmonf xkdtmywfwdkYaMumifh aygif;í aetyfaom
y&d0gofudk ay;\? xkd&[ef;onf y&d0gofaepOf

0wftwGif;ü twkdif;t&Snf&Sdukefaom
zHk;vTrf;tyfonfvnf; jzpfukefaom rzHk;vTrf;tyfonfvnf;
jzpfukefaom rsm;pGmaom
oHCm'dodoftmywfwdkYodkY a&muf\? xkd&[ef;onf
oHCmudk 0wftwGif;ü a&muftyfaom
tmywfwdkYaMumifh t&if;odkY iifjcf;udk awmif;\?
xkd&[ef;udk oHCmonf 0wftwGif;ü a&muftyfaom
tmywfwdkYaMumifh w&m;ESifhravsmfaom
zsufqD;tyfaom taMumif;tm; rxkdufaom
ur®0gpmuHjzifh t&if;odkY iif\? rw&m;ojzifhhaygif;í
aetyfaom y&d0gofudk ay;V

xkd&[ef;onf]]y&d0gofae\}}[k atmufarhpOf
0wftwGif;ü twkdif;t&Snf&Sdukefaom
zHk;vTrf;tyfonfvnf; jzpfukefaom rzHk;vTrf;tyfonfvnf;
jzpfukefaom rsm;pGmaom oHCm
'dodoftmywfwdkYodkY a&mufV xkd&[ef;onf
oHCm'dodoftmywfü wnfvsuf a&S;oifhaom
tmywfwdkY\ tMum;ü a&muftyfaom tmywfwdkYudk
owd&\? aemufoifhaom tmywfwdkY\ tMum;ü
a&muftyfaom tmywfwdkYudk owd&V

xkd &[ef;tm;]]igonf rsm;pGmaom
oHCm'dodoftmywfwdkYodkY a&muf\? twkdif;t&Snf
&Sdaom tmywfodkYvnf;aumif; twkdif;t&Snfr&Sdaom
tmywfodkYvnf;aumif;/y/ ydkif;jcm;tyfaom
tmywfodkYvnf;aumif;? 0w→KuGJjym;aom
tmywfodkYvnf;aumif; a&mufV xkdigonf oHCmudk
xdk tmywfwdkYaMumifh aygif;í aetyfaom y&d0gofudk
awmif;\? xkdightm; oHCmonf xkd
tmywfwdkYaMumifh aygif;í aetyfaom y&d0gofudk
ay;V

xkdigonf y&d0gofaepOf 0wftwGif;ü
twkdif;t&Snf&Sdukefaom zHk;vTrf;tyfonfvnf;
jzpfukefaom rzHk;vTrf;tyfonfvnf;jzpfukefaom

rsm;pGmaom oHCm'dodoftmywfwdkYodkY a&muf/
xkdigonf oHCmudk 0wftwGif;ü a&muftyfaom
tmywfwdkYaMumifh t&if;odkYiifjCIF;udk awmif;\?
xdkighudk oHCmonf 0wftwGif;ü a&muftyfaom
tmywfwdkYaMumifh w&m;ESifh ravsmfaom
zsufqD;tyfaom taMumif;tm; rxkdufaom
ur®0gpmuHjzifh t&if;odkY iif\? rw&m;ojzifh aygif;í
aetyfaom y&d0gofudk ay;\? xdkigonf]]y&d0gofae\}}
[katmufarhpOf 0wftwGif;ü twkdif;t&Snf&Sdukefaom
zHk;vTrf;tyfonfvnf; jzpfukefaom rzHk;vTrf;tyfonfvnf;
jzpfukefaom rsm;pGmaom
oHCm'dodoftmywfwdkYodkY a&muf/

xkdigonf xkdoHCm'dodoftmywfü wnfvsuf
a&S;oifhaom tmywfwdkY\ tMum;ü a&muf tyfaom
tmywfwdkYudk owd&\? aemufoifhaom tmywfwdkY\
tMum;ü a&muftyfaom tmywfwdkYudk owd&\? igonf
oHCmudk a&S;oifhaom tmywfwdkY\ tMum;ü
a&muftyfaom tmywfwdkYaMumifhvnf;aumif;?
aemufoifhaom tmywfwdkY\ tMum;ü a&muftyfaom
tmywfwdkYaMumifhvnf;aumif; w&m;ESifhavsmfaom
rzsufqD;tyfaom taMumif;tm;xkdufaom
ur®0gpmuHjzifh t&if;odkY iifjCIF;udk awmif;&rlum;
aumif;avpG? w&m;ojzifh ay;tyfaom aygif;í aetyfaom
y&d0gofudk w&m;ojzifh ay;tyfaom rmewfudk
w&m;ojzifh tAÇmefoGif;jCIF;udk awmif;&rlum;
aumif;avpG}}[k tMuHjzpf/

xkd&[ef;onf oHCmudk a&S;oifhaom tmywfwdkY\
tMum;ü a&muftyfaom
tmywfwdkYaMumifhvnf;aumif;? aemufoifhaom
tmywfwdkY\ tMum;ü a&muftyfaom
tmywfwdkYaMumifhvnf;aumif; w&m;ESifhavsmfaom
rzsufqD;tyfaom taMumif;tm;xkdufaom
ur®0gpmuHjzifh t&if;odkY iifjCIF;udk awmif;\?
w&m;ojzifh ay;tyfaom aygif;í aetyfaom y&d0gofudk

w&m; ojzifh ay;tyfaom rmewfudk w&m;ojzifh
tAÇmefoGif;jcif;udk awmif;V

xkd&[ef;udk oHCmonf a&S;oifhaom tmywfwdkY\
tMum;ü a&muftyfaom
tmywfwdkYaMumifhvnf;aumif;? aemufoifhaom
tmywfwdkY\ tMum;ü a&muftyfaom
tmywfwdkYaMumifhvnf;aumif; w&m;ESifhavsmfaom
rzsufqD;tyfaom taMumif;tm;xkdufaom
ur®0gpmuHjzifh t&if;odkY iif\? w&m;ojzifh aygif;í
aetyfaom y&d0gofudk ay;\? w&m;ojzifh rmewfudk
ay;\? w&m;ojzifh tAÇmefoGif;V &[ef;wdkY
xkd&[ef;onf xkdtmywfwdkYrS pifMu,fV (3)

&[ef;wdkY pómoemawmfü &[ef;onf rsm;pGmaom
oHCm'dodoftmywfwdkYodkY a&muf\
twkdif;t&Snf&Sdaom tmywfodkYvnf;aumif;?
twkdif;t&Snfr&Sdaom tmywfodkYvnf;aumif;/y/
ydkif;jcm;tyfaom tmywfodkYvnf;aumif;?
0w¬KuGjjym;aom tmywfodkYvnf;aumif; a&mufV/
xkd&[ef;onf oHCmudk xkdtmywfwdkYaMumifh aygif;í
aetyfaom y&d0gofudk awmif;\? xkd&[ef; tm;
oHCmonf xkdtmywfwdkYaMumifh aygif;í aetyfaom
y&d0gofudk ay;\? xkd&[ef;onf y&d0gofaepOf
0wftwGif;ü twkdif;t&Snfr&Sdukefaom
rzHk;vTrf;tyfukefaom rsm;pGmaom oHCm
'dodoftmywfwdkYodkY a&mufV/y/
twkdif;t&Snfr&Sdukefaom zHk;vTrf;tyfukefaom/y/
twkdif;t&Snf r&Sdukefaom zHk;vTrf;tyfonfvnf;
jzpfukefaom rzHk;vTrf;tyfonfvnf;jzpfukefaom/y/
twkdif; t&Snf&Sdonfvnf;jzpfukefaom
twkdif;t&Snfr&Sdonfvnf;jzpfukefaom
rzHk;vTrf;tyfukefaom rsm; pGmaom
oHCm'dodoftmywfwdkYodkY a&mufV xkd&[ef;onf
oHCmudk 0wftwGif;ü a&muftyfaom
tmywfwdkYaMumifh t&if;odkY iifjcif;udk awmif;\?

xkd&[ef;udk oHCmonf 0wftwGif;ü a&muftyfaom
tmywfwdkYaMumifh w&m;ESifh ravsmfaom
zsufqD;tyfaom taMumif;tm;rxkdufaom
ur®0gpmuHjzifh t&if;odkY iif\? aygif;í aetyfaom
y&d0gofudk rw&m;ojzifh ay;\? xkd&[ef;onf]lig
y&d0gofae\}}[k atmufarhpOf/y/ xkd&[ef;udk
oHCmonf a&S;oifhaom tmywfwdkY\ tMum;ü
a&muftyfaom tmywfwdkYaMumifhvnf;aumif;?
aemufoifhaom tmywfwdkY\tMum;ü a&muftyfaom
tmywfwdkYaMumifhvnf;aumif; w&m;ESifhavsmfaom
rzsufqD;tyfaom taMumif; tm;rxkdufaom
ur®0gpmuHjzifh t&if;odkY iif\? w&m;ojzifh aygif;í
aetyfaom y&d0gofudk ay;\? w&m;ojzifh rmewfudk
ay;\? w&m;ojzifh tAÇmefoGif;V &[ef;wdkY xkd
&[ef;onf xkdtmywfwkdkYrS pifMu,f\ (4-7)

&[ef;wdkY pomoemawmfü &[ef;onf rsm;pGmaom
oHCm'dodoftmywfwdkYodkY a&muf\?
twkdif;t&Snf&Sdaom tmywfodkYvnf;aumif;?
twkdif;t&Snf r&Sdaom tmywfodkYvnf;aumif;/y/
ydkif;jcm;tyfaom tmywfodkYvnf;aumif;?
0w→KuGjjym;aom tmywfodkYvnf;aumif; a&muf\/
xkd&[ef;onf oHCmudk xkdtmywfwdkYaMumifh
aygif;íaetyfaom y&d0gofudk awmif;\? xkd&[ef; tm;
oHCmonf xkdtmywfwdkYaMumifh aygif;íaetyfaom
y&d0gofudk ay;\? xkd&[ef;onf y&d0gofaepOf
0wftwGif;ü twkdif;t&Snf&Sdonfvnf; jzpfukefaom
twkdif;t&Snfr&Sdonfvnf; jzpf ukefaom
zHk;vTrf;tyfukefaom rsm;pGmaom
oHCm'dodoftmywfwdkYodkY a&muf\ xkd&[ef;onf
oHCmudk 0wftwGif;ü a&muftyfaom
tmywfwdkYaMumifh t&if;odkY iifjcif;udk awmif;\?
xkd&[ef; udk oHCmonf 0wftwGif;ü a&muftyfaom
tmywfwdkYaMumifh w&m;ESifhravsmfaom
zsufqD;tyfaom taMumif;tm;rxkdufaom

ur®0gpmuHjzifh t&if;odkY iif\? rw&m;ojzifh aygif;í
aetyfaom y&d0gofudk ay;V

xkd&[ef;onf]]ig y&d0gofae\}}[k atmufarhpOf
0wftwGif;ütwkdif; t&Snf&Sdonfvnf; jzpfukefaom
twkdif;t&Snfr&Sdonfvnf;jzpfukefaom
zHk;vTrf;tyfukefaom rsm;pGmaom oHCm
'dodoftmywfwdkYodkY a&mufV

xdk&[ef;onf xdkoHCm'dodoftmywfü wnfvsuf
a&S;oifhaom tmywfwdkY\ tMum;ü a&muftyfaom
tmywfwdkYudk owd&\? aemufoifhaom tmywfwdkY\
tMum;ü a&muftyfaom tmywfwdkYudk owd&\?
xdk&[ef;tm;-

]]igonf rsm;pGmaom oHCm'dodoftmywfwdkYodkY
a&muf\? twdkif;t&Snf&Sdaom tmywf odkYvnf;aumif;
twdkif;t&Snfr&Sdaom tmywfodkYvnf;aumif;/y/
ydkif;jcm;tyfaom tmywfodkYvnf;aumif;?
0w—KuGjjym;aom tmywfodkYvnf;aumif; a&mufV
xdkigonf oHCmudk xdk tmywfhwdkYaMumifh
aygif;íaetyfaom y&d0gofudk awmif;\? xdkightm;
oHCmonf xdk tmywfwdkYaMumifh aygif;íaetyfaom
y&d0gofudk ay;\? xdkigonf y&d0gofaepOf 0wftwGif;ü
twdkif;t&Snf&Sdonfvnf; jzpfukefaom
twdkif;t&Snfr&Sdonfvnf; jzpfukefaom
zHk;vTrf;tyfukefaom rsm;pGmaom
oHCm'dodoftmywfwdkYodkY a&mufV xdkigonf
oHCmudk 0wftwGif;ü a&muftyfaom
tmywfwdkYaMumifh t&if;odkY iifjCIF;udk awmif;\?
xdkighudk oHCmonf 0wftwGif;ü a&muftyfaom
tmywfwdkYaMumifh w&m;ESifhravsmfaom
zsufqD;tyfaom taMumif;tm;rxdkufaom ur®0gpm
uHjzifh t&if;odkY iif\? rw&m;ojzifh aygif;íaetyfaom
y&d0gofudk ay;V

xdkigonf]y&d0gofae\}[k atmufarhpOf 0wftwGif;ü
twdkif;t&Snf&Sdonfvnf; jzpfukefaom
twdkif;t&Snfr&Sdonfvnf; jzpfukefaom
zHk;vTrf;tyfukefaom rsm;pGmaom oHCm'dodof
tmywfwdkYodkY a&mufV xdkigonf
xdkoHCm'dodoftmywfü wnfvsuf a&S;oifhaom
tmywfwdkY\ tMum;ü a&muftyfaom tmywfwdkYudk
owd&\? aemufoifhaom tmywfwdkY\ tMum;ü a&muf
tyfaom tmywfwdkYudkvnf; owd&\? igonf oHCmudk
a&S;oifhaom tmywfwdkY\ tMum;ü a&muftyfaom
tmywfwdkYaMumifhvnf;aumif;? aemufoifhaom
tmywfwdkY\ tMum;ü a&muftyfaom
tmywfwdkYaMumifhvnf;aumif; w&m;ESifhavsmfaom
rzsufqD;tyfaom taMumif;tm;xdkufaom
ur®0gpmuHjzifh t&if;odkY iifjcif;udk awmif;&rlum;
aumif;avpG? w&m;ojzifh ay;tyfaom aygif;íaetyfaom
y&d0gofudk w&m;ojzifh ay;tyfaom rmewfudk
w&m;ojzifh tAÇmefoGif;jcif;udk awmif;&rlum;
aumif;avpG}}[k tMuHjzpfV

xdk&[ef;onf oHCmudk a&S;oifhaom tmywfwdkY\
tMum;ü a&muftyfaom tmywf
wdkYaMumifhvnf;aumif;? aemufoifhaom tmywfwdkY\
tMum;ü a&muftyfaom tmywfwdkYaMumifhvnf;aumif;
w&m;ESifhavsmfaom rzsufqD;tyfaom
taMumif;tm;xdkufaom ur®0gpmuHjzifh t&if;odkY
iifjcif;udk awmif;\? w&m;ojzifh ay;tyfaom
aygif;íaetyfaom y&d0gofudk w&m; ojzifh ay;tyfaom
rmewfudk w&m;ojzifh tAÇmefoGif;jcif;udk awmif;\?
xdk&[ef;udk oHCmonf a&S;oifhaom tmywfwdkY\
tMum;ü a&muftyfaom
tmywfwdkYaMumifhvnf;aumif;? aemufoifhaom
tmywfwdkY\ tMum;ü a&muftyfaom
tmywfwdkYaMumifhvnf;aumif; w&m;ESifhavsmfaom
rzsufqD;tyfaom taMumif;tm;xdkufaom ur®0gpm

uHjzifh t&if;odkY iif\? w&m;ojzifh aygif;í aetyfaom
y&d0gofudk ay;\? w&m;ojzifh rmewfudk ay;\?
w&m;ojzifh tAÇmefoGif;\? &[ef; wdkY xdk&[ef;onf
xdktmywfwdkYrS pifMu,f\ (8)

&[ef;wdkY pomoemawmfü &[ef;onf rsm;pGmaom
oHCm'dodoftmywfwdkYodkY a&muf\?
twdkif;t&Snf&Sdaom tmywfodkYvnf;aumif;
twdkif;t&Snfr&Sdaom tmywfodkYvnf;aumif;/y/
ydkif;jcm;tyfaom tmywfodkYvnf;aumif;?
0w→KuGjjym;aom tmywfodkYvnf;aumif; a&muf\
xdk&[ef;onf oHCmudk xdktmywfwdkYaMumifh
aygif;íaetyfaom y&d0gofudk awmif;\? xdk&[ef; tm;
oHCmonf xdktmywfwdkYaMumifh aygif;íaetyfaom
y&d0gofudk ay;\?

xdk&[ef;onf y&d0gofaepOf 0wftwGif;ü
twdkif;t&Snf&Sdonfvnf;jzpfukefaom twdkif;
t&Snfr&Sdonfvnf; jzpfukefaom zHk;vTrf;tyfonfvnf;
jzpfukefaom rzHk;vTrf;tyfonfvnf; jzpfukefaom
rsm;pGmaom oHCm'dodoftmywfwdkYodkY a&muf\
/

xdk&[ef;onf oHCmudk 0wftwGif;ü a&muftyfaom
tmywfwdkYaMumifh t&if;odkY iifjcif;udk awmif;\?
xdk&[ef;udkf oHCmonf 0wftwGif;ü a&muftyfaom
tmywfwdkYaMumifh w&m;ESifh ravsmfaom
zsufqD;tyfaom taMumif;tm;rxdkufaom
ur®0gpmuHjzifh t&if;odkY iif\? aygif;íhaetyfaom
y&d0gofudk rw&m;ojzifh ay;\?
xdk&[ef;onf]]igy&d0gofae\}}[k atmufarhpOf
0wftwGif;ü twdkif;t&Snf&Sdonfvnf; jzpfukefaom
twdkif;t&Snfr&Sdonfvnf; jzpfukefaom
zHk;vTrf;tyfonfvnf; jzpfukefaom
rzHk;vTrf;tyfonfvnf;jzpfukefaom rsm;pGmaom
oHCm'dodof tmywfwdkYodkY a&muf\? xdk&[ef;onf
xdkoHCm'dodoftmywfü wnfvsuf a&S;oifhaom tmywf

wdkY\ tMum;ü a&muftyfaom tmywfwdkYudk
atmufarh\? aemufoifhaom tmywfwdkY\ tMum; ü
a&muftyfaom tmywfwdkYudk atmufarh\

xdk&[ef;tm;]]igonf rsm;pGmaom
oHCm'dodoftmywfwdkYodkY a&muf\
twdkif;t&Snf&Sdaom tmywfodkYvnf;aumif;
twdkif;t&Snfr&Sdaom tmywfodkYvnf;aumif;/y/
ydkif;jcm;tyfaom tmywfodkYvnf;aumif;?
0w-KuGjjym;aom tmywfodkYvnf;aumif; a&muf\
xdkigonf oHCmudk xdk tmywfwdkYaMumifh
aygif;íaetyfaom y&d0gofudk awmif;\? xdkightm;
oHCmonf xdk tmywfwdkYaMumifh aygif;íaetyfaom
y&d0gofudk ay;\

xdkigonf y&d0gofaepOf 0wftwGif;ü
twdkif;t&Snf&Sdonfvnf; jzpfukefaom twdkif;t&Snf
r&Sdonfvnf; jzpfukefaom zHk;vTrf;tyfonfvnf;
jzpfukefaom rzHk;vTrf;tyfonfvnf; jzpfukefaom
rsm;pGmaom oHCm'dodoftmywfwdkYodkY a&muf\
xdkigonf oHCmudk 0wftwGif;ü a&muf tyfaom
tmywfwdkYaMumifh t&if;odkY iifjCIF;udk awmif;\?
xdkighudk oHCmonf 0wftwGif;ü a&muftyfaom
tmywfwdkYaMumifh w&m;ESifhravsmfaom
zsufqD;tyfaom taMumif;tm;rxdkufaom
ur®0gpmuHjzifh t&if;odkY iif\? aygif;íaetyfaom
y&d0gofudk rw&m;ojzifh ay;\?
xdkigonf]]y&d0gofae\}}[k atmufarhpOf 0wftwGif;ü
twdkif;t&Snf&Sdonfvnf; jzpfukefaom twdkif;
t&Snfr&Sdonfvnf; jzpfukefaom zHk;vTrf;tyfonfvnf;
jzpfukefaom rzHk;vTrf;tyfonfvnf; jzpfukefaom
rsm;pGmaom oHCm'dodoftmywfwdkYodkY a&muf\

xdkigonf xdkoHCm'dodoftmywfü wnfvsuf
a&S;oifhaom tmywfwdkY\ tMum;ü a&muf tyfaom
tmywfwdkYudk owd&\? aemufoifhaom tmywfwdkY\

tMum;ü a&muftyfaom tmywf wdkYudk owd&\? igonf
oHCmudk a&SUoifhaom tmywfwdkY\ tMum;ü
a&muftyfaom tmywf wdkYaMumifhvnf;aumif;?
aemufoifhaom tmywfwdkY\ tMum;ü a&muftyfaom
tmywfwdkYaMumifhvnf;aumif; w&m;ESifhavsmfaom
rzsufqD;tyfaom taMumif;tm;xdkufaom
ur®0gpmuHjzifh t&if;odkY iifjCIF;udk awmif;&rlum;
aumif;avpG? w&m;ojzifh ay;tyfaom aygif;í aetyfaom
y&d0gofudk w&m;ojzifh ay;tyfaom rmewfudk
w&m;ojzifh tAÇmefoGif;jCIF;udk awmif;&rlum;
aumif;avpG}}[k tMuHjzpfV

xdk&[ef;onf oHCmudk a&S;oifhaom tmywfwdkY\
tMum;ü a&muftyfaom
tmywfwdkYaMumifhvnf;aumif;? aemufoifhaom
tmywfwdkY\ tMum;ü a&muftyfaom
tmywfwdkYaMumifhvnf;aumif; w&m;ESifhavsmfaom
rzsufqD;tyfaom taMumif;tm; xdkufaom
ur®0gpmuHjzifh t&if;odkY iifjCIF;udk awmif;\?
w&m;ojzifh ay;tyfaom aygif;í aetyfaom y&d0gofudk
w&m; ojzifh ay;tyfaom rmewfudk w&m;ojzifh
tAÇmefoGif;jCIF;udk awmif;\? xdk&[ef;udk oHCmonf
a&S;oifhaom tmywfwdkY\ tMum;ü a&muftyfaom
tmywfwdkYaMumifhvnf;aumif;? aemufoifhaom
tmywfwdkY\ tMum;ü a&muftyfaom
tmywfwdkYaMumifhvnf;aumif; w&m;ESifhavsmfaom
rzsufqD;tyfaom taMumif;tm;xdkufaom
ur®0gpmuHjzifh t&if;odkYiif\? w&m;ojzifh aygif;í ae
tyfaom y&d0gofudk ay;\? w&m;ojzifh rmewfudk ay;\?
w&m;ojzifhhtAÇmefoGif;\? &[ef;wdkY xdk&[ef;onf
xdktmywfwdkYrS pifMu,fV (9)

wwd, e0u NyD;V

orkpö,u©E"u NyD;V

xdkorkpö,u©E"u\ tusOf;csKyf

rzHk;vTrf;aom rmewf wpf&uf ESpf&uf oHk;&uf
av;&uf ig;&uf v0uf q,f&ufzHk;vTrf;aom tmywfudk
jrwpGmbk&m;onf a[mawmfrlV

pifMu,fjCIF;vQif tqHk;&Sdaom y&d0gof? vlxGufaom
&[ef;? y&drMP paom ygVd&[ef;ESpfyg;wdkUonf
xdkoHCm'dodofü oHCm'dodof[k trSwf&Sdukef\? &[ef;
ESpfyg;wdkYonf ,HkrSm;&Sdukef\? xdkYtwlomvQif
(&[ef;ESpfyg;wdkYonf) v[ku * $\frac{1}{2}$ kutmywfwdkY
a&m>yrf;\[k t,l&Sdukef\? oHCm'dodof oufouf
r[kwf&m ü oHCm'dodofoufoufr[kwf[k t,l&Sdukef\?
xdkYtwlvQif &[ef;ESpfyg;wdkYonf v[ku oufouf[k
t,l&Sdukef\? &[ef;wpfyg;onf zHk;vTrf;V

acszsufvdkojzifh zHk;vTrf;\? $\frac{1}{2}$ l;aom&[ef;
a'oemMum;jcif; t&if;odkYiifjCIF; pifMu,faomtm;jzifh
wpfq,fhig;0g&? oD[kdVfuRef;ol uRef;om;wdkYukd
MunfndK apEkdifukefaom yk'f0guswdkYudk
a0zefawmfrlEdkifukefaom r[m0d[m&ausmif;ae
q&mwdkYonf olawmfaumif;w&m; wnfWHHekdif&ef
pydkYcspOfudk xm;tyfV pum; tusOf;csKyfwnf;/

orkpö,u©E"u NyD;NyD/

4-orxu©E"u

1-or®Kcg0de,

185/ bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpGmbk&m;onf
om0w¬d¬djynf temxydPfolax;\ t&Hjzpfaom
aZw0efausmif;ü oDwif;oHk;aeawmfrlaomtcg
qAA* $\frac{3}{4}$ D&[ef;wdkYonf rsufarSmufr[kwfaom

&[ef;wdkYtm; uHwdkYudk jyKukefV
Ncdrf;ajcmufrl]wZÆeD,} uH? tjrJrSDaerl]ed,ó} uH?
ESifxkwfrl]yAÁmZeD,}uH?
atmufarhaprl]y#dom&PD,}uH? (tmywfudk r¹/₂ljcif;
ponfaMumifh) ESifxkwfrl]Oau©yeD,} uHwdkYudk
jyKukefV

tvdkenf;aom &[ef;wdkYonf]]qAÁ*³/₄D&[ef;wdkYonf
rsufarSmufr[kwfukefaom &[ef;wdkY tm;
Ncdrf;ajcmufrl]wZÆeD,} uH? tjrJrSDaerl]ed,ó}uH?
ESifxkwfrl]yAÁmZeD,}uH?
atmufarhaprl]y#dom&PD,}uH? (tmywfudk r¹/₂ljcif;
ponfaMumifh) ESifxkwfrl]Oau©yeD,}uHwdkYudk
tb,fhaMumifh jyKukefbdoenf;}}[k ujh&JUukef\
¹/₂lwfcsukef? tjypfjy ajymqdkMuukefV

xdktcg xdk&[ef;wdkYonf jrwpGmbk&m;tm;
ptaMumif;udk avQmufMuukefV]]&[ef;wdkY
qAÁ*³/₄D&[ef;wdkYonf rsufarSmufr[kwfaom
&[ef;wdkYtm; Ncdrf;ajcmufrl]wZÆeD,} uH?
tjrJrSDaerl]ed,ó} uH? ESifxkwfrl]yAÁmZeD,} uH?
atmufarhaprl]y#dom&PD,} uH? (tmywfudk r¹/₂ljcif;
ponfaMumifh) ESifxkwfrl]Oau©yeD,}uHwdkYudk
jyKukef\[lonf rSefoavm}}[k pdppfar;jref; awmfrlV

rSefygonf jrwpGmbk&m;[k (avQmufMuukef\)/

bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpGmbk&m;onf
ujh&JUawmfrl\? &[ef;wdkY (r*fzdkvfrS) tcsnf;ESD;
jzpfaom xdk&[ef;wdkYtm; ravsmufywf ravsmfuef
roifhwifh? &[ef;wdkY\ tjyKtrlr[kwf? (&[ef;wdkYtm;)
rtyf? rjyKoifh/ &[ef;wdkY (r*fzdkvfrS)
tcsnf;ESD;jzpfaom xdk&[ef;wdkYonf rsuf
arSmufr[kwfaom &[ef;wdkYtm; tb,fhaMumifh
Ncdrf;ajcmufrl]wZÆeD,}uH? tjrJrSDaerl]ed,ó}uH?
ESifxkwfrl]yAÁmZeD,}uH?
atmufarhaprl]y#dom&PD,}uH? (tmywfudk r¹/₂ljcif;

ponfaMumifh) ESifxkwfrl]Oau©yeD,} uHwdkYudk
jyKukefbdoenf;/

&[ef;wdkY p(qAA*³/₄D&[ef;wdkY jyKrdaomtrl) onf
rMunfndKao;aom olwdkYtm;vnf;
MunfndKapjcif;iSgvnf;aumif;/y/ uJh&JUawmfrlVy/
w&m;pum;udk a[mawmfrlNyD;vQif &[ef; wdkYudk-

]]&[ef;wdkY rsufarSmufr[kwfaom &[ef;wdkYtm;
Ncdrf;ajcmufrl]wZÆeD,}uH? tjrJrSDaerl]ed,ó}uH?
ESifxkwfrl]yAÁmZeD,} uH?
atmufarhaprl]y#dom&PD,} uH? (tmywfudk r¹/₂ljcif;
ponfaMumifh) ESifxkwfrl]Oau©yeD,} uHwdkYudk
rjyKtyf? jyKaom &[ef;tm; 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\[k
rdefYawmfrlV

186/ t"r®0g'Dyk*³/₄dKvf? t"r®0g'Dyk*³/₄Kdvftrsm;?
t"r®0g'DoHCm? "r®0g'Dyk*³/₄dKvf?
"r®0g'Dyk*³/₄Kdvftrsm;? "r®0g'DoHCm/

uPSyu©e0u

187/ t"r®0g'Dyk*³/₄Kdvfu
"r®0g'Dyk*³/₄Kdvfudk-]]ponfum; "r®wnf;? ponfum;
0de, wnf;? ponfum; jrwpfGmbk&m; tqHk;trawmfwnf;?
ptqHk;trawmfudk ,lavmh? ptqHk; trawmfudk
ESpfoufavmh}}[k aumif;pGm odap\? aphpyfpGm
¹/₂lap\? ¹/₂lqifjCIFap\? xyfum xyfum ¹/₂lqifjCIFap\?
ñTefjy\? xyfum xyfum ñTefjy\? þenf;jzifh
xdkt"du¹/₂kPf; ajyNidrf; ygrl or®Kcg0denf;
twkjpfaom rw&m;rljzifh ajyNidrf;onf rnfV (1)

t"r®0g'Dyk*³/₄Kdvfu
"r®0g'Dyk*³/₄Kdvftrsm;wdkYudk-]]ponfum; "r®wnf;?
ponfum; 0de, wnf;? ponfum; jrwpfGmbk&m;
tqHk;trawmfwnf;? ptqHk;trawmfudk ,lukefavmh?

ptqHk;trawmfudk ESpfoufukefavmh}}[k aumif;pGm
odap\? aphpyfpGm $\frac{1}{2}$ lap\? $\frac{1}{2}$ lqifjCIFap\? xyfum xyfum
 $\frac{1}{2}$ lqifjCIFap\? ñTefjy\? xyfum xyfum ñTefjy\? þenf;jzifh
xdkt"d u $\frac{1}{2}$ kPf; aJyNidrf;ygrl or®Kcg0denf;
twkjzpfaom rw&m;rljzifh aJyNidrf;onf rnfV (2)

t"r®0g'Dyk* $\frac{3}{4}$ Kdvfu "r®0g'DoHCmudk-]]þonfum;
"r®wnf;? þonfum; 0de,wnf;? þonfum; jrwpfGmbk&m;
tqHk;trawmfwnf;? ptqHk;trawmfudk ,lavmh? ptqHk;tr
awmfudk ESpfoufavmh}}[k aumif;pGmodap\?
aphpyfpGm $\frac{1}{2}$ lap\? $\frac{1}{2}$ lqifjCIFap\? xyfum xyfum $\frac{1}{2}$ lqif
jCIFap\? ñTefjy\? xyfum xyfum ñTefjy\? þenf;jzifh
xdkt"du $\frac{1}{2}$ kPf; aJyNidrf;ygrl or®Kcg 0denf;
twkjzpfaom rw&m;rljzifh aJyNidrf;onf rnfV (3)

t"r®0g'Dyk* $\frac{3}{4}$ Kdvftrsm;wdkYu
"r®0g'Dyk* $\frac{3}{4}$ Kdvfudk-]]þonfum; "r®wnf;? þonfum;
0de, wnf;? þonfum; jrwpfGmbk&m; tqHk;trawmfwnf;?
ptqHk;trawmfudk ,lavmh? ptqHk; trawmfudk
ESpfoufavmh}}[k aumif;pGm odapukef\? aphpyfpGm
 $\frac{1}{2}$ lapukef\? $\frac{1}{2}$ lqifjCIFapukef\? xyfum xyfum
 $\frac{1}{2}$ lqifjCIFapukef\? ñTefjyukef\? xyfum xyfum
ñTefjyukefV þenf;jzifh xdkt"du $\frac{1}{2}$ kPf; aJyNidrf;ygrl
or®Kcg0denf; twkjzpfaom rw&m;rljzifh aJyNidrf;onf
rnfV (4)

t"r®0g'Dyk* $\frac{3}{4}$ Kdvftrsm;wdkYu
"r®0g'Dyk* $\frac{3}{4}$ Kdvftrsm;wdkYudk-]]þonfum; "r®wnf;?
þonfum;0de,wnf;? þonfum; jrwpfGmbk&m;
tqHk;trawmfwnf;? ptqHk;trawmfudk ,lukefavmh?
ptqHk;trawmfudk ESpfoufukefavmh}}[k aumif;pGm
odapukef\? aphpyfpGm $\frac{1}{2}$ lapukef\? $\frac{1}{2}$ lqifjCIFapukef\?
xyfum xyfum $\frac{1}{2}$ lqifjCIFapukef\? ñTefjyukef\? xyfum
xyfum ñTefjyukefV þenf;jzifh xdkt"du $\frac{1}{2}$ kPf;
aJyNidrf;ygrl or®Kcg0denf; twkjzpfaom rw&m;rljzifh
aJyNidrf;onf rnfV (5)

t"r®0g'Dyk*³/₄Kdvftrsm;wdkYu
"r®0g'DoHCmudk-]]ponfum; "r®wnf;? ponfum; 0de,
wnf;? ponfum; jrwpGmbk&m; tqHk;trawmfwnf;?
ptqHk;trawmfudk ,lukefavmh? ptqHk;trawmfudk
ESpfoufukefavmh}}[k aumif;pGm odapukef\
aphpyfpGm ¹/₂lapukef\
¹/₂lqifjcf apukef\
xyfum xyfum ¹/₂lqifjcfapukef\
ñTefjyukef\
xyfum xyfum
ñTefjyukefV penf;jzifh xdktdu¹/₂kPf; ajyNidrf;ygrl
or®Kcg0denf; twkjzpfao m rw&m;rljzifh ajyNidrf;onf
rnfV (6)

t"r®0g'DoHCmu "r®0g'Dyk*³/₄dKvfudk-]]ponfum;
"r®wnf;? ponfum; 0de,wnf;? ponfum; jrwpGmbk&m;
tqHk;trawmfwnf;? ptqHk;trawmfudk ,lavmh?
ptqHk;trawmfudk ESpfoufavmh}}[k aumif;pGm
odap\
aphpyfpGm ¹/₂lap\
¹/₂lqifjcfap\
xyfum xyfum
¹/₂lqif jcfap\
ñTefjy\
xyfum xyfum
ñTefjyV penf;jzifh
xdkt"du¹/₂kPf; ajyNidrf;ygrl or®Kcg 0denf;twkjzpfao m
rw&m;rljzifh ajyNidrf;onf rnfV (7)

t"r®0g'DoHCmu
"r®0g'Dyk*³/₄Kdvftrsm;wdkYudk-]]ponfum; "r®wnf;?
ponfum; 0de, wnf;? ponfum; jrwpGmbk&m;
tqHk;trawmfwnf;? ptqHk;trawmfudk ,lukefavmh?
ptqHk;trawmfudk ESpfoufukefavmh}}[k aumif;pGm
odap\
aphpyfpGm ¹/₂lap\
¹/₂lqifjcfap\
xyfum xyfum
¹/₂lqifjcfap\
ñTefjy\
xyfum xyfum
ñTefjyV penf;jzifh
xdkt"du¹/₂kPf; ajyNidrf;ygrl or®Kcg0denf; twkjzpfao m
rw&m;rljzifh ajyNidrf;onf rnfV (8)

t"r®0g'DoHCmu "r®0g'DoHCmudk-]]ponfum;
"r®wnf;? ponfum; 0de,wnf;? ponfum; jrwpGmbk&m;
tqHk;trawmfwnf;? ptqHk;trawmfudk ,lukefavmh?
ptqHk;trawmfudk ESpfoufukefavmh}}[k aumif;pGm
odap\
aphpyfpGm ¹/₂lap\
¹/₂lqifjcfap\
xyfum xyfum
¹/₂lqifjcfap\
ñTefjy\
xyfum xyfum
ñTefjyV penf;jzifh

"r®0g'Dyk*³/₄Kdvftrsm;wdkYu
t"r®0g'Dyk*³/₄Kdvfudk-]]ponfum; "r®wnf;? ponfum;
0de, wnf;? ponfum; jrwpGmbk&m; tqHk;trawmfwnf;?
ptqHk;trawmfudk ,lavmh? ptqHk; trawmfudk
ESpfoufavmh}}[k aumif;pGm odapukef\? aphpyfpGm
¹/₂lapukef\? ¹/₂lqifjcfapukef\? xyfum xyfum
¹/₂lqifjcfapukef\? ñTefjyukef\? xyfum xyfum
ñTefjyukef\ penf;jzifh xdk t"du¹/₂kPf; ajyNidrf;ygrl
or®Kcg0denf;jzpfaom w&m;rljzifh ajyNidrf;onf rnf\
(4)

"r®0g'Dyk*³/₄Kdvftrsm;wdkYu
t"r®0g'Dyk*³/₄Kdvftrsm;wdkYudk-]]ponfum; "r®wnf;?
ponfum; 0de,wnf;? ponfum; jrwpGmbk&m;
tqHk;trawmfwnf;? ptqHk;trawmfudk ,lukefavmh?
ptqHk;trawmfudk ESpfoufukefavmh}}[k aumif;pGm
odapukef\? aphpyfpGm ¹/₂lapukef\? ¹/₂lqif jcfapukef\?
xyfum xyfum ¹/₂lqifjcfapukef\? ñTefjyukef\? xyfum
xyfum ñTefjyukef\ penf;jzifh xdk t"du¹/₂kPf;
ajyNidrf;ygrl or®Kcg0denf;jzpfaom w&m;rljzifh
ajyNidrf;onf rnf\ (5)

"r®0g'Dyk*³/₄Kdvftrsm;wdkYu
t"r®0g'DoHCmudk-]]ponfum; "r®wnf;? ponfum; 0de,
wnf;? ponfum; jrwpGmbk&m; tqHk;trawmfwnf;?
ptqHk;trawmfudk ,lukefavmh? ptqHk;trawmfudk
ESpfoufukefavmh}}[k aumif;pGm odapukef\?
aphpyfpGm ¹/₂lapukef\? ¹/₂lqifjcf apukef\? xyfum
xyfum ¹/₂lqifjcfapukef\? ñTefjyukef\? xyfum xyfum
ñTefjyukef\ penf;jzifh xdk t"du¹/₂kPf; ajyNidrf;ygrl
or®Kcg0denf;jzpfaom w&m;rljzifh ajyNidrf;onf rnf\
(6)

"r®0g'DoHCmu t"r®0g'Dyk*³/₄dKvfudk-]]ponfum;
"r®wnf;? ponfum; 0de,wnf;? ponfum; jrwpGmbk&m;
tqHk;trawmfwnf;? ptqHk;trawmfudk ,lavmh? ptqHk;

trawmf udk ESpfoufavmh}}[k aumif;pGm odap\?
aphpyfpGm ½lap\? ½lqifjCIFap\? xyfum xyfum
½lqifjCIFap\? ñTefjy\? xyfum xyfum ñTefjyV þenf;jzifh
xdkt"du½kPf; ajyNidrf;ygrl or®K cg0denf;jzpfaom
w&m;rljzifh ajyNidrf;onf rnfV (7)

"r®0g'DoHCmu
t"r®0g'Dyk*¾Kdvftrsm;wdkYudk-]]þonfum; "r®wnf;?
þonfum; 0de, wnf;? þonfum; jrwpGmbk&m;
tqHk;trawmfwnf;? ptqHk;trawmfudk ,lukefavmh?
ptqHk;trawmfudk ESpfoufukefavmh}}[k aumif;pGm
odap\? aphpyfpGm ½lap\? ½lqifjCIFap\? xyfum xyfum
½lqifjCIFap\? ñTefjy\? xyfum xyfum ñTefjyV þenf;jzifh
xdkt"du½kPf; ajyNidrf;ygrl or®Kcg 0denf;jzpfaom
w&m;rljzifh ajyNidrf;onf rnfV (8)

"r®0g'DoHCmu t"r®0g'DoHCmudk-]]þonfum;
"r®wnf;? þonfum; 0de,wnf;? þonfum; jrwpGmbk&m;
tqHk;trawmfwnf;? ptqHk;trawmfudk ,lukefavmh?
ptqHk;trawmfudk ESpfoufukefavmh}}[k aumif;pGm
odap\? aphpyfpGm ½lap\? ½lqifjCIFap\? xyfum xyfum
½lqifjCIFap\? ñTefjy\? xyfum xyfum ñTefjyV þenf;jzifh
xdkt"du½kPf; ajyNidrf; ygrl or®Kcg0denf;jzpfaom
w&m;rljzifh ajyNidrf;onf rnfV (9)

okuúyu©e0u NyD;V

2-owd0denf;

189/ bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpGmbk&m;onf
&mZN*dK[fjynf &SOfheufwdkYtm;
tpmauR;&mjzpfaom a0VK0efausmif;ü
oDwif;oHk;aeawmfrlaomtcg rv'rif;\om;jzpfaom
zGm;jrifonfrS ckepf ESprQom &Sdao;aom
toQif'AAonf t&[wåzdkvfudk rsufarSmufjyKcJhNyD?

xdktoQif'AAonf t&d,m om0uwdkY a&mufoifh
a&mufxdkufaom tvHk;pHkaom w&m;odkY
tpOfa&mufcJhNyD? xdktoQif'AAtm;
wpfpHkwpf&maom &[ef;udpö aemufxyf
jyKzG,fr&SdawmhNyD? jyKtyfNyD;aom w&m;udkvnf;
xyfí yGg;rsm;zG,fr&SdawmhNyD/

xdktcg qdwfNidrf&modkY uyfí (wpfyg;wnf;)
udef;atmif;aepOf toQif'AAtm;]]zGm;jrifonf rS
ckepfESpfrQom &Sdao;aom igonf t&[wåzdkvfudk
rsufarSmufjyKcJhNyD? (igonf) wynfhom0uwdkY
a&muf oifha&mufxdkufaom tvHk;pHkaom w&m;odkY
tpOfa&mufcJhNyD? ightm; wpfpHkwpf&maom
&[ef;udpö aemufxyf jyKzG,fr&SdawmhNyD?
jyKtyfNyD; (aom w&m;) udkvnf; xyfí
yGg;rsm;zG,fr&Sd awmhNyD? igonf oHCmawmf\
tb,frnfaom trlBuD;i,fudk jyK&ygtHhenf;}}[k
pdwftMuH jzpfay:V

xdktcg rv'rif;\om; toQif'AAtm;]]igonf oHCmawmf\
tdyf&mae&mudkvnf; cif;&rl qGrf;wdkYudkvnf;
ñTef;&rl aumif;avpG}}[k tMuHjzpf\? xdktcg rv'rif;\om;
toQif'AAonf ncsrf;tcgü (wpfyg;wnf;) udef;atmif;&mrS
xí jrwpfGmbk&m;xHodkY csOf;uyfNyD;vQif jrwpfGm
bk&m;udk &Sdcdk;í wpfckaom ae&mü xdkifae\
wpfckaom ae&mü xdkifNyD;aom rv'rif;\om;
toQif'AAonf jrwpfGmbk&m;tm;-

]]toQifbk&m; qdwfNidrf&modkY uyfí (wpfyg;wnf;)
udef;atmif;aepOf tuREkfyftm; zGm;jrifonfrS
ckESpfESpfrQom &Sdao;aom igonfum;
t&[wåzdkvfudk rsufarSmufjyKcJhNyD? igonf
wynfhom0uwdkY a&mufoifh a&mufxdkufaom
tvHk;pHkaom w&m;odkY tpOf a&muf cJhNyD? ightm;
wpfpHkwpf&maom &[ef;udpö aemufxyf
jyKzG,fr&SdawmhNyD? jyK tyfNyD; (aom w&m;)

udkvnf; xyfí yGg;rsm;zG,f r&SdawmhNyD? igonf
oHCmawmf\ tb,frnfaom trlBuD;i,fudk
jyK&ygtHhenf;}}[k pdwftMuH jzpfay:ygonf/

]]toQifbk&m; xdktuREkfyftm;]igonf oHCmawmf\
tdyf&mae&mudkvnf; cif;&rl qGrf;wdkYudkvnf;
ñTef;&rl aumif;avpG}[k tMuHtpnf jzpfygonf?
toQifbk&m; tuREkfyfonf oHCmawmf\
tdyf&mae&mudkvnf; cif;jcif;iSg qGrf;wdkYudkvnf;
ñTef;jcif;iSg tvdk&Sd ygonf}}[k avQmufV

'AÁ aumif;pG aumif;pG? 'AÁ odkYjzpfvQif oifonf
oHCM\ tdyf&mae&mudkvnf; cif;avmh?
qGrf;wdkYudkvnf; ñTef;avmh[k (cGifhjyKawmfrl\)/

]]aumif;ygNyD toQifbk&m;}}[k rv'rif;\om;
toQif'AÁonf jrwpfGmbk&m;tm; jyefMum;
avQmufxm;V

xdktcg jrwpfGmbk&m;onf ptaMumif;t&maMumifh
&[ef; oHCmwdkYudk pnf;a0;apNyD;vQif
w&m;pum;udk a[mMum;awmfrlí &[ef;wdkYudk-
&[ef;wdkY odkYjzpfvQif oHCmonf rv'rif;\om; 'AÁudk
tdyf&mae&mcif;ol[kvnf;aumif;?
qGrf;ñTef;ol[kvnf;aumif; orkwfavmh/

&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif orkwf&rnf? a&S;OD;pGm
rv'rif;\om; 'AÁudk awmif;yef&rnf?
awmif;yefNyD;aemuf uRrf;usifvdr®mí
pGrf;&nf&Sdaom &[ef;onf oHCmudk odap&rnf-

190/]]toQifbk&m;wkdkY oHCmonf tuREkfyf\
(pum;udk) emawmfrlavmh? oHCmtm; avsmufywfaom
tcg&SdaomuHonf tu,fí jzpfjim;tHh? oHCmonf rv'rif;\
om; toQif'AÁukd tdyf&mae&mcif;ol[kvnf;aumif;?
qGrf;ñTef;ol[kvnf;aumif; orkwf&m\? pum;
odapjcif;wnf;/ toQifbk&m;wkdkY oHCmonf tuREkfyf\
(pum;udk) emawmfrlavmh? oHCmonf rv'rif;\om;

toQif'AAukd tdyf&mae&mcif;ol[kvnf;aumif;?
qGrf;ñTef;ol[kvnf;aumif; orkwf\? rv'rif;\om;
toQif'AAukd tdyf&mae&mcif;ol[kvnf;aumif;?
qGrf;ñTef;ol[kvnf;aumif; orkwfjcf;udk tMuiftoQiftm;
ESpfoufjcf;&Sd\? xdktoQifonf qdwfqdwf ae&m\?
tMuiftoQiftm; ESpfoufjcf;r&Sd? xdktoQifonf
ajymqdk&m\ oHCmonf rv'rif;\om; toQif'AAukd
tdyf&mae&mcif;ol[kvnf;aumif;? qGrf;ñTef;
ol[kvnf;aumif; orkwftyfNyD? oHCmtm; ESpfoufjcf;
&Sd\? xdkamumifhf qdwfqdwfae\? podkY
qdwfqdwfaeojzifh pESpfoufonfh tjzpfudk
odrSwf&ygonf[k (odap&rnf[k rdefY awmfrl\)/

191/ or®Kwd&NyD;aom rv'rif;\om; toQif'AAonf
oabmwI &[ef;wdkYtm; wpfaygif; wnf;
tdyf&mae&mudk cif;ay;\? tMuif&[ef;wdkYonf
okwåefudk aqmifukef\?]]xdk&[ef;wdkYonf tcsif;csif;
okwåefudk tnDtñGwf&GwfMuvdrfhrnf}}[k
xdk&[ef;wdkYtm; wpfaygif;wnf; tdyf&mae& udk
cif;ay;V

tMuif&[ef;wdkYonf Odenf;udk
aqmifukef\?]]xdk&[ef;wdkYonf tcsif;csif; Odenf;udk
qHk;jzwfMuvdrfhrnf}}[k xdk&[ef;wdkYtm;
wpfaygif;wnf; tdyf&mae&mudkcif;ay;V

tMuif&[ef;wdkYonf w&m;a[m "r®uxdu
(jzpfMuukef\)?]]xdk&[ef;wdkYonf tcsif;csif; w&m;udk
aqG;aEG;Muvdrfhrnf}}[k xdk&[ef;wdkYtm;
wpfaygif;wnf; tdyf&mae&mudk cif;ay;V

tMuif&[ef;wdkYonf
psmef0ifpm;avh&Sdukef\?]]xdk&[ef;wdkYonf
tcsif;csif; aESmifh,Sufjcf;rS uif;ukefvwåHU}}[k
xdk&[ef;wdkYtm; wpfaygif;wnf; tdyf&mae&mudk
cif;ay;V

tMuif&[ef;wdkYonf (r*fzdkvfrS) zDvmjzpfao
pum;udk ajymavh&Sdukef\? udk,f (cE``m) \ cdkifjrJrl
tavhtusifhrsm;ukefonf jzpfí aeukef\?]]ptoQifwdkYonf
parGUavsmfjcf; jzifhvnf; toQifwdkYonf
aeukefvwåHU}}[k xdk&[ef;wdkYtm;vnf;
wpfaygif;wnf; tdyf&mae&mudk cif;ay;V

tMuif&[ef;wdkYonf tcgrJh vmMuukef\?
xdk&[ef;wdkYtm;vnf; awaZmuodkPf;vQif
tm½kH&Sdaom psmefudk Oifpm;í xdkta&mif (tvif;)
jzifhyif tdyf&mae&mudk cif;ay;V

pifppftm;jzifh &[ef;wdkYonf]]rv'rif;\om; toQif'AA\
wefcdk;jym#d[mudk igwdkY Munfh ukeftHh}}[k
wrifoufouf tcgrJhüvnf; vmukef\? xdk (&[ef;)wdkYonf
rv'rif;\om; toQif'AAodkY csOf;uyfí]]ighoQif'AA
igwdkYtm; tdyf&mae&mudk cif;ay;avmh}}[k
qdkukefV

xdk&[ef;wdkYukd rv'rif;\om;
toQif'AAonf]]toQifwdkYonf tb,ft&yfü tvdk&Sdukef
oenf; tb,ft&yfü cif;ay;&rnfenf;}}[k qdk\
xdk&[ef;wdkYonf wrifoufouf ta0;ü
ñTef;ukef\?]]ighoQif'AA igwdkYtm; *dZÑuk#fawmifü
tdyf&mae&mudk cif;ay;avmh? ighoQif igwdkYtm;
cdk;olypfcs&m]apm&yygw} acsmufü
tdyf&mae&mudk cif;ay;avmh? ighoQif igwdkYtm;
£od*dvd awmifeHyg; ausmufeuf (*l) ü
tdyf&mae&mudk cif;ay;avmh? ighoQif igwdkYtm;
a0bm&awmifeHyg; p&nf;yif (*l) ü tdyf&mae&mudk
cif;ay;avmh? ighoQif igwdkYtm; ,if;wdkufawm
oyÜaom@du csKdifh0Srf;ü tdyf&mae&mudk
cif;ay;avmh? ighoQif igwdkYtm; a*gwracsmufü
tdyf&mae&mudk cif;ay;avmh? ighoQif igwdkYtm;
wnfyifa&mufaom acsmufü tdyf&m ae&mudk
cif;ay;avmh? ighoQifhigwdkY tm; uaygwacsmufü

tdyf&mae&mudk cif;ay;avmh? ighoQif igwdkYtm;
wayg'gt&Hü tdyf&mae&m udk cif;ay;avmh? ighoQif
igwdkYtm; ZD0u\ o&ufO,smOfü tdyf&mae&mudk
cif;ay;avmh? ighoQif igwdkYtm; r'ukpädawmü
tdyf&mae&mudk cif;ay;avmh}}[k (ta0;ü ñTef;ukef\)/

xdk&[ef;wdkYtm; toQif'AAönf awaZmuodkPf;vQif
tm½kH&Sdaom psmefudk 0ifpm;í awmufyaom
vufñd§K;jzifh a&S;rS a&S;rS oGm;V

xdk&[ef;wdkYonfvnf; xdkta&miftvif;jzifhomvQif
rv'rif;\om; toQif'AA\ aemufrS aemufrS vdkufukef\
xdk&[ef;wdkYtm; rv'rif;\om; toQif'AAönf]]pum;
anmifapmif;]ckwif} wnf;? pum; tif;ysOf]cHk&Snf}
wnf;? pum; bHkvQKd]zHk} wnf;? pum;
acgif;tHk;wnf;? pum; usifBuD; (pGefY&m) Xmewnf;?
pum; usifi,f (pGefY&m) Xmewnf;? pum;aomufa&
wnf;? pum; oHk;aqmifa&wnf;? pum; awmifa0S;wnf;?
pum; ptcsdefü 0if&rnf? ptcsdefü xGuf&rnf ponfjzifh
xm;tyfaom oHCm\ uwdU0wfwnf;}}[k ajymqdkí
tdyf&m ae&mudk cif;ay;V

rv'rif;\om; toQif'AAönf xdk (&[ef;) wdkYtm;
tdyf&mae&mudk cif;ay;NyD;aomf a0VK0ef
ausmif;awmfodkYomvQif wpfzef jyef<uV

192/ xdktcg arwåd,blrZu&[ef;wdkYonf ti,fvnf;
jzpfukef\? bkef;uHvnf; enf; yg;ukef\
oHCm\ ,kwfnHhaom tdyf&mae&mwdkYonfvnf;aumif;?
,kwfnHhaom qGrf;wdkYonfvnf;aumif;
xdk&[ef;wdkYtm; a&mufukef\

xdktcg &mZN*dK[fjynfö vlwkdUonf rax&fjzpfao
&[ef;wdkYtm; txl;jyKjyif (pD&if) tyfaom
qGrf;udkvnf;aumif;? axmywfudkvnf;aumif;?
qDudkvnf;aumif;? vufokyf[if;vsmudkvnf;aumif; (vSL
jcif;iSg tvdk&Sdukef\)/ arwåd, blrZu&[ef;wdkYtm;
yuwdtwdkif;jzpfao csufxm;wdkif;aom

ytHk;&nf]yHk;&nf}vQif ESpfckajrmufjzpfaom
qefuGJxrif;udk vSLukefV

xdk (arwåd,blrZu) &[ef;wdkYonf
qGrf;pm;NyD;aemuf qGrf;pm;Z&yfrS
zJoGm;ukefNyD;vwfaomf rax&fjzpfukefaom
&[ef;wdkYudk]]ighoQifwdkY oifwdkYtm;
qGrf;pm;Z&yfÿ tb,ft&monf jzpfoenf;? ighoQifwdkY
oifwdkYtm; qGrf;pm;Z&yfÿ tb,ft&monf jzpfoenf;}}[k
ar;ukefV tcsKdUrax&fwdkYonf]]ighoQifwdkY
igwdkYtm; axmywfonf jzpf\? qDonf jzpf\? vufokyf
[if;vsmonf jzpf\}}[k ajymukefV arwåd,
blrZu&[ef;wdkYonfum;]]ighoQifwdkY igwdkYtm;
wpfpHkwpfck (txl;) rzpfNyD? yuwdtwdkif;jzpfaom
csufxm;wdkif;aom ytHk;&nfvQif ESpfckajrmuf
&Sdaom qefuGJxrif;onf jzpf\}}[k ajymukefV

xdktcg uvsmPbwådu 'g,umonf oHCmtm;
pwkuúbwfudk edpöbwf vSL\? xdk 'g,umonf
qGrf;pm;Z&yfÿ om;r,m;ESifhwuG teD;ÿ &yfwnfí
vkyfauR;\? tcsKdU&[ef;wdkYudk qGrf;jzifh ar;ukef\?
tcsKdU&[ef;wdkYudk [if;vsmjzifh ar;ukef\?
tcsKdU&[ef;wdkYudk qDjzifh ar;ukef\?
tcsKdU&[ef;wdkYudk vufokyf[if;vsmjzifh ar;ukefV

xdktcg uvsmPbwådu 'g,um\ qGrf;udk eufjzef
(oHk;aqmif&ef) tvdkYiSg arwåd, blr Zu&[ef;wdkYtm;
ñTef;tyf\? xdktcg uvsmPbwådu ol<u,fonf
wpfpHkwpfckjyKzG,fjzifh t&H odkY oGm;\?
xdk'g,umonf rv'rif;\om; toQif'AÁxHodkY csOf;uyfí
rv'rif;\om; toQif'AÁ udk &Sdcdk;NyD;vQif wpfckaom
ae&mü xdkifNyD;aom uvsmPbwådu 'g,umudk rv'rif;\
om; t oQif'AÁu w&m;pum;jzifh (tusKd;pDyGm;udk)
odjrifapvsuf (w&m;udk) aqmufwnfapum
(w&m;usifhoHk;&ef) xufoefapí

&Tifvef;apNyD;jzpf&um; (uvsmPbwåduol<u,fonf)
rv'rif;\om; toQif'AAtm;-

]]toQifbk&m; tuREkfyfwdkY\ tdrfö eufjzef
(oHk;aqmif&ef) tvdkYiSg tb,f (&[ef;) tm; qGrf;udk
ñTef;tyfygoenf;}}[k avQmufV

]]'g,um oifwdkY\ tdrfö eufjzef (oHk;aqmif&ef)
tvdkYiSg arwåd,blrZu&[ef; wdkYtm; qGrf;udk
ñTef;tyfNyD}}[k (ajym\)/

xdkdktcg uvsmPbwåduol<u,fonf ESvHk;rom
jzpfav\?]]tb,fhaMumifh &[ef;,kwfwdkYonf igwdkY\
tdrfö oHk;aqmifukefvwåHUenf;}}[k tdrfodkYoGm;í]]
[,f uRefr eufjzef qGrf;pm;vmaom &[ef;wdkYukd
wHcg;rkcfü ae&mudk cif;í ytHk;&nfvQif
ESpfckajrmufaom qefuGJ xrif;jzifh vkyfauR;avmh}}[k
apcdkif;\?]]aumif;ygNyD t&Sif}}[k xdkuRefronf
uvsmPbwådu ol<u,ftm; jyefMum;ajymqdkV

xdkdktcg arwåd, blrZu&[ef;wdkYonf]]ighoQifwdkY
,refaeYu igwdkYtm; uvsmPbwådu 'g,um\ qGrf;udk
ñTef;tyfNyD? eufjzef igwdkYudk uvsmPbwådu
'g,umonf om;r,m;ESifh wuG teD;ü uyfí
vkyfauR;vwåHU? tcsKdU&[ef;wdkYudk qGrf;jzifh
ar;ukefvwåHU? tcsKdU&[ef;wdkYudk [if;vsmjzifh
ar;ukefvwåHU? tcsKdU&[ef;wdkYudk qDjzifh
ar;ukefvwåHU? tcsKdU&[ef;wdkYudk vufokyf
[if;vsmjzifh ar;ukefvwåHU}}[k xdkarwåd,
blrZu&[ef;wdkYonf xdk0rf;ajrmufjcif;jzifhomvQif
nOfhü pdwftvdk&Sdwdkif; rtdyf (EdkifMu) ukef/
xdkaemuf arwåd, blrZu&[ef;wdkYonf eHeuftcsdefü
ouFef;udk jyif0wfí oydwfouFef;udk ,laqmifum
uvsmPbwådu 'g,um\ tdrfodkY csOf;uyfukefV

xdkuRefronf ta0;rSvmaom
arwåd,blrZu&[ef;wdkYudk jrif\? jrifNyD;aemuf
wHcg;rkcfü ae&mudk cif;ay;í

arwåd,blrZu&[ef;wdkYudk]]toQifbk&m;wdkY
xdkifukefavmh}}[k avQmufV

xdkdktcg arwåd,blrZu&[ef;wdkYtm;]]rkcs {uef
qGrf;onf rNyD;ao;onfjzpfí igwdkYonf wHcg;rkcfü
aexdkif&ukef\}}[k atmufarhjcf; jzpfV

xdkdktcg xdkuRefronf ytHk;&nfvQif
ESpfckajrmufaom qefuGJxrif;jzifh]]toQifbk&m;wdkY
bkOf;ay; (oHk;aqmif) ukefavmh}}[k (uyfav\)/

]]ESr igwdkYum; edpöbwf &Sdolrsm;wnf;}}[k
(ajym\)/

toQifbk&m;wdkY edpöbwf&Sdolrsm; jzpfMuonf[k
odygonf? odkY&mwGif ,refaeYuyif]],f uRefr eufjzef
qGrf;pm;vmaom &[ef;wdkYukd wHcg;rkcfü ae&mudk
cif;í ytHk;&nfvQif ESpfckajrmufaom qefuGJxrif;jzifh
vkyfauR;avmh}}[k tuREkfyfudk apcdkif;tyfygonf/
toQifbk&m;wdkY bkOf;ay; (oHk;aqmif) ukefavmh}}[k
(avQmuf\)/

xdkdktcg
arwåd,blrZu&[ef;wdkYonf]]ighoQifwdkY ,refaeYu
uvsmPbwådu 'g,umonf t&HwGif;&Sd rv'rif;\om;
'AÁxHodkY vm\? igwdkYudk rv'rif;\om; 'AÁonf 'g,um\
txHü rkcs {uef zsufqD;tyfukefNyD}}[k xdkdarwåd,
blrZu&[ef;wdkYonf xdkESvHk;romjcif;jzifh omvQif
pdwftvdk&Sdwdkif;]pdwfwdkif;us}
roHk;aqmifMuukef/ xdkdktcg arwåd,
blrZu&[ef;wdkYonf qGrf;pm;NyD;aemuf
qGrf;pm;Z&yfrS zJukefvwfaomf t&HodkY oGm;í
oydwfouFef;udk odkrSD;odrf; qnf;NyD;vQif t&Hty
wHcg;rkcfü 'kuk#f tma,m*ywfzGJUvsuf
qdwfqdwfaeukefí rsufESmrvSukefonfjzpfí csaom
ychk;&Sdukefonfjzpfí atmufodkY
rsufESmcsukefonfjzpfí MuHrdlifukefonfjzpfí
pum;rqdkukefonfjzpfí aexdkifukefV

xdktcg arwåd,mbdu©KeDronf arwåd,
blrZu&[ef;wdkYxHodkY csOf;uyfNyD;aemuf arwåd,
blrZu&[ef;wdkYudk]]toQifwdkY &Sdcdk;yg\}}[k qdkV
podkY qdkvwfaomf arwåd, blrZu &[ef;wdkYonf pum;
rajymMuukef/

ESpfBudrfajrmufvnf;/y/ oHk;Budrfajrmufvnf;
arwåd,mbdu©KeDronf arwåd, blrZu&[ef;
wdkYudk]]toQifwdkY &Sdcdk;yg\}}[k qdkV
oHk;Budrfajrmufvnf; arwåd, blrZu&[ef;wdkYonf pum;
rajymMuukef/

tuREkfyfonf toQifwdkYtm; tb,fodkY
jypfrSm;rdygoenf;? tb,fhaMumifh tuREkfyfudk
toQifwdkYonf pum;rajymukefoenf;[k (ar;\\)/

ESr igwdkY jzpfwdkif;qdktHh? oifonf igwdkYudk
rv'rif;\om; 'AÁonf n\$Of;qJtyfonf jzpfvsuf oifonf
vspfvsL½lbd\[k (qdkMuukef\\)/

toQifwdkY tuREkfyfonf tb,fudk jyK&ygrnfenf;[k
(ar;\\)/

ESr oifonf tu,fí tvdk&Sdygrl ,aeYyif
jrwpGmbk&m;onf rv'rif;\om; 'AÁudk zsuqD;&m\[k
(qdkMuukef\\)/

toQifwdkY tuREkfyfonf tb,fudk jyK&ygrnfenf;?
tuREkfyfonf tb,fudk jyKjcf;iSg wwEdkifygoenf;[k
(ar;\\)/

ESr vmavmh? oifonf jrwpGmbk&m;txHodkY
csOf;uyfNyD;aemuf jrwpGmbk&m;udk]]toQifbk&m;
ptrlonf ravsmufywyg? roifhwifhyg? toQifbk&m;
tMuift&yfrsufESmonf ab;r&SdcJh yg? &efr&SdcJhyg?
EdSyfpufri r&SdcJhyg? xdktyfrsufESmonf (,ck)
ab;&Sdygonf? &ef&Sdygonf? EdSyfpufri &Sdygonf?
tMuift&yfrS av (wdkufcwfcif;) r&SdcJhyg? ,ck
xdkt&yfrS av (wdkufcwfcif;) &SdcJhygonf? a&onf

tvQHajymifajymif awmufavmifí aea,mifwum;? rv'rif;\om; toQif'AAonf tuREkfyfudk zsufqD;tyfyg\}}[k avQmufavmh[k (qdkMuukef\)/

]]toQifbk&m;wdkY aumif;ygNyD}}[k arwåd,mbdu©KeDronf arwåd, blrZu&[ef;wdkYtm;pum;udk 0efcHcJhí jrwpfGmbk&m;txHodkY csOf;uyfNyD;aemuf jrwpfGmbk&m;udk &Sdcdk;í wpfckaom ae&mü &yfwnf\? wpfckaom ae&mü &yfwnfNyD;aom arwåd,mbdu©KeDronf jrwpfGmbk&m;udk]]toQifbk&m; ptrlonf ravsmufywfyg? roifhwifhyg? toQifbk&m; tMuift&yfrsufESmonf ab;r&SdcJhyg? &efr&SdcJhyg? EdSyfpufrl r&SdcJhyg? xdkt&yfrsufESmonf (,ck) ab;&Sdygonf? &ef&Sdygonf? EdSyfpufrl &Sdygonf? tMuift&yfrS av (wdkufcwfcif;) r&SdcJhyg? (,ck) xdkt&yfrS av (wdkufcwfcif;) &SdcJhygonf? a&onf tvQHajymifajymif awmufavmifí aea,mifwum;? rv'rif;\om; toQif'AAonf tuREkfyfudk zsufqD;yg\}}[k avQmuf\

193/ xdktcg jrwpfGmbk&m;onf ptaMumif;t&maMumifh &[ef;oHCmudk pnf;a0;apNyD;vQif rv'rif;\om; toQif'AAudk-

]]'AA oifonf pbdu©KeDr ajymouJhodkY podkYoabm&Sdaom zsufqD;rludk jyKrdonf[k trSwf&\avm}}[k pdppfar;jref;awmfrl\

toQifbk&m; tuREkfyfonf jrwpfGmbk&m; odawmfrlonfhtwdkif;yif jzpfygonfbk&m;[k (avQmuf\)/

ESpfBudrfajrmufvnf;/y/ oHk;Budrfajrmufvnf; rv'rif;\om; toQif'AAudk]]'AA oifonf pbdu©KeDr ajymouJhodkY podkYoabm&Sdaom zsufqD;rludk jyKrdonf[lí trSwf&\avm}}[k ar;awmfrl\

toQifbk&m; tuREkfyfonf jrwpfGmbk&m;
odawmfrlonfhtwdkif;yif jzpfygonfbk&m;[k (avQmuf\)/

]]'AÁ ynm&SdwdkYonf podkY rajz&Sif;Muukef?
tu,fí oifonf jyKtyfonf jzpftHh? jyK tyfyg\[k
avQmufqdkavmh? tu,fí oifonf rjyKtyfonf jzpftHh?
rjyKtyfyg[k avQmufqdkavmh}][k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

toQifbk&m; tuREfkfyfonf arG;onfhtcgrS pí
tdyfrufrQjzifhvnf; arxkeftusifhudk jyKusifh
rSD0Jrdonf[k rodyg? Ekd;aom wynfhawmfonf
tb,fqdkzG,f&m &SdygawmhtHhenf;[k (avQmuf\)/

xdktcg jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
&[ef;wdkYudk]&[ef;wdkY odkYjzpfvQif
arwåd,mbdu©KeDrtn; (toGif udk)
zsufqD;Muukefavmh? p(cdkif;aom) &[ef;wdkYudkvnf;
ar;jref;pdppfukefavmh}[k rdefYawmfrl\

jrwpfGmbk&m;onf ppum;udk rdefYawmfrlNyD;vQif
ae&mrS xí ausmif;odkY 0ifawmfrl\

xdktcg xdk&[ef;wdkYonf arwåd,mbdu©KeDrtn;
(toGifudk) zsufqD;Muukef\ xdktcg arwåd,
blrZu&[ef;wdkYonf xdk&[ef;wdkYtm;-

]]ighoQifwdkY arwåd,mbdu©KeDrudk
rzsufqD;Muygukefvifh? xdkbdu©KeDronf
wpfpHkwpfck jypfrSm;onf r[kwfyg? trsufxGufukefaom
ESvHk;romukefaom (omoemawmfrS)
a&GUavsmavpdkukefaom igwdkYonfom
xdkbdu©KeDrudk wdkufwGef;Muukef\}][k
ajymqdkMuukef\

ighoQifwdkY oifwdkYonf rv'rif;\om; toQif'AÁudk
tajctjrpfr&Sdaom yg&mZdutmywfjzifh pGyfpGJ
zsufqD;Muukefoavm[k (ar;Muukef\)/

ighoQifwdkY rSefayonf[k (jyefajymMuukef\)/

tvdkenf;aom
&[ef;wdkYonf]]arwåd,blrZu&[ef;wdkYonf rv'rif;\om;
toQif'AÁudk tajc tjrpf&Sdaom yg&mZdutmywfjzifh
tb,fhaMumifh pGyfpGJzsufqD;Muukefbdoenf;}}[k
ujh&JUukef\? ½lwfcstufe\? tjyfpjyajymqdkMuukef/
xdktcg xdk&[ef;wdkYonf jrwpfGmbk&m;tm;
ptaMumif;udk avQmufMuukef/

]]&[ef;wdkY arwåd, blrZu&[ef;wdkYonf rv'rif;\om;
'AÁudk tajctjrpf&Sdaom yg&mZd utmywfjzifh
pGyfpGJ zsufqD;Muukef\lonf rSefoavm}}[k pdppf
ar;jref;awmfrl/

rSefygonf jrwpfGmbk&m;[k (avQmufMuukef\)/y/
ujh&JUawmfrlí/y/ w&m;pum;udk a[m awmfrlNyD;vQif
&[ef;wdkYudk-

&[ef;wdkY odkYjzpfvQif oHCmonf
owdjyefYajymjcif;odkY a&mufaom rv'rif;\om; 'AÁtm;
owd0denf;udk ay;avmh/ &[ef;wdkY podkY ay;&rnf/

&[ef;wdkY rv'rif;\om; xdk'AÁonf oHCmodkY
csOf;uyfí vuf0Jwpfzuf ychK;xufü {uoDudk pHy,fwifí
rax&fBuD;&[ef;wdkY\ ajcwdkYudk &Sdcdk;í
aqmifhaMumifhxdkifvsuf vuftkyfcsD NyD;vQif-

]]toQifbk&m;wdkY tuREkfyfudk parwåd,
blrZu&[ef;wdkYonf tajctjrpf&Sdaom
oDvysufpD;jcif;jzifh pGyfpGJ zsufqD;ukef\?
toQifbk&m;wdkY owdjyefYajymjcif;odkY a&mufaom
xdktuREkfyfonf oHCmtm; owd0denf;udk awmif;yg\}}
[k qdk&rnf/ ESpfBudrfajrmufvnf; awmif;&rnf?
oHk;Budrfajrmufvnf; awmif;&rnf/

]]toQifbk&m;wdkY tuREkfyfudk parwåd,
blrZu&[ef;wdkYonf tajctjrpf&Sdaom
oDvysufpD;jcif;jzifh pGyfpGJzsufqD;ukef\?
toQifbk&m;wdkY owdjyefYajymjcif;odkY a&mufaom

xdktuREkfyfonf oHCmtm; owd0denf;udk awmif;yg\}}
[k qdk&rnf/ uRrf;usifvdr®mí pGrf;&nf&Sdaom
&[ef;onf oHCmudk odap&rnf-

194/]]toQifbk&m;wdkY oHCmonf tuREkfyf\
(pum;udk) emawmfrlavmh? parwåd,
blrZu&[ef;wdkYonf rv'rif;\om; toQif'AAudk
tajctjrpfr&Sdaom oDv ysufpD;jcif;jzifh
pGyfpGJzsufqD;ukef\? owdjyefYajymjcif;odkY
a&mufaom rv'rif;\om; toQif'AAonf oHCmtm;
owd0denf;udk awmif;\? oHCmtm; avsmufywfaom
tcg&SdaomuHonf tu,fí jzpfjim;tHh? oHCmonf
owdjyefYajymjcif;odkY a&mufaom rv'rif;\om;
toQif'AAtm; owd0denf;udk ay;&m\? pum;
odapjcif;wnf;/

toQifbk&m;wdkY oHCmonf tuREkfyf\ (pum;udk)
emawmfrlavmh? parwåd, blrZu &[ef;wdkYonf rv'rif;\
om; toQif'AAudk tajctjrpfr&Sdaom
oDvysufpD;jcif;jzifh pGyfpGJzsufqD;ukef\?
owdjyefYajymjcif;odkY a&mufaom rv'rif;\om;
toQif'AAonf oHCm tm; owd0denf;udk awmif;\?
oHCmonf owdjyefYajymjcif;odkY a&mufaom rv'rif;\
om; toQif'AAtm; owd0denf;udk ay;\?
owdjyefYajymjcif;odkY a&mufaom rv'rif;\ om;
toQif'AAtm; owd0denf;ay;jcif;udk tMuiftoQiftm;
ESpfoufjcif;&Sd\? xdktoQifonf qdwwfdwfae&m\?
tMuiftoQiftm; ESpfoufjcif;r&Sd? xdktoQifonf
ajymqdk&mV

ESpfBudrfajrmufvnf; ptaMumif;udk
ajymMum;yg\y/ oHk;Budrfajrmufvnf; ptaMumif; udk
ajymMum;ygV

toQifbk&m;wdkY oHCmonf tuREkfyf\ (pum;udk)
emawmfrlavm h? parwåd, blrZu&[ef;wdkYonf rv'rif;\
om; toQif'AAudk tajctjrpfr&Sdaom

oDvysufpD;jcif;jzifh pGyfpGJzsufqD;ukef\?
owdjyefYajymjcif;odkY a&mufaom rv'rif;\om;
toQif'AAonf oHCm tm; owd0denf;udk awmif;\?
oHCmonf owdjyefYajymjcif;odkY a&mufaom rv'rif;\
om; toQif'AAtm; owd0denf;udk ay;\?
owdjyefYajymjcif;odkY a&mufaom rv'rif;\ om;
toQif'AAtm; owd0denf;ay;jcif;udk tMuiftoQiftm;
ESpfoufjcif;&Sd\? xdktoQifonf qdwfqdwfae&m\?
tMuiftoQiftm; ESpfoufjcif;r&Sd? xdktoQifonf
ajymqdk&m\

oHCmonf owdjyefYajymjcif;odkY a&mufaom rv'rif;\
om; toQif'AAtm; owd 0denf;udk ay;tyfNyD? oHCmtm;
ESpfoufjcif; &Sd\? xdkYaMumifhf qdwfqdwfae\? podkY
qdwfqdwfaeojzifh pESpfoufonfh tjzpfudk
odrSwf&ygonf[k (odap&rnf[k rdefYawmfrl\)/

195/ &[ef;wdkY w&m;ESifh avsmfaom
owd0denf;ay;jcif;wdkYonf pig;yg;wdkYwnf;/

&[ef;onf pifMu,f\? tmywfroifh/

xkd&[ef;ukd pGyfvnf; pGyfpGJukef\

awmif;vnf; awmif;\

xkd&[ef;tm; oHCmonf owd0denf;ukd ay;\

[kwfrSefaom oabmjzifh nDñGwfojzifh
owd0denf;ukd ay;\

&[ef;wdkY w&m;ESifh avsmfaom
owd0denf;ay;jcif;wdkYonf pig;yg;wdkYwnf;[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

3-trlV§0denf;

196/ xkdtcg **³/₄&[ef;onf ½l;oGyfí
pdwfazmufjyefojzifh &[ef;wdkY\ trlt&m

r[kwfonfwdkYukd rsm;pGm vGefusL;usifhMuH\?
(Elwfjzifhvnf;) ajym\ (ukd,fjzifhvnf;) jyKrl\

&[ef;wdkYonf $^{3/4}$ &[ef;ukd $^{1/2}$ l;oGyfí
azmufjyefojzifh vGefusL;usifhMuHjcif;aMumifh-

]]toQifonf podkYoabm&Sdaom tmywfodkY
a&mufonfukd atmufarhavmh}}[k
tmywfjzifhhapm'emukef\ xkd $^{3/4}$ &[ef;onf-

]]ighoQifwdkY tuREkfyfonf $^{1/2}$ l;oGyfí
pdwfazmufjyefojzifh &[ef;wdkY\ trlt&m
r[kwfonfwdkYukd rsm;pGm vGefusL;usifhMuH\?
(Elwfjzifhvnf;) ajym\ (ukd,fjzifhvnf;) jyKrl\
tuREkfyfonf xkdvGefusL;usifhMuHjcif;ukd
ratmufarhEkdifyg? tuREkfyfonf awGa0ojzifh xkd
vGefusL;usifhMuHjcif;ukd jyKrdygonf}}[k qkd\

podkY ajymqkdvwfaomfvnf;
xkd $^{3/4}$ &[ef;ukd]]toQifonf podkY oabm&Sdaom
tmywfodkY a&mufonfukd atmufarUavmh}}[k
apm'emukefonfomwnf;/ tvdkenf;aom &[ef;wdkYonf-

]]&[ef;wdkYonf $^{3/4}$ &[ef;ukd $^{1/2}$ l;oGyfí
pdwfazmufjyefojzifh vGefusL;usifhMuHjcif;aMumifh
toQifonf podkYoabm&Sdaom tmywfodkY
a&mufonfukd atmufarhavmh}[k tb,fhaMumifh
tmywfjzifh apm'emukefbdoenf;? xkd $^{3/4}$ &[ef;onf-

ighoQifwdkY tuREkfyfonf $^{1/2}$ l;oGyfí
pdwfazmufjyefojzifh &[ef;wdkY\ trlt&m
r[kwfonfwdkYukd rsm;pGm vGefusL;usifhMuH\?
(Elwfjzifhvnf;) ajym\? (ukd,fjzifhvnf;)
jyKrl\?]tuREkfyfonf xkdvGefusL;usifhMuHonfukd
ratmufarhEkdifyg? tuREkfyfonf awGa0ojzifh xkd
vGefusL;usifhMuHjcif;ukd jyKrdygonf}[k qkd\ podkY
ajymqkdtyfaomfvnf; xkd $^{3/4}$ &[ef;ukd-

]toQifonf podkYoabm&Sdaom tmywfodkY
a&mufonfukd atmufarhavmh}[k
apm'emukefonfomwnf;}}[k ujh&JUukef\
½lwfcsume\? tjyfpjy ajymqkdMuukef\

xkdtcg xkd&[ef;wdkYonf jrwpGmbk&m;tm;
ptaMumif;ukd avQmufMuukef\ &[ef;wdkY
rSefoavm/y/ rSefygonf jrwpGmbk&m;[k
avQmufMuukef\y/ ujh&JUawmfrl\y/ w&m;pum;ukd
a[mawmfrlNyD;vQif &[ef;wdkYukd-

&[ef;wdkY odkYjzpfvQif oHCmonf tvGefawGa0aom
**¾&[ef;tm; tvGefawGa0aom 0denf;ukday;avmh?
&[ef;wdkY podkY ay;&rnf? &[ef;wdkY xkd**¾&[ef;onf
oHCmodkY csOf;uyfí vuf0]wpfzuf ychK;xufü {uoDukd
pHy,fwifí rax&fBuD;&[ef;wdkY\ ajcwdkYukd &Sdckd;í
aqmifhaMumifhxdkifvsuf vuftkyfcsDNyD;vQif-

]]toQifbk&m;wdkY xkdtuREkfyfonf ½l;oGyfí
pdwfazmufjyefojzifh &[ef;wdkY\ trlt&m
r[kwfonfwdkYukd rsm;pGm vGefusL;usifhMuH\
(Elwfjzifhvnf;) ajym\ (ukd,fjzifhvnf;) jyKrl\
tuREkfyfukd &[ef;wdkYonf ½l;oGyfí
pdwfazmufjyefojzifh vGefusL;í
usifhMuHjcif;aMumifh]toQifonf podkYoabm&Sdaom
tmywfodkY a&mufonfukd atmufarhavmh}[k
tmywfjzifh apm'emukef\
tuREkfyfonf-

]]ighoQifwdkY tuREkfyfonf ½l;oGyfí
pdwfazmufjyefojzifh &[ef;wdkY\
trlt&mr[kwfonfwdkYukd rsm;pGm
vGefusL;usifhMuH\
(Elwfjzifhvnf;) ajym\
(ukd,fjzifhvnf;) jyKrl\
vGefusL;usifhMuHonfukd ratmufarhEkdifyg?
tuREkfyfonf awGa0ojzifh xkdvGef usL;jcif;ukd
jyKrdygonf}[k qkd\
podkY ajymqkdtyfaomfvnf;

tuREkfyfukd apm'u&[ef;wdkYonf]toQifonf podkY
oabm&Sdaom tmywfodkY a&mufonfukd
atmufarhavmh}[k apm'emukefonfomwnf;/
toQifbk&m;wdkY xkdtuREkfyfonf tvGefawGa0onfjzpfí
oHCmtm; tvGefawGa0aom 0denf;ukd awmif;yg\}}[k
avQmuf&rnf/

ESpfBudrfajrmufvnf; awmif;&rnf?
oHk;Budrfajrmufvnf; awmif;&rnf/

]]toQifbk&m;wdkY tuREkfyfonf ½l;oGyfí
pdwfazmufjyefojzifh &[ef;wdkY\ trlt&m
r[kwfonfwdkYukd rsm;pGm vGefusL;usifhMuH\?
(Elwfjzifhvnf;) ajym\? (ukd,fjzifhvnf;) jyKrl\?
tuREkfyfukd &[ef;wdkYonf ½l;oGyfí
pdwfazmufjyefojzifh
vGefusL;usifhMuHjcif;aMumifh]toQifonf podkY
oabm&Sdaom tmywfodkY a&mufonfukd
atmufarhavmh}[k tmywfjzifh apm'emukefV

xkd&[ef;wdkYukd tuREkfyfonf]ighoQifwdkY
tuREkfyfonf ½l;oGyfí pdwfazmufjyefojzifh xkd
&[ef;wdkY\ trlt&m r[kwfonfwdkYukd rsm;pGm
vGefusL;usifhMuH\? (Elwfjzifhvnf;) ajym\?
(ukd,fjzifhvnf;) jyKrl\? tuREkfyfonf xkdvGefusL;í
usifhMuHonfukd ratmufarhEkdifyg? tuREkfyfonf
awGa0ojzifh xkdvGefusL;usifhMuHjcif;ukd jyKrdyg\}
[k qkdV

podkY qkdaomfvnf;? tuREkfyfukd
apm'u&[ef;wdkYonf]toQifonf podkY oabm&Sdaom
tmywfodkY a&mufonfukd atmufarhavmh}[k
apm'emukefonfomwnf;/

toQifbk&m;wdkY xkdtuREkfyfonf
tvGefawGa0onfjzpfí oHk;Budrfajrmufvnf; oHCmudk
tvGefawGa0aom 0denf;ukd awmif;yg\}}[k
avQmuf&rnf/

uRrf;usifvdr®mí pGrf;&nf&Sdaom &[ef;onf
oHCmukd odap&rnf-

197/]]toQifbk&m;wdkY oHCmonf tuREkfyf\
(pum;ukd) emawmfrlavmh? p^{**3/4} &[ef;onf 1/2l;oGyfí
pdwfazmufjyefojzifh &[ef;wdkY\ trlt&m
r[kwfonfwdkYukd rsm;pGm vGefusL; usifhMuH\
(Elwfjzifhvnf;) ajym\? (ukd,fjzifhvnf;) jyKrl\
&[ef;wdkYonf ^{**3/4} &[ef;ukd 1/2l;oGyfí
pdwfazmufjyefojzifh
vGefusL;usifhMuHjcif;aMumifh]toQifonf podkY
oabm&Sdaom tmywfodkY a&mufonfukd
atmufarhavmh}[k tmywfjzifh apm'emukef\
xkd^{**3/4}&[ef;onf]ighoQifwdkY tuREkfyfonf 1/2l;oGyfí
pdwfazmufjyefojzifh &[ef;wdkY\ trl t&m
r[kwfonfwdkYukd rsm;pGm vGefusL;usifhMuH\
(Elwfjzifhvnf;) ajym\? (ukd,fjzifhvnf;) jyKrl\
tuREkfyfonf xkdvGefusL;usifh MuHonfukd
ratmufarhEkdifyg?]owdr&yg}? tuREfkyfonf
awGa0ojzifh xkdvGefusL;usifhMuHjcif;ukd jyKrdyg\
[k qkdV

podkY qkdyfaomfvnf; ^{**3/4}&[ef;ukd
apm'u&[ef;wdkYonf]toQifonf podkY oabm&Sdaom
tmywfodkY a&mufonfukd atmufarhavmh}[k
apm'emukefonfomwnf;/

xkd^{**3/4}&[ef;onf tvGefawGa0onfjzpfí oHCmukd
tvGefawGa0aom 0denf;ukd awmif;\? oHCmtm;
avsmufywfaom tcg&SdaomuHonf tu,fí jzpfjim;tHh?
oHCmonf tvGefawGa0aom ^{**3/4}&[ef;tm;
tvGefawGa0aom 0denf;ukd ay;&m\? pum;
odapjcif;wnf;/

toQifbk&m;wdkY oHCmonf tuREkfyf\
(pum;ukd) emawmfrlavmh? p^{**3/4}&[ef;onf 1/2l;oGyfí
pdwfazmufjyefojzifh &[ef;wdkY\ trlt&m

r[kwfonfwdkYukd rsm;pGm vGefusL; usifhMuH\?
(Elwfjzifhvnf;) ajym\? (ukd,fjzifhvnf;) jyKrl\?
&[ef;wdkYonf **3/4&[ef;ukd 1/2l;oGyfí
pdwfazmufjyefojzifh
vGefusL;usifhMuHjcif;aMumifh]toQifonf
podkYoabm&Sdaom tmywfodkY a&mufonfukd
atmufarhavmh}[k tmywfjzifh apm'emukefonfomwnf;?
xkd **3/4&[ef;onf]ighoQifwdkY tuREkfyfonf 1/2l;oGyfí
pdwfazmufjyefojzifh &[ef;wdkY\ trlt&m
r[kwfonfwdkYukd rsm;pGm vGefusL;usifh MuH\?
(Elwfjzifhvnf;) ajym\ (ukd,fjzifhvnf;) jyKrl\?
tuREkfyfonf xkdvGefusL;usifhMuHonfukd
ratmufarhEkdifyg?]owdr&yg}? tuREfkyfonf
awGa0ojzifh xkdvGefusL; usifhMuHjcif;ukd
jyKrdygonf}[k qkdV podkY qkdyfaomfvnf;
**3/4&[ef;ukd apm'u&[ef;wdkYonf]toQifonf podkY
oabm &Sdaom tmywfodkY
a&mufonfukdhatmufarhavmh}[k
apm'emukefonfomwnf;/ xkd**3/4&[ef;onf tvGef
awGa0onfjzpfí oHCmukd tvGefawGa0aom 0denf;ukd
awmif;\? oHCmonf tvGef awGa0aom **3/4&[ef;tm;
tvGefawGa0aom 0denf;ukd ay;\? tvGef awGa0aom
**3/4&[ef;tm; tvGefawGa0aom 0denf;ay;jcif;ukd
tMuiftoQiftm; ESpfoufjcif;&Sd\? xkdtoQifonf
qdwfqdwfae&m\? tMuiftoQiftm; ESpfoufjcif; r&Sd?
xkdtoQifonf ajymqkd&mV

ESpfBudrfajrmufvnf; ptaMumif;ukd
ajymMum;yg\y/ oHk;Budrfajrmufvnf; ptaMumif;ukd
ajymMum;yg\y/

oHCmonf tvGefawGa0aom **3/4&[ef;tm;
tvGefawGa0aom 0denf;udk ay;tyfNyD? oHCmtm;
ESpfoufjcif;&Sd\? xdkYaMumifh qdwfqdwf ae\? podkY
qdwfqdwfaeojzifh pESpfoufonfh tjzpfukd
odrSwf&ygonf[k (odap&rnf[k rdefYawmfrl\)/

198/ &[ef;wdkY w&m;ESifh ravsmfaom
tvGefawGa0aom]trlV\$} 0denf;ay;jcif;wdkYonf
poHk;yg;wdkYwnf;/ w&m;ESifh avsmfaom
tvGefawGa0aom]trlV\$} 0denf;ay;jcif;wdkYonf
poHk;yg;wdkYwnf;/

w&m;ESifh ravsmfaom tvGefawGa0aom]trlV\$}
0denf;ay;jcif;oHk;yg;wdkYonf tb,fwdkY enf;/

&[ef;wdkY pomoemawmfü tmywfoifhaom &[ef;ukd
oHCmu jzpfap yk^{*3/4}Kdvftrsm;wdkYu jzpfap
yk^{*3/4}dKvfwpfa,mufu jzpfap]]toQifonf
podkYoabm&Sdaom tmywfodkY a&mufonfukd
atmufarhavmh}}[k apm'emV

xkd&[ef;onf atmufarhvsufomvQif]]ighoQifwdkY
tuREkfyfonf podkYoabm&Sdaom tmywfodkY
a&mufonfukd ratmufarhrdyg}}[k ajymqkd\?
xkd&[ef;tm; oHCmonf tvGef awGa0aom]trlV\$}
0denf;ukd ay;\? w&m;ESifh ravsmfaom
tvGefawGa0aom]trlV\$} 0denf;ukd ay;jcif;jzpfV

&[ef;wdkY pomoemawmfü tmywfoifhaom &[ef;ukd
oHCmu jzpfap yk^{*3/4}dKvftrsm;wdkYu jzpfap
yk^{*3/4}dKvfwpfa,mufu jzpfap]]toQifonf
podkYoabm&Sdaom tmywfokd a&mufonfukd
atmufarhavmh}}[k apm'emV

xkd&[ef;onf atmufarhvsufomvQif]]ighoQifwdkY
tuREkfyfonf tdyfrufüuJhodkY atmufarh\}}[k ajymqkdV
xkd&[ef;tm; oHCmonf tvGefawGa0aom]trlV\$}
0denf;ukd ay;\? w&m;ESifh ravsmfaom
tvGefawGa0aom]trlV\$} 0denf;ukd ay;jcif;jzpfV

&[ef;wdkY pomoemawmfü tmywfoifhaom &[ef;ukd
oHCmu jzpfap yk^{*3/4}dKvftrsm;wdkYu jzpfap
yk^{*3/4}dKvfwpfa,mufu jzpfap]]toQifonf

podkYoabm&Sdaom tmywfodkY a&mufonfukd
atmufarhavmh}}[k apm'emV

xkd&[ef;onf]]igonfvnf; podkY jyK\? oifwdkYonfvnf;
podkY jyKukefavmh? ightm;vnf; ptrlonf tyf\?
oifwdkYtm;vnf; ptrlonf tyf\}}[k r¹/₂l;b]
¹/₂l;uRefa,mifjyKV

xkd&[ef;tm; oHCmonf tvGefawGa0aom]trIV\$}
0denf;ukd ay;\? w&m;ESifh ravsmfaom]trIV\$}
0denf;ukd ay;jcif;jzpfV

poHk;yg;wdkYum; w&m;ESifh ravsmfaom
tvGefawGa0aom]trIV\$} 0denf;ay;jcif;wdkYwnf;/

199/ w&m;ESifh avsmfaom
tvGefawGa0aom]trIV\$} 0denf;ay;jcif;
oHk;yg;wdkYonf tb,fwdkYenf;/

&[ef;wdkY pomoemawmfü &[ef;onf ¹/₂l;oGyfí
pdwfazmufjyefojzifh &[ef;wdkY\
trlt&mhr[kwfonfwdkYukd rsm;pGm vGefusL;
usifhMuH\? (Elwfjzifhvnf;) ajym\? (ukd,fjzifhvnf;)
jyKrlV

xkd&[ef;ukd oHCmu jzpfap yk^{*3}/₄Kdvftrsm;wdkYu
jzpfap yk^{*3}/₄dKvfwpfa,mufu jzpfap]]toQifonf
podkYoabm&Sdaom tmywfodkY a&mufonfukd
atmufarhavmh}}[k apm'emV

xkd&[ef;onf
ratmufarhrdonfjzpfíomvQif]]ighoQifwdkY tuREkfyfonf
podkY oabm&Sdaom tmywfodkY a&mufonfukd
ratmufarhrdyg}}[k ajymqkd\? xkd&[ef;tm; oHCmonf
tvGef awGa0aom]trIV\$} 0denf;ukd ay;\? w&m;ESifh
avsmfaom tvGefawGa0aom]trIV\$} 0denf;ukd
ay;jcif;jzpfV

&[ef;wdkY pomoemawmfü &[ef;onf ¹/₂l;oGyfí
pdwfazmufjyefojzifh &[ef;wdkY\
trlt&m

r[kwfonfwdkYukd rsm;pGm vGefusL; usifhMuH\?
(Elwfjzifhvnf;) ajym\? (ukd,fjzifhvnf;) jyKrlV

xkd&[ef;ukd oHCmu jzpfap yk^{*3/4}Kdvftrsm;wdkYu
jzpfap yk^{*3/4}dKvfwfpa,mufu jzpfap]]toQifonf podkY
oabm&Sdaom tmywfodkY a&mufonfukd
atmufarhavmh}}[k apm'emV

xkd&[ef;onf
ratmufarhrdonfjzpfíomvQif]]ighoQifwdkY
tdyfrufüjhodkY atmufarh\}}[k ajymqkdV

xkd&[ef;tm; oHCmonf tvGefawGa0aom]trlV\$}
0denf;ukd ay;\? w&m;ESifhavsmfaom
tvGefawGa0aom]trlV\$} 0denf;ukd ay;jcif;jzpfV

&[ef;wdkY pomoemawmfü &[ef;onf ½l;oGyfí
pdwfazmufjyefojzifh &[ef;wdkY\ trlt&m
r[kwfonfwdkYukd rsm;pGm vGefusL; usifhMuH\?
(Elwfjzifhvnf;) ajym\? (ukd,fjzifhvnf;) jyKrlV

xkd&[ef;ukd oHCmu jzpfap yk^{*3/4}Kdvftrsm;wdkYu
jzpfap yk^{*3/4}dKvfwfpa,mufu jzpfap]]toQifonf podkY
oabm&Sdaom tmywfodkY a&mufonfukd
atmufarhavmh}}[k apm'emV

xkd&[ef;onf]]igonfvnf; podkY jyK\? oifwdkYonfvnf;
podkY jyKukefavmh? ightm;vnf; ptrlonf tyf\?
oifwdkYtm;vnf; ptrlonf tyf\}}[k ½l;vsuf
½l;uRefa,mifjyKV

xkd&[ef;tm; oHCmonf tvGefawGa0aom]trlV\$}
0denf;ukday;\? w&m;ESifhavsmfaom
tvGefawGa0aom]trlV\$} 0denf;udkay;jcif;jzpfV

poHk;yg;wdkYonfum; w&m;ESifh avsmfaom
tvGefawGa0aom]trlV\$} 0denf;udk ay;jcif;wdkY wnf;
[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

4-y#dnmwu&P

200/ xkdtcgü qAA*³/₄D&[ef;wdkYonf &[ef;wdkYtm;
0efrcHb] uHwdkYukd jyKMuukef\? Ncdrf;
aNcmufrl]wZÆeD,} uH? tjrJrSDaerl]ed,ó} uH?
ESifxkwfrl]yAÁmZeD,} uH? atmufarhaprl]y#dom
&PD,} uH? (tmywfukd r¹/₂ljcif;aMumifh)
ESifxkwfrl]Oau©yeD,} uHwdkYukd jyKukef\

tvkdenf;aom &[ef;wdkYonf]]qAA*³/₄D&[ef;wdkYonf
&[ef;wdkYtm; 0efrcHb] tb,fhaMumifh
Ncdrf;ajcmufrl]wZÆeD,} uH? tjrJrSDaerl]ed,ó} uH?
ESifxkwfrl]yAÁmZeD,} uH? atmufarhaprl]y#dom
&PD,} uH? (tmywfukd r¹/₂ljcif;aMumifh)
ESifxkwfrl]Oau©yeD,} uHwdkYukd jyKukefbdoenf;}}
[k uJh&JUukef\? ¹/₂lwfcSukef\? tjypfjy ajymqkdMuukef\

xkdtcg xkd&[ef;wdkYonf jrwpGmbk&m;tm;
ptaMumif;ukd avQmufMuukef\

&[ef;wdkY rSefoavm/y/ rSefygonf jrwpGmbk&m;[k
avQmufMuukef\y/ uJh&JUawmfrlí/y/ w&m;pum;ukd
a[mawmfrlNyD;vQif &[ef;wdkYukd-

&[ef;wdkY &[ef;wdkYtm; 0efrcHb]
Ncdrf;ajcmufrl]wZÆeD,} uH? tjrJrSDaerl]ed,ó} uH?
ESifxkwfrlh]yAÁmZeD,} uH?
atmufarhaprl]y#dom&PD,} uH? (tmywfukd
r¹/₂ljcif;aMumifh) ESifxkwfrl]Oau©yeD,} uHwdkYukd
rjyKtyf? jyKaom &[ef;tm; 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\[k
rdefYawmfrl\

201/ &[ef;wdkY 0efcHwkdif; jyKjCIF;onf podkY
w&m;ESifh ravsmf? podkY w&m;ESifh avsmf\/
&[ef;wdkY 0efcHwkdif; jyKjCIF;onf tb,fhody
w&m;ESifh ravsmfoenf;/

&[ef;onf yg&mZduodkY a&muf\? xkd&[ef;ukd
oHCmujzpfap yk*³/₄dKvftsm;wdkYujzpfap

yk^{*3/4}dKvfwfpa,mufujzpfap]]toQifonf yg&mZduodkY
a&muf\}}[k apm'em\? xkd&[ef;onf]]ighoQifwdkY
tuREkfyfonf yg&mZduodkY ra&muf?
oHCm'dodofodkY a&muf\}}[k qkd\? xkd&[ef;ukd
oHCmonf oHCm'dodofjzifh qHk;jzwftHh? w&m;ESifh
ravsmfaom 0efcHwkdif; jyK jcif;jzpfV

&[ef;onf yg&mZduodkY a&muf\? xkd&[ef;ukd
oHCmujzpfap yk^{*3/4}dKvftrsm;wdkYujzpfap
yk^{*3/4}dKvfwfpa,mufujzpfap]]toQifonf yg&mZduodkY
a&muf\}}[k apm'em\? xkd&[ef;onf]]ighoQifwdkY
tuREkfyfonf yg&mZduodkY ra&muf? xkv'pöOf;odkY/y/
ygpdwfodkY/y/ yg#da'oeDodkY/y/ 'kuú#fodkY/y/
'kAÇmoDodkY a&muf\}}[k ajymqkdV xkd&[ef;ukdkd
oHCmonf 'kAÇmoDjzifh qHk;jzwftHh? w&m;ESifh
ravsmfaom 0efcHwkdif; jyKjcif;jzpfV

&[ef;onf oHCm'dodofodkY/y/ xkv'pöOf;odkY/y/
ygpdwfodkY/y/ yg#da'oeDodkY/y/ 'kuú#fodkY/y/
'kAÇmoDodkY a&muf\? xkd&[ef;ukd oHCmujzpfap
yk^{*3/4}dKvftrsm;wdkYujzpfap yk^{*3/4}dKvfwfpa,muf
ujzpfap]]toQifonf 'kAÇmoDodkY a&muf\}}[k
apm'emV

xkd&[ef;onf]]ighoQifwdkY tuREkfyfonf
'kAÇmoDodkY ra&muf? yg&mZduodkY a&muf\}}[k
ajymqkd\? xkd&[ef;ukd oHCmonf yg&mZdujzifh
qHk;jzwftHh? w&m;ESifh ravsmfaom 0efcHwkdif;
jyKjcif; jzpfV

&[ef;onf 'kAÇmoDtmywfodkY a&muf\? xkd&[ef;ukd
oHCmu jzpfap yk^{*3/4}dKvftrsm;wdkYu jzpfap
yk^{*3/4}dKvfwfpa,mufujzpfap]]toQifonf 'kAÇmoDodkY
a&muf\}}[k apm'em\? xkd&[ef;onf]]ighoQifwdkY
tuREkfyfonf 'kAÇmoDodkY ra&muf?
oHCm'dodofodkY/y/ xkv'pöOf;odkY/y/ ygpdwfodkY/y/
yg#da'oeDodkY/y/ 'kuú#fodkY a&muf\}}[k ajymqkdV

xkd&[ef;ukdkd oHCmonf 'kuú#ftmywfjzifh
qHk;jzwftHh? w&m;ESifh ravsmfaom OefcHwkdif;
jyKjCIF;jzpfV

&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif w&m;ESifh ravsmfaom
OefcHwkdif; jyK jCIF;jzpfV

&[ef;wdkY OefcHwkdif; jyKjCIF;onf tb,fodkY
w&m;ESifh avsmfoenf;? &[ef;onf yg&mZdu odkY
a&muf\? xkd&[ef;ukd oHCmujzpfap
yk^{*3/4}dKvftrsm;wdkYujzpfap yk^{*3/4}dKvfwfpa,mufjzpfap
]]toQifonf yg&mZduodkYa&muf\}}[k apm'em\?
xkd&[ef;onf]]ighoQifwdkY rSefV yg&mZduodkY
a&muf\}}[k ajymqkdV xkd&[ef;ukdkd oHCmonf
yg&mZdujzifh qHk;jzwftHh? w&m;ESifh avsmfaom
OefcHwkdif; jyKjCIF;jzpfV

&[ef;onf oHCm'dodofodkY/y/ xkv'pöOf;odkY/y/
ygpdwfodkY/y/ yg#da'oeDodkY/y/ 'kuú#fodkY/y/
'kAÇmoDodkY a&muf\? xkd&[ef;ukd oHCmujzpfap
yk^{*3/4}dKvftrsm;wdkYujzpfap yk^{*3/4}dKvfwfpa,mufu
jzpfap]]toQifonf 'kAÇmoDodkY a&muf\}}[k apm'emV
xkd&[ef;onf]]ighoQifwdkY rSef\? 'kAÇmoD odkY
a&muf\}}[k ajymqkdV xkd&[ef;ukdkd oHCmonf
'kAÇmoDjzifh qHk;jzwftHh? w&m;ESifh avsmfaom
OefcHwkdif; jyKjCIF;jzpfV

&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif w&m;ESifh avsmfaom
OefcHwkdif;jyKjCIF;onf jzpf\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

5-a,bk,sodum

202/ xkdtcg &[ef;wdkYonf oHCmhtv,fü
rsufuG,frsufarSmuf jiif;chKvsuf qefYusifbufajymMum;
pum;rsm;jCIF;odkY a&mufonfhjyif ElwfvSHxkd;ívnf;

aeukef\? xkdt"du½kPf;ukd rNidrf; apEdkifMuukef/
jrwpfGmbk&m;tm; xkdaMumif;ukd avQmufMuukef\

&[ef;wdkY podkY oabm&Sdaom t"du½kPf;ukd
"r®0g'Drsm;&mvkdufijyKaom]a,bk,sodu}
0denf;uHjzifh Nidrf;ap&ef cGifhjyKawmfrlV

qE´m*wdodkY rvkduf/

a'gom*wdodkY rvkduf/

arm[m*wdodkY rvkduf/

b,m*wdodkY rvdkuf/

pma&;wHrJ,lNyD; r,lao;ukdvnf; odwwf\?
pt*Fgig;yg;wdkYESifh jynfUpHkaom &[ef;ukd
pma&;wHrJay;&[ef;[k orkwf&rnf/

&[ef;wdkY podkY orkwf&rnf? a&S;OD;pGm
&[ef;ukd awmif;yef&rnf? awmif;yefNyD;aemuf
uRrf;usifvdr®mí pGrf;&nf&Sdaom &[ef;onf oHCmukd
odap&rnf-

203/ toQifbk&m;wdkY oHCmonf tuREkfyf\
(pum;ukd) emawmfrlavmh? oHCmtm; avsmufywfaom
tcg&SdaomuHonf tu,fí jzpfjim;tHh? oHCmonf prnfaom
&[ef;ukd pma&;wHrJay; &[ef;[k orkwf&m\? pum;
odapjcif;wnf;/

toQifbk&m;wdkY oHCmonf tuREkfyf\ (pum;ukd)
emawmfrlavmh? prnfaom &[ef;ukd pma&;wHrJay;
&[ef;[k orkwf\? prnfaom &[ef;ukd pma&;wHrJay; &[ef;
[k orkwfjcif;ukd tMuiftoQiftm; ESpfoufjcif;&Sd\
xkdtoQifonf qdwfqdwfae&m\? tMuif toQiftm;
ESpfoufjcif;r&Sd? xkdtoQifonf ajymqkd&m\

oHCmonf prnfaom &[ef;ukd pma&;wHrJay; &[ef;[k
orkwftyfNyD? oHCmtm; ESpfoufjcif; &Sd\
xdkYaMumifh qdwfqdwfae\? podkY qdwfqdwfaeojzifh

þESpfoufonfh tjzpfukd odrSwf&ygonf[k (odap&rnf[k
rdefYawmfrl\)/

204/ &[ef;wdkY w&m;ESifh ravsmfaom
pma&;wHrJ,ljcif;wdkYonf q,frsdK;wdkYwnf;? w&m;
ESifhavsmfaom pma&;wHrJ,ljcif;wdkYonf
q,frsdK;wdkYwnf;/

w&m;ESifh ravsmfaom pma&;wHrJ,ljcif;
q,frsdK;wdkYonf tb,fwdkYenf;/

t"du½kPf;onf ao;i,fvnf; ao;i,f\]jiif;ckHumrQvnf;
jzpf\}? ESpfBudrf oHk;Budrf qkH;jzwfNyD;vnf; r[kwf?
ESpfBudrf oHk;Budrf trlonf &[ef;wdkYukd
atmufarhptyfç wpfyg;aom &[ef;wdkYukd
atmufarhptyfonfvnf;

r[kwf?]]t"r®0g'D]rw&m;ajymol}wdkY
tvGefrsm;ukef\}}[k od\? t"r®0g'DwdkY
tvGefrsm;wefukef&m\[k od\?]]oHCmuJGvdrfhrnf}}[k
od\? oHCm uGJwef&m\[k od\? rw&m;ojzifh
pma&;wHrJukd ,lukef\? wuGJwjym;pD rJukd ,lukef\?
(rdrdwdkY) t,ltqtwkdif; rJukd r,lukef/ þonfwdkYum;
w&m;ESifh ravsmfaom pma&;wHrJ,ljcif;
q,frsdK;wdkYwnf;/

w&m;ESifh avsmfaom pma&;wHrJ,ljcif;
q,frsdK;wdkYonf tb,fwdkYenf;/

t"du½kPf;onf ao;vnf; rao;i,f? ESpfBudrf oHk;Budrf
qkH;jzwfNyD;vnf; jzpf\? ESpfBudrf oHk;Budrf trlonf
&[ef;wdkYukd atmufarhptyfç wpfyg;aom
&[ef;wdkYukdvnf; atmufarhap
tyf\?]]r®0g'D]w&m;twkdif;ajymol}wdkY
tvGefrsm;ukef\}}[k od\? "r®®0g'D tvGefrsm;wefukef
&m\[k od\?]]oHCm ruJGrnfudk}} od\? oHCm
ruGJwef&m\[k od\? w&m;ojzifh
pma&;wHrJhukd ,lukef\? nDñGwfpGm
(pma&;wHrJukd) ,lukef\? (rdrdwdkY) t,ltqtwkdif;

pma&;wHrJukd ,lukef\ ponfwdkYum;
w&m;ESifhavsmfaom pma&;wHrJ,ljcif;
q,frsdK;wdkYwnf;[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

6-wóygyd,odum

205/ xkdtcg Oy0gV&[ef;onf oHCmtv,fü tmywfjzifh
ar;jref;ppfaq;tyfonf&Sdaomf y,fNyD;aemuf 0efcH\?
0efcHNyD;aemuf y,f\?
tzsif;zsif;ajymqkd\]taMumif;wpfckjzifh taMumif;
wpfckukd zHk;uG,f\}? odvsuf r[kwfrSefonfukd
ajymqkd\

tvkdenf;aom &[ef;wdkYonf]]Oy0gV&[ef;onf
oHCmtv,fü tmywfjzifh ar;jref; ppfaq;tyfonf&Sdaomf
tb,hfaMumifh y,fNyD;aemuf 0efcHbdoenf;?
0efcHNyD;aemuf y,fbdo enf;?
tzsif;zsif;ajymqkdbdoenf;]taMumif;wpfckjzifh
taMumif;wpfckukd zHk;uG,fbdoenf;}? odvsuf
r[kwfrSefonfukd ajymqkdbdoenf;}}[k ujh&JUukef\
½lwfcsukef\? tjypfjy ajymqkdMuukef\

xkdtcg xkd&[ef;wdkYonf jrwpGmbk&m;tm;
ptaMumif;ukd avQmufMuukef\

&[ef;wdkY rSefoavm/y/ rSefygonf jrwpGmbk&m;[k
(avQmufMuukef\)/y/ ujh&JUawmfrlí/y/ w&m;pum;ukd
a[mawmfrlNyD;vQif &[ef;wdkYukd -

&[ef;wdkY odkYjzpfvQif oHCmonf Oy0gV&[ef;tm;
wóygyd,oduuH]txl;,kwfrmaom xkdyk*³/₄dKvftm;
jyKxkdufaom trl}ukd jyKavmh/

&[ef;wdkY podkY jyK&rnf/

a&S;OD;pGm Oy0gV&[ef;ukd apm'em&rnf?
apm'emNyD;aemuf atmufarhap&rnf? atmufarh
apNyD;aemuf tmywfodkY wif&rnf? tmywfodkY

wifNyD;aemuf uRrf;usifvdr®mí pGrf;&nf&Sdaom
&[ef;onf oHCmukd odap&rnf-

206/ toQifbk&m;wdkY oHCmonf tuREkfyf\
(pum;ukd) emawmfrlavmh? pOy0gV &[ef;onf
oHCmtv,fü tmywfjzifh ar;jref;ppfaq;tyfonf&Sdaomf
y,fNyD;aemuf 0efcH\? 0efcHNyD;aemuf y,f\
tzsif;zsif;ajymqkd\]taMumif;wpfckjzifh
taMumif;wpfckukd zHk;uG,f\}? odvsuf r[kwf
rrSefonfukd ajymqkd\? oHCmtm; avsmufywfaom
tcg&SdaomuHonf tu,fí jzpfjim;tHh? oHCmonf
Oy0gV&[ef;tm; wóygyd,oduuH]txl;,kwfrmaom
xkdyk*³/₄dKvftm; jyKtyfaom trl}ukd jyK&m\? pum;
odapjcif;wnf;/

toQifbk&m;wdkY oHCmonf tuREkfyf\
(pum;ukd) emawmfrlavmh? pOy0gV &[ef;onf oHCmhtv,fü
tmywfjzifh ar;jref;ppfaq;tyfonf&Sdaomf y,fNyD;aemuf
0efcH\? 0efcHNyD;aemuf y,f\
tzsif;zsif;ajymqkd\]taMumif;wpfckjzifh
taMumif;wpfckukd zHk;uG,f\}? odvsuf
r[kwfrSefonfukd ajymqkd\? oHCmonf Oy0gV&[ef;tm;
wóygyd,oduuH]txl;,kwfrmaom xkdyk*³/₄dKvftm;
jyKtyfaom trl}ukd jyKV

Oy0gV &[ef;tm; wóygyd,oduuH]txl;,kwfrmaom
xkdyk*³/₄dKvftm; jyKtyfaom trl} jyKjCIF;ukd
tMuiftoQiftm; ESpfoufjCIF;&Sd\? xkdtoQifonf
qdwfqdwfae&m\? tMuiftoQiftm; ESpfoufjCIF; r&Sd?
xkdtoQifonf ajymqkd&mV

ESpfBudrfajrmufvnf; ptaMumif;ukd
ajymMum;yg\y/ oHk;Budrfajrmufvnf; ptaMumif;ukd
ajymMum;yg\y/

oHCmonf Oy0gV&[ef;tm;
wóygyd,oduuH]txl;,kwfrmaom xkdyk*³/₄dKvftm;
jyKtyfaomtrl}ukd jyKtyfNyD? oHCmtm; ESpfoufjCIF;

&Sd\? xdkYaMumifh qdwfqdwfae\? podkY
qdwfqdwfaeojzifh pESpfoufonfh tjzpfukd
odrSwf&ygonf}}[k (odap&rnf[k rdefYawmfrl\)/

207/ &[ef;wdkY w&m;ESifh avsmfaom
wóygyd,oduuH jyK jcif;wdkYonf pig;yg;wdkY wnf;/
rpifMu,faom tusifh&Sd\? r&Sufwwf? pGyfpGJjcif;cH&\?
xkd&[ef;tm; oHCmonf wó ygyd,oduuHukd jyK\?
w&m;twkdif; nDñGwfojzifh wóygyd,oduuHukd jyKV/
&[ef;wdkY w&m;ESifh avsmfaom wóygyd,oduuH jyK
jcif;wdkYonf pig;yg;wdkYwnf;/

t"r®uH wpfq,fhESpfrsdK;

208/ &[ef;wdkY t*FgoHk;yg;ESifh jynfUpHkaom
wóygyd,oduuHonf rw&m;aomuH 0denf;ESifh
rnDñGwfaomuH raumif;ojzifh ajyNidrf;aomuH jzpfV/
rsufuG,fü jyKvkyfjcif;? rar; rjref;bJ jyKvkyfjcif;?
0efrcHbJ jyKvkyfjcif;/y/ rw&m;ojzifh jyKvkyfjcif;?
rnDrñGwf wuGJwjym;pD jzpfvsuf jyKvkyfjcif;/
&[ef;wdkY pt*FgoHk;yg;ESifh jynfUpHkaom
wóygyd,oduuHonf rw&m;aomuH 0denf;ESifh
rnDñGwfaomuH raumif;ojzifh ajyNidrf;aomuH jzpfV

"r®uH wpfq,fhESpfrsdK;

209/ &[ef;wdkY t*FgoHk;yg;ESifh jynfhpHkaom
wóygyd,oduuHonf w&m;aomuH 0denf;ESifh
nDñGwfaomuH aumif;pGm ajyNidrf;aomuH jzpfV

rsufarSmufü jyKvkyfjcif;? ar;jref;í jyKvkyfjcif;?
0efcHí jyKvkyfjcif;/y/ w&m;ojzifh jyKvkyfjcif;?
nDñGwfojzifh jyKvkyfjcif;/ &[ef;wdkY
pt*FgoHk;yg;ESifh jynfhpHkaom wóygyd,odu uHonf

w&m;aomuH 0denf;ESifh nDñGwfaomuH aumif;pGm
ajyNidrf;aomuH jzpfV

jyKvkdujyK&maomuHajcmufrsdK;

210/ &[ef;wdkY t*FgoHk;yg;ESifh jynfhpHkaom
&[ef;tm; oHCmonf wóygyd,oduuHukd jyKvkdu
jyK&mV

rsufuG,f rsufarSmuf jiif;cHkvsuf
qefYusifbufajymMum; pum;rsm;í oHCmü
t"du½kPf;ukdvnf; jyKvkyfwwf\? rdkufrj rvdr®m
tmywfrsm;jym; tydkif;tjcm;r&Sd?
ravsmfravsmufywfaom vlolqufqHa&wdkY jzifh
vlwdkYESifh a&m,SufaeV &[ef;wdkY
pt*FgoHk;yg;ESifh jynfhpHkaom &[ef; tm; oHCmonf
wóygyd,oduuHukd jyKvkdu jyK&mV (1)

&[ef;wdkY tjcm;t*FgoHk;yg;ESifh jynfhpHkaom
&[ef;tm;vnf; oHCmonf wóygyd,odu uHukd jyKvkdu
jyK&mV vGefjrwfaom oDvt&mü oDvysufpD;\?
vGefjrwfaom tusifht&mü tusifh ysufpD;\?
vGefjrwfaom t,l0g't&mü t,l0g'ysufpD;V &[ef;wdkY
pt*FgoHk;yg;ESifh/y/ (2)

&[ef;wdkY tjcm;/y/ jrwfpGmbk&m;\ aus;Zl;rjhukd
ajymqkd\? w&m;awmf\ aus;Zl;rjhukd ajymqkd\?
oHCmawmf\ aus;Zl;rjhukd ajymqkd\? &[ef;wdkY
pt*FgoHk;yg;ESifh jynfhpHkaom &[ef; tm; oHCmonf
wóygyd,oduuHukd jyKvkdu jyK&mV (3)

&[ef;wdkY &[ef;oHk;rsdK;wdkYtm; oHCmonf
wóygyd,oduuHukd jyKvkdu jyK&mV &[ef;wpfrsdK;onf
rsufuG,f/y/ oHCmü t"du½kPf;ukdvnf; jyKvkyfwwf\?
&[ef;wpfrsdK;onf rdkufrj rvdr®m tmywfrsm;jym;
tydkif;tjcm;r&Sdol jzpf\? &[ef;wpfrsdK;onf ravsmf

ravsmufywfaom vlolqufqHa&;wdkY jzifh vlwdkYESifh
a&m,SufaeV &[ef;wdkY
p&[ef;oHk;rsdK;wdkYtm;oHCmonf wóygyd,oduuHukd
jyKvkdu jyK&mV (4)

&[ef;wdkY tjc;/y/ &[ef;oHk;rsdK;wdkYtm;vnf;
oHCmonf wóygyd,oduuHukd jyKvkdu jyK&mV
&[ef;wpfrsdK;onf vGefjrwfaom oDvt&mü
oDvysufpD;\? &[ef;wpfrsdK;onf vGef jrwfaom
tusifht&mü tusifhysufpD;\? &[ef;wpfrsdK;onf
vGefjrwfaom t,l0g't&mü t,l 0g'ysufpD;V &[ef;wdkY
p&[ef;oHk;rsdK;tm;/y/ (5)

&[ef;wdkYtjc;/y/ &[ef;wpfrsdK;onf
jrwfpGmbk&m;\ aus;Zl;rjhukd ajymqkd\? &[ef;
wpfrsdK;onf w&m;awmf\ aus;Zl;rjhukd ajymqkd\?
&[ef;wpfrsdK;onf oHCmawmf\ aus;Zl;rjhukd
ajymqkd\? &[ef;wdkY p&[ef;oHk;rsdK;wdkYtm;
oHCmonf wóygyd,oduuHukd jyKvkdu jyK&mV (6)

wpfq,fh&Spfyg;aom usifh0wf

211/ &[ef;wdkY wóygyd,oduuH tjyKcH&aom
&[ef;onf aumif;pGm usifh&rnf/ p qkdvwåHUonfum;
xkdodkYusifh&mü aumif;pGm jyKusifh&maom
usifh0wfnf;? (OyZÑm,fq&m jyKvkyfí) ylöif;cHray;&
edó&nf; ray;&? omraPukd rvkyfauR; rjyKpkap&
&[ef;rdef;rwdkYtm; qHk;r&ef orkwfjCIF;ukd rom,m&
orkwfcH&aomfvnf; rqHk;r&/y/ &[ef;wdkYESifh
ra&m,Suf&? p qkdtyfcJhNyD;onfum;
aumif;pGmusifh&maom usifh0wfnf;? xkdTCg Oy0gV
&[ef;tm; wó ygyd,oduuHukd jyKavV

7-wdP0w¬m&u

212/ xkdtcgü rsufuG,frsufarSmuf jiif;cHkvsuf
qefYusifbuf ajymMum;jcif;odkY a&mufíaeMuaom
&[ef;wdkYonf &[ef;wdkY\ trlt&m r[kwfonfwdkYukd
rsm;pGm vGefusL; usifhMuHukef\? (Elwfjzifhvnf;)
ajymukef\? (ukd,fjzifhvnf;) tm;xkwf jyKrlukefV

xkdtcg xkd&[ef;wdkYtm;]]rsufuG,frsufarSmuf
jiif;cHkvsuf qefYusifbuf ajymMum; pum; rsm;jcif;odkY
a&mufíaeMuaom igwdkYonf &[ef;wdkY\ trlt&m
r[kwfonfwdkYukd rsm;pGmvGefusL; usifhMuHukef\?
(Elwfjzifhvnf;) ajymukef\? (ukd,fjzifhvnf;) jyKrlukefV

igwdkYonf ptmywfwdkYukd tcsif;csif;
ukpm;apukefjim;tHh? xkdt"du½kPf;onf Murf;wrf;
½kefY&if; oHCmuGJjym;jcif;iSg jzpfwef&m\
igwdkYonf tb,fodkY usifh&ygrnfenf;}}[k tMuHjzpfV

jrwfpGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;ukd avQmufMuukefV
&[ef;wdkY pomoemawmfü rsufuG,frsufarSmuf
jiif;cHkvsuf qefYusifbufajymMum; pum;rsm;jcif;odkY
a&mufí aeMuaom &[ef;wdkYonf &[ef;wdkY\ trlt&m
r[kwfonfwdkYukd rsm;pGm vGefusL; usifhMuHukef\?
(Elwfjzifhvnf;) ajymukef\? (ukd,fjzifhvnf;) jyKrlukefV

xkdodkY jzpf&mü
&[ef;wdkYtm;]]rsufuG,frsufarSmuf jiif;cHkvsuf
qefYusifbufajymMum; pum;rsm;jcif;odkYa&mufí
aeMuaom igwdkYonf &[ef;wdkY\ trlt&m
r[kwfonfwdkYukd rsm;pGm vGefusL; usifhMuHukef\?
(Elwfjzifhvnf;) ajymukef\? (ukd,fjzifhvnf;) jyKrlukefV
igwdkYonf ptmywfwdkYukd tcsif;csif;
ukpm;apukefjim;tHh? xkdt"du½kPf;onf
Murf;wrf;½kefY&if; oHCmuGJ jym;jcif;iSg
jzpfwef&m\}}[k tMuHjzpfCjhvQif &[ef;wdkY
podkYaom t"du½kPf;ukd wdP0w¬m&u J]rufjzifh
zHk;zdcif;ESifh wlaom} Odenf;uHjzifh ajyNidrf;ap&ef
cGifhjyKawmfrlV

&[ef;wdkY podkY ajyNidrf;ap&rnf?
&[ef;wdkYtm;vHk;wdkYonfyif wpfaygif;wnf; pnf;a0;&
rnf? pnf;a0;NyD;aemuf uRrf;usifvdr®mí
pGrf;&nf&Sdaom &[ef;onf oHCmukd odap&rnf-

]]toQifbk&m;wdkY oHCmonf tuREkfyf\ (pum;ukd)
emawmfrlavmh? rsufuG,frsuf arSmuf jiif;cHkvsuf
qefYusifbufajymMum; pum;rsm;jcif;odkYa&mufí
aeMuaom tuREkfyfwdkYonf &[ef;wdkY\
trlt&mr[kwfonfwdkYukd rsm;pGm
vGefusL;usifhMuHukef\? (Elwfjzifhvnf;) ajymukef\
(ukd,fjzifhvnf;) jyKrlukef\ tuREkfkyfwkdkYonf
ptmywfwdkYukd tcsif;csif; ukpm;apukefjim;tHh?
xkdt"du½kPf;onf Murf;wrf;½kefY&if;
oHCmuGJjym;jcif;iSg jzpfwef&m\? oHCmtm;
avsmufywfaom tcg&SdaomuHonf tu,fí jzpfjim;tHh?
pt"d u½kPf;ukd ½kefY&if;Murf;wrf;aom tmywfc
vlwdkYESifh a&m,Suf&mü oifhaom tmywfwdkYukd
csefxm;í wdP0w→m&u]jrufjzifh zHk;zdcif;ESifh
wlaom} Odenf;uHjzifh ajyNidrf;ap&m\}}[k
(odap&rnf)/

wpfzuftoif;0if &[ef;wdkYwGif uRrf;usifvdr®mí
pGrf;&nf&Sdaom &[ef;onf rdrdyg0ifaom toif;ukd
odap&rnf-

toQifwdkY]]toQifwdkYonf tuREkfyf\ (pum;ukd)
emawmfrlukefavmh? rsufuG,frsuf arSmuf jiif;cHkvsuf
qefYusifbufajymMum; pum;rsm;jcif;odkY a&mufí
aeMuaom tuREkfyfwdkYonf &[ef;wdkY\
trlt&mr[kwfonfwdkYukd rsm;pGm vGefusL;
usifhMuHukef\? (Elwfjzifhvnf;) ajymukef\
(ukd,fjzifhvnf;) jyKrlukef\ tuREkfyfwdkYonf
ptmywfwdkYukd tcsif; csif; ukpm;apukefjim;tHh?
xkdt"du½kPf;onf Murf;wrf;½kefY&if;
oHCmuGJjym;jcif;iSg jzpfwef &m\? toQifwdkYtm;

avsmufywfaom tcg&SdaomuHonf tu,fí jzpfjim;tHh?
tuREkfyfonf toQifwdkY\ tmywfukdvnf;aumif;?
tuREkfyf\ tmywfukdvnf;aumif;? toQifwdkY\
tusdK;iSgvnf;aumif;? oHCmtv,fü
½kefY&if;Murf;wrf;aom tmywfc vlwdkYESifh a&m,Suf
&mü oifhaom tmywfwdkYukd csefxm;í
wdP0w→m&u]jrufjzifh zHk;zdcif;ESifh wlaom}
uHjzifh ajymMum;ygtHh}}[k (odap&rnf)/

xdkYaemuf wjcm;wpfzuf toif;0if&[ef;wdkYwGif
uRrf;usifvdr®mí pGrf;&nf&Sdaom &[ef;onf
rdrdyg0ifaom toif;ukd odap&rnf-

]]toQifwdkY toQifwdkYonf tuREkfyf\ (pum;ukd)
emawmfrlukefavmh? rsufuG,frsuf arSmuf jiif;cHkvsuf
qefYusifbufajymMum; pum;rsm;jcif;odkY a&mufí
aeMuaom tuREkfyfwdkYonf &[ef;wdkY\
trlt&mr[kwfonfwdkYukd rsm;pGm vGefusL;
usifhMuHukef\? (Elwfjzifhvnf;) ajymukef\?
(ukd,fjzifhvnf;) jyKrlukef\ tuREkfyfwdkYonf
ptmywfwdkYukd tcsif; csif;ukpm;apukefjim;tHh?
xkdt"du½kPf;onf

Murf;wrf;½kefY&if;oHCmuGjjym;jcif;iSg jzpfwef &m\
toQifwdkYtm; avsmufywfaom tcg&SdaomuHonf tu,fí
jzpfjim;tHh? tuREkfyfonf toQifwdkY\
tmywfukdvnf;aumif;? tuREkfyf\ tmywfukdvnf;aumif;?
toQifwdkY\ tusdK;iSgvnf;aumif;? tuREkfyf\
tusdK;iSgvnf;aumif; oHCmtv,fü
½kefY&if;Murf;wrf;aom tmywfc vlwdkYESifh
a&m,Suf&mü oifhaom tmywfwdkYukd csefxm;í
wdP0w→m&u]jrufjzifh zHk;zdcif;ESifh wlaom}
0denf;uHjzifhajymMum;ygtHh}}[k (odap&rnf)/

213/ xdkYaemuf wjcm;wpfzuf
toif;0if&[ef;wdkYwGif uRrf;usifvdr®mí
pGrf;&nf&Sdaom &[ef;onf oHCmukd odap&rnf-

]]toQifbk&m;wdkY oHCmonf tuREkfy\ (pum;ukd)
emawmfrlavmh? rsufuG,frsuf arSmuf jiif;cHkvsuf
qefYusifbufajymMum; pum;rsm;jcif;odkY a&mufí
aeMuaom tuREkfyfwdkYonf &[ef;wdkY\
trlt&mr[kwfonfwdkYukd rsm;pGm vGefusL;
usifhMuHukef\? (Elwfjzifhvnf;) hajymukef\
(ukd,fjzifhvnf;) jyKrlukef\ tuREkfyfwdkYonf
ptmywfwdkYukd tcsif;csif; ukpm;apukefjim;tHh?
xkdt"du½kPf;onf Murf;wrf;½kefY&if;
oHCmuGjjym;jcif;iSg jzpfwef &m\? oHCmtm;
avsmufywfaom tcg&SdaomuHonf tu,fí jzpfjim;tHh?
tuREkfyfonf ptoQifwdkY\ tmywfukdvnf;aumif;?
tuREkfy\ tmywfukdvnf;aumif;? ptoQifwdkY\
tusdK;iSgvnf;aumif;? tuREkfy\ tusdK;iSgvnf;aumif;
oHCmtv,fü ½kefY&if;Murf;wrf;aom tmywfc
vlwdkYESifh a&m,Suf&mü oifhaom tmywfwdkYukd
csefxm;í wdP0w→m&u]jrufjzifh zHk;zdcif;ESifh
wlaom} Odenf;uHjzifh ajymMum;ygtHh? pum;
odapjcif;wnf;/

toQifbk&m;wdkY oHCmonf tuREkfy\ (pum;ukd)
emawmfrlavmh? rsufuG,frsufarSmuf jiif;cHkvsuf
qefYusifbufajymMum;
pum;rsm;jcif;odkYa&mufíaeMuaom tuREkfyfwdkYonf
&[ef;wdkY\ trlt&m r[kwfonfwdkYukd rsm;pGm
vGefusL; usifhMuHukef\? (Elwfjzifhvnf;) ajymukef\
(ukd,fjzifhvnf;) jyKrlukef\ tuREkfyfwdkYonf
ptmywfwdkYukd tcsif;csif; ukpm;apukefjim;tHh?
xkdt"du½kPf;onf Murf;wrf;½kefY&if;
oHCmuGjjym;jcif;iSg jzpfwef &m\?

tuREkfyfonf ptoQifwdkY\ tmywfukdvnf;aumif;?
tuREkfy\ tmywfukdvnf;aumif;? ptoQifwdkY\
tusdK;iSgvnf;aumif;? tuREkfy\ tusdK;iSgvnf;aumif;
oHCmtv,fü ½kefY&if;aom tmywfc vlwdkYESifh
a&m,Suf&mü oifhaom tmywfwdkYukd csefxm;í

wdP0w→m&u]jrufjzifh zHk;zdjcf;ESifh wlaom}
0denf;uHjzifh ajymMum;ygV

tuREkfyfwdkY\ ptmywfwdkYukd oHCmtv,fü
½kefY&if;aomtmywfç vlwdkYESifh a&m,Suf &mü
oifhaom tmywfwdkYukd csefxm;í
wdP0w→m&u]jrufjzifh zHk;zdjcf;ESifh wlaom}
0denf;uHjzifh ajymMum;jcif;ukd tMuiftoQiftm;
ESpfoufjcf; &Sd\? xkdtoQifonf qdwfqdwf ae&m\
tMuiftoQiftm; ESpfoufjcf; r&Sd? xkdtoQifonf
ajymqkd&mV

tuREkfyfwdkYonf ptmywfwdkYukd oHCmtv,fü
½kefY&if;aomtmywfç vlwdkYESifh a&m,Suf &mü
oifhaom tmywfwdkYukd csefxm;í
wdP0w→m&u]jrufjzifh zHk;zdjcf;ESifhwlaom}
0denf;uHjzifh ajymMum;tyfNyD? oHCmtm;
ESpfoufjcf; &Sd\? xdkYaMumifh qdwfqdwfae\? podkY
qdwfqdwfaeojzifh pESpfoufonfh tjzpfukd
odrSwf&ygonf}}[k (odap&rnf[k rdefYawmfrl\)/

214/ xdkYaemuf tjcm;wpfzuf toif;0if&[ef;wdkYwGif
uRrf;usifvdr®mí pGrf;&nf&Sdaom &[ef;onf oHCmukd
odap&rnf-

]]toQifbk&m;wdkY oHCmonf tuREkfyf\ (pum;ukd)
emawmfrlavmh? rsufuG,frsufarSmuf jiif;chKvsuf
qefYusifbufajymMum; pum;rsm;jcif;odkY a&mufí
aeMuaom tuREkfyfwdkYonf &[ef;wdkY\ trlt&m
r[kwfonfwdkYukd rsm;pGm vGefusL; usifhMuHukef\
(Elwfjzifhvnf;) ajymukef\? (ukd,fjzifhvnf;) jyKrlukef\
tuREkfyfwdkYonf ptmywfwdkYukd tcsif;csif;
ukpm;apukefjim;tHh? xkdt"du½kPf;onf
Murf;wrf;½kefY&if; oHCmuGjjym;jcif;iSg jzpfwef &m\
oHCmtm; avsmufywfaom tcg&SdaomuHonf tu,fí
jzpfjim;tHh? tuREkfyfonf ptoQifwdkY\
tmywfukdvnf;aumif; tuREkfyf\ tmywfukdvnf;aumif;?

ptoQifwdkY\ tusdK;iSgvnf;aumif;? tuREkfyf\
tusdK;iSgvnf;aumif; oHCmtv,fü ½kefY&if;aom tmywfç
vlwdkYESifh a&m,Suf&mü oifhaom tmywfwdkYukd
csefxm;í wdP0w→m&u]jrufjzifh zHk;zdjcif;ESifh
wlaom} Odenf;uHjzifh ajymMum;ygtHh}} pum;
odapjcif;wnf;/

toQifbk&m;wdkY oHCmonf tuREkfyf\ (pum;ukd)
emawmfrlavmh? rsufuG,frsufarSmuf jiif;cHkvsuf
qefYusifbufajymMum; pum;rsm;jcif;odkY a&mufí
aeMuaom tuREkfyfwdkYonfh&[ef;wdkY\ trlt&m
r[kwfonfwdkYukd rsm;pGm vGefusL; usifhMuHukef\
(Elwfjzifhvnf;) ajymukef\? (ukd,fjzifhvnf;) jyKrlukef\
tuREkfyfwdkYonf ptmywfwdkYukd tcsif;csif;
ukpm;apukefjim;tHh? xkdt"du½kPf;onf
Murf;wrf;½kefY&if; oHCmuGjjym;jcif;iSg jzpfwef &m\
tuREkfyfonf ptoQifwdkY\ tmywfukdvnf;aumif;?
tuREkfyf\ tmywfukdvnf;aumif;? ptoQifwdkY\
tusdK;iSgvnf;aumif;? tuREkfyf\ tusdK;iSgvnf;aumif;
oHCmt v,fü ½kefY&if;aom tmywfç vlwdkYESifh
a&m,Suf&mü oifhaom tmywfwdkYukd csefxm;í
wdP0w→m&u]jrufjzifh zHk;zdjcif;ESifh wlaom} Odenf;
uHjzifh ajymMum;ygV

tuREkfyfwdkY\ ptmywfwdkYukd oHCmtv,fü
½kefY&if;aom tmywfç vlwdkYESifh a&m,Suf &mü
oifhaom tmywfwdkYukd csefxm;í
wdP0w→m&u]jrufjzifh zHk;zdjcif;ESifh wlaom}
Odenf;uHjzifh ajymMum;jcif;ukd tMuiftoQiftm;
ESpfoufjcif; &Sd\? xkdtoQifonf qdwfqdwf ae&m\
tMuiftoQiftm; ESpfoufjcif; r&Sd? xkdtoQifonf
ajymqkd&mV

tuREkfyfwdkYonf ptmywfwdkYukd oHCmtv,fü
½kefY&if;aom tmywfç vlwdkYESifha&m,Suf &mü
oifhaom tmywfwdkYukd csefxm;í

wdP0w→m&u]jrufjzifh zHk;zdjCIF;ESifh wlaom}
0denf;uHjzifh ajymMum;tyfNyD? oHCmtm;
ESpfoufjCIF; &Sd\? xdkYaMumifh qdwfqdwf ae\? podkY
qdwfqdwfaeojzifh pESpfoufonfh tjzpfukd
odrSwf&ygonf}}[k (odap&rnf[k rdefYawmfrl\)/

&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif t,lukd xifpGmjyKaom &[ef;
tpnf;ta0;ü r&Sdaom &[ef;wdkYrS
wpfyg;tjcm;&[ef;wdkYonf ½kefY&if;aomtmywfc
vlwdkYESifh a&m,Suf&mü oifhaom tmywfwdkYrS
wpfyg;tjcm; tmywfwdkYrS xukef\

8-t"du½kPf;

215/ xkdtcg &[ef;wdkYonf
(&[ef;wdkYESifhvnf;aumif;)
&[ef;rdef;rwdkYESifhvnf;aumif; jiif;CHkukef\
&[ef;rdef;rwdkYuvnf; &[ef;wdkYESifh jiif;CHkukef\
qEé&[ef;onfvnf; &[ef;rdef;rwdkYukd wkd;a0SUí
&[ef;wdkYESifh twl jiif;CHkNyD;vQif &[ef;rdef;rwdkY\
toif;tyif;ukd ,\]&[ef; rdef;rwdkYbufrS yg0if\)/

tvkdenf;aom &[ef;wdkYonf]]tb,fhaMumifh
qEé&[ef;onf &[ef;rdef;rwdkYukd wkd;a0SUí
&[ef;wdkYESifhtwl jiif;CHkNyD;vQif &[ef;rdef;rwdkY\
toif;tyif;ukd ,lbdoenf;}}[k uJh&JUukef\? ½lwfcSukef\
tjypfjy ajymqkdMuukef\

xkdtcg xkd&[ef;wdkYonf jrwpGmbk&m;tm;
ptaMumif;ukd avQmufMuukef\ &[ef;wdkY
rSefoavm/y/ rSefygonf jrwpGmbk&m;[k
avQmufMuukef\y/ uJh&JUawmfrlí/y/ w&m;pum;ukd
a[mawmfrlNyD;vQif &[ef;wdkYukd rdefYawmfrl\

&[ef;wdkY t"du½kPf;wdkYonf 0d0g'g"du½kPf;?
tEk0g'g"du½kPf;? tmywåm"du½kPf;? udpöm
"du½kPf;tm;jzifh av;rsdK;&SdukefV

xkdav;rsdK;wdkYwGif tb,ft&mukd 0d0g'g"du½kPf;
[k qkdyfoenf;/

&[ef;wdkY pomoemawmfü &[ef;wdkYonf w&m;
[lívnf;aumif; w&m;r[kwf[lívnf;aumif;? 0denf;
[lívnf;aumif;? 0denf;r[kwf[lívnf;aumif;?
bk&m;a[m[lívnf;aumif; bk&m;a[mr[kwf[lívnf;aumif;?
jrwfpGmbk&m; tavhtusuf[lívnf;aumif;?
jrwfpGmbk&m; tavhtusufr[kwf[lívnf;aumif;?
jrwfpGmbk&m; ynwfcuf[lívnf;aumif;? jrwfpGmbk&m;
ynwfcuf[r[kwf[lívnf;aumif;? tmywf[lívnf;aumif;?
tmywfr[kwf[lívnf;aumif;? v[kutmywf]ayghaomtmywf}
[lívnf;aumif;? *½kutmywf]av;aomtmywf}
[lívnf;aumif;? om0aootmywf]t<uif;&Sdaomtmywf}
[lívnf;aumif;? tem0aootmywf]t<uif;r]htmywf}
[lívnf;aumif;? ½kefY&if;aomtmywf[lívnf;aumif;?
r½kefY&if;aomtmywf[lívnf;aumif; jiif;cHkukefV

xkdodkY jiif;cHk&mü rsufuG,fç rsufarSmuf
jiif;cHkjcif;? ukd,fvufxdyg; tjiiif;yGg;vsuf qefYusif
bufajymjcif;? txl;xl;ajymjcif;? wpfyg;aom tjcif;t&mjzifh
ajymjcif;? pdwfqif;&jzdkY&ef ajymjcif;?
ckduf&efjzpfjcif;wdkYukd 0d0g'g"du½kPf;[k qkdyfV

xkdav;rsdK;wdkYwGif tb,ft&mukd tEk0g'g"du½kPf;
[k qkdyfoenf;/

&[ef;wdkY pomoemawmfü &[ef;wdkYonf &[ef;ukd
oDvysufpD;jcif;jzifhvnf;aumif;?
tusifhysufpD;jcif;jzifhvnf;aumif;?
t,lysufpD;jcif;jzifhvnf;aumif;?
toufarG;rlysufpD;jcif;jzifhvnf;aumif; pGyfpGJukefV

xkdodkY pGyfpGJ&mü pGyfpGJjcif;
pGyfpGJaomtjcif;t&m qkdjcif; qkdaomtjcif;t&m
aumufonf\ tjzpf a&S;½ltm;xkwfonf\tjzpf
txifay;jcif;wdkYukd tEk0g'g"du½kPf;[k qkdtyf\

xkdav;rsdK;wdkYwGif tb,ft&mukd
tmywåm"du½kPf;[k qkdtyfoenf;/

tmywfig;yHkwdkYonfvnf; tmywåm"du½kPf; rnf?
tmywfckepfykHwdkYonfvnf; tmywåm "du½kPf; rnf?
ptmywf ig;yHk ckepfyHkukd tmywåm"du½kPf;[k
qkdtyfV

xkdav;rsdK;wdkYwGif tb,ft&mukd udpöm"du½kPf;
[k qkdtyfoenf;/

oHCm\ udpö]jyKzG,f} tyavmueuHH ÚwåduH
Úwåd'kwd,uH Úwådpwkw→uHwdkYukd udpöm
"du½kPf;[k qkdtyfV

216/ 0d0g'g"du½kPf;\ taMumif;&if;onf tb,fenf;/
ajcmufrsdK;aom jiif;ckHaMumif; (0d0g'rlv)wdkYonf
0d0g'g"du½kPf;\ taMumif;&if;wnf;? tukodkvftaMumif;
oHk;rsdK;wdkYonfvnf; 0d0g'g"du½kPf;\
taMumif;&if;wnf;/

tb,fajcmufrsdK;aom jiif;cHkaMumif;wdkYonf
0d0g'g"du½kPf;\ taMumif;&if;wdkYenf;/
pomoemawmfü &[ef;onf trsufxGufavh&Sd\
&efNidK;zGJUavh&SdV

trsufxGufavh&Sdaom &efNidK;zGJUavh&Sdaom
xkd&[ef;onf jrwpfGmbk&m;üvnf; ½kdaoav;pm;
rlr&SdbJ usdK;EGHwkyf0yfrlr&SdbJ ae\
w&m;awmfüvnf; ½kdaoav;pm;rlr&SdbJ
usdK;EGHwkyf0yfrlr&SdbJ ae\? oHCmüvnf;
½kdaoav;pm;rlr&SdbJ usdK;EGHwkyf0yfrlr&SdbJ ae\
tusifhodu©müvnf; jznfU usifhavhr&Sd? &[ef;wdkY
jrwpfGmbk&m;üvnf; ½kdaoav;pm;rlr&SdbJ

usdK;EGHwkyf0yfrlr&SdbJ aeaom? w&m;üvnf;/y/
oHCMüvnf;/y/ tusifhüvnf; jznfUusifhavhr&Sdaom
&[ef;onf oHCMü jiif;cHkjcif;ukd jzpfap\? jiif;cHkjcif;onf
vltrsm; tpD;tyGg;rJhjcif;iSg vltrsm; rcsrf;omjcif;iSg
vltrsm; tusdK;rJhjcif;iSg ewfvlwdkY
tpD;tyGm;rJhjcif;iSg qif;&Jjcif;iSg jzpfV

&[ef;wdkY oifwdkYonf podkYoabm&Sdaom
jiif;cHkjcif;taMumif;&if;ukd twGif;oEÅmefüvnf;aumif;?
tyoEÅmefüvnf;aumif; awGUjrifukefjim;tHh? &[ef;wdkY
xkdodkY awGUjrifonf&Sdaomf
oifwdkYonf ,kwfnHhaom xkdjiif;cHkjcif;
taMumif;&if;ukdyif y,fpGefY&ef tm;xkwfukefavmh/

&[ef;wdkY oifwdkYonf podkYoabm&Sdaom
jiif;cHkjcif;taMumif;&if;ukd twGif;oEÅmefüvnf;aumif;?
tyoEÅmefüvnf;aumif; rawGUrjifukefjim;tHh/

&[ef;wdkY xkdodkY rawGUrjifonf&Sdaomf
oifwdkYonf ,kwfnHhaom xkdjiif;cHkjcif;taMumif;&if;\
aemifcrg rjzpfay:jcif;iSg usifhukefavmh/ podkY
tm;xkwfonf&Sdaomf ,kwfnHhaom xkdjiif;cHk
jcif;taMumif;&if;ukd y,fpGefYjcif; jzpf\? podkY
usifhonf&Sdaomf ,kwfnHhaom xkdjiif;cHkjcif;
taMumif;&if;\ aemifcrg rjzpfay:jcif;yif jzpfV

&[ef;wdkY wpfzefvnf; &[ef;onf aus;Zl;ukd
acszsufwwf\? *kPfwk *kPfNyKdifjyKwwfV/y/ jiLp\?
0efwkd\? pOf;vJ\? vSnfhywfwf\? ,kwfnHhaom qE
'&Sd\? rSm;aom t,l&Sd\? rdrdt,lukd rSm;aomtm;jzifh
oHk;oyfwf\? ckdifjrJpGm ,lwwf\? y,fpGefYEkdifcJ/

&[ef;wdkY rdrdt,lukd rSm;aomtm;jzifh
oHk;oyfwf\? ckdifjrJpGm,lwwfaom y,fpGefYEkdif
cJaom xkd&[ef;onf jrwwfGmbk&m;üvnf;
½kdaoav;pm;rl r&SdbJ usKd;EGHwkyf0yfrl r&SdbJ
aeV w&m;üvnf; ½kdaoav;pm;rlr&SdbJ
usKd;EGHwkyf0yfrlr&SdbJ ae\? oHCMüvnf;

½kdaoav;pm;rl r&SdbJj usKd;EGHwkyf0yfrlr&SdbJj
ae\? tusifhodu©müvnf; jznfhusifhavhr&Sd?
&[ef;wdkY jrwpfGmbk&m; üvnf;
½kdaoav;pm;rlr&SdbJ usKd;EGH wkyf0yfrlr&SdbJ
aeaom? w&m;üvnf;/y/ oHCmüvnf;/y/
tusifhodu©müvnf; jznfhusifhavhr&Sdaom
xkd&[ef;onf oHCmü jiif;chKjcif;ukd jzpfap\? ,if;jiif;
chKrlonf vltrsm; pD;yGg;rJhjcif;iSg vltrsm;
rcsrf;omjcif;iSg vltrsm; tusKd;rJhjcif;iSg ewfvlwdkY
tpD;tyGg;rJhjcif;iSg qif;&Jjcif;iSg jzpfV

&[ef;wdkY oifwdkYonf podkYoabm&Sdaom
jiif;chKjcif;taMumif;&if;ukd twGif;oEÅmefüvnf;aumif;?
tyoEÅmefüvnf;aumif; awGUjrifukefjim;tHh? &[ef;wdkY
xkdodkY awGUjrifonf&Sdaomf
oifwdkYonf ,kwfnHhaom xkdjiif;chKjcif;
taMumif;&if;ukdyif y,fpGefY&ef tm;xkwfukefavmh/

&[ef;wdkY oifwdkYonf podkYoabm&Sdaom
jiif;chKjcif;taMumif;&if;ukd twGif;oEÅmefüvnf;aumif;?
tyoEÅmefüvnf;aumif; rawGUrjifukefjim;tHh?
&[ef;wdkY xkdodkYrawGUrjifonf&Sdaomf oifwdkYonf
,kwfnHhaom xkdjiif;chKjcif;taMumif;&if;\ aemiftcg
rjzpfay:jcif;iSg usifhukefavmh? podkY
tm;xkwfukefonf&Sdaomf ,kwfnHhaom xkdjiif;chKjcif;
taMumif;&if;ukd y,fpGefYjcif; jzpfV

podkY usifhonf&Sdaomf ,kwfnHhaom
xkdjiif;chKjcif; taMumif;&if;\ aemiftcg rjzpfay:jcif;yif
jzpfV þjiif;chKjcif; taMumif;&if; ajcmufrsKd;wdkYonf
0d0g'g"du½kPf;\ taMumif;&if;wdkYwnf;/

tb,f oHk;rsKd;aom tukokdvf taMumif;&if;wdkYonf
0d0g'g"du½kPf;\ taMumif;&if;wdkY enf;/ &[ef;wdkY
pomoemawmfü &[ef;wdkYonf wyfrufaom pdwf&Sdí
jiif;chKukef\? zsufqD; vkdaom pdwf&Sdí jiif;chKukef\?
awGa0aompdwf&Sdí jiif;chKukef\? w&m;[lívnf;aumif;?

w&m; r[kwf[lívnf;aumif;? Odenf;[lívnf;aumif;
Odenf;r[kwf[lívnf;aumif;? bk&m;a[m[lívnf;aumif;
bk&m;a[mr[kwf[lívnf;aumif;? jrwfpGmbk&m;
tavhtusuf[lívnf;aumif;? jrwfpGmbk&m;
tavhtusufr[kwf[lívnf;aumif;? jrwfpGmbk&m;
ynwfcuf[lívnf;aumif;? jrwfpGmbk&m;
ynwfcufr[kwf[lívnf;aumif;? tmywf[lívnf;aumif;?
tmywfr[kwf[lívnf;aumif;? ayghaom tmywf[lívnf;aumif;
; av;aom tmywf[lívnf;aumif;? t<uif;&Sdaom
tmywf[lívnf;aumif;? t<uif;rjh tmywf[lívnf;aumif;?
½kefY&if;aom tmywf[lívnf;aumif;? r½kefY&if;aom
tmywf[lívnf;aumif; jiif;cHkukef\ ptukodkvf
taMumif;&if; oHk;rsKd;wdkYonf 0d0g'g"du½kPf;\
taMumif;&if;wdkYwnf;/

tb,foHk;rsKd;aom ukokdvftaMumif;&if;wdkYonf
0d0g'g"du½kPf;\ taMumif;&if;wdkYenf;/ &[ef;wdkY
pomoemawmfü &[ef;wdkYonf wyfrufaom pdwfr&Sdbj
jiif;cHkukef\? zsuqD;vkdaom pdwfr&Sdbj
jiif;cHkukef\? awGa0aom pdwfr&Sdbj jiif;cHkukef\?
w&m;[lívnf;aumif;? w&m;r[kwf[lívnf;aumif;/y/
½kefY&if;aom tmywf[lívnf;aumif;?
r½kefY&if;aomtmywf[lívnf;aumif; jiif;cHkMuukef\
pukodkvftaMumif;&if; oHk;rsKd;wdkYonf
0d0g'g"du½kPf;\ taMumif;&if;wdkYwnf;/

217/ tEk0g'g"du½kPf;\ taMumif;&if;um; tb,fenf;/
pGyfpGJjcif;taMumif; &if;ajcmuf rsKd;wdkYonf
tEk0g'g"du½kPf;\ taMumif;&if;wdkYwnf;?
tukodkvftaMumif;&if; oHk;rsKd;wdkYonfvnf;
tEk0g'g"du½kPf;\ taMumif;&if;wdkYwnf;?
ukodkvftaMumif;&if; oHk;rsKd;wdkYonfvnf;
tEk0g'g"du½kPf;\ taMumif;&if;wdkYwnf;? ukd,fonfvnf;
tEk0g'g"du½kPf;\ taMumif;&if; wnf;? pum;onfvnf;
tEk0g'g"du½kPf;\ taMumif;&if;wdkYwnf;/
tb,fajcmufrsKd;aom pGyfpGJ jcif;taMumif;&if;wdkYonf

tEk0g'g"du½kPf;\ taMumif;&if;wdkYenf;/
pomoemawmfü &[ef;onf trsufxGufwwf\?
&efNiKd;zGJUwwf/

trsufxGufwwfaom &efNiKd;zGJUwwfaom
xkd&[ef;onf jrwpfGmbk&m;üvnf; ½kdaoav;pm;rl
r&SdbJ usKd;EGHwkyf0yfrlr&SdbJ ae\? w&m;üvnf;
½kdaoav;pm;rlr&SdbJ usKd;EGHwkyf0yfrlr&SdbJ ae\?
oHCmüvnf; ½kdaoav;pm;rlr&SdbJ
usKd;EGHwkyf0yfrlr&SdbJ ae\? tusifhodu©müvnf;
jznfh usifhavhr&Sd/

&[ef;wdkY jrwpfGmbk&m;üvnf;
½kdaoav;pm;rlr&SdbJ usKd;EGHwkyf0yfrlr&SdbJ
aeaom? w&m; üvnf;/y/ oHCmüvnf;/y/
tusifhodu©müvnf; jznfh usifhavhr&Sdaom
xkd&[ef;onf oHCmü pGyfpGJjcif;ukd
jzpfap\? ,if;pGyfpGJjcif;onf vltrsm; tpD;tyGg;rjhjcif;iSg
vltrsm; rcsrf;omjcif;iSg vltrsm; tusKd;rjhjcif;iSg
ewfvlwdkY tpD;tyGg;rjhjcif;iSg qif;&Jjcif;iSg jzpfV

&[ef;wdkY oifwdkYonf podkYoabm&Sdaom
pGyfpGJjcif;taMumif;&if;ukd
twGif;oEÅmefüvnf;aumif;? tyoEÅmefüvnf;aumif;
awGUjrifukefjim;tHh? &[ef;wdkY xkdodkY
awGUjrifonf&Sdaomf oifwdkYonf ,kwfnHhaom
xkdpGyfpGJjcif;taMumif;&if;ukd y,fpGefY&ef
tm;xkwfukefavmh/

&[ef;wdkY oifwdkYonf podkYoabm&Sdaom
pGyfpGJjcif;taMumif;&if;ukd
twGif;oEÅmefüvnf;aumif;? tyoEÅmefüvnf;aumif;
rawGUjrifjim;tHh? &[ef;wdkY xkdodkY
rawGUjrifonf&Sdaomf oifwdkYonf ,kwfnHhaom
xkdpGyfpGJjcif;taMumif;&if;\ aemiftcg rjzpfay:&ef
usifhukefavmh? podkY
tm;xkwfonf&Sdaomf ,kwfnHhaom

xkdpGyfpGJjcif;taMumif;&if;ukd y,fpGefYjcif;yif jzpf\?
podkY usifhonf&Sdaomf ,kwfnHhaom
xkdpGyfpGJjcif;taMumif;&if;\ aemifcgrjzpfay:jcif;
jzpfV

&[ef;wdkY wpfzefvnf; &[ef;onf aus;Zl;ukd
acszsufwwf\? *kPfwk*kPfNyKdif jyKwwfV/y/ jiLpl\?
0efwkd\? pOf;vJ\? vSnfhywfwf\? ,kwfnHhaom qE
'&Sd\? rSm;aom t,l&Sd\? rdrd t,lukd rSm;aomtm;jzifh
oHk;oyfwf\? ckdifjrJpGm,lwwf\? y,fpGefYEkdifcJ\

&[ef;wdkY rdrdt,lukd rSm;aomtm;jzifh
oHk;oyfwf\? ckdifjrJpGm,lwwf\? y,fpGefYEkdifcJ
y,fpGefYEkdifcJaom xkd&[ef;onf jrwpGmbk&m;üvnf;
½kdaoav;pm;rlr&SdbJ usKd;EGHwkyf0yfrlr&SdbJ
ae\? w&m;üvnf; ½kdaoav;pm;rlr&SdbJ
usKd;EGHwkyf0yfrlr&SdbJ ae\? oHCmüvnf;
½kdaoav;pm;rl r&SdbJ usKd;EGHwkyf0yfrlr&SdbJ
ae\? tusifhodu©müvnf; jznfhusifhavhr&Sd/

&[ef;wdkY jrwpGmbk&m;üvnf;
½kdaoav;pm;rlr&SdbJ usKd;EGHwkyf0yfrlr&SdbJ
aeaom? w&m; üvnf;/y/ oHCmüvnf;/y/
tusifhodu©müvnf; jznfhusifhavhr&Sdaom
xkd&[ef;onf oHCmü pGyfpGJjcif;ukd
jzpfap\? ,if;pGyfpGJjcif;onf vltrsm; pD;yGg;rjhjcif;iSg
vltrsm; rcsrf;omjcif;iSg vltrsm; tusKd;rjhjcif;iSg
ewfvlwdkY tpD;tyGg;rjhjcif;iSg qif;&Jjcif;iSg jzpfV

&[ef;wdkY oifwdkYonf podkYoabm&Sdaom
pGyfpGJjcif;taMumif;&if;ukd
twGif;oEÅmefüvnf;aumif;? tyoEÅmefüvnf;aumif;
awGUjrifjim;tHh? &[ef;wdkY
xkdodkYawGUjrifonf&SdaomfhoifwdkYonf ,kwfnHhao
m xkdpGyfpGJjcif;taMumif;&if;ukdyif y,fpGefY&ef
tm;xkwfukefavmh/

&[ef;wdkY oifwdkYonf podkYoabm&Sdaom
pGyfpGJjcif;taMumif;&if;ukd
twGif;oEÅmefüvnf;aumif;? tyoEÅmefüvnf;aumif;
rawGUrjrifukefjim;tHh? &[ef;wdkY
xkdodkYrawGUrjrifonf&Sdaomf
oifwdkYonf ,kwfnHhaom xkdpGyfpGJjcif; taMumif;&if;\
aemiftcgrjzpfay:&ef usifhukefavmh/

podkY tm;xkwfonf&Sdaomf ,kwfnHhaom
xkdpGyfpGJjcif;taMumif;&if;ukd y,fpGefYjcif;yifjzpfV

podkY usifhonf&Sdaomf ,kwfnHhaom
xkdpGyfpGJjcif;taMumif;t&if;\ aemiftcg rjzpfay:jcif;
jzpfV ppGyfpGJjcif;taMumif;&if; ajcmufsrKd;wdkYonf
tEk0g'g"du¹/₂kPf;\ taMumif;&if;wdkYwnf;/

tb,f oHk;rsKd;aom tukokdvftaMumif;&if;wdkYonf
tEk0g'g"du¹/₂kPf;\ taMumif;&if;wdkY enf;/ &[ef;wdkY
pomoemawmfü &[ef;wdkYonf wyfrufaom pdwf&Sdí
&[ef;ukd pGyfpGJukef\? zsufoD;vkdaom pdwf&Sdí
pGyfpGJukef\? awGa0aom pdwf&Sdí pGyfpGJukef\
oDvysufpD;rljzifhvnf;aumif;?

tusifhysufpD;rljzifhvnf;aumif;?

t,lysufpD;rljzifhvnf;aumif;?

ysufpD;rljzifhvnf;aumif;

toufarG;rl

pGyfpGJukefV

ptukodkvftaMumif;oHk;rsKd;wdkYonf

tEk0g'g"du¹/₂kPf;\ taMumif; &if;wdkYwnf;/

tb,foHk;rsKd;aom ukokdvftaMumif;&if;wdkYonf

tEk0g'g"du¹/₂kPf;\ taMumif;&if;wdkYenf;/ &[ef;wdkY

pomoemawmfü &[ef;wdkYonf wyfrufaom pdwfr&SdbJ

&[ef;ukd pGyfpGJukef\? zsufoD;vkdaom pdwfr&SdbJ

pGyfpGJukef\? awGa0aom pdwfr&SdbJ pGyfpGJukef\?

oDv ysufpD;jcif;jzifhvnf;aumif;?

tusifhysufpD;jcif;jzifhvnf;aumif;?

t,lysufpD;jcif;jzifhvnf;aumif;?

toufarG;rllysufpD;jcif;jzifhvnf;aumif;

pGyfpGJukefV

pukodkvftaMumif;&if; oHk;rsKd;wdkYonf
tEk0g'g"du½kPf;\ taMumif;&if;wdkYwnf;/ tb,fukd,fonf
tEk0g'g"du½kPf;\ taMumif;&if; enf;/ pomoemawmfü
tcsKdUaomyk*¾dKvfonf tqif;rvS? ½lJrifíraumif;
ykuG\]t&yfedrfh\}? temrsm;\? uef;vnf; uef;\?
aumufvnf; aumuf\? cGifvnf; cGif\? zufouwfemvnf;
pGJ\? ,if;temrsKd;jzifh xkdyk*¾dKvfukd pGyfpGJukef\

pukd,fonf tEk0g'g"du½kPf;\ taMumif;&if;wnf;/
tb,fpum;onf tEk0g'g"du½kPf;\ taMumif;&if;enf;/
pomoemawmfü tcsKdUaom yk*¾dKvfonf
tajymtqkdcuf\? ref;pGJ\]pum;xpf\}? pum;ajym&mü
t&dt&GJ,kd\]oGm;a&us\}/

,if;pum;rsKd;jzifh xkdyk*¾dKvfukd pGyfpGJukef\
bpum;rsKd;onf tEk0g'g"du½kPf;\ taMumif; &if;wnf;/

218/ tmywåm"du½kPf;\ taMumif;&if;um; tb,fenf;/
tmywfoifhaMumif; ajcmufrsKd;wdkYonf
tmywåm"du½kPf;\ taMumif;&if;wnf;/
ukd,faMumifhom oifhí ElwfaMumifhvnf;aumif;?
pdwfaMumifhvnf;aumif; roifhaom tmywfonf &Sd\
ElwfaMumifhom oifhíukd,faMumifhvnf;aumif;?
pdwfaMumifhvnf;aumif; roifhaom tmywfonf &Sd\
ukd,faMumifhvnf;aumif;? ElwfaMumifhvnf;aumif; oifhí
pdwfaMumifh roifhaom tmywfonf &Sd\
ukd,faMumifhvnf;aumif;? pdwfaMumifhvnf;aumif;
oifhí ElwfaMumifh roifhaom tmywfonf &Sd\
ElwfaMumifhvnf;aumif;? pdwfaMumifhvnf;aumif;
oifhíukd,faMumifh roifhaom tmywfonf &Sd\
ukd,faMumifhvnf;aumif;? ElwfaMumifhvnf;aumif;?
pdwfaMumifhvnf;aumif; oifhaom tmywfonf &Sd\
tmywfoifhaMumif; pajcmufrsKd;wdkYonf
tmywåm"du½kPf;\ taMumif;&if;wnf;/

219/ udpöm"du½kPf;\ taMumif;&if;um; tb,fenf;/
udpöm"du½kPf;\ taMumif;&if; wpfckum; oHCmwnf;/

220/ 0d0g'g"du½kPf;onf ukokdvfavn tukodkvfavn
tAsmuwavn/

0d0g'g"du½kPf;onf &Hcg ukokdvfnf;? &Hcg
tukokdvfnf;? &Hcg tAsmuwnf;/

xkdoHk;rsKd;wdkYwGif ukodkvf0d0g'g"du½kPf;onf
tb,fenf;/ &[ef;wdkY pomoemawmfü &[ef;wdkYonf
w&m;[lívnf;aumif; w&m;r[kwf[lívnf;aumif;/y/
½kefY&if;aom tmywf[lívnf;aumif;? r½kefY&if;aom
tmywf[lívnf;aumif; ukokdvfpdwf&Sdvsuf jiif;chkukefV

xkdjiif;chK&mü rsufuG,frsufarSmuf
jiif;chkonfhjyifukd,fvufxdyg; tjiif;yGg;vsuf qefYusif
bufajymjcif; txl;xl;ajymjcif; wpfyg;aom
tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh ajymjcif; pdwfqif;&JzdkY&ef ajym
jcif; ckduf&efjzpfjcif;wdkYukd
ukokdvf0d0g'g"du½kPf;[k qkdyfV

xkd oHk;rsKd;wdkYwGif
tukokdvf0d0g'g"du½kPf;onf tb,fenf;/ &[ef;wdkY
pomoemawmfü &[ef;wdkYonf w&m;[lívnf;aumif;?
w&m;r[kwf[lívnf;aumif;/y/ ½kefY&if;aom
tmywf[lívnf;aumif;? r½kefY&if;aom tmywf[lívnf;aumif;
tukokdvfpdwf&Sdvsuf jiif;ckHukeyV

xkdjiif;chK&mü
rsufuG,frsufarSmufjiif;chkonfhjyifukd,fvufxdyg;tjiif;yG
g;vsuf qefYusifbuf ajymjcif; txl;xl;ajymjcif; wpfyg;aom
tjcif;t&mjzifh ajymjcif; pdwfqif;&JzdkY&ef ajymjcif;
ckduf&efjzpfjcif;wdkYukd tukokdvf0d0g'g"du½kPf;[k
qkdyfV

xkdoHk;rsKd;wGif tAsmuw 0d0g'g"du½kPf;onf
tb,fenf;/ &[ef;wdkY pomoemawmfü &[ef;wdkYonf
w&m;[lívnf;aumif; w&m;r[kwf[lívnf;aumif;/y/
½kefY&if;aom tmywf[lívnf;aumif;? r½kefY&if;aom
tmywf[lívnf;aumif; tAsmuwpdwf&Sdvsuf jiif;chkukeyV

xkdjiif;cHk&mü rsufuG,frsufarSmuf jiif;cHkonfhjyif
ukd,fvufxdyg; tjiif;yGg;vsuf qefYusif bufajymjcif;
txl;xl;ajymjcif; wpfyg;aom tcif;t&mjzifh ajymjcif;
pdwfaqif;&JzdkY&efajymjcif; ckduf &efjzpfjcif;wdkYukd
tAsmuw0d0g'g"du½kPf;[k qkdyfV

221/ tEk0g'g"du½kPf;onf ukokdvfavm?
tukodkvfavm? tAsmuwavm/

tEk0g'g"du½kPf;onf &Hcg ukokdvfwnf;? &Hcg
tukokdvfwnf;? &Hcg tAsmuwwnf;/

x kdoHk;rsKd;wdkYwGif
ukodkvftEk0g'g"du½kPf;onf tb,fenf;/ &[ef;wdkY
pomoemawmfü &[ef;wdkYonf ukokdvfpdwf&Sdvsuf
oDvysufpD;jcif;jzifhvnf;aumif;?
tusifhysufpD;jcif;jzifhvnf;aumif;?
t,lysufpD;jcif;jzifhvnf;aumif;?
toufarG;rlysufpD;jcif;jzifhvnf;aumif; &[ef;ukd
pGyfpGJukefV xkdodkY pGyfpGJ&mü pGyfpGJjcif;
pGyfpGJaomtjcif;t&m qkdjcif; qkdaomtjcif;t&m
aumufonf\ tjzpf a&S;½ltm;xkwfonf\tjzpf tm;tqifhukd
ay;jcif;wdkYukd ukokdvftEk0g'g"du½kPf;[k qkdyfV

xkd oHk;rsKd;wdkYwGif
tukodkvftEk0g'g"du½kPf;onf tb,fenf;/ &[ef;wdkY
pomoemawmfü &[ef;wdkYonf tukokdvfpdwf&Sdvsuf
oDvysufpD;jcif;jzifhvnf;aumif;?
tusifhysufpD;jcif;jzifhvnf;aumif;?
t,lysufpD;jcif;jzifhvnf;aumif;?
toufarG;rlysufpD;jcif;jzifhvnf;aumif; &[ef;ukd
pGyfpGJukefV xkdpGyfpGJ&mü pGyfpGJjcif;
pGyfpGJaomtjcif;t&m qkdjcif; qkdaomtjcif;t&m
aumufonf\ tjzpf a&S;½ltm;xkwfonf\tjzpf tm;tqifhukd
ay;jcif;wdkYukd tukokdvftEk0g'g"du½kPf;[k qkdyfV

xkd oHk;rsKd;wdkYwGif
tAsmuwtEk0g'g"du½kPf;onf tb,fenf;/ &[ef;wdkY

pomoemawmfü &[ef;wdkYonf tAsmuwpdwf&Sdvsuf
oDvysufpD;jcif;jzifhvnf;aumif;?
tusifhysufpD;jcif;jzifhvnf;aumif;?
t,lysufpD;jcif;jzifhvnf;aumif;?
toufarG;rlysufpD;jcif;jzifhvnf;aumif; &[ef;ukd
pGyfpGJukefV xkdodkY pGyfpGJ&mü pGyfpGJjcif;
pGyfpGJaomtjcif;t&m qkdjcif; qkdaomtjcif;t&m
aumufhonf\tjzpf a&S;½ltm; xkwfonf\tjzpf tm;tqifhukd
ay;jcif;wdkYukd tAsmuwtEk0g'g "du½kPf;[k qkdyfV
222/ tmywåm"du½kPf;onf ukokdvfavn
tukodkvfavn tAsmuwavn/

tmywåm"du½kPf;onf &Hcgtukokdvfnf;? &Hcg
tAsmuwnf;? ukodkvftmywåm "du½kPf;um; r&Sd/

xkdESpfrsKd;wdkYwGif
tukodkvftmywåm"du½kPf;onf tb,fnf;/ odvsuf
aumif;pGmodvsuf aphaqmfi vTrf;rkd;í
vGefusL;tyfaom tmywfukd tukokdvftmywåm"du½kPf;
[k qkdyfV

xkdESpfrsKd;wdkYwGif
tAsmuwtmywåm"du½kPf;onf tb,fnf;/ rodbj
aumif;pGm rodffjJ raphaqmfrlí rvTrf;rkd;rlí
vGefusL;tyfaom tmywfukd tAsmuwtmywåm"du½kPf;
[k qkdyfV

223/ udpöm"du½kPf;onf ukokdvfavn tukodkvfavn
tAsmuwavn/

udpöm"du½kPf;onf &Hcg ukokdvfnf;? &Hcg
tukokdvfnf;? &Hcg tAsmuwnf;/

xkdoHk;rsKd;wdkYwGif ukodkvfudpöm"du½kPf;onf
tb,fnf;/ oHCmu ukodkvfpdwf&Sdvsuf jyKtyfaom
tyavmueuH Ú wåduH Ú wåd'kwd,uH Ú
wådpwkW→uHwdkYukd ukodkvfudpöm"du½kPf;[k
qkdyfV

xkdoHk;rsKd;wdkYwGif
tukodkvfudpöm"du½kPf;onf tb,fenf;/ oHCmu
tukodkvfpdwf&Sd vsuf jyKtyfaom tyavmueuH Ú
wåduH Ú wåd'kwd,uH Ú wådpwkw→uHwdkYukd
tukodkvfudpöm "du½kPf;[k qkdyfV

xkdoHk;rsKd;wdkYwGif tAsmuwudpöm"du½kPf;onf
tb,fenf;/ oHCmu tAsmuwpdwf&Sd vsuf jyKtyfaom
tyavmueuH Ú wåduH Ú wåd'kwd,uH Ú
wådpwkw→uHwdkYukd tAsmuwudpöm "du½kPf;[k
qkdyfV

224/ 0d0g'vnf; rnfí 0d0g'g"du½kPf;vnf; rnfoavm?
0d0g'omrnfí t"du½kPf; rrnfoavm? t"du½kPf;omrnfí
0d0g'rrnfoavm? t"du½kPf;vnf;rnf 0d0g'vnf; rnfo avm?
tcsKdUonf 0d0g'vnf; rnf\? 0d0g'g"du½kPf;vnf; rnfV
tcsKdUonf 0d0g'omrnfí t"du½kPf; rrnf/ tcsKdUonf
t"du½kPf;omrnfí 0d0g'rrnf/ tcsKdUonf t"du½kPf;vnf;
rnf\? 0d0g'vnf; rnfV

xkdav;rsKd;wdkYwGif tb,fonf 0d0g'vnf;rnf
0d0g'g"du½kPf;vnf;rnfoenf;/ &[ef;wdkY
þomoemawmfü &[ef;wdkYonf w&m;[lívnf;aumif;?
w&m;r[kwf[lívnf;aumif;/y/ ½kefY&if;aom
tmywf[lívnf;aumif;? r½kefY&if;aomtmywf[lívnf;aumif;
jiif;ckHukeyV

xkdodkY jiif;chK&mü rsufuG,frsufarSmuf
jiif;chKonfhjyif ukd,fvufxdyg; tjiif;yGg;vsuf qefY
usifbuf ajymjcif; txl;xl;ajymjcif; wpyfg;aom
tjcif;t&mjzifh ajymjcif; pdwfaqif;&J&ef ajymjcif;
ckduf&efjzpfjcif;wdkYonf 0d0g'vnf; rnfukef\?
0d0g'g"du½kPf;vnf; rnfukefV

xkdav;rsKd;wdkYwGif tb,fonf 0d0g'omrnfí
t"du½kPf; rrnfoenf;/ trdESifhom;jiif; chKjcif;
om;ESifhtrdjiif;chKjcif; tzESifhom;jiif;chKjcif;
om;ESifhtzjiif;chKjcif; nDtpfukdtcsif;csif;jiif;chKjcif;

armifESifh tpfr ESprf jiiif;cHkjcif; tpfr ESprfESifh armif
jiiif;cHkjcif; rdwfaqGtcsif;csif;jiiif;cHkjcif;wdkYonf
0d0g'omrnfí t"du½kPf; rnfukef/

xkdav;rsKd;wdkYwGif tb,fonf t"du½kPf;omrnfí
0d0g'rrnfoenf;/ tEk0g'g"du½kPf; tmywãm"du½kPf;
udpöm"du½kPf;wdkYonf t"du½kPf;omrnfí
0d0g'rrnfukef/

xkdav;rsKd;wdkYwGif tb,fonf t"du½kPf;vnf;rnf
0d0g'vnf;rnfoenf;/ 0d0g'gh"du½kPf;onf
t"du½kPf;vnf;rnf\? 0d0g'vnf;rnfV

225/ tEk0g'vnf;rnf tEk0g'g"du½kPf;vnf; rnfoavm?
tEk0g'omrnfí t"du½kPf; rnfvoavm? t"du½kPf;omrnfí
tEk0g'rrnfoavm? t"du½kPf;vnf;rnf tEk0g'vnf;rnf
oavm? tcsKdUonf tEk0g'vnf;rnf\?
tEk0g'g"du½kPf;vnf;rnfV tcsKdUonf tEk0g'om rnfí
t"du½kPf;rrnf/ tcsKdUonf t"du½kPf;omrnfí tEk0g'rrnf/
tcsKdUonf t"du½kPf;vnf;rnf\? 0d0g'vnf;rnfV

xkdav;rsKd;wdkYwGif tb,fonf tEk0g'vnf;rnf
tEk0g'g"du½kPf;vnf; rnfoenf;/

&[ef;wdkY pómoemawmfü &[ef;wdkYonf
oDvysufpD;jcif;jzifhvnf;aumif;? tusifhysufpD;
jcif;jzifhvnf;aumif;? t,lysufpD;jcif;jzifhvnf;aumif;?
toufarG;rlsufpD;jcif;jzifhvnf;aumif; &[ef;ukd
pGyfpGJukefV

xkdodkYpGyfpGJ&mü pGyfpGJjcif;
pGyfpGJaomtjcif;t&m qkdjcif; qkdaomtjcif;t&m
aumufonf\ tjzpf a&S;½ltm;xkwfonf\ tjzpf
tm;tqifhay;jcif;wdkYonf tEk0g'vnf; rnfukef\? tEk0g'g
"du½kPf;vnf; rnfukefV

xkdav;rsKd;wdkYwGif tb,fonf tEk0g'omrnfí
t"du½kPf;rrnfoenf;/ trdu om;ukd pGyfpGJjcif;
om;uvnf; trduk d pGyfpGJjcif; tzu om;ukd pGyfpGJjcif;

om;uvnf; tzukd pGyfpGJjCIF; nDtpfukd tcsif;csif;
pGyfpGJjCIF; armifu tpfrESrukD pGyfpGJjCIF;
tpfrESruvnf; armifukd pGyfpGJjCIF; rdwfaqG tcsif;csif;
pGyfpGJjCIF;wdkYonf tEk0g'omrnfí t"du½kPf;rrnf/

xkdav;rsKd;wdkYwGif tb,fonf t"du½kPf;omrnfí
tEk0g'rrnfoenf;/ tmywåm "du½kPf; udpöm"du½kPf;
0d0g'g"du½kPf;wdkYonf t"du½kPf;omrnfí tEk0g'rrnf/

xkdav;rsKd;wdkYwGif tb,fonf t"du½kPf;vnf;rnf
tEk0g'vnf;rnfoenf;/

tEk0g'g"du½kPf;onf t"du½kPf;vnf;rnf\?
tEk0g'vnf;rnf\

226/ tmywfvnf;rnf tmywåm"du½kPf;vnf;rnfoavm?
tmywfomrnfí t"du½kPf; rrnfoavm? t"du½kPf;omrnfí
tmywfrnfoavm? t"du½kPf;vnf;rnf tmywfvnf;
rnfoavm? tcsKdUonf tmywfvnf; rn\?
tmywåm"du½kPf;vnf; rn\ tcsKdUonf tmywfomrnfí
t"du½kPf; rrnf/ tcsKdUonf t"du½kPf;omrnfí tmywfrnf/
tcsKdUonf t"du½kPf;vnf; rn\? tmywfvnf; rn\

xkdav;rsKd;wdkYwGif tb,fonf tmywfvnf;rnf
tmywåm"du½kPf;vnf; rnfoenf;/

tmywfig;yHk tmywfckepfyHkwdkYonf tmywfvnf;rnf
tmywåm"du½kPf;vnf; rnfukey\

xkdav;rsKd;wdkYwGif tb,fonf tmywfomrnfí
t"du½kPf;rrnfoenf;/

aomwmywådESihf ormywådwdkYonf tmywfomrnfí
t"du½kPf;rrnf/

xkdav;rsKd;wdkYwGif tb,fonf t"du½kPf;omrnfí
tmywfrnfoenf;/

udpöm"du½kPf; 0d0g'g"du½kPf;
tEk0g'g"du½kPf;wdkYonf t"du½kPf;omrnfí tmywf
rrnfukef/

xkdav;rsKd;wdkYwGif tb,fonf t"du½kPf;vnf;rnf
tmywfvnf; rnfoenf;/

tmywåm"du½kPf;onf t"du½kPf;vnf; rnf\?
tmywfvnf; rnf\

227/ udpövnf;rnf udpöm"du½kPf;vnf; rnfoavm?
udpöomrnfí t"du½kPf; rrnf oavm? t"du½kPf;omrnfí
udpörrnfoavm? t"du½kPf;vnf;rnf udpövnf; rnfoavm/

t csKdUonf udpövnf;rnf udpöm"du½kPf;vnf; rnf\
tcsKdUonf udpöomrnfí t"du ½kPf; rrnf/ tcsKdUonf
t"du½kPf;omrnfí udpörrnf/ tcsKdUonf
t"du½kPf;vnf;rnf udpövnf;rnf\

xkdav;rsKd;wdkYwGif tb,fonf udpövnf;rnf
udpöm"du½kPf;vnf; rnfoenf;/

oHCm\ udpö llyKzG,f} jzpfaom tyavmueuH Ú
wåduH Ú wåd'kwd,uH Ú wådpwkw→uHwdkYonf
udpövnf;rnf udpöm"du½kPf;vnf; rnf\

xkdav;rsKd;wdkYwGif tb,fonf udpöomrnfí
t"du½kPf;rrnfoenf;? q&mhudpö OyZÑm,fh udpö
OyZÑm,fwloDwif;oHk;azmfhudpö
q&mwloDwif;oHk;azmfhudpöwdkYonf udpöomrnfí
t"du½kPf; rrnfukef/

xkdav;rsKd;wdkYwGif tb,fonf t"du½kPf;omrnfí
udpörrnfoenf;? 0d0g'g"du½kPf; tEk0g'g"du½kPf;
tmywåm"du½kPf;wdkYonf t"du½kPf;omrnfí
udpörrnfukef/

xkdav;rsKd;wdkYwGif tb,fonf t"du½kPf;vnf;rnf
udpövnf;rnfoenf;? udpöm"du½kPf;onf t"du½kPf;vnf;
rnf\? udpövnf; rnf\

9-t"du¹/₂kPf;Nidrf;aMumif;orx or®Kcg0denf;

228/ 0d0g'g"du¹/₂kPf;onf tb,forxwdkYjzifh
Nidrf;oenf;/ 0d0g'g"du¹/₂kPf;onf or®Kcg 0denf;
a,bk,soduuH[laom ESpyfg;aom orxwdkYjzifh Nidrf;\?
0d0g'g"du¹/₂kPf;onf a,bk,s odu[laom wpfckaom
orxodkY ra&mufb] or®Kcg0denf;[laom wpfckaom
orxjzifh Nidrf;&m oavm? Nidrf;&m\[k qkdtyfV
tb,fodkYenf;[lrlum;- pómoemawmfü &[ef;wdkYonf
w&m;[lívnf;aumif;? w&m;r[kwf[lívnf;aumif;? 0denf;
[lívnf;aumif; 0denf;r[kwf[lívnf;aumif;?
bk&m;a[m[lívnf;aumif;? bk&m;a[mr[kwf[lívnf;aumif;?
jrwfpGmbk&m; tavhtusuf[lívnf;aumif;?
jrwfpGmbk&m; tavhtusuf[r[kwf[lívnf;aumif;?
jrwfpGmbk&m;\ ynwfcuf[lívnf;aumif; jrwfpGmbk&m;\
ynwfcuf[r[kwf[lívnf;aumif;? tmywf[lívnf;aumif;?
tmywfr[kwf[lívnf;aumif;? ayghaomtmywf[lívnf;aumif;?
av;aom tmywf[lívnf;aumif;?
t<uif;&Sdaomtmywf[lívnf;aumif;?
t<uif;r]htmywf[lívnf;aumif;? ¹/₂kefY&if;aom
tmywf[lívnf;aumif;? r¹/₂kefY&if;aom tmywf[lívnf;aumif;
jiif;cHkukefV &[ef;wdkY &[ef;wdkYonf
xkdt"du¹/₂kPf;ukd Nidrf;ap&ef
pGrf;aqmifEkdifukefjim;tHh? pt"du¹/₂kPf;ukd Nidrf;\[k
qkdtyfV

tb,f0denf;uHjzifh Nidrf;oenf;/

or®Kcg0denf;jzifh Nidrf;V

xkdodkY Nidrf;&mü or®Kcg0denf;onf tb,fenf;?
oHCm\ rsufarSmufjzpfjcf;]oHCor®K cwm}? w&m;\
rsufarSmufjzpfjcf;]"r®or®Kcwm}? 0denf;\
rsufarSmufjzpfjcf;]0de,or®Kcwm}? yk^{*3}/₄dKvf\
rsufarSmufjzpfjcf;]yk^{*3}/₄vor®Kcwm}wdkYwnf;/

xkdav;rsKd;wdkYwGif tb,fonf oHCm\
rsufarSmufjzpfjcf;]oHCor®Kcwm} rnfoenf;/

uHtm; avsmufywfaom &[ef;wdkY\ vmjcf;? qE
'xkdufaom &[ef;wdkY\ qE'ukd aqmif jcf;?
rsufarSmufjzpfaoam &[ef;wdkYu rwm;jrpfjcf;wdkYonf
oHCm\rsufarSmufjzpfjcf;]oHCor®Kcwm} rnf\

xkdav;rsKd;wdkYwGif tb,fonf w&m;\
rsufarSmufjzpfjcf;]"r®or®Kcwm}ç 0denf;\ rsuf
arSmufjzpfjcf;]0de,or®Kcwm} rnfoenf;/

t"du½kPf;Nidrf;aMumif;jzpfaom "r®0de,Ü
wfur®0gpmwdkYonf w&m;\
rsufarSmufjzpfjcf;]"r®or®Kcwm}ç 0denf;\
rsufarSmufjzpfjcf;]0de,or®Kcwm} rnfukef\

xkdav;rsKd;wGif tb,fonf yk*¾dKvf\
rsufarSmufjzpfjcf;]yk*¾vor®Kcwm} rnfoenf;/

(oydwfouFef;paom) taMumif;wpfckckaMumifh
&efoljzpfMuaom tcsif;csif;jiif;cHkaom &[ef;
ESpfyg;wdkY\ rsufarSmufjzpfjcf;onf yk*¾dKvf\
rsufarSmufjzpfjcf;]yk*¾vor®Kcwm} rnf\

&[ef;wdkY podkY Nidrf;NyD;t"du½kPf;ukd
Nidrf;atmifjyKaom um&u&[ef;]um&uoHCm}onf
acsmufcsm;rl acsmufcsm;jcf;aMumifh jzpfaom
ygpdwftmywf oifh\? qE'ay;aom &[ef;onf ½lwfcsl
½lwfcsljcf;aMumifh jzpfaom ygpdwftmywf oifh\

229/ &[ef;wdkY xkd&[ef;wdkYonf xkdt"du½kPf;ukd
xkdausmif;ü rNidrf;apEkdifjim;tHh? &[ef;wdkY
xkd&[ef;wdkYonf &[ef;rsm;&mausmif;odkY
oGm;Mu&rnf/

&[ef;wdkY xkd&[ef;wdkYonf xkdausmif;odkY
oGm;ukefpOf vrf;c&D;tMum;ü xkdt"du½kPf;ukd
Nidrf;ap&ef pGrf;aqmifjim;tHh? pt"du½kPf;ukd Nidrf;\
[k qkdyf\

tb,f0denf;uHjzifh Nidrf;oenf;? or®Kcg0denf;jzifh
Nidrf;V

xkdodkY Nidrf;&mü or®Kcg0denf;onf tb,fenf;/
oHCm\ rsufarSmufjzpfjcf;]oHC or®Kcwm}? w&m;\
rsufarSmufjzpfjcf;]"r®or®Kcwm}? 0denf;\
rsufarSmufjzpfjcf;]0de,or®K cwm}? yk*³/₄dKvf\
rsufarSmufjzpfjcf;]yk*³/₄vor®Kcwm}wnf;/

xkdav;rsKd;wdkYwGif tb,fonf oH,m\
rsufarSmufjzpfjcf;]oHCor®Kcwm} rnfoenf;/

uHtm;avsmufywfaom &[ef;wdkY\ vmjcif;? qE
´xkdufaom &[ef;wdkY\ qE´ukd aqmifjcf;?
rsufarSmufjzpfjcf; &[ef;wdkY\ rwm;jrpfjcf;wdkYonf
oHCm\ rsufarSmufjzpfjcf;]oHC or®Kcwm} rnfV

xkdav;rsKd;wdkYwGif tb,fonf w&m;\
rsufarSmufjzpfjcf;]"r®or®Kcwm}ç 0denf;\ rsuf
arSmufjzpfjcf;]0de,or®Kcwm} rnfoenf;/

t"du¹/₂kPf;Nidrf;aMumif;jzpfaom "r®0de,Ü
wfur®0gpmwdkYonf w&m;\
rsufarSmufjzpfjcf;]"r®or®Kcwm}ç 0denf;\
rsufarSmufjzpfjcf;]0de,or®Kcwm} rnfukEkfV

xkdav;rsKd;wdkYwGif tb,fonf yk*³/₄dKvf\
rsufarSmufjzpfjcf;]yk*³/₄vor®Kcwm} rnfoenf;/

(oydwfouFef;paom) taMumif;wpfckckaMumifh
&efoljzpfaom tcsif;csif;jiif;chKaom &[ef; ESpfyg;wdkY\
rsufarSmufjzpfjcf;onf yk*³/₄dKvf\
rsufarSmufjzpfjcf;]yk*³/₄vor®Kcwm} rnfV

&[ef;wdkY podkY Nidrf;NyD;t"du¹/₂kPf;ukd
Nidrf;atmifjyKaom um&u&[ef;]um&uoHCm}onf
acsmufcsm;rl acsmufcsm;jcif;aMumifhjzpfaom
ygpdwftmywf oifh\? qE´ay;aom &[ef;onf ¹/₂lwfcsl
¹/₂lwfcsl;jcif;aMumifh jzpfaom ygpdwftmywf oifhV

230/ &[ef;wdkY xkd&[ef;wdkYonf xkdausmif;odkY
oGm;pOf vrf;c&D;tMum;ü xkdt"du½kPf;ukd
Nidrf;ap&ef rpGrf;aqmifEkdifukefjim;tHh?
xkd&[ef;wdkYonf xkdausmif;odkY oGm;í
ausmif;ae&[ef;wdkYukd-

]]ighoQifwdkY pt"du½kPf;onf podkY jzpf\? podkY
ay:aygu\? awmif;yefyg\? toQifwdkYonf
t"du½kPf;Nidrf;aMumif;jzpfaom "r®0de,Ú
wfur®0gpmwdkYjzifh t"du½kPf;ukd
Nidrf;apygukefavmh}}[k ajymqdkV

&[ef;wdkY ausmif;ae&[ef;wdkYonf
oDwif;BuD;&[ef;jzpfí tm*EÅKu&[ef;wdkYonf oDwif;i,f
&[ef;jzpfukefjim;tHh? &[ef;wdkY
xkdausmif;ae&[ef;wdkYonf
tm*EÅKu&[ef;wdkYukd]]toQifwdkY tuREkfyfwdkY
wkdifyifNyD;onfhwkdifatmif oifwdkYonf wpfcPrQ
wpfckaom ae&mühaeygukefavmh}}[k ajymqkd&rnf/

&[ef;wdkY ausmif;ae&[ef;wdkYonf
oDwif;i,f&[ef;jzpfí tm*EÅKu&[ef;wdkYonf oDwif;BuD;
&[ef;jzpfukefjim;tHh? &[ef;wdkY
xkdausmif;ae&[ef;wdkYonf
tm*EÅKu&[ef;wdkYukd]]toQifbk&m;wdkY
odkYjzpfvQif toQifbk&m;wdkYonf
tuREkfyfwdkYwkdifyifNyD;onfhwkdifatmif pae&mrSm
yif aeukefavmh}}[k ajymqkd&rnf/

&[ef;wdkY wkdifyifq]jzpfaom
ausmif;ae&[ef;wdkYtm;]]igwdkYonf pt"du½kPf;ukd
"r®0de,Ú wfur®0gpmwdkYjzifh Nidrf;ap&ef
rpGrf;aqmifEkdifukef}}[k tMuHjzpfjim;tHh?
ausmif;ae&[ef;wdkYonf xkdt"du½kPf;ukd vufrcHtyf/

&[ef;wdkY wkdifyifq]jzpfaom
ausmif;ae&[ef;wdkYtm;]]igwdkYonf pt"du½kPf;ukd
"r®0de,Ú wfur®0gpmwdkYjzifh Nidrf;ap&ef

pGrf;aqmifEkdifukef\}}[k tMuHjzpfjim;tHh? &[ef;wdkY
xkd ausmif;ae&[ef;wdkYonf
tm*EÅKu&[ef;wdkYukd]]toQifwdkY toQifwdkYonf
tuREkfyfwdkYtm; jzpfonfhtwkdif; ay:aygufonfhtwkdif;
pt"du½kPf;ukd ajymukefjim;tHh? "r®0de,Ú wfur®0g
pmwdkYjzifh pt"du½kPf;ukd tuREkfyfwdkY Nidrf;a
ponfhtwkdif; pt"du½kPf;onf aumif;pGm Nidrf;vwåHU?
podkYjzpfri tuREkfyfwdkYonf pt"du½kPf;ukd
vufcHukeftHh/

toQifwdkY toQifwdkYonf tuREkfyfwdkYtm;
jzpfonfhtwkdif; ay:aygufonfhtwkdif; pt"d u½kPf;ukd
rajymukefjim;tHh? "r®0de,Ú wfur®0gpmwdkYjzifh
pt"du½kPf;ukd tuREkfyfwdkY Nidrf;aprnfhtwkdif;
pt"du½kPf;onf aumif;pGm Nidrf;rnf r[kwf? podkYjzpfri
tuREkfyfwdkYonf pt"du½kPf;ukd vufrcHukeftHh}}[k
ajymqkd&rnf/

&[ef;wdkY ausmif;ae&[ef;wdkYonf podkY
aumif;pGm odrf;qnf;tyfonfukd jyKí xkdt"d u½kPf;ukd
vufcH&rnf/

&[ef;wdkY xkdtm*EÅKu &[ef;wdkYonf
ausmif;ae&[ef;wdkYukd-

]]igwdkYonf toQifwdkYtm; pt"du½kPf;ukd
jzpfonfhtwkdif; ay:aygufonfhtwkdif; ajym
Mum;ukeftHh/

toQifwdkYonf prQavmuf prQavmufaom
taMumif;jzifh pt"du½kPf;ukd "r®0de, Ú
wfur®0gpmwdkYjzifh Nidrf;ap&ef
pGrf;aqmifEkdifukefjim;tHh? xkdtwkdif;yif aumif;pGm
Nidrf;ygvdrrhrnf? podkY Nidrf;rl igwdkYonf
toQifwdkYtm; pt"du½kPf;ukd vTJtyfukeftHh/

toQifwdkYonf prQavmuf prQavmufaom
taMumif;jzifh t"du½kPf;ukd "r®0de,Ú wf

ur®0gpmwdkYjzifh rNidrf;apukefEkdifjim;tHh?
xkdtwkdif;yif pt"du½kPf;onf aumif;pGm Nidrf;rnf
r[kwfyg? igwdkYonf pt"du½kPf;ukd toQifwdkYtm;
vTJtyfukefrnf r[kwfyg? igwdkYyif pt"d u½kPf;\
t&Sifrs; jzpfukeftHh}}[k ajymqkd&rnf/

&[ef;wdkY podkYaumif;pGm odrf;qnf;tyfonfukd
jyKí tm*EÅKu&[ef;wdkYonf ausmif;ae &[ef;wdkYtm;
xkdt"du½kPf;ukd vTJtyf&rnf/

&[ef;wdkY xkd&[ef;wdkYonf xkdt"du½kPf;ukd
Nidrf;apukefjim;tHh? &[ef;wdkY pt"d u½kPf;ukd
Nidrf;onf[k qkdyf\? tb,f0denf;uHjzifh Nidrf;oenf;?
or®Kcg0denf;jzifh Nidrf;V

xkdodkY Nidrf;&mü or®Kcg0denf;onf tb,fenf;/
oHCm\ rsufarSmufjzpfjcf;]oHCor®Kcwm}? w&m;\
rsufarSmufjzpfjcf;]"r®or®Kcwm}? 0denf;\
rsufarSmufjzpfjcf;]0de,or®Kcwm}? yk*¾dKvf\
rsufarSmufjzpfjcf;]yk*¾vor®Kcwm}/y/ &[ef;wdkY
podkY Nidrf;NyD; t"du½kPf;ukd um&u
&[ef;]um&uoHCm}onf acsmufcsm;rl
acsmufcsm;jcif;aMumifh jzpfaom ygpdwftmywf oifh\
qE´ay;aom &[ef;onf ½lwfcsrl ½lwfcsjcf;aMumifh
jzpfaom ygpdwftmywf oifhV

OAÁm[duur®0gpmjzifh Nidrf;jcif;

231/ &[ef;wdkY xkd&[ef;wdkYonf xkdt"du½kPf;ukd
qHk;jzwftyfonf&Sdaomf pum;wdkYonfvnf;
rqHk;Ekdifukef? wpfckaom pum;\ teuf (oabm)
ukdaomfvnf; rodtyf/

&[ef;wdkY podkYaom t"du½kPf;ukd
OAÁm[duur®0gpmjzifh Nidrf;apjcf;iSg
cGifhjyKawmfrl\? &[ef;wdkY t*Fgq,fyg;ESifh

jynfhpHkaom &[ef;ukd OAÁm[du ur®0gpmjzifh
orkwf&rnf/

(1) oDv&Sd\? ygwdarmu©oH0&oDvukd
apmifha&Smufvsufae\? tusifh]tmpm&}
usufpm;&m]a*gp&}ESifh jynfhpHk\? tenf;i,frQaom
tjypfwdkYüaomfvnf; ab;[k ½lavh&Sd\?
odu©myk'fwdkYukd aumif;pGm aqmufwnfí usifhV (2)
tMum;tjrifrsn;\? tMum;tjrifukd aqmif\? tMum; tjrifukd
qnf;yl;V tp\aumif;jcif; tv,\aumif;jcif; tqHk;\
aumif;jcif;&Sdaom teufESifh jynfhpHkaom
o'´gESifhjynfhpHkaom tvHk;pHkjynfhpHkaom
pifMu,faom jrwfaomtusifhukd a[mazmfjyaom
w&m;wdkYukd xdkyk*¾dKvfond rsm;pGm
Mum;tyfukef\? aqmifukef\? Elwfjzifh avhvmukef\?
pdwfjzifh tzezf½lqifjCIF tyfukef\? ÓPfjzifh
aumif;pGmxkd;xGif;í odtyfukefV (3) xkd&[ef; tm;
ygwdarmufESpfyg;wdkYonf tus,ftm;jzifh aumif;pGm
Elwfwuf&\? aumif;pGm a0zeftyfukef\? aumif;pGm
Elwfü jzpfjCIF;&Sdukef\? ygwdarmuftm;jzifh
tzGifh]Obawm0dbif; } tm;jzifh aumif;pGm
qHk;jzwftyfukefV (4) Odenf;ü wnfwhh\?¹
wGefYqkwfjCIF;r&Sd/ (5) (oydwf ouFef; paom)
taMumif;wpcfckckaMumifh &efoljzpfaom
&[ef;ESpfyg;wdkYukd odapjCIF;iSgvnf;aumif;? ½lap
jCIF;iSgvnf;aumif;? tjym;tm;jzifh
½lapjCIF;iSgvnf;aumif;? MunfhapjCIF;iSgvnf;aumif;?
MunfndK apjCIF;iSgvnf;aumif; pGrf;EkdifV (6)
t"du½kPf;jzpfaMumif; Nidrf;aMumif;ü vdr®mV (7)
t"du ½kPf;ukd odV (8) t"du½kPf;\ jzpfaMumif;ukd odV
(9) t"du½kPf;\ csKyfjCIF;ukd odV (10)
t"du½kPf;csKyfjCIF;odkY a&mufaMumif; tusifhukd odV
&[ef;wdkY pt*Fgq,fyg;ESifh jynfhpHkaom &[ef;ukd
OAÁm[duur®0gpmjzifh orkwfjCIF;iSg cGifhjyKawmfrlV

&[ef;wdkY podkY orkwf&rnf? a&S;OD;pGm
&[ef;ukd awmif;yef&rnf? awmif;yefNyD;aemuf
uRrf;usifvdr®mí pGrf;&nf&Sdaom &[ef;onf oHCmukd
odap&rnf-

232/]]toQifbk&m;wdkY oHCmonf tuREkfyf\
(pum;ukd) emawmfrlavmh? tuREkfyfwdkYonf
pt"du½kPf;ukd qHk;jzwftyfonf&Sdaomf
pum;wdkYonfvnf; tqHk;r&Sdukef? wpfckaom pum;\
teuf (oabm) ukdaomfvnf; rodtyf? oHCmtm;
avsmufywfaom tcg&SdaomuHonf tu,fí jzpfjim;tHh?
oHCmonf þrnfaom &[ef;ukdvnf;aumif;?
þrnfaom&[ef;ukdvnf;aumif; OAÁm[duur®0gpmjzifh
pt"du½kPf;ukd Nidrf;apjcif;igS orkwf&m\? þum;
odapjcif;wnf;/

toQifbk&m;wdkY oHCmonf tuREkfyf\ (pum;ukd)
emawmfrlavmh? tuREkfyfwdkYonf pt"du½kPf;ukd
qHk;jzwftyfonf&Sdaomf pum;wdkYonfvnf;
tqHk;r&Sdukef? wpfckaom pum;\ teuf (oabm)
ukdaomfvnf; rodtyf? oHCmonf þrnfaom
&[ef;ukdvnf;aumif;? þrnfaom &[ef;ukdvnf;aumif;
OAÁm[duur®0gpmjzifh pt"du½kPf;ukd
Nidrf;apjcif;igS orkwf\ þrnfaom &[ef;ukdvnf;aumif;
þrnfaom &[ef;ukdvnf;aumif; pt"du½kPf;ukd
Nidrf;apjcif;igS OAÁm[duur®0gpmjzifh orkwfjcif;ukd
tMuiftoQiftm; ESpfoufjcif; &Sd\? xkdtoQifonf
qdwfqdwfae&m\? tMuiftoQiftm; ESpfoufjcif; r&Sd?
xkdtoQifonf ajymqkd&m\

oHCmonf þrnfaom &[ef;ukdvnf;aumif;? þrnfaom
&[ef;ukdvnf;aumif; pt"du½kPf;ukd Nidrf;apjcif;iSg
OAÁm[duur®0gpmjzifh orkwftyfNyD? oHCmtm;
ESpfoufjcif; &Sd\? xdkYaMumifh qdwfqdwfae\? podkY
qdwfqdwfaeojzifh þESpfoufonfh tjzpfukd
odrSwf&ygonf[k (odap&rnf[k rdefYawmfrl\)/

&[ef;wdkY xkd&[ef;wdkYonf xkdt"du½kPf;ukd
OAÁm[duur®0gpmjzifh Nidrf;apEkdifjim;tHh?
&[ef;wdkY pt"du½kPf;ukd Nidrf;onf[k qkdyfV/
tb,f0denf;uHjzifh Nidrf;oenf;? or®Kcg 0denf;jzifh
Nidrf;\? xkdodkYNidrf;&mü or®Kcg0denf;onf tb,fenf;/
w&m;\ rsufarSmufjzpfjcf;]"r®or®Kcwm}ç 0denf;\
rsufarSmufjzpfjcf;]0de,or®Kcwm}ç yk*¾dKvf\
rsufarSmufjzpfjcf;]yk*¾v or®Kcwm}onfvnf;aumif;/y/
&[ef;wdkY podkY Nidrf;NyD; t"du½kPf;ukd um&u&[ef;
]um& uoHCm}onf acsmufcsm;rl
acsmufcsm;jcif;aMumifh jzpfaom ygpdwftmywf oifhV

233/ &[ef;wdkY xkd&[ef;wdkYonf xkdt"du½kPf;ukd
qHk;jzwftyfonf&Sdaomf xkdy&dowfü "r®uxdu
&[ef;&Sdjim;tHh? xkd"r®uxdu&[ef;onf
ygwdarmufukdvnf; Elwfwufr&? Obawm 0dbif;ukdvnf;
Elwfwufr&? xkd"r®uxduonf teufukd rrSwfom;EkdifbJ
o'g&dyfjzifh teufukd wm;jrpfl? uRrf;usifvdr®mí
pGrf;&nf&Sdaom &[ef;onf xkd&[ef;wdkYukd
odap&rnf/

]]toQifwdkYonf tuREkfyf\ (pum;ukd)
emawmfrlukefavmh? prnfaom &[ef;onf "r®
uxduwnf;? p"r®uxdu &[ef;onf ygwdarmufukdvnf;
Elwfwufr&? Obawm0dbif;ukdvnf; Elwfwuf r&?
xkd"r®uxdu&[ef;onf teufukd rrSwfom;EkdifbJ
o'g&dyfjzifh teufukd wm;jrpfl? toQifwdkYtm;
avsmufywfaom tcg&SdaomuHonf tu,fí jzpfjim;tHh?
prnfaom &[ef;ukd xapí <uif;aom tuREkfyfwdkYonf
pt"du½kPf;ukd Nidrf;apukeftHh[k (odap&rnf)/

&[ef;wdkY xkd&[ef;wdkYonf xkd"r®uxdu&[ef;ukd
xapí xkdt"du½kPf;ukd Nidrf;ap&ef
pGrf;aqmifEkdifukefjim;tHh? pt"du½kPf;ukd
Nidrf;onf[k qkdyfV tb,f0denf;uHjzifh Nidrf; oenf;?
or®Kcg0denf;jzifh Nidrf;V xkdodkY Nidrf;&mü

or®Kcg0denf;onf tb,fenf;? w&m;\
rsufarSmufjzpfjCIF;]"r®or®Kcwm}onfvnf;aumif;?
0denf;\
rsufarSmufjzpfjCIF;]0de,or®Kcwm}onfvnf;aumif? ;
yk*³/₄dKvf\
rsufarSmufjzpfjCIF;]yk*³/₄vor®Kcwm}onfvnf;aumif;/y/
&[ef;wdkY podkYNidrf;NyD; t"du¹/₂kPf;ukd
um&u&[ef;]um&uoHCm}onf acsmufcsm;jim;tHh?
acsmufcsm;jCIF;aMumifh jzpfaom ygpdwftmywf oifhV
 &[ef;wdkY xkd&[ef;wdkYonf xkdt"du¹/₂kPf;ukd
qHk;jzwftyfonf&Sdaomf xkdy&dowfÜ "r®uxdu
&[ef;&Sdjim;tHh? xkd"r®uxdu&[ef;onf
ygwdarmufukdomvQif Elfwuf&\?
Obawm0dbif;ukdum; Elfwufr&? xkd"r®uxdu&[ef;onf
teufukd rrSwfom;EkdifbJ] o'´g&dyfjzifh teufukd
wm;jrpf\? uRrf;usif vdr®mí pGrf;&nf&Sdaom &[ef;onf
xkd&[ef;wdkYukd odap&rnf/
]]toQifwdkYonf tuREkfyf\ (pum;ukd)
emawmfrlukefavmh? þrnfaom &[ef;onf "r®
uxduomwnf;? þ&[ef;onf ygwdarmufukdomvQif
Elfwuf&\? Obawm0dbif;ukdum; Elwf wufr&?
xkd"r®uxdu&[ef;onf teufukd rrSwfom;EkdifbJ]
o'´g&dyfjzifh teufukd wm;jrpf\? toQifwdkYtm;
avsmufywfaom tcg&SdaomuHonf tu,fijzpfjim;tHh?
þ"r®uxdu&[ef;ukd xapí <uif;aom tuREkfyfwdkYonf
þt"du¹/₂kPf;ukd Nidrf;apukeftHh}}[k (odap&rnf)/
 &[ef;wdkY xkd&[ef;wdkYonf xkd"r®uxdu&[ef;ukd
xapí xkdt"du¹/₂kPf;ukd Nidrf;apEkdif ukefjim;tHh?
&[ef;wdkY þt"du¹/₂kPf;ukd Nidrf;onf[k qkdyfV/
tb,f0denf;uHjzifh Nidrf;oenf;? or®Kcg0denf;jzifh
Nidrf;V xkdodkYNidrf;&mü or®Kcg0denf;onf tb,fenf;?
w&m;\ rsufarSmuf
jzpfjCIF;]"r®or®Kcwm}onfvnf;aumif;? 0denf;\

rsufarSmufjzpfjCIF;]0de,or®Kcwm}onfvnf;aumif;?
yk*³/₄dKvf\
rsufarSmufjzpfjCIF;]yk*³/₄vor®Kcwm}onfvnf;aumif;/y/
&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif Nidrf;NyD;t"du¹/₂kPf;ukd
um&u&[ef;]um&uoHCm}onf acsmufcsm;jim;tHh?
acsmufcsm;jCIF;aMumifh jzpfaom ygpdwftmywf oifhV

1/ q|jrefrmjyefü]]0denf;ü vdr®m\}}[k &Sdonf?
vuf&Sdq|ygVdawmfü]0dea, acg ye Xdawm}[k
&Sdonf? pü vuf&Sd ygVdawmfrltwkdif;
jyefqkdxm;onf/

Ä

a,bk,sodum0denf;

234/ &[ef;wdkY xkd&[ef;wdkYonf xkdt"du¹/₂kPf;ukd
OAÄm[duur®0gpmjzifh Nidrf;ap&ef
rpGrf;aqmifEkdifukefjim;tHh/ &[ef;wkdkY
xkd&[ef;wdkYonf xkdt"du¹/₂kPf;ukd]]toQifbk&m;wdkY
tuREkfyfwdkYonf pt"du¹/₂kPf;ukd
OAÄm[duur®0gpmjzifh rNidrf;apEkdifukef?
oHCmonfyif pt"du ¹/₂kPf;ukd Nidrf;ygapavmh}}[k
oHCmtm; vTJtyf&rnf? &[ef;wdkY podkYaom
t"du¹/₂kPf;ukd a,bk,sodu0denf;uHjzifh Nidrf;apjCIF;iSg
cGifhjyKawmfrlV

&[ef;wdkY t*Fgig;yg;ESifh jynfhpHkaom &[ef;ukd
pma&;wHrJay;aom &[ef;[k orkwf&rnf/ ,if;&[ef;onf qE
´m*wdodkYvnf; rvkduf? a'gom*wdodkYvnf; rvkduf?
arm[m*wdodkYvnf; rvkduf? b,m*wdodkYvnf; rvkduf?
pma&;wHrJ,ltyfNyD; r,ltyfao;onfukdvnf; od\y/

&[ef;wdkY podkY orkwf&rnf? a&S;OD;pGm
&[ef;ukd awmif;yef&rnf? awmif;yefNyD;aemuf

uRrf;usifvdr®mí pGrf;&nf&Sdaom &[ef;onf oHCmukd
odap&rnf -

]toQifbk&m;wdkY oHCmonf tuREkfyf\ (pum;ukd)
emawmfrlavmh? oHCmtm; avsmufywfaom
tcg&SdaomuHonf tu,fí jzpfjim;tHh? þrnfaom &[ef;ukd
pma&; wHrJay;aom &[ef;[k orkwf&m\? þum;
odapjcif;wnf;/

toQifbk&m;wdkY oHCmonf tuREkfyf\ (pum;ukd)
emawmfrlavmh? oHCmonf þrnfaom &[ef;ukd
pma&;wHrJay;aom &[ef;[k orkwf\? þrnfaom &[ef;ukd
pma&;wHrJay;aom &[ef;[k orkwfjcif;ukd tMuiftoQiftm;
ESpfoufjcif; &Sd\? xkdtoQifonf qdwfqdwf ae&m\?
tMuiftoQiftm; ESpfoufjcif; r&Sd? xkdtoQifonf
ajymqkd&mV

oHCmonf þrnfaom &[ef;ukd pma&;wHrJay;aom
&[ef;[k orkwftyfNyD? oHCmtm; ESpfoufjcif; &Sd\?
xdkYaMumifh qdwfqdwfae\? podkY qdwfqdwfaeojzifh
þESpfoufonfh tjzpfukd odrSwf&ygonf}}[k
(odap&rnf[k rdefYawmfrl\)/

pma&;wHrJay;aom xkd&[ef;onf
pma&;wHrJwdkYukd ,lap&rnf?
"r®0g'D&[ef;trsm;wdkYu ajymonfhtwkdif;
xkdt"du½kPf;ukd Nidrf;ap&rnf? &[ef;wdkY
þt"du½kPf;ukd Nidrf;onf[k qkdtyfV tb,f0denf;jzifh
Nidrf;oenf;/ or®Kcg0denf;jzifhvnf;aumif;?
a,bk,sodu0denf;jzifhvnf;aumif; Nidrf;V

xkdodkY Nidrf;&mü or®Kcg0denf;onf tb,fenf;/
oHCm\ rsufarSmufjzpfjcif;]oHCor®Kcwm}? w&m;\
rsufarSmufjzpfjcif;]"r®or®Kcwm}? 0denf;\
rsufarSmufjzpfjcif;]0de,or®Kcwm}? yk*¾dKvf\
rsufarSmufjzpfjcif;]yk*¾vor®Kcwm} wnf;/

xkdav;rsKd;wdkYwGif tb,fonf oHCm\
rsufarSmufjzpfjcf;]oHCor®Kcwm} rnfoenf;? uHtm;
avsmufywfaom &[ef;wdkY\ vmjcf;? qE´xkdufaom
&[ef;wdkY\ qE´ukd aqmifjcf;? rsufarSmuf&Sd
&[ef;wdkY\ rwm;jrpfjcf;wdkYonf oHCm\
rsufarSmufjzpfjcf;]oHCor®Kcwm} rnfukef\?

xkdav;rsKd;wdkYwGif tb,fonf w&m;\
rsufarSmufjzpfjcf;]"r®or®Kcwm}? 0denf;\ rsuf
arSmufjzpfjcf;]0de,or®Kcwm} rnfoenf;? t"du½kPf;
Nidrf;aMumif;jzpfaom "r®0de,Úwfur®0gpmwdkYonf
w&m;\ rsufarSmufjzpfjcf;]"r®or®Kcwm}? 0denf;\
rsufarSmufjzpfjcf;]0de,or®Kcwm} rnfukef\

xkdav;rsKd;wdkYwGif tb,fonf yk*¾dKvf\
rsufarSmufjzpfjcf;]yk*¾vor®Kcwm} rnfoenf;?
(oydwfouFef;paom) taMumif;wpfckckaMumifh
&efoljzpfaom jiif;cHkaom &[ef;ESpfyg;wdkY\
rsufarSmufü jzpfjcf;onf yk*¾dKvf\
rsufarSmufjzpfjcf;]yk*¾vor®Kcwm} rnf\

xkd0denf;uH ESprfsKd;wdkYwGif tb,fonf
a,bk,sodu0denf;uH rnfoenf;? a,bk,s odum
0denf;uHukd jyKjcf; jyKaomtjcf;t&m uyfjcf;
a&S;½luyfjcf;onf;cHjcf; rwm;jrpfjcf;wdkYonf
a,bk,sodum0denf;uH rnfukef\

&[ef;wdkY podkYNidrf;NyD;aom t"du½kPf;ukd
um&u&[ef;onf acsmufcsm;jim;tHh?
acsmufcsm;jcf;aMumifhjzpfaom ygpdwftmywf oifh\
qE´ay;aom &[ef;onf ½lwfcsjim;tHh?
½lwfcsjcf;aMumifhjzpfaom ygpdwftmywfoifh\[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

pma&;wHrJ ay;jcf;oHk;rsKd;

235/ xkdtcg om0w→djynfü t"du½kPf;onf podkY
jzpf\? podkY ay:aygufl? xkdtcg xkd&[ef;wdkYonf
om0w→djynfü oHCm\ t"du½kPf;ukd Nidrf;apjcif;jzifh
ra&mifh&Jrauseyfukeyf/

]]prnfaom ausmif;wkdufü rax&fBuD;trsm;wdkYonf
aeMuukef\ tMum;tjrifrm;ukef\ ygVdawmfukd
Elwfwuf&onfhjyif "r®0de,ESifhrmwdumukd
aqmifukeyf? ynm&Sdí xufjruf vdr®mukeyf?
&Sufwwfukeyf? awG;awmrl JoHo,ukuúKpö} &Sdukeyf?
tusifhodu©mukd vkdv;ukef?
xkdrax&fBuD;wdkYonf pt"du½kPf;ukd "r®0de, Ú
wfur®0gpmwdkYjzifh Nidrf;apukefjim;tHh? pt"d
u½kPf;onf aumif;pGm Nidrf;&m\}}[k Mum;ukef\

xkdtcg xkd&[ef;wdkYonf xkdausmif;wkdufodkY
oGm;í xkdrax&fBuD;wdkYukd]]toQifbk&m;wdkY
pt"du½kPf;onf podkY jzpfyg\? podkY ay:aygufig\?
toQifbk&m;wdkY awmif;yefyg\? rax&fwdkYonf
t"du½kPf;Nidrf;aMumif;jzpfaom "r®0de,Ú
wfur®0gpmwdkYjzifh pt"du½kPf;ukd
Nidrf;apygukefavmh}}[k qkdukeyf\

xkdtcg xkdrax&fBuD;wdkYonf]]om0w→djynfü
oHCmu t"du½kPf;ukd Nidrf;a ponfhtwkdif; aumif;pGm
Nidrf;\}}[k ESvHk;oGif;í xkdenf;jzifh xkdt"du½kPf;ukd
Nidrf;apukef\ xkdtcg xkd&[ef;wdkYonf om0w→djynfü
oHCm\ t"du½kPf;ukd Nidrf;apjcif;jzifh ra&mifh&J
rauseyfukeyf? rax&fBuD; trsm;wdkY\ t"du½kPf;ukd
Nidrf;apjcif;jzifh ra&mifh&J rauseyfukeyf/]]prnfaom
ausmif;wkdufü rax&fBuD;oHk;yg;wdkYonf aeukef\y/
rax&fBuD;ESpfyg;wdkYonf aeukef\y/ rax&fBuD;
wpfyg;onf ae\? tMum;tjrif rsm;\? ygVdawmfukd
ElwfHkaqmifonfhjyifh"r®0de,ESifhygwdarmufukd
aqmif\? ynm&Sdí xufjrufvdr®m\ &Sufwwf\?
awG;awmrl JoHo,ukuúKpö} &Sd\? tusifh odu©mukd

vkdv m;\? xkdrax&fBuD;onf pt"du½kPf;ukd "r®0de,Ú
wfur®0gpmwdkYjzifh Nidrf;ap jim;tHh?
pt"du½kPf;onf aumif;pGm Nidrf;ap&m\}}[k
Mum;ukef\

xkdtcg xkd&[ef;wdkYonf
xkdausmif;wkdufodkYoGm;í
xkdrax&fBuD;ukd]]toQifbk&m; pt"d u½kPf;onf podkY
jzpfyg\ podkY ay:aygufl? toQifbk&m; awmif;yefyg\
rax&fBuD;onf t"du½kPf;Nidrf;aMumif;jzpfaom
"r®0de,Úwfur®0gpmwdkYjzifh pt"du½kPf;ukd
Nidrf;ygap}}[k qkdukef\ xkdtcg xkdrax&fBuD;onf
om0w→djynfü oHCmu t"du½kPf;ukd Nidrf;a
ponfhtwkdif; rax&fBuD;oHk;yg;wdkYu t"du½kPf;ukd
Nidrf;a ponfhtwkdif; rax&fBuD;ESpfyg;wdkYu
t"du½kPf;ukd Nidrf;a ponfhtwkdif; aumif;pGm
Nidrf;\}}[k ESvHk;oGif;í xkdenf;jzifh xkdt"du½kPf;ukd
Nidrf;ap\

xkdtcg xkd&[ef;wdkYonf om0w→djynfü oHCm\
t"du½kPf;ukd Nidrf;apjcif;jzifh ra&mifh&J
rauseyfu kef? rax&fBuD;trsm;wdkY\ t"du½kPf;ukd
Nidrf;apjcif;jzifh ra&mihf&J rauseyfu kef?
rax&fBuD;oHk;yg;wdkY\ t"du½kPf;ukd
Nidrf;apjcif;jzifh ra&mifh&J rauseyfu kef?
rax&fBuD;ESpfyg;wdkY\ t"du½kPf;ukd
Nidrf;apjcif;jzifh ra&mifh&J rauseyfu kef?
rax&fBuD;wpfyg;\ t"du½kPf;ukd Nidrf;apjcif;jzifh
ra&mifh&J rauseyfu kef/

jrwfpGmbk&m;xHodkY csOf;uyfí
jrwfpGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;ukd
avQmufMuukef\]]&[ef;wdkY pt"du½kPf;onf
NyD;jywfNyD; jzpf\? Nidrf;at;NyD; jzpf\?
ajyNidrf;NyD;jzpf\? aumif;pGm ajyNidrf;NyD; jzpf\}}[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

&[ef;wdkY xkd&[ef;wdkYtm; odap&ef (1)
vQdKU0Sufaom pma&;wHrJukdvnf;aumif; (2) rdrd
em;&if;ü uyfi ay;aom pma&;wHrJukdvnf;aumif; (3)
yGifhvif;aom pma&;wHrJukdvnf;aumif;? bpma&;wHrJ
oHk;rsKd;wdkYukd ,lpdrfhaomiSg cGifhjyKawmfrlV

&[ef;wdkY tb,fodkYvQif vQdKU0Sufaom
pma&;wHrJ ,lapjcif;onf jzpfoenf;/

pma&;wHrJ ,lapaom xkd&[ef;onf
pma&;wHrJwdkYukd twkdt&Snf trSwftom;wdkYukd
jyKvkyfi &[ef;wpfyg; wpfyg;pDodkY uyfi]]pum;
podkYaom t,l&Sdol\ pma&;wHrJwnf;? pum; podkYaom
t,l&Sdol\ pma&;wHrJwnf;? vkd&mrJudk ,lavmh}}[k
ajym&rnf? (rJukd) ,lNyD;aomf]]wpfpkHwpfa,mufaom
yk^{*3/4}Kdvftm;rQ rjyygvifh}}[k ajym&OD;rnf/

]]t"r®0g'D &[ef;wdkYonf tvGefrsm;ukef\}}[k
odvQif]]raumif;aom (rj) ,ljcif;wnf;}}[k ajymí
wpfzefiif&rnf]rJxyf,lap&rnf}/]]t"r®0g'D&[ef;wdkYonf
tvGefrsm;ukef\}}[k odvQifum;]]aumif;aom
(rj) ,ljcif;wnf;}}[k aMunm&rnf/ &[ef;wdkY podkYvQif
vQKdU0Sufaom pma&;wHrJ ,lapjcif;onf jzpfV

&[ef;wdkY tb,fodkYvQif rdrdem;&if;ü uyfiay;aom
pma&;wHrJ,lapjcif;]rJay;jcif;}onf jzpfoenf;/
pma&;wHrJay;aom xkd&[ef;onf &[ef;
wpfyg;wpfyg;tm; em;&if;odkY uyfi]]pum; podkYaom
t,l&Sdol\ pma&;wHrJwnf;? pum; podkYaom t,l&Sdol\
pma&;wHrJ wnf;? vkd&mrJudk ,lavmh}}[k ajym&rnf?
(rJukd) ,lNyD;aomf]]wpfpkHwpfa,mufaom
yk^{*3/4}Kdvftm; rQvnf; rajymMum;ygvifh}}[k
ajym&OD;rnf/]]t"r®0g'D&[ef;wdkYonf
tvGefrsm;ukef\}}[k odvQif]]raumif;aom
(rj) ,ljcif;wnf;}}[k ajymí
wpfzefiif&rnf]rJxyf,lap&rnf}/]]t"r®0g'D&[ef;wdkYonf
tvGefrsm;ukef\}}[k odvQifum;]]aumif;aom

(rJ) ,ljcif;wnf;}}[k aMunm&rnf/ &[ef;wdkY podkYvQif
em;\ teD;ü ajym&aom pma&;wHrJ,lapjCIF;onf jzpfV

&[ef;wdkY tb,fodkYvQif yGifhvif;aom
pma&;wHrJ ,lapjCIF;onf jzpfoenf;/]]"r®0g'D
&[ef;wdkYonf tvGefrsm;ukef\}}[k odvQif &J&J0Hh0Hh
yGifhyGifhvif;vif; ,lap&rnf/ &[ef;wdkY podkY vQif
yGifhvif;aom pma&;wHrJ,lapjCIF;onf jzpfV &[ef;wdkY
pma&;wHrJ ,lapjCIF; okH;rsKd;wdkY um; ponfwdkYwnf;
[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

owd0denf;

236/ tEk0g'g"du½kPf;onf tb,forxwdkYjzifh
Nidrf;oenf;? tEk0g'g"du½kPf;onf or®Kcg0denf;
owd0denf; trlV\$0denf; wóygyd,odum0denf;[laom
av;yg;aom orxwdkYjzifh Nidrf;V

tEk0g'g"du½kPf;onf trlV\$0denf;
wóygyd,odum0denf;[laom orxESpfrsKd;wdkYodkY
ra&mufbJ or®Kcg0denf; owd0denf;[laom
orxESpfrsKd;wdkYjzifh Nidrf;&moavm? Nidrf;&m\[k
qkdyfV

tb,fuJhodkYenf;[lrlum;- pomoemawmfü
&[ef;wdkYonf &[ef;ukd tajctjrpfr&Sdaom
oDvysufpD;jcif;jzifh pGyfpGJukefV

&[ef;wdkY owdjyefYajymjCIF;odkY a&mufaom
xkd&[ef;tm; owd0denf;ukd ay;&rnf/ &[ef;wdkY podkY
ay;&rnf/ &[ef;wdkY xkd&[ef;onf oHCmodkY csOf;uyfí
vuf0Jwpfzuf yckH;xufü {uoDukd
pHy,fwifí/y/]]toQifbk&m;wdkY tuREkfyfukd
tajctjrpfr&Sdaom oDvysufpD;jcif;jzifh pGyfpGJukefV
toQifbk&m;wdkY owdjyefYajymjCIF;odkY a&mufaom

xkdtuREkfyfonf oHCmukd owd 0denf;ukd
awmif;yg\}}[k qkd&rnf/

ESpfBudrfajrmufvnf; awmif;&rnf/
okH;Budrfajrmufvnf; awmif;&rnf/ uRrf;usifvdr®mí
pGrf;&nf&Sdaom &[ef;onf oHCmukd odap&rnf-

toQifbk&m;wdkY oHCmonf tuREkfyf\ (pum;ukd)
emawmfrlavmh? &[ef;wdkYonf prnfaom &[ef;ukd
tajctjrpf r&Sdaom oDvysufpD;jcif;jzifh pGyfpGJukefV/
owdjyefYajym jcif;odkY a&mufaom xkd&[ef;onf
oHCmtm; owd0denf;ukd awmif;\? oHCmtm;
avsmufywfaom tcg&SdaomuHonf tu,fí jzpfjim;tHh?
oHCmonf owdjyefYajymjcif;odkY a&mufaom prnfaom
&[ef;tm; owd0denf;ukd ay;&m\? pum; odapjcif;wnf;/

toQifbk&m;wdkY oHCmonf tuREkfyf\ (pum;ukd)
emawmfrlavmh? &[ef;wdkYonf prnfaom &[ef;ukd
tajctjrpf r&Sdaom oDvysufpD;jcif;jzifh pGyfpGJukefV/
owdjyefYajym jcif;odkY a&mufaom xkd&[ef;onf
oHCmtm; owd0denf;ukd awmif;\? oHCmonf owd
jyefYajymjcif;odkY a&mufaom prnfaom &[ef;tm;
owd0denf;ukd ay;\? owdjyefYajym jcif;odkY
a&mufaom prnfaom &[ef;tm; owd0denf;ay;jcif;ukd
tMuiftoQiftm; ESpfoufjcif;&SdV xkdtoQifonf
qdwfqdwfae&m\? tMuiftoQiftm; ESpfoufjcif;r&Sd?
xkdtoQifonf ajymqkd&mV

ESpfBudrfajrmufvnf; ptaMumif;ukd
ajymMum;yg\y/ okH;Budrfajrmufvnf; ptaMumif;ukd
ajymMum;yg\y/

oHCmonf owdjyefYajymjcif;odkY a&mufaom
prnfaom &[ef;tm; owd0denf;ukd ay;tyfNyD?
oHCmtm; ESpfoufjcif;&Sd\? xdkYaMumifh
qdwfqdwfae\? podkY qdwfqdwf aejzifh pESpfoufonfh
tjzpfukd odrSwf&ygonf[k (odap&rnf[k rdefYawmfrl\)/

&[ef;wdkY pt"du¹/₂kPf;ukd Nidrf;onf[k qkdyfV
tb,f0denf;jzifh Nidrf;oenf;/ or®Kcg
0denf;jzifhvnf;aumif;? owd0denf;jzifhvnf;aumif;
Nidrf;V xkdodkYNidrf;&mü or®Kcg0denf;onf tb,fenf;?
oHCm\ rsufarSmufjzpfjcf;]oHCor®Kcwm}? w&m;\
rsufarSmufjzpfjcf;]"r®or®Kc wm}? 0denf;\
rsufarSmufjzpfjcf;]0de,or®Kcwm}? yk³/₄Kdvf\
rsufarSmufjzpfjcf;]yk³/₄vor®Kc wm} wnf;/y/

xkdav;rsKd;wdkYwGif tb,fonf yk³/₄Kdvf\
rsufarSmufjzpfjcf;]yk³/₄vor®Kcwm} rnfoenf;?
pGyfpGJaom &[ef;pGyfpGJcH&aom &[ef;ESpfyg;wdkY\
rsufarSmufjzpfjcf;onf yk³/₄Kdvf\rsufarSmuf
jzpfjcf;]yk³/₄vor®Kcwm} rnfV

xkdodkY Nidrf;&mü tb,fonf owd0denf; rnfoenf;?
owd0denf;uHukd jyKjcf; jyKaom tjcif;t&m uyfjcf;
a&S;¹/₂luyfjcf;onf;cHjcf; rwm;jrpfjcf;wdkYonf
owd0denf; rnfukefV

&[ef;wdkY podkY Nidrf;NyD; t"du¹/₂kPf;ukd
um&u&[ef;onf acsmufcsm;jim;tHh? acsmufcsm;
jcf;aMumifhjzpfaom ygpdwftmywf oifhV qE´ay;aom
&[ef;onf ¹/₂lwfcsm;jim;tHh? ¹/₂lwfcsm;jcf;aMumifh jzpfaom
ygpdwftmywf oifhV

trIV§0denf;

237/ tEk0g'g"du¹/₂kPf;onf owd0denf;
wóygyd,odum0denf;uH[laom orxESpfrsKd;wdkYodkY
ra&mufb] or®Kcg0denf; trIV§0denf;[laom
orxESpfrsKd;wkdkYjzifh Nidrf;&moavm? Nidrf;&m\
[kqkdyfV

tb,fuJhodkaYenf;[lrl-pomoemawmfü &[ef;onf
¹/₂l;oGyf\? pdwfazmufjyef\? xkd&[ef;onf

½l;oGyfazmufjyefojzifh &[ef;wdkY\
trlt&mr[kwfonfwdkYukd rsm;pGm vGefusL;
usifhMuH\? (Elwfjzifhvnf;) ajymqkd\? (ukd,fjzifhvnf;)
jyKrlV

&[ef;wdkYonf xkd&[ef;ukd ½l;oGyfi
pdwfazmufjyefojzifh vGefusL;
usifhMuHjcif;aMumifh]]toQifonf podkY oabm&Sdaom
tmywfodkY a&mufonfukd atmufarUavmh}}[k
tmywfjzifh apm'emukefV xkd&[ef;onf]]igoQifwdkY
tuREkfyfonf ½l;oGyfi pdwfazmufjyefygV
xkduREkfyfonf ½l;oGyfi pdwfazmufjyefojzifh
&[ef;wdkY\ trlt&m r[kwfonfwdkYukd rsm;pGm
vGefusL; usifhMuH\? (Elwfjzifhvnf;) ajym\
(ukd,fjzifhvnf;) jyKrlV tuREkfyfonf xkdvGefusL;í
usifhMuHonfukd ratmufarhEkdifyg? tuREkfyfonf
awGa0ojzifh xkdvGefusL; usifhMuHjcif;udk jyKtyf\}}
[k ajymV podkY ajymaomfvnf; xkd&[ef;ukd
apm'u&[ef;wdkYonf]]toQifonf podkYoabm &Sdaom
tmywfodkY a&mufonfukd atmufarhavm}}[k
apm'emukefonfomwnf;/

&[ef;wdkY tvGefawGa0aom xkd&[ef;tm;
tvGefawGa0aom 0denf;ukd ay;&rnf/

&[ef;wdkY podkY ay;&rnf? &[ef;wdkY xkd&[ef;onf
oHCmodkY csOf;uyfi vuf0]wpfzuf yckH;xufü {uoDukd
pHy,fwifí/y/ podkY ajym&rnf/

]]toQifbk&m;wdkY tuREkfyfonf ½l;oGyfi
pdwfazmufjyefV xkduREkfyfonf ½l;oGyfi pdwf
azmufjyefojzifh &[ef;wdkY\ trlt&m r[kwfonfwdkYukd
rsm;pGm vGefusL;usifhMuH\? (Elwfjzifhvnf;) ajymV
(ukd,fjzifhvnf;) jyKrlV &[ef;wdkYonf tuREkfyfukd
½l;oGyfi pdwfazmufjyef ojzifh vGefusL;
usifhMuHjcif;aMumifh]]toQifonf podkY oabm&Sdaom
tmywfodkY a&mufonfukd atmufarUavmh}}[k

tmywfjzifh apm'emukef\ xkd&[ef;wdkYukd
tuREkfyfonf]]igoQifwdkY tuREkfyfonf ½l;oGyfí
pdwfazmufjyefyg\ xkdtuREkfyfonf ½l;oGyfí
pdwfazmufjyefojzifh &[ef;wdkY\
trlt&mr[kwfonfwdkYukd rsm;pGm vGefusL;
usifhMuH\? (Elwfjzifhvnf;) ajym\? (ukd,fjzifhvnf;)
jyKrl\ tuREkfyfonf xkdvGefusL;í usifhMuHrdonfudkd
ratmufarhEkdifyg? tuREkfyfonf awGa0ojzifh
xkdvGefusL;í usifhMuHjcif;ukd jyKrd\}}[k ajym\
podkY ajymaomfvnf; tuREkfyfukd apm'u&[ef;wdkYonf
]toQifonf podkU oabm&Sdaom tmywfodkY
a&mufonfukd atmufarUavmh}[k
apm'emukefonfomwnf;? toQifbk&m;wdkY
xkdtuREkfyfonf tvGefawGa0onfjzpfí oHCmtm;
tvGefawGa0aom 0denf;ukd awmif;yg\}}[k qkd&rnf/

ESpfBudrfajrmufvnf; awmif;&rnf/
okH;Budrfajrmufvnf; awmif;&rnf/ uRrf;usifvdr®mí
pGrf;&nf&Sdaom &[ef;onf oHCmukd odap&rnf-

]]toQifbk&m;wdkY oHCmonf tuREkfy\ (pum;ukd)
emawmfrlavmh? prnfaom &[ef;onf ½l;oGyfí?
pdwfazmufjyef\? xkd&[ef;onf ½l;oGyfí
pdwfazmufjyefojzifh &[ef;wdkY\
trlt&m
r[kwfonfwdkYukd rsm;pGm vGefusL; usifhMuH\?
(Elwfjzifhvnf;) ajym\? (ukd,fjzifhvnf;) jyKrl\
&[ef;wdkYonf xkd&[ef;ukd ½l;oGyfí
pdwfazmufjyefojzifh vGefusL;
usifhMuHjcif;aMumifh]]toQifonf podkY oabm&Sdaom
tmywfodkY a&mufonfukd atmufarUavmh}}[k
tmywfjzifh apm'emukef\ xkd&[ef;onf]]igoQifwdkY
tuREkfyfonf ½l;oGyfí pdwfazmufjyef\ xkduREkfyfonf
½l;oGyfí pdwfazmufjyefojzifh &[ef;wdkY\
trlt&m
r[kwfonfwdkYukd rsm;pGm vGefusL; usifhMuH\?
(Elwfjzifhvnf;) ajym\? (ukd,fjzifhvnf;) jyKrl\
tuREkfyfonf xkdvGefusL;í usifhMuHrdonfudkd

ratmufarhEkdifyg]owdr&yg}? tuREkfyfonf
awGa0ojzifh xkdvGefusL;í usifhMuHjcif;ukd jyKrd\}}
[kajymV podkY ajymaomfvnf; xkd&[ef;udkd
apm'u&[ef;wdkYonf]toQifonf podkY oabm &Sdaom
tmywfodkY a&mufonfukd atmufarUavmh}[k
apm'emonfomwnf;? tvGefawGa0aom xkd&[ef;onf
oHCmukd tvGefawGa0aom 0denf;ukdawmif;\?
oHCmtm; avsmufywfaom tcg &SdaomuHonf tu,fí
jzpfjim;tHh? oHCmonf tvGefawGa0aom þrnfaom
&[ef;tm; tvGefawGa0aom 0denf;ukd ay;&m\? þum;
odapjcif;wnf;/

]]toQifbk&m;wdkY oHCmonf tuREkfyf\ (pum;ukd)
emawmfrlavmh? þrnfaom &[ef;onf ½l;oGyf\?
pdwfazmufjyef\? xkd&[ef;onf ½l;oGyfí
pdwfazmufjyefojzifh &[ef;wdkY\ trlt&m
r[kwfonfwdkYukd rsm;pGm vGefusL; usifhMuH\?
(Elwfjzifhvnf;) ajym\? (ukd,fjzifhvnf;) jyKrlV
&[ef;wdkYonf xkd&[ef;ukd ½l;oGyfí
pdwfazmufjyefojzifh vGefusL;í
usifhMuHjcif;aMumifh]toQifonf podkY oabm&Sdaom
tmywfodkY a&mufonfukd atmufarUavmh}}[k
tmywfjzifh apm'emukefV xkd&[ef;onf]igoQifwdkY
tuREkfyfonf ½l;oGyfí pdwfazmufjyefV xkduREkfyfonf
½l;oGyfí pdwfazmufjyefojzifh &[ef;wdkY\ trlt&m
r[kwfonfwdkYukd rsm;pGm vGefusL;usifh MuH\?
(Elwfjzifhvnf;) ajym\? (ukd,fjzifhvnf;) jyKrlV
tuREkfyfonf xkdvGefusL;í usifhMuHrdonfudkd
ratmufarhEkdifyg]owdr&yg}? tuREkfyfonf
awGa0ojzifh xkdvGefusL;í usifhMuHjcif;ukd jyKrd\}}
[k ajymV podkY ajymaomfvnf; xkd&[ef;udkd
apm'u&[ef;wdkYonf]toQifonf podkY oabm&Sdaom
tmywfodkY a&mufonfukd atmufarUavmh}[k
apm'emukefonfomwnf;/

tvGefawGa0aom xkd&[ef;onf tvGefawGa0aom
0denf;ukd awmif;\? oHCmonf tvGef awGa0aom
prnfaom &[ef;tm; tvGefawGa0aom 0denf;ukd ay;\?
prnfaom &[ef;tm; tvGefawGa0aom 0denf;ukd
ay;jcif;udk tMuiftoQiftm; ESpfoufjcf; &Sd\
xkdtoQifonf qdwfqdwfae&m\? tMuiftoQiftm;
ESpfoufjcf;r&Sd? xdktoQifonf ajymqkd&m\

ESpfBudrfajrmufvnf; ptaMumif;ukd
ajymMum;yg\y/ okH;Budrfajrmufvnf; ptaMumif;ukd
ajymMum;yg\y/

oHCmonf tvGef awGa0aom prnfaom &[ef;tm;
tvGefawGa0aom 0denf;ukd ay;tyfNyD? oHCmtm;
ESpfoufjcf;&Sd\ xdkYaMumifh qdwfqdwfae\? podkY
qdwfqdwf aejzifh pESpfoufonfh tjzpfukd
odrSwf&ygonf}}[k (odap&rnf[k rdefYawmfrl\)/

&[ef;wdkY pt"du¹/₂kPf;ukd Nidrf;onf[k qkdyf\
tb,f0denf;jzifh Nidrf;oenf;/ or®Kcg
0denf;jzifhvnf;aumif; trlV\$0denf;jzifhvnf;aumif;
Nidrf;\ xkdodkYNidrf;&mü or®Kcg0denf;onf tb,fenf;?
oHCM\ rsufarSmufjzpfjcf;]oHCor®Kcwm}? w&m;\
rsufarSmufjzpfjcf;]"r®or®Kcwm}? 0denf;\
rsufarSmufjzpfjcf;]0de,or®Kcwm}? yk*³/₄Kdvf\
rsufarSmufjzpfjcf;]yk*³/₄v or®Kcwm} wnf;/y/
xkdodkY Nidrf;&mü tb,fonf trlV\$0denf;uH rnfoenf;?
trlV\$0denf;uHukd jyKjcf; jyKaomtjcf;t&m uyfjcf;
a&S;¹/₂luyfjcf;onf;chjcf; rwm;jrpjcf;wdkYonf
trlV\$0denf; uH rnfukey\

&[ef;wdkY xkdodkY Nidrf;NyD; t"du¹/₂kPf;ukd
um&u&[ef;onf acsmufcsm;jim;tHh? acsmufcsm;
jcf;aMumifh jzpfaom ygpdwftmywf oifh\ qE´ay;aom
&[ef;onf ¹/₂lwfcsm;jim;tHh? ¹/₂lwfcsm;jcf;aMumifh jzpfaom
ygpdwftmywf oifh\

wóygyD,odum0denf;

238/ tEk0g'g"du½kPf;onf owd0denf; trlV\$0denf;
[laom orxESpfyg;wdkYodkY ra&mufb] or®Kcg0denf;
wóygyd,odum0denf;uH[laom orxESpfyg;wdkYjzifh
Nidrf;&moavm? Nidrf;&m\[k qkdyfV

tb,fuJhodkYenf;[lrlum;- pomoemawmfü &[ef;onf
&[ef;ukd oHCmhtv,fü]]toQifonf
yg&mZdutmywfodkYvnf;aumif;? yg&mZduESifh
eD;pyf&m tmywfodkYvnf;aumif; podkY oabm&Sdaom
*½kutmywfodkY a&mufonfukd atmufarhavmh}}[k
*½kutmywfjzifh apm'em\? xkd&[ef;onf]]toQifwdkY
tuREkfyfonf yg&mZdutmywfodkYvnf;aumif;?
yg&mZduESifh eD;pyf&m tmywfodkYvnf;aumif;
podkY oabm&Sdaom *½kutmywfodkY a&mufonfukd
ratmufarhrd]owd r&}yg}}[k ajymV

xkdapm'u&[ef;u ajz&Sif;vmaom
xkd&[ef;ukd]]toQifwkdufwGef;yg\? (oifonf)
yg&mZdutmywfodkYvnf;aumif;? yg&mZduESifh
eD;pyf&m tmywfodkYvnf;aumif; podkYoabm&Sdaom
*½kutmywfokdkY a&mufonf[k owd&c]hygrl
aumif;pGm 0efcHygavmh}}[k tvGef &pfywfzGJU
csnfV

xkd&[ef;onf]]ighoQif tuREkfyfonf
yg&mZdutmywfodkYvnf;aumif;? yg&mZduESifh
eD;pyf&m tmywfodkYvnf;aumif; podkYoabm&Sdaom
*½kutmywfokdkY a&mufonf[k owdr&yg? ighoQif
tuREkfyfonf podkY oabm&Sdaom tmywftenf;i,frQodkY
a&mufonf[k owd&\}}[k ajymqkdV

xkdapm'u&[ef;u ajz&Sif;aom
xkd&[ef;ukd]]toQifwkdufwGef;yg\? (oifonf) yg&mZdu
tmywfodkYvnf;aumif;? yg&mZduESifh eD;pyf&m

tmywfodkYvnf;aumif; podkY oabm&Sdaom
*½kutmywfokdkY a&mufonf[k owd&cJhygrl
aumif;pGm 0efcHygavmh}}[k tvGef &pfywfzGJUcsnf
jyefV

xkd&[ef;u]]ighoQif tuREkfyfonf prnfaom tmywf
tenf;i,frQodkYyif a&mufí tar;rchH&bJ 0efcHao;\?
yg&mZdutmywfodkYvnf;aumif;? yg&mZduESifh
eD;pyf&m tmywfodkYvnf;aumif; podkY oabm&Sdaom
*½kutmywfokdkY a&mufcJhrlum; tar;chH&vsuf
tb,fhaMumifh 0efrcHbJ &Sdrnfef;}}[k ajymqkdV

xkdapm'u&[ef;u]]ighoQif oifonf prnfaom tmywf
tenf;i,frQodkY a&mufvsuf tar;rchH&bJ 0efrcHbdao;V/
yg&mZdutmywfodkYvnf;aumif;? yg&mZduESifh
eD;pyf&m tmywfodkYvnf;aumif; podkYoabm&Sdaom
*½kutmywfokdkY a&mufrl tar;rchH&bJ tb,frSm
0efcHawmhtHhenf;? toQifwkdufwGef;yg\? (oifonf)
yg&mZdutmywfodkYvnf;aumif;? yg&mZduESifh
eD;pyf&m tmywfodkYvnf;aumif; podkYoabm&Sdaom
*½kutmywfokdkY a&mufonf[k owd&cJhygrl
aumif;pGm 0efcHygavmh}}[k ajymqkdV

xkd&[ef;u]]ighoQif tuREkfyfonf
yg&mZdutmywfodkYvnf;aumif;?
yg&mZdutmywfESifh eD;pyf&m tmywfodkYvnf;aumif;
podkY oabm&Sdaom *½kutmywfokdkY a&mufonf[k
owd&\? tuREkfyfonf yg&mZdutmywfodkYvnf;aumif;?
yg&mZduESifh eD;pyf&m tmywfodkYvnf;aumif;
podkY oabm&Sdaom *½kutmywfokdkY a&mufonf[k
owdr&cJhyg/ tuREkfyfonf ppum;ukd
&,fjrL;aomtm;jzifh ajymrdyg\? tuREkfyfonf ppum;ukd
cRwfacsmfaomtm;jzifh ajymrdyg\}}[k ajymqkdV

&[ef;wdkY xkd&[ef;tm; wóygyd,oduuHukd jyK&rnf/
&[ef;wdkY podkY jyK&rnf? uRrf;usifvdr®mí
pGrf;&nf&Sdaom &[ef;onf oHCmukd odap&rnf-

]]toQifbk&m;wdkY oHCmonf tuREkfyf\ (pum;ukd)
emawmfrlavmh? prnfaom &[ef;onf oHCmhtv,fü
*½kutmywfjzifh ar;jref;]ppfaq;} tyfaomf
y,fNyD;aemuf 0efcH\? 0efcHNyD;aemuf y,fv/
pum;wpfrsKd;jzifh pum;wpfrsKd;ukd
zkH;vTrf;\]tzsif;zsif; ajym\}? odvsuf cRwf,Gif;aom
pum;ukd ajymV oHCmtm; avsmufywfaom
tcg&SdaomuHonf tu,fí jzpfjim;tHh? oHCmonf prnfaom
&[ef;tm; wóygyd,odu uHukd jyK&m\? pum;
odapjcif;wnf;/

]]toQifbk&m;wdkY oHCmonf tuREkfyf\ (pum;ukd)
emawmfrlavmh? prnfaom &[ef;onf oHCmhtv,fü
*½kutmywfjzifh ar;jref;]ppfaq;} tyfaomf
y,fNyD;aemuf 0efcH\? 0efcHNyD;aemuf y,fv/
pum;wpfrsKd;jzifh pum;wpfrsKd;ukd
zkH;vTrf;\]tzsif;zsif; ajym\}? odvsuf cRwf,Gif;aom
pum;ukd ajymV oHCmonf prnfaom &[ef;tm;
wóygyd,oduuHukd jyK\? prnfaom &[ef;tm;
wóygyd,oduuHukd jyKjcif;udk tMuiftoQiftm;
ESpfoufjcif; &SdV xkdtoQifonf qdwfqdwf ae&m\?
tMuiftoQiftm; ESpfoufjcif;r&Sd? xkdtoQifonf
ajymqkd&mV

ESpfBudrfajrmufvnf; ptaMumif;ukd
ajymMum;yg\y/ okH;Budrfajrmufvnf; ptaMumif;ukd
ajymMum;yg\y/

oHCmonf prnfaom &[ef;tm; wóygyd,oduuHukd
jyKtyfNyD? oHCmtm; ESpfoufjcif; &SdV xdkYaMumifh
qdwfqdwfae\? podkY qdwfqdwf aeoizifh pESpfoufonfh
tjzpfukd odrSwf&ygonf}}[k (odap&rnf[k
rdefYawmfrl\)/

&[ef;wdkY pt"du½kPf;ukd Nidrf;onf[k qkdyfV
tb,f0denf;uHjzifh Nidrf;oenf;/
or®Kcg0denf;jzifhvnf;aumif;? wóygyd,odum0denf;uH

jzifhvnf;aumif; Nidrf;V
xkdodkYNidrf;&mühor®Kcg0denf;onf tb,fenf;? oHCm\
rsufarSmufjzpfjCIF;]oHCor®Kcwm}? w&m\
rsufarSmuf jzpfjCIF;]"r®or®Kcwm}? 0denf\
rsufarSmufjzpfjCIF;]0de,or®Kcwm} wnf;/y/ xkdodkY
Nidrf;&mü tb,fonf wóygyd,odum 0denf;uHrnfoenf;?
wóygyd,oduuHukd jyKjCIF; jyKaom tjcif;t&m uyfjCIF;
a&S;½luyfjCIF;onf;CHjCIF; rwm;jrpjCIF;wdkYonf
wóygyd,odum 0denf; uH rnfukefV

&[ef;wdkY xkdodkY Nidrf;NyD; t"du½kPf;ukd
um&u&[ef;onf acsmufcsm;jim;tHh? acsmufcsm;
jCIF;aMumifh jzpfaom ygpdwftmywf oifhV qE´ay;aom
&[ef;onf ½lwfcsm;jim;tHh? ½lwfcsm;jCIF;aMumifh jzpfaom
ygpdwftmywf oifhV

OefcHonfhtwkDif;jyKjCIF;

239/ tmywåm"du½kPf;onf orxtb,frQwdkYjzifh
Nidrf;oenf;/ tmywåm"du½kPf;onf or®Kcg0denf;
y#dnmwu&P0denf; wdP0w¬m&u0denf;uH[laom
orxokH;rsKd;wdkYjzifh Nidrf;V

tmywåm"du½kPf;onf wdP0w¬m&u[laom orx
wpfrsKd;odkY ra&mufb] or®Kcg0denf;uH
y#dnmwu&P0denf;uH[laom orxESpfyg;wdkYjzifh
Nidrf;&moavm? Nidrf;&m\[k qkDtyfV

tb,fuJhokYenf;[Irlum;- &[ef;wdkY pomoemawmfü
&[ef;onf v[kutmywfodkY a&muf\? &[ef;wdkY
xkd&[ef;onf &[ef;wpfyg;odkYuyfí vuf0]wpfzuf
yckH;xufü {uoDukd pHy,fwifí oDwif;BuD;&[ef;wdkY\
ajcWdkYukd &Sdckd;í aqmifhaMumifhxkdifNyD;vQif
vuftkyfcsDvsuf]]ighoQif tuREkfyfonf prnfaom
tmywfodkY a&muf\? xkdtmywfukd a'oemMum;]ajym
Mum; }yg\}}[k qkd&rnf/

]]½lJrif\avm}}[k a'oemcH &[ef;u qkd&rnf/
]]aMomf ½lJrifyg\}}[k (a'oemMum;aom &[ef;u)
qkd&rnf?
]]aemifaomtcgü apmifhpnf;avmh}}[k a'oemcH
&[ef;u qkd&rnf/
&[ef;wdkY pt"du½kPf;ukd Nidrf;onf[k qkdyfV
tb,f0denf;uHjzifh Nidrf;oenf;/ or®Kcg0denf;
y#dnmwu&P0denf;uHjzifh Nidrf;V xkdodkY Nidrf;&mü
or®Kcg0denf;onf tb,f enf;? w&m;\
rsufarSmufjzpfjcf;]"r®or®Kcwm}? 0denf;\
rsufarSmufjzpfjcf;]0de,or®Kcwm}? yk*¾Kdvf\
rsufarSmufjzpfjcf;]yk*¾vor®Kcwm} wnf;/y/
xkd okH;rsKd;wdkYwGif tb,fonf yk*¾dKvf\
rsufarSmufjzpfjcf;]yk*¾vor®Kcwm} rnfoenf;?
a'oemMum;aom &[ef;ESifh a'oemcHaom
&[ef;ESpfyg;wdkY\ rsufarSmufjzpfjcf;onf yk*¾Kdvf\
rsufarSmufjzpfjcf;]yk*¾vor®Kcwm} rnfV
xkdodkY Nidrf;&mü tb,fonf y#dnmwu&P0denf;uH
rnfoenf;? y#dnmwu&P 0denf; uHudk jyKjcf; jyKaom
tjcf;t&m uyfjcf; a&S;½luyfjcf;onf;chjcf;
rwm;jrpfjcf;wdkYonf y#dnmwu&P 0denf;uH rnfukefV
&[ef;wdkY pokUd Nidrf;NyD; t"du½kPf;ukd
a'oemcH &[ef;onf acsmufcsm;jim;tHh? acsmufcsm;
jcf;aMumifh jzpfaom ygpdwftmywf oifhV podkY
a'oemMum;jcf;ukd &rl þ&jcf;onf aumif;\ (tjypfr&Sd)?
r&rl &[ef;wdkY xkd a'ou &[ef;onf &[ef;trsm;wdkYodkY
uyfí vuf0Jwpfzuf yckH;xufü {uoDukd pHy,fwifí
oDwif;BuD;&[ef;wdkY\ ajcwdkYukd &Sdckd;í
aqmifhaMumifhxkdifNyD;vQif
vuftkyfcsDvsuf]]toQifbk&m;wdkY tuREkfyfonf
þrnfaom tmywfodkY a&muf\? xkdtmywfukd
a'oemMum;]ajymMum;} yg\}}[k qkd&rnf/

uRrf;usifvdr®mí pGrf;&nf&Sdaom &[ef;onf
xkd&[ef;wdkYukd odap&rnf-

]]toQifwdkYonf tuREkfyf\ (pum;ukd)
emawmfrlukefavmh? þrnfaom &[ef;onf tmywfukd
atmufarh\? zGifhvSpf\? xifpGmjyK\? a'oemMum;\?
toQifwdkYtm; avsmuf ywfaom tcg&SdaomuHonf tu,fí
jzpfjim;tHh? tuREkfyfonf þrnfaom &[ef;\ tmywfukd
cH,lygtHh}}[k (odap&rnf[k rdefYawmfrl\)/

]]½ljrif\avm}}[k xkd (a'oemcH) &[ef;u
ar;&rnf/]]aMomf ½ljrifyg\}}[k (a'ou &[ef;u)
qkd&rnf/]]aemiftcg apmifha&Smufavmh}}[k
(a'oemcHaom &[ef;u) qkd&rnf/ &[ef;wdkY
pt"du½kPf;ukd Nidrf;onf[k qkdyfV

tb,f0denf;uHjzifh Nidrf;oenf;? or®Kcg0denf;
y#dnmwu&P0denf;uHwdkYjzifh Nidrf;\? xkdodkY
Nidrf;&mü or®Kcg0denf;onf tb,fenf;? w&m;\
rsufarSmufjzpfjcf;]"r®or®Kcwm}? 0denf;\
rsufarSmufjzpfjcf;]0de,or®Kcwm}? yk*¾dKvf\
rsufarSmufjzpfjcf;]yk*¾vor®Kcwm}wnf;/y/

xkd okH;rsKd;wdkYwGif tb,fonf yk*¾dKvf\
rsufarSmufjzpfjcf;]yk*¾vor®Kcwm} rnfoenf;?
a'oemMum;aom &[ef;ESifh a'oemcHaom
&[ef;ESpfyg;wdkY\ rsufarSmuf jzpfjcf;onf yk*¾Kdvf\
rsufarSmufjzpfjcf;]yk*¾vor®Kcwm} rnfv xkdodkY
Nidrf;&mü tb,fonf y#dnmwu&P0denf;uH rnfoenf;?
y#dnmwu&P 0denf;uHudk jyKjcf; jyKaomtjcf;t&m
uyfjcf; a&S;½luyfjcf;onf;chjcf; rwm;jrpfjcf;wdkYonf
y#dnmwu&P0denf;uH rnfakefv &[ef;wdkY þokUd
Nidrf;NyD; t"du½kPf;ukd a'oemcH &[ef;onf
acsmufcsm;jim;tHh? acsmufcsm;jcf;aMumifh jzpfaom
ygpdwf tmywf oifhV þodkY a'oemMum;jcf;ukd &rl
þ&jcf;onf aumif;\ (tjypfr&Sd)? r&rl &[ef;wdkY xkd
a'ou &[ef;onf oHCmodkY csOf;uyfí vuf0Jwpfzuf

yckH;xufü {uoDukd pHy,fwifí oDwif;BuD;&[ef;wdkY\
ajcwdkYukd &Sdckd;í aqmifhaMumifhxkdifNyD;vQif
vuftkyfcsDvsuf]]toQifbk&m;wdkY tuREkfyfonf
prnfaom tmywfodkY a&muf\? xkdtmywfukd
a'oemMum;]ajymMum;}yg\}}[k qkd&rnf/
uRrf;usifvdr®mí pGrf;&nf&Sdaom &[ef;onf oHCmukd
odap&rnf-

]]toQifbk&m;wdkY oHCmonf tuREkfyf\ (pum;ukd)
emawmfrlavmh? prnfaom &[ef;onf tmywfukd
atmufarh\? zGifhvSpf\? xifpGmjyK\? a'oemMum;\?
oHCmtm; avsmufywfaom tcg&SdaomuHonf tu,fí
jzpfjim;tHh? tuREkfyfonf prnfaom &[ef;\ tmywfukd
cH,lygtHh}}[k (odap&rnf[k rdefYawmfrl\)/

]]½lJrif\avm}}[k xkd (a'oemcH) &[ef;u
qdk&rnf/]]aMomf ½lJrifyg\[k (a'ou &[ef;u)
qkd&rnf/]]aemiftcg apmifha&Smufavmh}}[k
(a'oemcH &[ef;u) qkd&rnf/ &[ef;wdkY pt"du½kPf;ukd
Nidrf;onf[k qkdtyfV

tb,f0denf;uHjzifh Nidrf;oenf;? or®Kcg0denf;
y#dnmwu&P0denf;uHwdkYjzifh Nidrf;\? xkdodkY
Nidrf;&mü or®Kcg0denf;onf tb,fenf;? oHCm\
rsufarSmufjzpfjcf;]oHCor®Kcwm}? w&m;\
rsufarSmufjzpfjcf;]"r®or®Kcwm}? 0denf;\
rsufarSmufjzpfjcf;]0de,or®Kcwm}? yk*¾dKvf\ rsuf
arSmufjzpfjcf;]yk*¾vor®Kcwm}wnf;/y/ &[ef;wdkY
podkY Nidrf;NyD; t"du½kPf;ukd a'oemcH &[ef;onf
acsmufcsm;jim;tHh? acsmufcsm;jcif;aMumifh jzpfaom
ygpdwftmywf oifhV qE' ay;aom &[ef;onf
acsmufcsm;jim;tHh? acsmufcsm;jcif;aMumifh jzpfaom
ygpdwftmywf oifhV

wdP0w¬m&u

240/ tmywåm"du½kPf;onf y#dnmwu&P[laom
orxwpfrsKd;odkY ra&mufb] or®Kcg0denf;
wdP0w→m&u0denf;[laom orxESpfrsKd;wdkYjzifh
Nidrf;&moavm? Nidrf;&m\[k qkdyfV

tb,fuJhodbYenf;[Irlum;-pomoemawmfü rsufuG,f
rsufarSmuf Niif;ckHvsuf qefYusif buf ajymMum;
pum;rsm;jcif;odkY a&mufí aeaom &[ef;wdkYonf
&[ef;wdkY\ trlt&m r[kwfonfwdkYukd rsm;pGm
vGefusL;usifhMuH\? (Elwfjzifhvnf;) ajym\?
(ukd,fjzifhvnf;) jyKrlV xkdodkY jzpf&mü
&[ef;wdkYtm;]rsufuG,f rsufarSmuf Niif;ckHvsuf
qefYusifbufajymMum; pum;rsm;jcif; odkY
a&mufíaeaom igwdkYonf &[ef;wdkY\ trlt&m
r[kwfonfwdkYukd rsm;pGm vGefusL; usifhMuHukef\?
(Elwfjzifhvnf;) ajymukef\? (ukd,fjzifhvnf;) jyKrlukefV

igwdkYonf ptmywfwdkYukd
tcsif;csif;ukpm;apukefrl xkdt"du½kPf;onf
Murf;wrf;½kefY&if; uGjjym;jcif;iSg pifppf
jzpfwef&m\} }[k tMuH jzpfjim;tHh/

&[ef;wdkY podkYoabm&Sdaom t"du½kPf;ukd
wdP0w→m&u0denf;uHjzifh Nidrf;apjCIF;iSg
cGifhjyKawmfrlV &[ef;wdkY podkY Nidrf;ap&rnf/
&[ef;tm;vkH;wdkYonfyif wpfaygif;wnf; pnf;a0;&rnf/
pnf;a0;NyD;aemuf uRrf;usifvdr®mí pGrf;&nf&Sdaom
&[ef;onf oHCmukd odap &rnf-

]]toQifbk&m;wdkY oHCmonf tuREkfyf\ (pum;ukd)
emawmfrlavmh? rsufuG,f rsuf arSmuf Niif;ckHvsuf
qefYusifbufajymMum; pum;rsm;jcif;odkY a&mufí
aeaom tuREkfyfwdkYonf &[ef;wdkY\ trlt&m
r[kwfonfwdkYukd rsm;pGm vGefusL; usifhMuHukef\?
(Elwfjzifhvnf;) ajymukef\? (ukd,fjzifhvnf;) jyKrlukefV

tuREkfyfwdkYonf ptmywfwdkYukd tcsif;csif;
ukpm;apukefrl xkdt"du½kPf;onf Murf;wrf;½kefY&if;

uGJjym;jcif;iSg jzpfwef&m\? oHCmtm; avsmufywfaom
tcg&SdaomuHonf tu,fí jzpfjim;tHh? oHCmonf
½kefY&if;aom tjyph&Sdaom oHCm'dodoftmywfç
yg&mZdutmywfukd csefxm;í vlwdkYESifh
a&m,SufaomaMumifh oifhaom tmywfukd csefxm; í
pt"du½kPf;ukd wdP0w→m&u0denf;uHjzifh
Nidrf;ap&m\}}[k (odap&rnf[k rdefYawmfrl\)/

wpfzuftoif;0if &[ef;wdkYwGif uRrf;usifvdr®mí
pGrf;&nf&Sdaom &[ef;onf rdrd toif; tyif;ukd
odap&rnf-

]]toQifwdkYonf tuREkfyf\ (pum;ukd)
emawmfrlukefavmh? rsufuG,frsufarSmuf jiif;ckHvsuf
qefYusifbuf ajymMum; pum;rsm;jcif;odkY
a&mufíaeaom tuREkfyfwdkYonf &[ef;wdkY\ trlt&m
r[kwfonfwdkYukd rsm;pGm vGefusL; usifhMuHukef\?
(Elwfjzifhvnf;) ajymukef\? (ukd,fjzifhvnf;) jyKrlukef\

tuREkfyfwdkYonf ptmywfwdkYukd tcsif;csif;
ukpm;apukefrl xkdt"du½kPf;onf Murf;wrf;
½kefY&if;uGJjym;jcif;iSg jzpfwef&m\? toQifwdkYtm;
avsmufywfaom tcg&SdaomuHonf tu,fí jzpfjim;tHh?
toQifwdkY\tmywfwdkYukdvnf;aumif;? tuREkfyf\
tmywfukdvnf;aumif;? toQifwdkY\ tusKd;igSvnf;aumif;?
tuREkfyf\ tusKd;iSgvnf;aumif; ½kefY&if;aom
tjyph&Sdaom oHCm'dodoftmywfç yg&mZdutmywfukd
csefxm;í vlwdkYESifh a&m,SufaomaMumifh
oifhaomtmywfukd csefxm;í tuREkfyfonf oHCmhtv,fü
wdP0w→m&u 0denf;uHjzifh a'oemMum;ygtHh}}[k
(odap&rnf[k rdefYawmfrl\)/

241/ xdkYaemuf wpfzuftoif;0if &[ef;wdkYwGif
uRrf;usifvdr®mí pGrf;&nf&Sdaom &[ef;onf rdrd
toif;tyif;ukd odap&rnf-

]]toQifwdkYonf tuREkfyf\ (pum;ukd)
emawmfrlukefavmh? rsufuG,frsufarSmuf jiif; ckHvsuf

qefYusifbufajymMum; pum;rsm;jcif;odkY a&mufí
aeaom tuREkfyfwdkYonf &[ef;wdkY\ trlt&m
r[kwfonfwdkYukd rsm;pGm vGefusL;í usifhMuHukef\
(Elwfjzifhvnf;) ajymukef\? (ukd,fjzifhvnf;) jyKrlukef\

tuREkfyfwdkYonf ptmywfwdkYukd tcsif;csif;
ukpm;apukefrl xkdt"du½kPf;onf
Murf;wrf;½kefY&if;uGJjym;jcif;iSg jzpfwef&m\
toQifwdkYtm; avsmufywfaom tcg&SdaomuHonf tu,fí
jzpfjim;tHh? toQifwdkY\ tmywfwdkYukdvnf;aumif;?
tuREkfyf\ tmywfukdvnf;aumif;? toQifwdkY\
tusKd;igSvnf;aumif;? tuREkfyf\ tusKd;igSvnf;aumif;
½kefY&if;aom tjypf&Sdaom oHCm'dodoftmywfc
yg&mZdutmywfukd csefxm;í
vlwdkYESifha&m,SufaomaMumifh oifhaom tmywfukd
csefxm;í tuREkfyfonf oHCmhtv,fü wdP0w→m&u
0denf;uHjzifh a'oemMum;ygtHh}}[k (odap&rnf[k
rdefYawmfrl\)/

242/ xdkYaemuf tjcm; wpfzuftoif;0if &[ef;wdkYwGif
uRrf;usifvdr®mí pGrf;&nf &Sdaom &[ef;onf oHCmukd
odap&rnf-

]]toQifbk&m;wdkY oHCmonf tuREkfyf\ (pum;ukd)
emawmfrlavmh? rsufuG,frsuf arSmuf jiif;ckHvsuf
qefYusifbufajymMum; pum;rsm;jcif;odkY a&mufí
aeaom tuREkfyfwdkYonf &[ef;wdkY\
trlt&mr[kwfonfwdkYukd rsm;pGm vGefusL;
usifhMuHukef\? (Elwfjzifhvnf;) ajymukef\
(ukd,fjzifhvnf;) jyKrlukef\

tuREkfyfwdkYonf ptmywfwdkYukd tcsif;csif;
ukpm;apukefrl xkdt"du½kPf;onf Murf;wrf;½kefY&if;
uGJjym;jcif;iSm jzpfwef&m\? oHCmtm;
avsmufywfaom tcg&SdaomuHonf tu,fí jzpfjim;tHh?
toQifwdkY\ tmywfwdkYukdvnf;aumif;? tuREkfyf\
tmywfukdvnf;aumif;? toQifwdkY\ tusKd;igSvnf;aumif;?

tuREkfyf\ tusKd;igSvnf;aumif; ½kefY&if;aom
tjypf&Sdaom oHCm'dodoftmywfç yg&mZdutmywfukd
csefxm;í vlwdkYESifha&m,SufaomaMumifh
oifhaomtmywfukd csefxm;í tuREkfyfonf oHCmhtv,fü
wdP0w→m&u 0denf;uHjzifh a'oem Mum;ygtHh}}
pum; odapjcif;wnf;/

]]toQifbk&m;wdkY oHCmonf tuREkfyf\ (pum;ukd)
emawmfrlavmh? rsufuG,f rsufarSmuf Niif;ckHvsuf
qefYusifbufajymMum; pum;rsm;jcif;odkY a&mufí
aeaom tuREkfyfwdkYonf &[ef;wdkY\ trlt&m
r[kwfonfwdkYukd rsm;pGm vGefusL; usifhMuHukef\
(Elwfjzifhvnf;) ajymukef\? (ukd,fjzifhvnf;) jyKrlukefV

tuREkfyfwdkYonf ptmywfwdkYukd tcsif;csif;
ukpm;apukefrl xkdt"du½kPf;onf Murf;wrf;
½kefY&if;uGjjym;jcif;iSg jzpfwef&m\? toQifwdkY\
tmywfwdkYukdvnf;aumif;? tuREkfyf\
tmywfukdvnf;aumif;? toQifwdkY\ tusKd;igSvnf;aumif;?
tuREkfyf\ tusKd;iSgvnf;aumif; ½kefY&if;aom
tjypf&Sdaom oHCm'dodoftmywfç yg&mZdutmywfukd
csefxm;í vlwdkYESifh a&m,SufaomaMumifh oifhaom
tmywfukd csefxm;í tuREkfyfonf oHCmhtv,fü
wdP0w→m&u0denf;uHjzifh a'oemMum;ygV

tuREkfyfwdkYonf ptmywfwdkYukd ½kefY&if;aom
tjypf½§daom oHCm'dodoftmywfç yg&mZdutmywfukd
csefxm;í vlwdkYESifh a&m,SufaomaMumifh oifhaom
tmywfukd csefxm;í oHCmhtv,fü
wdP0w→m&u0denf;uHjzifh a'oemMum;jcif;ukd
tMuiftoQiftm; ESpfoufjcif; &Sd\ xkdtoQifonf qdwfqdwf
ae&m\? tMuiftoQiftm; ESpfoufjcif;r&Sd? xkd
toQifonfhajymqkd&mV

tuREkfyfwdkYonf ptmywfwdkYukd ½kefY&if;aom
tjypf&Sdaom oHCm'dodoftmywfç yg&mZdutmywfukd
csefxm;í vlwdkYESifh a&m,SufaomaMumifh oifhaom

tmywfukd csefxm;í oHCmhtv,fü
wdP0w→m&u0denf;uHjzifh a'oemMum;tyfNyD?
oHCmtm; ESpfoufjcf; &Sd\? xdkYaMumifh
qdwfqdwfae\? podkY qdwfqdwfaeojzifh?
pESpfoufonfh tjzpfukd odrSwf&ygonf[k (odap&rnf)/

xdkYaemuf tjcm;/y/ podkY qdwfqdwfaeojzifh
pESpfoufonfhtjzpfukd odrSwf&ygonf[k (odap&rnf[k
rdefYawmfrl\)/

&[ef;wdkY pt"du½kPf;ukd Nidrf;onf[k qkdyfV/
tb,f0denf;uHjzifh Nidrf;oenf;?

or®Kcg0denf;uHjzifhvnf;aumif;?
wdP0w→m&u0denf;uHjzifhvnf;aumif; Nidrf;\?
xkdodkY Nidrf;&mü or®Kcg0denf;onf tb,fenf;/ oHCm\
rsufarSmufjzpfjcf;]oHCor®Kcwm}? w&m;\
rsufarSmufjzpfjcf;]"r®or®Kcwm}? 0denf;\
rsufarSmufjzpfjcf;]0de,or®Kcwm}? yk*¾Kdvf\
rsufarSmufjzpfjcf;]yk*¾vor®Kcwm}wdkYwnf;/

xkdav;rsKd;wdkYwGif tb,fonf oHCm\
rsufarSmufjzpfjcf;]oHCor®Kcwm} rnfoenf;? uHtm;
avsmufywfaom &[ef;wdkY\ vmjcf;? qE´xkdufaom
&[ef;wdkY\ qE´ukdaqmifjcf;? rsuf arSmufjzpfao
&[ef;wdkYu rwm;jrpjcf;wdkYonf oHCm\
rsufarSmufjzpfjcf;]oHCor®Kcwm} rnfv/

xkdav;rsKd;wdkYwGif tb,fonf w&m;\
rsufarSmufjzpfjcf;]"r®or®Kcwm}ç 0denf;\
rsufarSmufjzpfjcf;]0de,or®Kcwm} rnfoenf;?
t"du½kPf; Nidrf;aMumif;jzpfao "r®0de,Úwf
ur®0gpmwdkYonf w&m;\
rsufarSmufjzpfjcf;]"r®or®Kcwm}ç 0denf;\
rsufarSmufjzpfjcf;]0de, or®Kcwm} rnfukeyV/

xkdav;rsKd;wdkYwGif tb,fonf yk*¾dKvf\
rsufarSmufjzpfjcf;]yk*¾vor®Kcwm} rnfoenf;?
a'oemMum;aom &[ef;a'oemchaom

&[ef;ESpfyg;wdkY\ rsufarSmufjzpfjCIF;onf yk^{*3/4}dKvf\
rsufarSmufjzpfjCIF;]yk^{*3/4}vor®Kcwm} rnf\

xkdodkYNidrf;&mü tb,fonf wdP0w¬m&u0denf;uH
rnfoenf;? wdP0w¬m&u0denf;uHukd
jyKjCIF;jyKaomtjCIF;t&m uyfjCIF;
a&S;½luyfjCIF;onf;CHjCIF; rwm;jrpjCIF;wdkYonf
wdP0w¬m&u 0denf;uH rnfukef\

&[ef;wdkY pokUdNidrf;NyD; t"du½kPf;ukd
a'oemcH &[ef;onf acsmufcsm;jim;tHh? acsmufcsm;
jCIF;aMumifhjzpfaom ygpdwftmywf oifh\ qE´ay;aom
&[ef;onf ½lwfcSJIM;tHh? ½lwfcSJIF;aMumifh jzpfaom
ygpdwftmywf oifh\

udpöM"du½kPf;onf tb,frQaom orxwdkYjzifh
Nidrf;oenf;? udpöM"du½kPf;onf or®Kcg 0denf;[laom
orxwpfrsKd;jzifh Nidrf;\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

orxu©E"u NyD;/

5-ck'´u0w¬Ku©E"u

ck'´u0w¬Krsm;

243/ bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
&mZN*dK[fjynf &SOfheufwdkYtm; tpmauR;&m
jzpfaom a0VK0efausmif;ü
oDwif;okH;aeawmfrlaomtcg qAA^{*3/4}D&[ef;wdkYonf
a&csKd;ukefaomf opfyifüukd,fukd yGwfwkdufukef\
aygifukdvnf;aumif;? vufarmif;ukdvnf;aumif;?
&ifukdvnf;aumif;? ausmufukef;ukdvnf;aumif;
yGwfwkdufukef\

vlwdkYonf]]omuD0ifrif;om;
bk&m;tEG,fawmfjzpfaom &[ef;wdkYonf vufa0SUorm;
rsm;uJhodkYvnf;aumif;? ta&yg;ukd wyfpGef;apvsuf

wefqmqifr lukd tm;xkwfMuukefaom NrdKUol
NrdKUom;rsm;uhJodkYvnf;aumif; a&csKd;ukefaomf
opfyifüukd,fukd tb,fhaMumifh yGwfwkdufMuukef
bdoenf;? aygifukdvnf;aumif;? vufarmif;ukdvnf;aumif;?
&ifukdvnf;aumif;? ausmufukef;ukdvnf;aumif;
yGwfwkdufukefbdoenf;}}[k ujh&JUukef?
½lwfcSukef? tjy pfjy ajymqkdMuukefV

&[ef;wdkYonf xkdvlwdkY\ ujh&JU ½lwfcS tjy pfjy
ajymqdkMuaom pum;wdkYukd Mum;Muonf omwnf;/
xkdtcg xkd&[ef;wdkYonf jrwpfGmbk&m;tm;
ptaMumif;ukd avQmufMuukefV xkdtcg
jrwpfGmbk&m;onf ptaMumif;t&maMumifh
&[ef;taygif;ukd pnf;a0;apí &[ef;wdkYukd-

]]&[ef;wdkY qAA*¾D &[ef;wdkYonf
a&csKd;ukefaomf opfyifüukd,fukd
yGwfwkdufMuukef?
aygifukdvnf;aumif;?
vufarmif;ukdvnf;aumif;? &ifukdvnf;aumif;?
ausmufukef;ukdvnf;aumif; yGwfwkdufMuukef\[lonf
rSefoavm}}[k pdppfar;jref;awmfriV

rSefygonf jrwpfGmbk&m;[k (avQmufMuukef\)/

bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
ujh&JUawmfri\? &[ef;wdkY (r*fzkdvfrS)
tcsnf;ESD;jzpfaom xkda,musfm;wdkYtm;
ravsmufywf? ravsmfuef? roifhwifh? &[ef;wdkY
tjyKtrlr[kwf? rtyf? rjyKoifh/ &[ef;wdkY (r*fzkdvfrS)
tcsnf;ESD;jzpfaom xkda,musfm;wdkYonf
a&csKd;ukefaomf opfyifüukd,fukd tb,fhaMumifh
yGwfwkdufMuukefbdoenf;? aygifukdvnf;aumif;?
vufarmif;ukdvnf;aumif;? &ifukdvnf;aumif;?
ausmufukef;ukdvnf;aumif; tb,fhaMumifh
yGwfwkdufMuukefbdoenf;? &[ef;wdkY
p(qAA*¾D&[ef;wdkY jyKrdaomtrl) onf
rMunfndKao;aom olwdkYtm;

MunfndKapjci*f*;iSgvnf;aumif;/y/ uhJ&JUawmfri\y/
w&m;pum;ukd a[mawmfriNyD;vQif
&[ef;wdkYukd]]&[ef;wdkY a&csKd;aom &[ef;onf
opfyifüukd,fukd ryGwfwkduftyf? yGwfwkdufaom
&[ef;tm; 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\} }[k (rdefYawmfri\)/

xkdtcg qAA^{*3/4}D&[ef;wdkYonf a&csKd;ukefaomf
wkdifüukd,fukd yGwfwkdufukef\? aygifukdvnf;aumif;?
vufarmif;ukdvnf;aumif;? &ifukdvnf;aumif;?
ausmufukef;ukdvnf;aumif; yGwfwkdufukef\
vlwdkYonf]]omuD0ifrif;om; bk&m;tEG,fawmfjzpfaom
&[ef;wdkYonf vufa0SUorm;ujhodkYvnf;aumif;?
ta&yg;ukd wyfpGef;apvsuf wefqmqifrlukd
tm;xkwfMuaom NrdKUolNrdKUom;rsm;uhJ
odkYvnf;aumif; a&csKd;ukefaomf wkdifüukd,fukd
tb,fhaMumifh yGwfwkdufMuukefbdoenf;?
aygifukdvnf;aumif;? vufarmif;ukdvnf;aumif;?
&ifukdvnf;aumif;? ausmufukef;ukdvnf;aumif; yGwf
wkdufukefbdoenf;}}[k ujh&JUukef\? ½lwfcsukef\?
tjypfjy ajymqkdMuukef\

&[ef;wdkYonf xkdvlwkUd\ ujh&JU ½lwfcs tjypfjy
ajymqdkMuaom pum;wdkYukd Mum;Muonf omwnf;/
xkdtcg xkd&[ef;wdkYonf jrwpfGmbk&m;tm;
ptaMumif;ukd avQmufMuukef\y/ rSefygonf
jrwpfGmbk&m;[k (avQmufMuukef\)/y/
uhJ&JUawmfri\y/ w&m;pum;ukdha[mawmfriNyD; vQif
&[ef;wdkYukd-

]]&[ef;wdkY a&csKd;aom &[ef;onf wkdifü
ryGwfwkduftyf? yGwfwkdufaom &[ef;tm; 'kuú#f
tmywfoifh\} }[k (rdefYawmfri\)/

xkdtcg qAA^{*3/4}D&[ef;wdkYonf a&csKd;ukefaomf
eH&Hüukd,fukd yGwfwkdufMuukef\
aygifukdvnf;aumif;? vufarmif;ukdvnf;aumif;?
&ifukdvnf;aumif;? ausmufukef;ukdvnf;aumif;

yGfwkdufukef\ vlwdkYonf]]omuD0ifrif;om;
bk&m;tEG,fawmfjzpfao &[ef;wdkYonf
vufa0SUorm;uJhodkYvnf;aumif;? ta&yg;ukd
wyfpGef;apvsuf wefqmqifrlukd tm;xkwfMuukefaom
NrdKUolNrdKUom; rsm;uhJodkYvnf;aumif;
a&csKd;ukefaomf eH&Hüukd,fukd tb,fhaMumifh
yGfwkdufMuukefbdoenf;? aygifukdvnf;aumif;?
vufarmif;ukdvnf;aumif;? &ifukdvnf;aumif;?
ausmufukef;ukdvnf;aumif; yGfwkdufukefbdoenf;}}
[k uJh&JUukef\? ½lwfcsukef\? tjypfjy
ajymqkdMuukef\y/

]]&[ef;wdkY a&csKd;aom &[ef;onf eH&Hü
ryGfwkduftyf? yGfwkdufaom &[ef;tm; 'kuú#f
tmywfoifh\}}[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

xkdtcg qAÁ*¾D&[ef;wdkYonf
usm;uGufazmfxm;aom ysOfjym;ü a&csKd;ukef\?
vlwdkYonf/y/]]umr*kPfcHpm;ol vlrm;uJhodkYwnf;}}
[k uJh&JUukef\ ½lwfcsukef\? tjypfjy?
ajymqkdMuukef\ &[ef;wdkYonf xkdvlwkUd\ uJh&JU
½lwfcs tjypfjy ajymqdkMuaom pum;wdkYukd
Mum;Muonf omwnf;/ xkdtcg xkd&[ef;wdkYonf
jrwpGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;ukd avQmufMuukef\y/
&[ef;wdkY rSefoavm/y/ rSefygonf jrwpGmbk&m;[k
(avQmufMuukef\)/y/ uJh&JUawmfrlí/y/ w&m;pum;ukd
a[mawmfrlNyD;vQif &[ef;wdkYukd-

]]&[ef;wdkY usm;uGufazmfxm;aom ysOfjym;ü
a&rscKd;tyf? a&csKd;aom &[ef;tm; 'kuú#f
tmywfoifh\}}[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

xkdtcg qAÁ*¾D&[ef;wdkYonf opfom;vufjzifh
a&csKd;ukef\ vlwdkYonf/y/]]umr*kPfcHpm; ol
vlrm;uJhodkYwnf;}}[k uJh&JUukef\? ½lwfcsukef\?
tjypfjy ajymqkdMuukef\ &[ef;wdkYonf xkdvlwkUd\
uJh&JU ½lwfcs tjypfjy ajymqdkMuaom pum;wdkYukd

Mum;Muonfomwnf;/ xkdtcg xkd&[ef;wdkYonf
jrwpGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;ukd avQmufMuukef\y/

]]&[ef;wdkY opfom;vufjzifh a&rcsKd;tyf?
a&csKd;aom &[ef;tm; 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\}}[k
(rdefYawmfri\)/

xkdtcg qAA^{*3/4}D&[ef;wdkYonf rSwfausmufrlefYukd
csdyfzGJUí tvkH;jyKaom acs;yGwfjzifh a&csKd;ukef\
vlwdkYonf/y/]]umr*kPfcHpm;ol vlwdkYujhodkYwnf;}}
[k ujh&JUukef\? ½lwfcSukef\? tjyph jy
ajymqkdMuukef\ jrwpGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;ukd
avQmufMuukef\y/

]]&[ef;wdkY rSwfausmufrlefYukd csdyfzGJUí
tvkH;jyKaom acs;yGwfjzifh a&rcsKd;tyf? a&csKd;aom
&[ef;tm; 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\}}[k (rdefYawmfri\)/

xkdtcg qAA^{*3/4}D&[ef;wdkYonfukd,fcsif; yGfwkdufí
acs;wGef;jcif;ukd jyKapukef\
vlwdkYonf/y/]]umr*kPfcHpm;ol vlwdkYujhodkYwnf;}}
[k ujh&JUukef\? ½lwfcSukef\? tjyph jy ajymqkdMuukef\
jrwpGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;ukd avQmufMuukef\y/

]]&[ef;wdkYukd,fcsif; yGfwkdufí acs;wGef;jcif;ukd
rjyKtyf? jyKaom &[ef;tm; 'kuú#f tmywf oifh\}}[k
(rdefYawmfri\)/

xkdtcg qAA^{*3/4}D&[ef;wdkYonf
rum&f;oGm;azmfxm;aom acs;yGwfjzifh a&csKd;ukef\
vlwdkYhonf/y/]]umr*kPfcHpm;aom
vlwdkYujhodkYwnf;}}[k ujh&JUukef\? ½lwfcSukef\
tjyph jy ajymqkdMuukef\ jrwpGmbk&m;tm;
ptaMumif;ukd avQmufMuukef\y/

&[ef;wdkY rum&f;oGm;azmfxm;aom
acs;yGwfjzifhh a&rcsKd;tyf? a&csKd;aom &[ef;tm;
'kuú#f tmywf oifh\}}[k (rdefYawmfri\)/

244/ xkdtcg &[ef;wpfyg;tm; 0JBuD;em pGJuyf\?
xkd&[ef;tm; acs;yGwfESifh uif;í csrf;omjCIF;onf
rjzpf]roufom}/ jrwpfGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;ukd
avQmufMuukef\

]]&[ef;wdkY emzsm;aom &[ef;tm; rum&f;oGm;
azmfxm;aom acs;yGwfukd cGifhJyK\}}[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

xkdtcg &[ef;wpfyg;onf tkdrif;rpGrf;onfjzpfí
a&csKd;aomf rdrdukd,fudk acs;yGwfjCIF;iSg
rpGrf;Ekdif/ jrwpfGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;ukd
avQmufMuukef\

]]&[ef;wdkY a&oEkyf ykqkdk;uspfukd cGifhJyK\}}
[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

xkdtcg &[ef;wdkYonf ausmufukef;ü acs;yGwf&ef
tvdkYiSg awG;awmrl]oHo,ukuúKpö} &Sdukef\?
jrwpfGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;ukd avQmufMuukef\

]]&[ef;wdkY vufjzifh acs;yGwfjCIF;ukd cGifhJyK\}}[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

245/ xkdtcg qAA^{*3/4}D&[ef;wdkYonf em;qGJukd
aqmifukef\y/ pvG,fukd aqmifukef\y/
vnf&GJwefqmukd aqmifukef\y/ cg;pnf;BudK;ukd
aqmifukef\y/ vufaumufukd aqmifukef\y/ ajcusif;ukd
aqmifukef\y/ vufMuyfwefqmukd aqmifukef\y/
vufpGyfukd aqmifukef\

vlwdkYonf]]umr*kPf cHpm;ol
vlwdkYujhodkYwnf;}}[k ujh&JUukef\? ½lwfcSukef\?
tjypfjy ajymqkdMuukef\ &[ef;wdkYonf xkdvlwdkY\
ujh&JU½lwfcS tjypfjy ajymqkdMuaom pum;ukd
Mum;Muonfomwnf;/ xkdtcg xkd&[ef;wdkYonf
jrwpfGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;ukd avQmufMuukef\
&[ef;wdkY qAA^{*3/4}D&[ef;wdkYonf em;qGJukd
aqmifukef\ pvG,fukd aqmifukef\ vnf&GJwefqmukd

aqmifukef\ cg;pnf;BudK;ukd aqmifukef\
vufaumufukd aqmifukef\ ajcusif;ukd aqmifukef\
vufMuyfwefqmukd aqmifukef\ vufpGyfukd
aqmifukef\lonf rSefoavm[k pdppfar; jref;awmfrl\

rSefygonf jrwfpGmbk&m;[k (avQmufMuukef\)/y/
uJh&JUawmfrlí/y/ w&m;pum;ukd a[m awmfrlNyD;vQif
&[ef;wdkYukd-

]]&[ef;wdkY em;qGJukd raqmiftyf/y/ pvG,fukd
raqmiftyf/y/ vnf&GJwefqmukd raqmif tyf/
cg;pnf;BudK;ukd raqmiftyf/ vufaumufukd raqmiftyf/
ajcusif;ukd raqmiftyf/ vufMuyfwefqmukd raqmiftyf/
vufpGyfukd raqmiftyf? aqmifaom &[ef;tm;
'kuú#ftmywf oifh\}}[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

246/ xkdtcg qAA*³/₄D&[ef;wdkYonf
qHyif&Snfxm;ukef\ vlwdkYonf]]umr*kPfcHpm;ol
vlwdkYuhJodkYwnf;}}[k uJh&JUukef\? ¹/₂lwfcSukef\
tjypfjy ajymqkdMuukef\ jrwfpGmbk&m;tm;
ptaMumif;ukd avQmufMuukef\

]]&[ef;wdkY qHyif&Snfrxm;tyf? xm;aom &[ef;tm;
'kuú#ftmywf oifh\ &[ef;wdkY (umvtm;jzifh)
ESpfv&Sdaom qHyifukdvnf;aumif;? (yrmPtm;jzifh)
vufESpfopf&Sdaom qHyifukdvnf;aumif; cGifhjyK\}}[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

xkdtcg qAA*³/₄D&[ef;wdkYonf 0ufrSifbD;jzifh
qHyifwdkYukd NzD;ukef\ bD;jzifh qHyifwdkYukd
NzD;ukef\ vufbD;jzifh qHyifwdkYukd NzD;ukef\
za,mif;qDjzifh qHyifwdkYukd NzD;ukef\
a&ESifhha&maomqDjzifh qHyifwdkYukd NzD;ukef\
vlwdkYonf]]umr*kPfcHpm;ol vlwdkYuhJodkYwnf;}}[k
uJh&JUukef\ ¹/₂lwfcSukef\? tjypfjy ajymqkdMuukef\
jrwfpGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;ukd avQmufMuukef\

]]&[ef;wdkY 0ufrSifbD;jzifh qHyifwdkYukd
rNzD;tyf/y/ za,mif;qDjzifh qHyifwdkYukd rNzD;tyf?
a&ESifha&maomqDjzifh qHyifwdkYukd rNzD;tyf?
NzD;aom &[ef;tm; 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\}}[k (rdefYawmf
rl\)/

247/ xkdtcg qAA^{*3/4}D&[ef;wdkYonf
aMu;rkHüvnf;aumif;? a&cGufüvnf;aumif;
rsufESm&dyfukd Munfhukef/
vlwdkYonf]]umr*kPfcHpm;ol vlwdkYuhJodkYwnf;}}[k
ujh&hJukef/ ½lwfcSukef\? tjypfjy ajymqkdMuukef/
jrwfpGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;ukd avQmufMuukef/

]]&[ef;wdkY aMu;rkHjyifüvnf;aumif;?
a&cGufüvnf;aumif; rsufESm&dyfukd rMunfhtyf?
Munfhaom &[ef;tm; 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\}}[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

xkdtcg &[ef;wpfyg;\ rsufESmü temayguf/
xkd&[ef;u]]ighoQifwdkY tuREkfyf\ temonf tb,fodkY
oabm&Sdoenf;}}[k &[ef;wdkYukd ar;\
&[ef;wdkYonf]]igh&Sif oif\ temonf podkY
oabm&Sd\}}[k ajymukef\? xkd&[ef;onf r,kHMunfav/
jrwfpGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;ukd avQmufMuukef/

]]&[ef;wdkY tem[laom taMumif;aMumifh
aMu;rkHjyifüvnf;aumif;? a&cGufüvnf;aumif;
rsufESm&dyfukd Munfh&ef cGifhjyK\}}[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

xdktcg qAA^{*3/4}D&[ef;wdkYonf rsufESmudk
vdrf;usHukef/ rsufESmudk yGwfoyfukef/ rsufESmudk
vGifrlfYjzifh acsukef/ jrif;oDvmjzifh rsufESmudk
(rSefuluGuf ponf) trSwfjyKukef/ vufonf; ajconf;
qkd;jcif;udk jyKukef/ Elwfcrf;eDqdk;jcif;udk jyKukef/
vufonf; ajconf; qkd;jcif; Elwfcrf;eDqdk;jcif;udk
jyKukef/ vlwdkYonf]]umr*kPfcHpm;ol
vlwdkYuhJhodkYwnf;}}[k ujh&JUukef\? ½lwfcSukef\?

tjypfjy ajymqdkMuukefV jrwpGmbk&m;tm;
ptaMumif;udk avQmuf MuukefV

]]&[ef;wdkY rsufESmudk rvdrf;usHtyf/ rsufESmudk
ryGwfoftyf/ rsufESmudk vGifrlefYjzifh racstyf/
jrif;oDvmjzifh rsufESmudk (rSefuluGufjcif; ponf)
trSwfrjyKtyf/ vufonf; ajconf; qkd;jcif;udk rjyKtyf/
Elwfcrf;eDqdk;jcif;udk rjyKtyf/ vufonf; ajconf;qkd;jcif;
Elwfcrf;eDqdk;jcif; udk rjyKtyf/ jyKaom&[ef;tm;
'kuú#ftmywf oifh\}}[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

xdktcg &[ef;wpfyg;tm; rsufpdemjcif; jzpfV
jrwpGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;udk avQmuf
MuukefV]]&[ef;wdkY tem[laom taMumif;aMumifh
rsufESmudk vdrf;usHjcif;iSg cGifhjyK\}}[k (rdefY
awmfrl\)/

248/ xdktcg &mZN*dK[fjynfü awmifxdyfyGJobifonf
jzpf\? qAA^{*3/4}D&[ef;wdkYonf awmifxdyfyG] obifudk
Munfh^{1/2}ljcif;iSg vmukefV vlwdkYonf]]omuD0ifrif;om;
bk&m;tEG,fawmf jzpfaom &[ef;wdkYonf
umr*kPfcHpm;ol vlwdkYuhodkY tb,hfaMumifh ujcif;
oDqdkjcif; wD;rlwf jcif;wdkYudk Munfh^{1/2}ljcif;iSg
vmMuukefbdoenf;}}[k ujh&JUukef\? ^{1/2}lwfcSukef\?
tjypfjy ajymqdkMuukefV

jrwpGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;udk avQmufMuukefV

]]&[ef;wdkY ujcif; oDqdkjcif; wD;rlwfjcif;udk
Munfh^{1/2}ljcif; em;axmif;jcif;iSg roGm;tyf? oGm;aom
&[ef;tm; 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

249/ xdktcg qAA^{*3/4}D&[ef;wdkYonf &Snfaom
oDcsif;oHjzifh w&m;udk oDqdkukefV

vlwdkYonf]]pomuD0ifrif;om;
bk&m;tEG,fawmfjzpfaom &[ef;wdkYonf igwdkY
oDqdkukefhouJhodkYyif &Snfaom oDcsif;oHjzifh

w&m;udk oDqdkukef\}}[k ujh&JUukef\? ½lwfcsume\?
tjyphjy ajymqdkMuukef\

&[ef;wdkYonf xdkvlwdkY\ ujh&JU ½lwfcsume tjyphjy
ajymqdkMuaom pum;udk Mum;Muukefonf omwnf;/
tvdkenf;aom &[ef;wdkYonf]]tb,fhaMumifh
qAA*¾D&[ef;wdkYonf &Snfaom oDcsif; oHjzifh
w&m;udk oDqdkukefbdoenf;}}[k ujh&JUukef\?
½lwfcsume\? tjyphjy ajymqdkMuukef\ xdk tcg
xdk&[ef;wdkYonf jrwpGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;udk
avQmufMuukef\ &[ef;wdkY rSefoavm/y/ rSefygonf
jrwpGmbk&m;[k (avQmufMuukef\)/y/ w&m;pum;udk
a[mawmfrlí &[ef;wdkY udk-

]]&[ef;wdkY &Snfaom oDcsif;oHjzifh w&m;udk
oDqdkuom yk*¾dKvf\ tjyphwdkYonf pig;rsKd;
wdkYwnf;/

- (1) udk,fwdkifvnf; xdktoHü wyfruf\
- (2) olwpfyg;wdkYonfvnf; xdktoHü wyfrufukef\
- (3) vlwdkYuvnf; ujh&JUukef\
- (4) toHjyKjyifrludk vdkvm;oltm; orm"dysufpD;V
- (5) aemuf aESmif;vltaygif;uvnf; twkvdkuf\

&[ef;wdkY &Snfaom oDcsif;oHjzifh w&m;udk
oDqdkuom yk*¾dKvf\ tjyphwdkYonfum;
pig;rsKd;wdkYwnf;/

&[ef;wdkY &Snfaom oDcsif;oHjzifh w&m;udk
roDqdktyf? oDqdkuom &[ef;tm; 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\}}
[k rdefYawmfrl\

xdktcg &[ef;wdkYonf toHxif&Sm;atmif
&Gwfqdkjcif;ü awG;awmrl]oHo,ukuúKpö}
&Sdukefonf jzpfí jrwpGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;udk
avQmufMuukef\

]]&[ef;wdkY toHxif&Sm;atmif &Gwfdqdkjcf;udk
cGifhjyK\}}[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

xdktcg qAA*³/₄D&[ef;wdkYonf tjyifyü
om;arG;&Sdaom 0wfvHkudk aqmifukef/
vlwdkYonf]]umr*kPfCHpm;ol vlwdkYujhodkYwnf;}}[k
ujh&JUukef\? ¹/₂lwfcSukef\? tjypfjy ajymqdkMuukefV

jrwpfGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;udk avQmufMuukefV

]]&[ef;wdkY tjyifyü om;arG;&Sdaom 0wfvHkudk
raqmiftyf? aqmifaom &[ef;tm; 'kuú#f tmywf oifh\}}[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

250/ xdktcg r*"wdkif;&Sif aoed,rnfaom
AdrÁdom&rif;\ O,smOfü o&ufyifwdkYonf
oD;ukefV]]toQifwdkYonf o&ufoD;udk tvdk&Sdwdkif;
oHk;aqmifMuygukef}}[k r*"wdkif;&Sif aoed,rnfaom
AdrÁdom&rif;onf cGifhjyKxm;V qAA*³/₄D&[ef;wdkYonf
o&ufoD;Ekudkyif ajcGcsí oHk;aqmifukef/
r*"wdkif;&Sif aoed,rnfaom AdrÁdom&rif;onfvnf;
o&ufoD;udk tvdk&SdV xdktcg r*"wdkif;&Sif
aoed,rnfaom AdrÁdom&rif;onf
rif;csif;wdkYudk]]tcsif;wdkY O,smOfodkY oGm;í
o&ufoD;udk ,lukefavmh}}[k apcdkif;V
xdkrif;csif;wdkYonf]]t&SifrifBuD; aumif;ygNyD}}[k
r*"wdkif;&Siff aoed,rnfaom AdrÁdom&rif;tm;
0efcHNyD;vQif O,smOfodkY oGm;í]]tcsif; rif;BuD;onf
o&ufoD;udk tvdk&Sd\? o&ufoD;udk ay;avmh}}[k
O,smOfapmifhtm; ajymukefV]]toQifwdkY
o&ufoD;r&Sdyg? o&ufoD;Ekudkyif ajcGcsí
&[ef;wdkYonf oHk;aqmifygukef\}}[k ajymV

xdktcg xdkrif;csif;wdkYonf r*"wdkif;&Siff
aoed,rnfaom AdrÁdom&rif;BuD;tm; ptaMumif;udk
avQmufMuukefV]]tcsif;wdkY toQifwdkYonf
o&ufoD;udk aumif;pGm oHk;aqmifMuayNyD?

odkY&mwGif jrwpfGmbk&m;onf twdkif;t&Snfudk
csD;rGrf;awmfrl\}}[k rdefYqdkV

vlwdkYonf]]omuD0ifrif;om;
bk&m;tEG,fawmfjzpfaom &[ef;wdkYonf tb,hfaMumifh
twdkif;t&Snfudk rodMubJ rif;\ o&ufoD;udk
oHk;aqmifukefbdoenf;}}[k uJh&JUukef\? ½lwfcSukef\?
tjypfjy ajymqdkMuukefV

&[ef;wdkYonf xdkvlwdkY\ uJh&JU ½lwfcS
tjypfjyajymqdkMuaom pum;udk Mum;Muukefonf
omwnf;/ xdktcg xdk&[ef;wdkYonf jrwpfGmbk&m;tm;
ptaMumif;udk avQmufMuukefV

]]&[ef;wdkY o&ufoD;udk roHk;aqmiftyf?
oHk;aqmifaom &[ef;tm; 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\}}[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

xdktcg toif;wpfoif;ü qGrf;auR;\? yJ[if;ü
o&ufoD;jcrf;wdkYudk xnfhukef\? &[ef;wdkYonf rtyf[k
awG;awmrl]oHo,ukuúKpö} &Sdonfjzpfí rCH,lukef/

&[ef;wdkY cH,lukefavmh? oHk;aqmifukefavmh?
&[ef;wdkY o&ufoD;jcrf;udk cGifhjyK\[k (rdefY
awmfrl\)/

xdktcg toif;wpfoif;ü qGrf;auR;\? xdk'g,umwdkYonf
o&ufoD;jcrf; jyKvkyfzdkY&ef tcsdef r&aomaMumifh
qGrf;pm;Z&yfü tvHk;pHkaom
o&ufoD;vHk;wdkYudkyif vSLukefV &[ef;wdkYonf
rtyf[k awG;awmrl]oHo,ukuúKpö} &Sdonfjzpfí
rCH,lukef/

]]&[ef;wdkY cH,lukefavmh? oHk;aqmifukefavmh?
&[ef;wdkY &[ef;wdkY\ uydÜjcif; ig;rsKd;wdkYjzifh
opfoD;udk oHk;aqmifjcif;iSg cGifhjyKV/ rD;jzifh
uyÜdjcif;? "m;i,fjzifh uyÜdjcif;? vufonf;jzifh uyÜd jcif;?
rsKd;aph rjzpfEdkifaom opfoD;? ig;ckajrmuf
taphxkwfNyD; opfoD;/ &[ef;wdkY &[ef;wdkY\

buyÜdjCIF; ig;rsKd;wdkYjzifh opfoD;udk
oHk;aqmifjCIF;iSg cGifhJyK\}}[k rdefYawmfrlV

251/ xdktcg &[ef;wpfyg;onf a>rudkuf (cH&)
aomaMumifh ao\? jrWfpGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;udk
avQmufMuukefV

&[ef;wdkY xdk&[ef;onf a>rrif;av;rsKd;wdkYudk
arwåmpdwfjzifh rJzefYa,mifwum;/

&[ef;wdkY xdk&[ef;onf pa>rrif;av;rsKd; wdkYudk
arwåmpdwfjzifh tu,fí jzefYygrl a>rudkuf (cH&)
aomaMumifh raowef&m/

av;rsKd;aom a>rrif;wdkYum; tb,fwdkYenf;?
0d½lyu©a>rrif;rsKd;? {&myxa>rrif;rsKd;? qAsm
ykwåa>rrif;rsKd;? uPSma*gwra>rrif;rsKd;wnf;/
&[ef;wdkY xdk&[ef;onf pa>rrif;av;rsKd;wdkYudk
arwåmpdwfjzifh rJzefYa,mifwum;? &[ef;wdkY
xdk&[ef;onf pa>rrif;av;rsKd;wdkYudk arwåm
pdwfjzifh tu,fí jzefYygrl a>rudkuf (cH&) aomaMumifh
raowef&m/

&[ef;wdkY rdrdudk,fudk
vHkjCHKapjCIF;iSgvnf;aumif;? rdrdudk,fudk
apmifha&SmufjCIF;iSgvnf;aumif;? rdrd\ t&Htwm;udk
jyKjCIF;iSgvnf;aumif; pa>rrif;av;rsKd; wdkYudk
arwåmpdwfjzifh jzefY jCIF;iSg cGifhJyKawmfrlV
&[ef;wdkY podkY jyK&rnf-

]]ig\ arwåmonf 0d&lyu© a>rrif;rsKd;wdkYESifhtwl
jzpfygapownf;? ig\ arwåmonf
{&myxa>rrif;rsKd;wdkYESifhtwl jzpfygapownf;? ig\
arwåmonf qAsmykwåa>rrif;rsKd;wdkYESifhtwl
jzpfygapownf;? ig\ arwåmonf uPSm
a*gwrua>rrif;rsKd;wdkYESifh twl jzpfygapownf;/

ig\ arwåmonf tajcr&Sdaom owå0gwdkYESifhtwl
jzpfygapownf;? ig\ arwåmonf tajcESpfacsmif;&Sdaom

owå0gwdkYESifhtwl jzpfygapownf;? ig\ arwåmonf
tajcav;acsmif;&Sdaom owå0gwdkYESifhtwl
jzpfygapownf;? ig\ arwåmonf tajcrsm;pGm&Sdaom
owå0gwdkYESifhtwl jzpfygapownf;/

tajcr&Sdaom owå0gonf ighudk rn\$Of;qJapownf;?
tajcESpfacsmif;&Sdaom owå0gonf ighudk
rn\$Of;qJapownf;? tajcav;acsmif;&Sdaom owå0gonf
ighudk rn\$Of;qJapownf;? tajcrsm;pGm&Sdaom
owå0gonf ighudk rn\$Of;qJap ownf;/

owå0gtm;vHk;wdkYonfvnf;aumif;?
xGufouf0ifouf&Sdaom
owå0gtm;vHk;wdkYonfvnf;aumif;? t<uif;rJh
Oyygwfowå0gtm;vHk;wdkYonfvnf;aumif; aumif;aom
tm¹/₂HkwdkYudk jrifygapukefownf;/
wpfOD;wpfa,mufodkYrQ raumif;aomt&m
ra&mufygapownf;/

jrwpfGmbk&m;onf twdkif;t&Snfr&Sd?
w&m;awmfonf twdkif;t&Snfr&Sd? oHCmawmfonf
twdkif;t&Snf r&Sd/

uif; oef; a>r uif;NrD;aumuf uif;ajcrsm; yifhul
tdrfajr\$mf <uufwdkYonf twdkif;t&Snf&Sdukef\? igonf
tapmfhta&Smufudk jyKxm;NyD? igonf t&Htwm; udk
jyKxm;NyD? owå0gwdkYonf zJMuukef? xdkigonf
jrwpfGmbk&m;tm; &Sdcdk;yg\? ckepfqlukefaom
jrwpfGmbk&m;wdkYtm; &Sdcdk;yg\}}[k (jyK&rnf)/

xdktcg &[ef;wpfyg;onf rarGUavsmfjcf;onf
ESdyfpuftyfaomaMumifh rdrd\t*FgZmwfudk jzwfV/
jrwpfGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;udk avQmufMuukefV

&[ef;wdkY (r*fzdkvfrS) tcsnf; ESD;jzpfaom
xdk&[ef;onf tjcm;wpfyg;aom t&m]udavom} udk
jzwfoifhvsuf tjcm;aom t&m]t*FgZmwf} udk jzwfbdV

&[ef;wdkY rdrd\ t*FgZmwfudk rjzwftyf/ jzwfaom
&[ef;tm; xkv'pöOf;tmywf oifh\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

252/ xdktcg &mZN*dK[fjynfae olaX;onf rsm;pGm
tzdk;xdkufaom pE'ul;eHUomwHk;udk &V xdktcg
&mZN*dK[fjynfae olaX;tm;-

]]igonf ppE'ul; eHUomwHk;jzifh oydwfyGwfap&rl
aumif;avpG? yGwfpmonfvnf; ig\ toHk;taqmif
jzpfvåHU? oydwftvSLudkvnf; vSL&tHh}}[k
tMuHjzpfV

xdktcg &mZN*dK[fjynfae olaX;onf xdkpE'ul;
eHUomwHk;jzifh oydwfyGwfapNyD;aemuf qdkif;ü
xnfhum 0g;vHk;zm;ü qGJvsuf 0g;vHk;tqufqufjzifh
zGJUcsnfNyD;vQif-

]]tMuiforPonfvnf;aumif;?
tMuifjAm[®Ponfvnf;aumif; &[EÅmvnf;jzpf
wefcdk;vnf;BuD;rl oydwfudk cs,lapownf;?
vSLxm;yg\}}[k qdkV

xdktcg yl&Puóyonf &mZN*dK[folax;xHodkY
csOf;uyf\? csOf;uyfNyD;aemuf &mZN*dK[f olaX;udk-

]]'g,umBuD; igonf &[EÅmvnf;jzpf\?
wefcdk;vnf;&Sd\? ightm; oydwfudk vSLavmh}}[k
qdkV

toQifbk&m; toQifonf &[EÅmvnf;jzpf
wefcdk;vnf;BuD;rl oydwfudk cs,lygavmh? vSLxm;yg\
[k qdkV

xdktcg ru©vda*gomvonfvnf;aumif;?
tZdwauourÁvonfvnf;aumif;? yuk"
upöm,eonfvnf;aumif;? olö,aAv|ykwåonfvnf;aumif;?
ed*P²em#ykwåonfvnf;aumif; &mZN*dK[folax;xHodkY
csOf;uyfNyD;aemuf &mZN*dK[folax;udk]]'g,umBuD;
igonf &[EÅmvnf; jzpf\? wefcdk;vnf; &Sd\? ightm;
oydwfudk vSLavmh}}[k qdkV]]toQifbk&m; toQifonf

&[EÅmvnf;jzpf wefcdk;vnf;BuD;rl oydwfudk
cs,lygavmh? vSLxm;yg\}}[k qdkV

xdktcg toQifr[marm*³/₄v'mefonfvnf;aumif;?
toQifyda@mivbm&'GgZonfvnf;aumif; eHeuftcsdefü
ouFef;udk jyif0wfí oydwfouFef;udk ,lvsuf
&mZN*dK[fjynfodkY qGrf;ch0ifukefV xdktcg
toQifyda@mivbm&'GgZonf toQifr[marm*³/₄v'mefudk-

]]toQifr[marm*³/₄v'mefonf &[EÅmvnf; jzpf\?
wefcdk;vnf; BuD;\? ighoQifarm*³/₄v'mef
oGm;ygavmh? xdkoydwfudk cs,lygavmh xdkoydwfonf
oif\ oydwfwnf;}}[k qdkV

]]toQifbm&'GgZonf &[EÅmvnf; jzpf\? wefcdk;vnf;
BuD;\? ighoQifbm&'GgZ oGm;ygavmh? xdkoydwfudk
cs,lygavmh xdkoydwfonf oif\ oydwfwnf;}}[k
(toQifr[marm*³/₄v'mefu) ajymqdkV

xdktcg toQifyda@mivbm&'GgZonf aumif;uifodkY
ysHwufí xdkoydwfudk ,lNyD;vQif &mZN*dK[fjynfudk
oHk;ywfvSnfhvnfV xdktcg &mZN*dK[folax;onf
om;r,m;ESifh twl rdrdtdrfü vuftkyfcsDrdk;
&Sdcdk;vsuf &yfaeV

]]toQifbk&m; toQifbm&'GgZonf tuREkfyfwdkY\
tdrfü wnfawmfrlygavmh}}[k (avQmuf\)/

xdktcg toQifyda@mivbm&'GgZonf
&mZN*dK[folax;tdrfü wnfV xdktcg olaX;onf
toQifyda@mivbm&'GgZ\ vufrS oydwfudk ,lNyD;vQif
rsm;pGmaom tzdk;xdkufaom cjzG,fjzifh jynfhapí
toQifyda@mivbm&'GgZtm; vSLV xdktcg
toQifyda@mivbm&'GgZonf xdkoydwfudk ,lí
ausmif;t&HodkY oGm;V
vlwdkYonf]]toQifyda@mivbm&'GgZonf
&mZN*dK[folax;\ oydwf udk cs,lowwf}}[k Mum;ukefV

xdkvlwdkYonf jyif;jyus,favmifaom toH&Sdukefí
toQifyda@mivbm&'GgZudk aemufR aemufR
vdkufukef\

jrwfpGmbk&m;onf jyif;jyus,favmifaom toHudk
Mum;awmfrlí toQiftmeE´mudk]]tmeE´m
xdkjyif;jyus,favmifaom toHonf tb,ft&menf;}}[k
ar;awmfr\?

]]toQifbk&m; toQifyda@mivbm&'GgZonf
&mZN*dK[folax;\ oydwfudk cs,lyg\? toQifbk&m;
vlwdkYonf toQifyda@mivbm&'GgZonf
&mZN*dK[folax;\ oydwfudk cs,lowwf[k Mum;ukef\
toQifbk&m; xdkYaMumifh vlwdkYonf
jyif;jyus,favmifaom toH&Sdukefí toQifyda@miv
bm&'GgZudk aemufR aemufR vdkufukef\
bkef;awmfBuD;aom toQifbk&m;
xdkjyif;jyus,favmifaom toHonfum; pt&mygwnf;[k
avQmuf\ xdktcg jrwfpGmbk&m;onf
ptaMumif;t&maMumifh &[ef;oHCmudk pnf;a0;apí
toQifyda@mivbm&'GgZudk pdppf ar;jref;awmfr\

]]bm&'GgZ oifonf &mZN*dK[folax;\ oydwfudk cs,\
[lonf rSefoavm}}[k pdppf ar;jref;awmfr\

rSefygonf jrwfpGmbk&m;[k (avQmuf\)/
bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwfpGmbk&m;onf uJh&JUawmf
r\

bm&'GgZ ravsmufywf? ravsmfuef? roifhwif?
&[ef;wdkY\ trlt&mr[kwf? rtyf? rjyK xdkuf/

bm&'GgZ oifonf ,kwfnHhaom opfom;oydwftwGuf
vlwdkY\ ukodkvfur®yxw&m; q,fyg;xuf vGefjrwfaom
wefcdk;jym#d[mudk vlwdkYtm; tb,fhaMumifh
jybdoenf;/

bm&'GgZ rmwk*gronf ao;Ekyfaom
ydkufqHwpyJtwGuf t*FgZmwfudk jyouJhodkY oifonf

ao;Ekyfaom opfom;oydwftwGuf vlwdkY\
ukodkvfur®yxw&m;q,fyg;xuf vGefjrwfaom
wefcdk;jym#d[mudk vlwdkYtm; jybdV

bm&'GgZ p(oifjyKrdaomtrl) onf
rMunfndKao;aomolwdkYtm;
MunfndKapjCIF;iSmvnf;aumif;/y/ uJh&JUawmfrlV/y/
w&m;pum;udk a[mawmfrlNyD;vQif &[ef;wdkYudk-

]]&[ef;wdkY vlwdkY\ ukodkvfur®yxw&m;q,fyg;xuf
vGefjrwfaom wefcdk;jym#d[mudk vlwdkYtm; rjytyf?
jyaom&[ef;tm; 'kuú#ftmywf oifhV

&[ef;wdkY popfom;oydwfudk zsufqD;Muukefavmh?
tpdwfpdwftrTmrTmvkyfí &[ef;wdkYtm;
rsufpOf;Budwf&ef ay;ukefavm h/

&[ef;wdkY opfom;oydwfudk raqmiftyf? aqmifaom
&[ef;tm; 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\[k rdefYawmfrlV

xdktcg qAA*¾D&[ef;wdkYonf
a&TjzifhNyD;onfvnf;jzpfaom
aiGjzifhNyD;onfvnf;jzpfaom taumif;tnHhjzpfaom
oydwfwdkYudk aqmifukefV

vlwdkYonf]]umr*kPfcHpm;ol
vlwdkYuJhodkYwnf;}}[k uJh&JUukef\? ½lwfcSukef\?
tjypfjyajym qdkMuukefV jrwpGmbk&m;tm;
ptaMumif;udk avQmufMuukefV

]]&[ef;wdkY a&Toydwfudk raqmiftyf/y/
aiGoydwfudk raqmiftyf? ywåjrm;oydwfudk raqmiftyf?
ausmufrsufoydwfudk raqmiftyf? zvfoydwfudk
raqmiftyf? aMu;oydwfudk raqmif tyf? pOfUoydwfudk
raqmiftyf? cJrjzLoydwfudk raqmiftyf? cJykyfoydwfudk
raqmiftyf? aMu;eD oydwfudk raqmiftyf?
aqmifaom&[ef;tm; 'kuú#ftmywf oifhV

&[ef;wdkY oHoydwf ajroydwf[k qdktyfaom
oydwfESpfrsKd;wdkYudk cGifhJyK\}}[k (rdefYawmf
rl\)/

253/ xdktcg oydwft&if;]atmufzuf}onf
yGef;cJhojzifh jrwpGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;udk
avQmufMuukef\

]]&[ef;wdkY oydwfESD;0ef;udk cGifhJyK\}}[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

xdktcg qAA^{*3/4}D&[ef;wdkYonf
a&TjzifhNyD;onfvnf;jzpfaom
aiGjzifhNyD;onfvnf;jzpfaom taumif; tnHhJzpfaom
oydwfESD;0ef;wdkYudk aqmifukef\
vlwdkYonf]]umr*kPfcHpm;ol vlwdkYujh odkYwnf;}}[k
ujh&JUukef\? ½lwfcSukef\? tjypfjy ajymqdkMuukef\

jrwpGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;udk avQmufMuukef\
&[ef;wdkY taumif;tnHhJzpfaom
oydwfESD;0ef;wdkYudk raqmiftyf? aqmifaom
&[ef;tm; 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\

&[ef;wdkY cJrjzLjzifh NyD;onfvnf;jzpfaom
cJykyfjzifh NyD;onfvnf;jzpfaom oydwfESD;0ef;
ESpfrsKd;wdkYudk cGifhJyK\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

xlaom oydwfESD;0ef;wdkYonf rxdEdkifukef\
jrwpGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;udk avQmufMuukef\
&[ef;wdkY yGwfcHjCIF;iSg cGifhJyK\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

(oydwfESD;0ef;wdkYonf) wGefYvdyfukef\
jrwpGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;udk avQmufMuukef\
&[ef;wdkY ru&f;oGm;jzwf&ef cGifhJyK\[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

xdktcg qAA^{*3/4}D&[ef;wdkYonf
&kyfpHk>yrf;onfvnf;jzpfaom ab;tjyifü tajytjypf
jyKtyfonfvnf;jzpfaom qef;Mu,faom
oydwfESD;0ef;wdkYudk aqmifukef\

xdkoydwfESD;0ef;wdkYudk vrf;rüaomfvnf; jyvsuf
vSnfhvnfukef\ vlwdkYonf]]umr*kPfcHpm;ol
vlwdkYuJhodkYwnf;}}[k uJh&JUukef\? ½lwfcSukef\
tjypfjy ajymqdkMuukef\

jrwfpGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;udk avQmufMuukef\
&[ef;wdkY &kyfpHk>yrf;onfvnf;jzpfaom ab;tjyifü
tajytjypfjyKtyfonfvnf;jzpfaom qef;Mu,faom
oydwfESD;0ef;wdkYudk raqmiftyf? aqmifaom&[ef;tm;
'kuú#ftmywf oifh\ &[ef;wdkY yuwd acG;oGm;[laom
oydwfESD;0ef;udk cGifhjyK\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

254/ xdktcg &[ef;wdkYonf a&&Sdaom
oydwfwdkYudk odkrSD;ojzifh oydwfonf ysufpD;\
(odk;)/ jrwfpGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;udk
avQmufMuukef\

&[ef;wdkY a&&Sdaom oydwfudk rodkrSD;tyf?
odkrSD;aom &[ef;tm; 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\ &[ef;wdkY
oydwfudk aeylvSef;í odkrSD;jcif;iSg cGifhjyK\[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

xdktcg &[ef;wdkYonf a&&Sdaom oydwfudk
aeylvSef;ojzifh oydwfonf teHUraumif;/
jrwfpGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;udk avQmufMuukef\
&[ef;wdkY a&&Sdaom oydwfudk aeylvSef; tyf?
aeylvSef;aom &[ef;tm; 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\ &[ef;wdkY
a&pifatmifokwfNyD;rS aeylvSef; í oydwfudk
odkrSD;jcif;iSg cGifhjyK\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

xdktcg &[ef;wdkYonf aeylü oydwfudk xm;ojzifh
oydwf\ tqif;onf ysufpD;V jrwfpGmbk&m;tm;
ptaMumif;udk avQmufMuukef\

&[ef;wdkY aeylü oydwfudk rxm;tyf? xm;aom
&[ef;tm; 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\ &[ef; wdkY twefi,frQ
aeylvSef;í oydwfudk odkrSD;jcif;iSg cGifhjyK\[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

xdktcg rsm;pGmaom oydwfwdkYudk
vGifwD;acgifü oydwfajcrygbj xm;ukef\?
oydwfwdkYonf avayGcwfojzifh vdrfhí uGJukefV
jrwpfGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;udk avQmufMuukefV

&[ef;wdkY oydwfajcudk cGifhgyK\[k (rdefYawmfri\)/

xdktcg &[ef;wdkYonf twGif;eH&H tusnfpGef;ü
oydwfudk xm;ojzifh oydwfonf vdrfhusí uGJV
jrwpfGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;udk avQmufMuukefV

&[ef;wdkY twGif;eH&H tusnfpGef;ü oydwfudk
rxm;tyf? xm;aom &[ef;tm; 'kuú#f tmywf oifh\[k
(rdefYawmfri\)/

xdktcg &[ef;wdkYonf tyeH&H tusnfpGef;ü
oydwfudk xm;ojzifh oydwfonf vdrfhus í uGJV
jrwpfGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;udk avQmufMuukefV

&[ef;wdkY tyeH&H tusnfpGef;ü oydwfudk rxm;tyf?
xm;aom &[ef;tm; 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\[k (rdefYawmfri\)/

xdktcg &[ef;wdkYonf oydwfudk ajrü
arSmufxm;ojzifh oydwfElwfcrf;onf yGef;V
jrwpfGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;udk avQmufMuukefV

&[ef;wdkY jruftcif;udk cGifhgyK\[k (rdefYawmfri\)/
jruftcif;udk jcpm;ojzifh jrwpfGmbk&m; tm;
ptaMumif;udk avQmufMuukefV &[ef;wdkY
ykqdk;tESD;udk cGifhgyK\[k (rdefYawmfri\)/ ykqdk;
tESD;udk jcpm;jyefojzifh jrwpfGmbk&m;tm;
ptaMumif;udk avQmufMuukefV

&[ef;wdkY oydwfpifudk cGifhgyK\[k (rdefYawmfri\)/
oydwfpifonf NydKus í oydwfuGJV jrwpfGmbk&m;tm;
ptaMumif;udk avQmufMuukefV

&[ef;wdkY oydwfxm;p&m t0us,faom tdk;udk
cGifhgyK\[k (rdefYawmfri\)/ oydwfxm;p&m tdk;ü

oydwfonf yGef;cJhhyef\ jrwpGmbk&m;tm;
ptaMumif;udk avQmufMuukef\

&[ef;wdkY oydwftdwfudk cGifhyyK\[k
(rdefYawmfri\)/

ychk;vG,fr&Sdojzifh jrwpGmbk&m;tm;
ptaMumif;udk avQmufMuukef\

&[ef;wdkY ychk;vG,fudkvnf;aumif;?
zGJUBudK;udkvnf;aumif; cGifhyyK\[k (rdefYawmfri\)/

xdktcg &[ef;wdkYonf eH&Hikwfüvnf;aumif;?
qifpG,füvnf;aumif; oydwfudk csdwfxm;onf&Sdaomf
jyKwfusi oydwfuGjozifh jrwpGmbk&m;tm;
ptaMumif;udk avQmufMuukef\

&[ef;wdkY oydwfudk qGJcsdwfrxm;tyf?
qGJcsdwfxm;aom &[ef;tm; 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\[k
(rdefYawmfri\)/

xdktcg &[ef;wdkYonf anmifapmif;ü oydwfudk
xm;ukef\? owdarhojzifh xdkifaom &[ef;wdkYonf
oydwfudk zdrdí uGJapukef\ jrwpGmbk&m;tm;
ptaMumif;udk avQmufMuukef\

&[ef;wdkY anmifapmif;ü oydwfudk rxm;tyf?
xm;aom &[ef;tm; 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\[k (rdefYawmfri\)/

xdktcg &[ef;wdkYonf tif;ysOfü oydwfudk xm;ukef\?
owdarhojzifh xdkifaom &[ef;wdkYonf oydwfudk zdrdí
uGJapukef\ jrwpGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;udk
avQmufMuukef\

&[ef;wdkY tif;ysOfü oydwfudk rxm;tyf? xm;aom
&[ef;tm; 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\[k (rdefYawmfri\)/

xdktcg &[ef;wdkYonf &ifcGifü oydwfudk xm;ukef\?
owdarhí xukefonf&Sdaomf vdrfhus ojzifh oydwfuGJ\
jrwpGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;udk avQmufMuukef\

&[ef;wdkY &ifcGiffü oydwfudk rxm;tyf? xm;aom
&[ef;tm; 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\[k (rdefY awmfrl\)]/

xdktcg &[ef;wdkYonf xD;ay:ü oydwfudk xm;ukef\
xD;udk avayGcwfonf&Sdaomf vdrfhusoizifh
oydwfuGJV jrwpfGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;udk
avQmufMuukefV

&[ef;wdkY xD;ay:ü oydwfudk rxm;tyf? xm;aom
&[ef;tm; 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)]/

255/ xdktcg &[ef;wdkYonf oydwfudk
vufpGJukefvsuf wHcg;&Gufudk wGef;onf&Sdaomf
wHcg;&Gufonf vní oydwfonf uGJV jrwpfGmbk&m;tm;
ptaMumif;udk avQmufMuukefV

&[ef;wdkY oydwfudk vufpGJvsuf wHcg;&Gufudk
rwGef;tyf? wGef;aom &[ef;tm; 'kuú#f tmywf oifh\[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)]/

xdktcg &[ef;wdkYonf bl;awmif;jzifh qGrf;cHukef\
vlwdkYonf]]wdw→dwdkYujhodkYwnf;}}[k
ujh&JUukef? ½lwfcSukef? tjypfjy ajymqdkMuukefV
jrwpfGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;udk avQmuf MuukefV

&[ef;wdkY bl;awmif;jzifh qGrf;rcHtyf? qGrf;cHaom
&[ef;tm; 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)]/

xdktcg wpfyg;aom &[ef;onf tdk;uif;jzifh qGrf;cH\
vlwdkYonf]]wdw→dwdkYujhodkY wnf;}}[k
ujh&JUukef? ½lwfcSukef? tjypfjy ajymqdkMuukefV
jrwpfGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;udk avQmufMuukefV

&[ef;wdkY tdk;uif;jzifh qGrf;rcHtyf? qGrf;cHaom
&[ef;tm; 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\[k (rdefY awmfrl\)]/

xdktcg &[ef;wpfyg;onf tvHk;pHkaom
yHhoulypönf;&Sdol jzpfV

xdk&[ef;onf vlOD;acgif;cGHoydwfudk aqmif\
wpfa,mufaom rdef;ronf jrifi

aMumufaomaMumifh]]tr,fav; polonf
ajrbkwfbDvl;BuD;ygyJ}}[k [pfatmfjCIF;udk jyKV/
vlwdkYonf]]tb,hfaMumifh omuD0ifrif;om;
bk&m;tEG,fawmfjzpfaom &[ef;wdkYonf
ajrzkwfbDvl;wdkY uJhodkY vIUOD;acgif;cGH oydwfudk
aqmifukefbdoenf;}}[k uJh&JUukef\? ½lwfcSukef\?
tjypfjy ajymqdkMuukef\ jrwpfGmbk&m;tm;
ptaMumif;udk avQmufMuukef\

&[ef;wdkY vIUOD;acgif;cGHoydwfudk raqmiftyf?
aqmifaom &[ef;tm; 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\

&[ef;wdkY yHhoulypönf;csnf;&Sdol rjzpf&m?
jzpfaom &[ef;tm; 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

xdktcg &[ef;wdkYonf pm;zwf t½dk;
vkwfaq;a&wdkYudk oydwfjzifh aqmifukef\

vlwdkYonf]]pomuD0ifrif;om;
bk&m;tEG,fawmfjzpfaom &[ef;wdkYonf
tMuifoydwfüyif pm;ukef\? xdkoydwfonfyif
xdk&[ef;wdkY\ vufaq;cH (axG;cH) wnf;}}[k
uJh&JUukef\? ½lwfcSukef\? tjypfjy ajymqdkMuukef\

jrwpfGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;udk avQmufMuukef\
&[ef;wdkY pm;zwf t½dk; vkwfaq; a&wdkYudk
oydwfjzifh raqmiftyf? aqmifaom &[ef;tm;
'kuú#ftmywf oifh\? &[ef;wdkY vuf aq;cH (axG;cH) udk
cGifhjyK\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

256/ xdktcg &[ef;wdkYonf vufjzifh qkyfí qkyfí
ouFef;udk csKyfojzifh ouFef;onf tem;rnD/
jrwpfGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;udk avQmufMuukef\

&[ef;wdkY "m;i,fudkvnf;aumif;? "m;i,f&pfywf&ef
zsifydkif; txnfMurf;udkvnf;aumif; cGifhjyK\[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

xdktcg oHCmtm; t¹/₂dk;wyfaom "m;i,fonf jzpfvm\?
jrwpGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;udk avQmufMuukef\

&[ef;wdkY t¹/₂dk;wyfaom "m;i,fudk cGifhgyK\[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

xdktcg qAA*³/₄D&[ef;wdkYonf
a&TjzifhNyD;onfvnf;jzpfaom
aiGjzifhNyD;onfvnf;jzpfaom taumif;tnHh jzpfukefaom
"m;¹/₂dk;wdkYudk aqmifukef\
vlwdkYonf]]umr*kPfcHpm;ol vlwdkYujhodkY wnf;}}[k
ujh&JUukef\? ¹/₂lwfcsume\? tjyphjy ajymqdkMuukef\
jrwpGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif; udk avQmufMuukef\

&[ef;wdkY "m;¹/₂kd;trsKd; rsKd;wdkYudk raqmiftyf?
aqmifaom &[ef;tm; 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\? &[ef;wdkY
t¹/₂dk;"m;¹/₂dk;udkvnf;aumif;?
tpG,f"m;¹/₂dk;udkvnf;aumif;?
OD;csdK"m;¹/₂dk;udkvnf;aumif;?
usL"m;¹/₂dk;udkvnf;aumif;?
0g;"m;¹/₂dk;udkvnf;aumif;?
opfom;"m;¹/₂dk;udkvnf;aumif;?
csdwf"m;¹/₂dk;udkvnf;aumif;?
zvf"m;¹/₂dk;udkvnf;aumif;?
aMu;oH"m;¹/₂dk;udkvnf;aumif;?
c¹/₂koif;csuf"m;¹/₂dk;udkvnf;aumif; cGifhgyK\[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

xdktcg &[ef;wdkYonf Muufawmifjzifhvnf;aumif;?
0g;jcrf;pdwfjzifhvnf;aumif; ouFef;udk csKyfukef\
ouFef;onf csKyfyHkraumif;ojzifh jrwpGmbk&m;tm;
ptaMumif;udk avQmufMuukef\

&[ef;wdkY tyfudk cGifhgyK\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/
tyfwdkYonf oHacs;wufukef\y/

&[ef;wdkY tyfbl;udk cGifhgyK\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/
tyfbl;üvnf; oHacs;wufjyefukef\y/

&[ef;wdkY waq;rlefYudk xnfh&ef cGifhgyK\[k
(rdefYawmfri\)/ waq;rlefYüvnf; oHacs;wufukef\y/

&[ef;wdkY eEGif;ESifha&maom rkefYrlefYudk
xnfh&ef cGifhgyK\[k (rdefYawmfri\)/ eEGif;a&maom
rkefYrlefYüvnf; oHacs;wufukef\y/

&[ef;wdkY ausmufrlefYudk cGifhgyK\[k
(rdefYawmfri\)/ ausmufrlefYüvnf; oHacs;wufukef\y/

&[ef;wdkY ysm;za,mif;jzifh vdrf;usHjcf;iSg
cGifhgyK\[k (rdefYawmfri\)/

ausmufrlefYonf ysufpD;\y/

&[ef;wdkY ausmufrlefYxnfh&ef tdwfudk cGifhgyK\[k
(rdefYawmfri\)/

xdktcg &[ef;wdkYonf xdkxdkt&yfü ikwfudk pdkufí
csnfNyD;vQif ouFef;udk csKyfukef\? ouFef;onf
tem;axmifh rnD/ jrwpGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;udk
avQmufMuukef\

&[ef;wdkY um;aygifudkvnf;aumif;?
um;aygifcsnf&ef BuKd;udkvnf;aumif; cGifhgyK\
xdkxdk t&yfü csnfí (um;Muufí) ouFef;udk csKyf&ef
cGifhgyK\[k (rdefYawmfri\)/

rnDñGwfaomae&mü um;aygifudk jzefYcif;ojzifh
um;aygifonf ysufpD;\y/

&[ef;wdkY rnDñGwfaom ae&mü um;aygifudk
rjzefYcif;tyf? jzefYcif;aom &[ef;tm; 'kuú#f tmywf oifh\
[k (rdefYawmfri\)/

ajrü um;aygifudk cif;ojzifh um;aygifonf
ajrrlefYtvdrf;vdrf;jzpf\y/

&[ef;wdkY jruftcif;udk cGifhgyK\[k (rdefYawmfri\)/
um;aygif\ twGif;bufonf aqG;\y/

&[ef;wdkY tvsm;tem;ywfudkvnf;aumif;?
teHtem;ywfudkvnf;aumif; wif&ef cGihfjyK\[k
(rdefYawmfri\)/ um;aygifonf rrD (ravmuf)/y/

&[ef;wdkY um;aygifwdkYudkvnf;aumif;?
um;csyfElwfcfrf;vHk;jcif;udkvnf;aumif;? 0g;jcrf;pdwf
udkvnf;aumif;? (um;aygif&Snf um;aygifwdk) csnf&ef
BudK;udkvnf;aumif;? (um;aygifü ouFef;) zGJUcsnf&ef
csnfudkvnf;aumif; zGJUcsnfí ouFef;udk csKyf&ef
cGihfjyK\[k (rdefYawmfri\)/

csnftMum;wdkYonf rnDñGwfukef/y/ &[ef;wdkY
wdkif;wmrludk cGihfjyK\[k (rdefYawmfri\)/

csnfwdkYonf aumufukef\y/ &[ef;wdkY
wrsOf;ypfirludk cGihfjyK\[k (rdefYawmfri\)/ xdktcg
&[ef;wdkYonf raq;aom ajcwdkYjzifh um;aygifudk
eif;ojzifh um;aygifonf ysufpD;V jrwpGm bk&m;tm;
ptaMumif;udk avQmufMuukefV

&[ef;wdkY raq;aom ajcwdkYjzifh um;aygifudk
reif;tyf? eif;aom &[ef;tm; 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\[k
(rdefYawmfri\)/

xdktcg &[ef;wdkYonf pdkpGwfaom ajcwdkYjzifh
um;aygifudk eif;ojzifh um;aygifonf ysufpD;V
jrwpGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;udk avQmufMuukefV

&[ef;wdkY pdkpGwfaom ajcwdkYjzifh um;aygifudk
reif;tyf? eif;aom &[ef;tm; 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\[k
(rdefYawmfri\)/

xdktcg &[ef;wdkYonf zdeyfpD;vsuf um;aygifudk
eif;ojzifh um;aygifonf ysufpD;V jrwpGmbk&m;tm;
ptaMumif;udk avQmufMuukefV

&[ef;wdkY zdeyfpD;aom &[ef;onf um;aygifudk
reif;tyf? eif;aom &[ef;tm; 'kuú#f tmywf oifh\[k
(rdefYawmfri\)/

xdktcg &[ef;wdkYonf ouFef;csKyfpOf
vufacsmif;jzifh cHukey\? vufacsmif;wdkYonf emukef\/
jrwpGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;udk avQmufMuukef\

&[ef;wdkY vufckvufcHudk cGihfjyK\[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

257/ xdktcg qAA*³/₄D&[ef;wdkYonf a&Tjzifh
NyD;onfvnf; jzpfaom aiGjzifh NyD;onfvnf; jzpfaom
taumif; tnHhjzpfaom vufckvufcHwdkYudk aqmifukef\
vlwdkYonf]]umr*kPfcHpm;ol vlwdkYujhodkYwnf;}}[k
ujh&JUukef\? ¹/₂lwfcSukef\? tjyfpjy ajymqdkMuukef\
jrwpGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;udk avQmufMuukef\

&[ef;wdkY taumif; tnHUjzpfaom
vufckvufcHwdkYudk raqmiftyf? aqmifaom &[ef;tm;
'kuú#f tmywf oifh\

&[ef;wdkY t¹/₂kd; vufckvufcHudkvnf;aumif;/y/
c¹/₂koif;csuf vufckvufcHudkvnf;aumif; cGihfjyK\[k
rdefYawmfrl\

xdktcg tyfwdkYonfvnf;aumif;?
"m;i,fwdkYonfvnf;aumif;?
vufckvufcHwdkYonfvnf;aumif; aysmufukef\
jrwpGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;udk avQmufMuukef\

&[ef;wdkY tyf "m;i,f vufckvufcH xnfh&ef tdwfudk
cGihfjyK\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/ tyf ponf xnfhoGif;&mtdwfü
¹/₂lwfaxG;ukef\ jrwpGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;udk
avQmufMuukef\

&[ef;wdkY vufckvufcH xnfh&ef tdwfudk cGihfjyK\[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

ychk;vG,f r&Sd/ jrwpGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;udk
avQmufMuukef\

&[ef;wdkY ychk;vG,fudkvnf;aumif;?
zGJUBudK;udkvnf;aumif; cGihfjyK\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

xdktcg &[ef;wdkYonf vGifwD;acgifü ouFef;udk
csKyfaomf tat;aMumifhvnf;aumif;?
tylaMumifhvnf;aumif; yifyef;ukef\ jrwpGmbk&m;tm;
ptaMumif;udk avQmufMuukef\

&[ef;wdkY um;aygifxm;&m Z&yfudkvnf;aumif;?
um;aygifxm;&m r@yfudkvnf;aumif; cGihfjyK\[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/ um;aygifxm;&m Z&yfonf ajredrfUí
a&vTrf;rdk;\ jrwpGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;udk
avQmufMuukef\

&[ef;wdkY ajrjifhatmif jyKjcf;iSg cGihfjyK\[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/ zdkYajronf NydK\y/ &[ef;wdkY
tkwfpDjcf;? ausmufpDjcf;? opfom;pDjcf;[laom
pDjcf;oHk;rsKd;wdkYudk pDpdrfhaomiSg cGifjyK\[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

wufa&mufaom &[ef;wdkYonf yifyef;ukef\y/
&[ef;wdkY tkwfavSum;? ausmufavSum;?
opfom;avSum;[laom avSum;oHk;rsKd;wdkYudk
cGihfjyK\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

wufa&mufaom &[ef;wdkYonf vdrfhusukef\y/
&[ef;wdkY qGJudkif&m vufwef;udk cGihfjyK\[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

um;aygifxm;&m Z&yfü jrufrlfYonf us\y/
&[ef;wdkY cgí twGif;ty vdrf;usHjcf;iSg cGihfjyK\?
jzLaomtqif;udkvnf;aumif; rnf;aomtqif;udkvnf;aumif;
a*GUeDjzifh tacs mudkifjcf; udkvnf;aumif;?
jcL;yef;jc,fvS,fjcf;udkvnf;aumif;?
EG,fyef;jc,fvS,fjcf;udkvnf;aumif;? ru&f;
oGm;azmfjcf;udkvnf;aumif;?
oufwifa&;udkvnf;aumif;? ouFef;wef; Og;
Budrfudkvnf;aumif;? ouFef;vSef;&ef
BudK;udkvnf;aumif; cGihfjyK\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

xdktcg &[ef;wdkYonf ouFef;csKyfNyD;aemuf
um;csyfudk xdkae&müyif ypfxm;chJí oGm;ojzifh
<uufwdkYonfvnf;aumif;? jcwdkYonfvnf;aumif;
udkufukef/ jrwpGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif; udk
avQmufMuukef/

&[ef;wdkY um;csyfudk acgufvdyfpdrfhaomiSg
cGihfjyK\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

um;csyfonf ysufpD;V/y/ &[ef;wdkY 0g;vHk;
vSHwHudk twGif;ü oGif;xm;í um;csyfudk
acgufvdyfpdrfhaomiSg cGif? y\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/
um;csyfonf ajyV/y/ &[ef;wdkY zGJUcsnf&ef MudK; udk
cGifhfyK\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

xdktcg &[ef;wdkYonf eH&Hüvnf;aumif;?
wdkifüvnf;aumif; um;aygifudk axmifcJhí zJoGm; ojzifh
um;aygifonf vJí ysufpD;V jrwpGmbk&m;tm;
ptaMumif;udk avQmufMuukef/ &[ef;wdkY
eH&Hikwfüvnf;aumif;? qifpG,füvnf;aumif;
qGJcsdwf&ef cGifhfyK\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

258/ xdktcg jrwpGmbk&m;onf &mZN*dK[fjynfü
arGUavsmfawmfrlorQ aeawmfrlNyD;vQif
a0omvDjynfodkY zJ<uawmfrlV

xdktcg &[ef;wdkYonf tyfudkvnf;aumif;?
"m;i,fudkvnf;aumif;? aq;udkvnf;aumif;oydwfjzifh,lí
oGm;ukef/ jrwpGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;udk
avQmufMuukef/

&[ef;wdkY aq;tdwfudk cGifhfyK\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/
ychk;vG,fr&Sd (ryg)/y/

&[ef;wdkY ychK;vG,fp&mudkvnf;aumif;?
zGJUBudK;udkvnf;aumif; cGifhfyK\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

xdktcg &[ef;wpfyg;onf zdeyfwdkYudk
cg;yef;BudK;jzifh csnfí &GmodkY qGrf;ch0if/?
wpfa,mufaom Oygoumonf xdk&[ef;udk

&Sdcdk;onf&Sdaomf zdehyfwdkYudk OD;acgif;jzifh
wdkufrdojzifh xdk&[ef;onf rsufESmromjzpf\ xdktcg
xkd&[ef;onf t&HodkYoGm;í &[ef;wdkYtm;
ptaMumif;udk ajymMum;\ &[ef;wdkYonf
jrwpGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;udk avQmufMuukef\

&[ef;wdkY zdehyftdwfudk cGifhJyK\[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/ yCHk;vG,f r&Sd (ryg)/y/

&[ef;wdkY yCHk;vG,fudkvnf;aumif;?
zGJUBudK;udkvnf;aumif; cGifhJyK\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

xdktcg vrf;c&D;tMum;ü rtyfaom a&onf jzpf\?
a&ppfvnf; ryg/ jrwpGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;udk
avQmufMuukef\

&[ef;wdkY a&ppfudk cGifhJyK\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/
t0wfydkif;onf rvHkavmuf/y/

&[ef;wdkY vSHwHoHk;acsmif;ü xdk;í jyKtyfaom
a&ppf]u#päKy&dó0e}udk cGifhJyK\[k (rdefY
awmfrl\)/

t0wfydkif;onf rvHkavmuf/y/

&[ef;wdkY "ru¹/₂dkPf]avpkyfa&ppf}udk cGifhJyK\[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

259/ xdktcg &[ef;ESpfyg;wdkYonf aumovwdkif;
Zeyk'fü c&D;&SnfoGm;ukef\? &[ef; wpfyg;onf
ravsmfaom tusifhudk usifh\ tazmf&[ef;onf
xdk&[ef;udk]]ighoQif ptrlrsKd;udk rjyKvifh? ptrlonf
rtyf}}[k ajymqdk\? xdk&[ef;onf xdk (ajymol)
&[ef;tay:ü &efNidK;zGJUV

xdktcg xdk&[ef;onf a&iwfjcf;ESdyfpufaomaMumifh
&efNidK;zGJUaom &[ef;udk]]ighoQif ightm;
a&ppfay;ygavmh? a&aomuftHh}}[k ajymqdk\
&efNiKd;zGJUaom &[ef;u ray;ojzifh xdk&[ef;onf
a&iwfjcf; ESdyfpufaomaMumifh aoav\

xdktcg xdk&[ef;onf t&HodkY oGm;í &[ef;wdkYtm;
ptaMumif;udk ajymMum;V]]ighoQif a&ppfudk
awmif;ygvzuf oifonf ray;cjhavoavm}}[k ar;Muojzifh
ighoQifwdkY ray;onf rSef\[k ajymV

tvdkenf;aom &[ef;wdkYonf]]tb,fhaMumifh &[ef;onf
a&ppfudk awmif;ygvzuf ray; bdoenf;}}[k
ujh&JUukef\? ½lwfcstufe\? tjyfpjy ajymqdkMuukef/
xdktcg xdk&[ef;wdkYonf jrwfpGmbk&m;tm;
ptaMumif;udk avQmufMuukef/ jrwfpGmbk&m;onf
ptaMumif;t&maMumifh &[ef;aygif;udk pnf;a0;apí
xdk&[ef;udk]]&[ef; a&ppfudk awmif;ygvzuf oifonf
ray;[lonf rSefoavm}}[k pdppf ar;jref;awmfriV

rSefygonf jrwfpGmbk&m;[k (avQmuf\)/

bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwfpGmbk&m;onf
ujh&JUawmfri\? (r*fzdkvfrS) tcsnf;ESD;jzpfaom
a,musfm; &[ef;wdkYtm; ravsmufywf? ravsmfuef?
roifhwifh? &[ef;wdkY tjyKtrlr[kwf? rtyf? rjyKoifh/
(r*fzdkvfrS) tcsnf;ESD;jzpfaom a,musfm; a&ppfudk
awmif;ygvzuf oifonf tb,hfaMumifh ray;bdoenf;?
(r*fzdkvfrS) tcsnf;ESD;jzpfaom a,musfm;
p(oifjyKrdaomtrl) onf rMunfndK ao;aom olwdkYtm;
MunfndKapjci;iSmvnf;aumif;/y/ ujh&JUawmfriVy/
w&m;pum;udk a[mawmfriNyD;vQif &[ef;wdkYudk-

]]&[ef;wdkY c&D;&SnfoGm;aom &[ef;onf a&ppfudk
awmif;vQif ay;&rnf? ray;aom &[ef;tm; 'kuú#ftmywf
oifhV &[ef;wdkY a&ppfrygaom &[ef;onf c&D;&Snf
roGm;tyf? oGm;aom &[ef;tm; 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\}}[k
rdefYawmfriV

a&ppfy0gonfvnf;aumif;?
"ru½kdPf]avpkyfa&ppf}onfvnf;aumif; r&Sdrl
ESpfxyfouFef; pGef;udkvnf;]]pESpfxyfouFef;jzifh
ppfí aomuftHh}}[k aqmufwnf&rnf/

xdktcg jrwpGmbk&m;onf tpOftwdkif; a'opm&D
<ucsDavaomf a0omvDjynfodkY a&muf awmfrl\?
jrwpGmbk&m;onf xdka0omvDjynf r[m0kefawm
jymom'faqmifaygufaom ausmif;BuD; ü
oDwif;oHk;aeawmfrl\ xdktcg &[ef;wdkYonf trlopfudk
jyKvkyfojzifh a&ppfonf ravmuf Edkif/
jrwpGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;udk avQmufMuukefV

&[ef;wdkY av;wdkifpifpdkufí t0wfMuufaom
a&ppfudk cGifhjk\k (rdefYawmfrl\)/ av; wdkifpif
pdkufí t0wfMuufaom a&ppfonf ravmufEdkif/
jrwpGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;udk avQmufMuukefV
&[ef;wdkY ESpfíppfaom a&ppfudk cGifhjk\k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

xdktcg &[ef;wdkYudk rSuf jcifwdkYonf
ESdyfpufukefV jrwpGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;udk
avQmufMuukefV]]&[ef;wdkY jcifaxmifudk cGifhjk\}}
[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

260/ xdktcg a0omvDjynfü rGefjrwfaom
qGrf;auR;tpOfonf rjywfnfV &[ef;wdkYonf
rGefjrwfaom qGrf;wdkYudk
oHk;aqmifMuaomaMumifh ovdyfonf;ajc ajyfaom
udk,f&SdukefV temrsm;ukefV xdktcg tb,rif;om;
arG;pm;aom ZD0uonf wpfpHkwpfckaom udpöjzifh
a0omvDjynfodkY oGm;V tb,rif;om; arG;pm;aom
ZD0uonf ovdyfonf;ajc ajyfaom udk,f&Sdukefaom
rsm;aom tem&Sdukefaom &[ef;wdkYudk jrifí
jrwpGmbk&m;xHodkY csOf;uyfNyD;vQif
jrwpGmbk&m;udk &Sdcdk;í wpfckaom ae&mü
xdkifNyD;aomf]]toQifbk&m; &[ef;wdkYonf ,cktcgü
ovdyfonf;ajc ajyfaom udk,f&SdukefV rsm;aom
tem&SdukefV toQifbk&m; awmif;yefyg\?
jrwpGmbk&m;onf &[ef;wdkYtm;
pBuøoGm;jcif;udkvnf;aumif;? Z½Hk;tdrfudkvnf;aumif;

cGihfjyKawmf rlyg? podkY cGifhjyKvQif &[ef;wdkYonf
tema&m*g enf;yg;ygukefvwåHU}}[k avQmufV

xdktcg jrwpfGmbk&m;onf tb,rif;om; arG;pm;aom
ZD0uudk w&m;pum;jzifh (tusKd; pD;yGg;udk)
odjrifapvsuf (w&m;udk) aqmufwnfapum
(w&m;usifhoHk;&ef) xufoef&Tifvef;ap awmfrlV

xdktcg tb,rif;om; arG;pm;aom ZD0uonf
jrwpfGmbk&m;u w&m;pum;jzifh (tusKd; pD;yGg;udk)
odjrifapvsuf (w&m;udk) aqmufwnfapum
(w&m;usifhoHk;&ef) xufoef &Tifvef;apNyD; jzpf&um;
jrwpfGmbk&m;udk &Sdcdk;NyD;vQif ae&mrS xí
t&kdtaojyKum zJoGm;avV

xdktcg jrwpfGmbk&m;onf ptaMumif;t&maMumifh
w&m;pum;udk a[mawmfrlí &[ef;wdkYudk]]&[ef;wdkY
pBuøoGm;jcif;udkvnf;aumif;? Z½Hk;tdrfudkvnf;aumif;
cGifhjyK\}}[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

xdktcg &[ef;wdkYonf rnDrnGwfaom pBuøü
pBuøoGm;Mu&ojzifh ajcemukefV jrwpfGm bk&m;tm;
ptaMumif;udk avQmufMuukefV

&[ef;wdkY nDñGwfatmif jyKjCIF;iSg cGifhjyK\[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/ pBuøonf ajredrfUojzifh a&onf
vTrf;rdk;Vy/

&[ef;wdkY ajrjrifhatmif jyKjCIF;iSg cGifhjyK\[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/ zdkYajronf NyKdusVy/

&[ef;wdkY tkwfpDjcif;? ausmufpDjcif;?
opfom;pDjcif;[laom pDjcif;oHk;rsKd;wdkYudk
pDpdrfhaomiSg cGifhjyK\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/ wufaom
&[ef;wdkYonf yifyef;ukefVy/ &[ef;wdkY tkwfavSum;?
ausmufavSum;? opfom; avSum;[laom
avSum;oHk;rsKd;wdkYudk jyKjCIF;iSg cGifhjyK\[k
(rdefYawmfhrl\)/

wufaom &[ef;wdkYonf vdrfhusukef\y/ &[ef;wdkY
qGJudkif&ef vufwef;udk cGifhJyK\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

xdktcg &[ef;wdkYonf pBuøoGm;ukefaomf
vdrfhusukef\ jrwpGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;udk
avQmufMuukef\

&[ef;wdkY pBuø0&Hwmudk cGifhJyK\[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

xdktcg &[ef;wdkYonf vGifwD;acgifü
pBuøoGm;ukefaomf tat;aMumifhvnf;aumif;?
tylaMumifhvnf;aumif; yifyef;ukef\ jrwpGmbk&m;tm;
ptaMumif;ukd avQmufMuukef\

&[ef;wdkY pBuøZ&yfukd cGifhJyK\[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

pBuøZ&yfö jrufrlfYwdkYonf usukef\y/ &[ef;wdkY
cgí twGif;ty vdrf;usHjcif;iSg cGifhJyK\?
jzLaomtqif;ukdvnf;aumif;? rnf;aomtqif;ukdvnf;aumif;?
a*GUeDjzifh tacsrukdifjcif;ukdvnf;aumif;?
jcL;yef;qif;ifjcif;ukdvnf;aumif;?
EG,fyef;qif;ifjcif;ukdvnf;aumif;? ru&f;
oGm;azmfjcif;ukdvnf;aumif;?
oufwifa&;jcif;ukdvnf;aumif;? ouFef;wef; 0g;
Budrfukdvnf;aumif;? ouFef;vSef;BuKd;ukdvnf;aumif;
cGifhJyK\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

Z½Hk;tdrfonf ajredrfhojzifh a&onf vTrf;rkd;\y/
&[ef;wdkY ajrjrfhatmif jyKjcif;iSg cGifhJyK\[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

zdkYajronf NydKus\y/ &[ef;wdkY tkwfpDjcif;?
ausmufpDjcif;? opfom;pDjcif;[laom pDjcif;
oHk;rsKd;wdkYudk pDjcif;iSg cGifhJyK\[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

wufaom &[ef;wdkYonf yifyef;ukef\y/ &[ef;wdkY
tkwfavSum;? ausmufavSum;? opfom; avSum;[laom

avSum;oHk;rsKd;wdkYukd jyK jcif;iSg cGifhJyK\[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

wufaom &[ef;wdkYonf vdrfhusukef\y/

&[ef;wdkY qGJukdif&ef vufwef;ukd cGifhJyK\[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

Z¹/₂Hk;tdrfü wHcg;&Gufonf r&Sd/y/

&[ef;wdkY wHcg;&Gufukdvnf;aumif;?
wHcg;aygifukdvnf;aumif;? qHki,fukdvnf;aumif;?
txufuGif;ukdvnf;aumif;?
rif;wkyfvQKdwdkifukdvnf;aumif;? oHuGif;
arsmufvufukdvnf;aumif;?
rif;wkyf]usnfi,f}ukdvnf;aumif;?
rif;wkyfBuD;]usnfr}ukdvnf;aumif;?
oHaumufaygufukdvnf;aumif;?
qGJiifp&mtaygufukdvnf;aumif;?
qGJiifp&mBudK;ukdvnf;aumif; cGifhJyK\[k (rdefYawmf
rl\)/

Z¹/₂Hk;tdrfü eH&Hajconf aqG;ajrUV/y/
jrwpfGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;ukd avQmufMuukef\

&[ef;wdkY edrfhaom ae&mukd xyfzdkYjcif;iSg
cGifhJyK\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

Z¹/₂Hk;tdrfü tckd;xGufp&m >yefr&Sd/y/

&[ef;wdkY tcdk;xGufp&m >yefaygufukd cGifhJyK\
[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

xkdtcg &[ef;wdkYonf i,faom Z¹/₂Hk;tdrf tv,fü
rD;zdkukd jyKvkyfukef\? Oypmonf r&Sd?
jrwpfGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;ukd avQmufMuukef\

&[ef;wdkY i,faom Z¹/₂Hk;tdrfwGif oifhavsmf&mü
BuD;aom Z¹/₂Hk;tdrfwGif tv,fü rD;zdkukd jyKvkyf&ef
cGifhJyK\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

Z¹/₂Hk;tdrfü rD;onf rsufESmukd avmif\y/

&[ef;wdkY rsufESmvdrf; ajrnufukd cGifhjyK\[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

vufjzifh ajrnufukd a&qGwfukey\y/

&[ef;wdkY ajrnufazsmf&ef usif;ukd cGifhjyK\[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

ajrnufonf teHUraumif;/y/

&[ef;wdkY (eHUomjzifh) xHk&ef cGifhjyK\[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

Z¹/₂Hk;tdrfü rD;onfukd,fukd avmif\y/

&[ef;wdkY a&udk aqmif&ef cGifhjyK\[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

cGufjzifhvnf;aumif; oydwfjzifhvnf;aumif; a&ukd
aqmifukef\y/

&[ef;wdkY a&xm;&ef ae&mukdvnf;aumif;
a&cGufukdvnf;aumif; cGifhjyK\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

jrufkrd;aom Z¹/₂Hk;tdrfonf acR;r&ap/y/

&[ef;wdkY cgí twGif;ty vdrf;usHrlukd jyKjCIF;ISg
cGifhjyK\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

Z¹/₂Hk;tdrfonf AGufayguf\y/

&[ef;wdkY tkwftcif;? ausmuftcif;? opfom;tcif;[laom
tcif;oHk;rsKd;wdkYukd cif;jcif;ISg cGifhjyK\[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

AGufaygufonfomwnf;/y/ &[ef;wdkY aq;&ef
cGifhjyK\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

a&0yfvuf &Sd\y/ &[ef;wdkY a&xkwf>yefukd
cGifhjyK\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

xdktcg &[ef;wdkYonf Z¹/₂Hk;tdrf0,f ajrÜ
xdkifojzifhukd,fwdkYonf ,m;ukef\ jrwfpgm bk&m;tm;
ptaMumif;ukd avQmufMuukef\

&[ef;wdkY Z¹/₂Hk;tdrfü xdkifcHkukd cGifhjyK\[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

xdktcg Z¹/₂Hk;tdrfonf tumt&H r&Sdav/y/

&[ef;wdkY tkwfwHwdkif;? ausmufwHwdkif;?
opfom;wHwdkif;[laom wHwdkif;oHk;rsKd;
um&Hjcif;iSg cGifhjyK\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

wHcg;rkcfr&Sd/y/ &[ef;wdkY wHcg;rkcfuld
cGifhjyK\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

wHcg;rkcfonf ajredrfhojzifh a&vTrf;rkD;\y/
&[ef;wdkY ajrjrifhatmif jyKjcif;iSg cGifhjyK\[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

zdkYajronf NyKdus\y/ &[ef;wdkY tkwfpDjcif;?
ausmufpDjcif;? opfom;pDjcif;[laom pDjcif;
oHk;rsKd;wdkYukd pDpdrfhaomiSg cGifhjyK\[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

wufaom &[ef;wdkYonf yifyef;ukef\y/ &[ef;wdkY
tkwfavSum;? ausmufavSum;? opfom;avSum;[laom
avSum;oHk; rsKd;wdkYukd jyKjcif;iSg cGifhjyK\[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

wufaom &[ef;wdkYonf vdrfhusukef\y/ &[ef;wdkY
qGJukdif&ef vufwef;ukd cGifhjyK\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

wHcg;rkcfuld wHcg;&Gufonf r&Sd/y/

&[ef;wdkY wHcg;&Gufukdvnf;aumif;?
wHcg;aygifukdvnf;aumif;? qHki,fukdvnf;aumif;?
txufuGif;ukdvnf;aumif;?
rif;wkyfvQKdwdkifukdvnf;aumif;? oHuGif;
arsmufvufukdvnf;aumif;?
rif;wkyf]usnfi,f}udkvnf;aumif;?
rif;wkyfBuD;]usnfr}ukdvnf;aumif;?
oHaumufaygufukdvnf;aumif;? qJGiifp&m

taygufukdvnf;aumif;? qJGiifp&mBuKd;ukdvnf;aumif;
cGifhJyK\[k (rdefYawmf rl\)/

wHcg;rkcfü jrufrlfYonf us\y/ &[ef;wdkY cgí
twGif;ty vdrf;usHjcif;iSg cGifhJyK\
jzLaomtqif;ukdvnf;aumif;? rnf;aomtqif;udkvnf;aumif;?
a*GUeDjzifh tacs mukdifjcif;ukdvnf;aumif;? jcL;yef;
jc,fvS,fjcif;ukdvnf;aumif;?

EG,fyef;jc,fvS,fjcif;ukdvnf;aumif;? ru&f;oGm;
azmfjcif;ukdvnf;aumif;? oufwifa&;jcif;ukdvnf;aumif;
jyKvkyf&ef cGifhJyK\[k (rdefYawmf rl\)/

y&d0kPf]ausmif;0dkif;}onf AGufayguf\y/

&[ef;wdkY ausmufjyKwfukd jzefYcif;jcif;iSg
cGifhJyK\[k (rdefYawmf rl\)/

ausmufjyKwfwdkYonf rvHkavmufukef/y/

&[ef;wdkY ausmufjym;ukd cif;jcif;iSg cGifhJyK\[k
(rdefYawmf rl\)/

a&0yfvuf&Sd\y/ &[ef;wdkY a&xkwf>yefukd
cGifhJyK\[k (rdefYawmf rl\)/

261/ xdktcg &[ef;wdkYonf t0wfrygbj t0wfrygaom
&[ef;ukd &Sdcdk;ukef\? t0wfryg bj t0wfrygaom
&[ef;ukd &Sdcdk;apukef\? t0wfrygbj t0wfrygaom
&[ef;tm; aMu;wGef; jcif;ukd jyKukef\? t0wfrygbj
t0wfrygaom &[ef;tm; aMu;wGef;jcif;ukd jyKapukef\?
t0wfr ygbj t0wfrygaom &[ef;tm; ay;vSLukef\?
t0wfrygbj cH,lukef\? t0wfrygbj cJukef\? t0wfrygbj
pm;ukef\? t0wfrygbj vsufukef\? t0wfrygbjaomufukef\?
jrwpGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;ukd avQmufMuukef\

]]&[ef;wdkY t0wfrygaom &[ef;tcsif;csif;
&Sdrck;tyf/y/ t0wfrygaom &[ef;onf &Sdrck;tyf/
t0wfrygaom &[ef;tcsif;csif; &Sdrck;aptyf/
t0wfrygaom &[ef;onf &Sdrck;ap tyf/ t0wfrygaom
&[ef;onf t0wfrygaom &[ef;tm; aMu;wGef;jcif;ukd

rjyKtyf/ t0wfr ygaom &[ef;onf t0wfrygaom &[ef;tm;
aMu;wGef;jcif;ukd rjyKptyf/ t0wfrygaom &[ef;onf
t0wfrygaom &[ef;tm; ray;vSLtyf/ t0wfrygaom &[ef;onf
rcH,ltyf/ t0wfrygaom &[ef;onf rcJtyf/ t0wfrygaom
&[ef;onf rpm;tyf/ t0wfrygaom &[ef;onf rvsuftyf/
t0wfrygaom &[ef;onf raomuftyf? aomufaom &[ef;tm;
'kuú#f tmywf oifh\}}[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

xkdtcg &[ef;wdkYonf Z¹/₂Hk;tdrf0,f ajrÜ ouFef;ukd
csxm;ojzifh ouFef;onf ajrrlefY tvdrf;vdrf;uyf/
jrwpfGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;ukd avQmufMuukef/

]]&[ef;wdkY ouFef;wef;0g;ukdvnf;aumif;?
ouFef;vSef;BuKd;ukdvnf;aumif; cGifhJyK\}}[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

rkd;&Gmvwfaomf ouFef;ukd rkd;pGwf\y/
&[ef;wdkY Z¹/₂Hk;tdrfZ&yfukd cGifhJyK\[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

Z¹/₂Hk;tdrfZ&yfonf ajredrfhojzifh a&onf vTrf;rkd;Vy/
&[ef;wdkY ajrrifhatmif jyKvkyf&ef cGifhJyK\[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

zdkYajronf NyKdus\y/ &[ef;wdkY pDpdrfhaomiSg
cGifhJyK\y/

wufaom &[ef;wkdYonf yifyef;ukef\y/ wufaom
&[ef;wdkYonf vdrfhusukef\y/

&[ef;wdkY qGJudkifp&m vufwef;ukd cGifhJyK\[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

Z¹/₂Hk;tdrfZ&yfÜ jrufrrlefYonf us\y/
&[ef;wdkY cgí twGif;ty vdrf;us Hjcif;iSg cGifhJyK\y/
ouFef;wef; 0g;ukdvnf;aumif;?
ouFef;vSef;BudK;ukdvnf;aumif; cGifhJyK\[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

xdktcg &[ef;wdkYonf Z¹/₂Hk;tdrfüvnf;aumif;?
a&üvnf;aumif; aMu;wGef;jcif;ukd jyKvkyf&ef rtyf[k
awG;awmrl]oHo,ukuúKpö}&SdukefV
jrwpfGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;ukd avQmufMuukefV

&[ef;wdkY Z¹/₂Hk;tdrfjzifh zHk;vTrf;jcif;? a&jzifh
zHk;vTrf;jcif;? t0wfjzifh zHk;vTrf;jcif;[laom
zHk;vTrf;jcif; oHk;rsKd;wdkYukd cGifhgyK\[k
(rdefYawmfri\)/

xkdtcg Z¹/₂Hk;tdrfü a&r&Sd? jrwpfGmbk&m;tm;
ptaMumif;ukd avQmufMuukefV

&[ef;wdkY a&wGif;ukd cGifhgyK\[k (rdefYawmfri\)/

a&wGif; Elwfcrf;onf ysufpD;\y/ &[ef;wdkY
tkwfpDjcif;? ausmufpDjcif;? opfom;pDjcif;[laom
pDjcif;oHk;rsKd;wdkYukd pDpdrfhaomiSg cGifhgyK\[k
(rdefYawmfri\)/

a&wGif;onf ajredrfhojzifh a&vTrf;rkd;ch&\y/
&[ef;wdkY ajrjrihatmif jyKvkyf&ef cGifhgyK\[k
(rdefYawmfri\)/ zdkYajronf NyKdus\y/ wufaom
&[ef;wdkYonf yifyef;ukef\y/ wufaom &[ef;wdkYonf
vdrfhusukef\y/ &[ef;wdkY qGJudkif&ef vufwef;ukd
cGifhgyK\[k (rdefYawmfri\)/

262/ xdktcg &[ef;wdkYonf EG,fjzifhvnf;aumif;?
cg;yef;BuKd;jzifhvnf;aumif; a&ukd qGjiifukefV
jrwpfGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;ukd avQmufMuukefV

&[ef;wdkY a&iifBuKd;ukd cGifhgyK\[k
(rdefYawmfri\)/

vufwdkYonf emusifukef\y/ &[ef;wdkY
armif;vufukdvnf;aumif;? pufoD;ukdvnf;aumif;?
a&pkyfpufukdvnf;aumif; cGifhgyK\[k (rdefYawmfri\)/

rsm;pGmaom tdk;cGufwdkYonf uGJukefV

&[ef;wdkY oHaMu;yHk;? opfom;yHk;? om;a&yHk;
[laom yHk;oHk;rsKd;wdkYukd cGifhJyK\[k (rdefYawmf
r\)/

xdktcg &[ef;wdkYonf vGifwD;acgifü a&ukd
qJGiifukefaomf tat;aMumifhvnf;aumif;?
tylaMumifhvnf;aumif; yifyef;ukef\ jrwpGmbk&m;tm;
ptaMumif;ukd avQmufMuukef\

&[ef;wdkY a&wGif;Z&yfukd cGifhJyK\[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/ a&wGif;Z&yfö jrufrlfYonf us\y/
&[ef;wdkY cgí twGif;ty vdrf;usHjCIF;iSg cGifhJyK\
jzLaom tqif;ukdvnf;aumif;? rnf;aom
tqif;udkvnf;aumif;? a*GUeDjzifh
tacsmukdifjCIF;ukdvnf;aumif;?
jCL;yef;jc,fvS,fjCIF;ukdvnf;aumif;?
EG,fyef;jc,fvS,fjCIF;ukdvnf;aumif;?
ru&;oGm;azmfjCIF;ukdvnf;aumif;? oufwif a&;jCIF;ukd
jyKvkYf&efvnf;aumif;?
ouFef;wef;0g;Budrfukdvnf;aumif;?
ouFef;vSef;BuKd;ukdvnf;aumif; cGifhJyK\[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

a&wGif;onf tydwfr&Sdojzifh
jrufrlfYwdkYjzifhvnf;aumif;?
ajrrlfYwdkYjzifhvnf;aumif; >yrf;\y/

&[ef;wdkY tydwfukd cGifhJyK\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

a&tdk;vnf; r&Sd/y/

&[ef;wdkY
a&csKd;uefi,fukdvnf;aumif;?]a&xnfhp&musif;ukdvnf;
aumif;} a&csKd;zsOf;ukdvnf;aumif; cGifhJyK\[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

xdktcg &[ef;wdkYonf t&HwGif;0,f xdkxdkae&mü
a&csKd;oJzifh t&Honf AGufayguf\ jrwpGmbk&m;tm;
ptaMumif;ukd avQmufMuukef\

&[ef;wdkY ysOftcif;ukd cGifhjyK\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)]/
ysOftcif;onf ay:vGifxif&Sm;]tmt&Hr&Sd}ojzifh
&[ef;wdkYonf a&csKd;&ef &SufEdk;ukef\y/

&[ef;wdkY tkwfwHwdkif;? ausmufwHwdkif;?
opfom;wHwdkif;[laom wHwdkif;oHk;rsKd;wdkYukd
um&efjcif;iSg cGifhjyK\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)]/

wefpD;wGif;onf AGufayguf\y/

&[ef;wdkY tkwftcif;? ausmuftcif;? opfom;tcif;[laom
tcif;oHk;rsKd;wdkYukd cif;pdrfhaomiSg cGifhjyK\[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)]/

a&onf 0yfvuf&Sd\y/

&[ef;wdkY a&xkwf>yefukd cGifhjyK\[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)]/

xdktcg &[ef;wdkY\ udk,fwdkYonf tat;ywfukef\
jrwpGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;ukd avQmufMuukef\y/

&[ef;wdkY a&okwftxnfukd cGifhjyK\?
ykqdk;Murf;jzifhaomfvnf; okwf&ef cGifhjyK\[k (rdefY
awmfrl\)]/

263/ xkdctg Oygoumwpfa,mufonf oHCm\ tusKd;iSg
a&uefukd jyKpavkd\ jrwpGm bk&m;tm;
ptaMumif;ukd avQmufMuukef\y/

&[ef;wdkY a&uefukd cGifhjyK\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)]/

uefaygif¹/₂dk;onf NyKdus\y/

&[ef;wdkY tkwfpDjcif;? ausmufpDjcif;?
opfom;pDjcif;[laom pDjcif;oHk;rsKd;wdkYukd
pDpdrfhaomiSg cGifhjyK\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)]/

wufaom &[ef;wdkYonf yifyef;ukef\y/

&[ef;wdkY tkwfavSum;? ausmufavSum;?
opfom;avSum;[laom avSum; oHk;rsKd;wdkYukd
cGifhjyK\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)]/

wufaom &[ef;wdkYonf vdrfhysukef\y/
&[ef;wdkY qGJukdifp&m vufwef;ukd cGifhgyK\[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

a&uefö a&onf a[mif;\y/
&[ef;wdkY a&oGif;ajrmif;ukdvnf;aumif;?
a&xkwf>yefukdvnf;aumif; cGifhgyK\[k (rdefYawmf rl\)/
xdktcg &[ef;wpfyg;onf oHCm\ tusKd;iSg
paMumjcifydwfwyfaom Z½Hk;tdrfukd aqmufvkdV
jrwpGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;ukd avQmufMuukefV

&[ef;wdkY paMumjcifydwfwyfaom Z½Hk;tdrfukd
cGifhgyK\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

xdktcg qAA*D¾&[ef;wdkYonf av;vywfvHk;
edoD'dkiftcif;ESifh uif;í aeukefV jrwpGm bk&m;tm;
ptaMumif;ukd avQmufMuukefV\y/

&[ef;wdkY av;vywfvHk; edoD'dkiftcif;ESifh uif;í
raetyf? uif;í aeaom &[ef;tm; 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

264/ xdkctg qAA*D¾&[ef;wdkYonf
yef;yGifhwdkYjzifh >yrf;aom tdyf&mwdkYü tdyfukef?
ausmif;pOfvSnfhaom vlwdkYonf
jrifí]]umr*kPfcHpm;ol vlwdkYujhodkYwnf;}}[k
ujh&JUukef? ½lwfcsumeV? tjypfy ajymqdkMuukefV
jrwpGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;ukd avQmufMuukefV

&[ef;wdkY yef;yGifhwdkYjzifh >yrf;aom
tdyf&mwdkYü rtdyftyf? tdyfaom &[ef;tm;
'kuú#ftmywf oifh\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

xdktcg vlwdkYonf eHUomukdvnf;aumif;?
yef;ukdvnf;aumif; ,laqmifí ausmif;odkY vmukef?
&[ef;wdkYonf rtyf[k awG;awmrl]oHo,ukuúKpö}
&Sdonfjzpfí rch,lukef/ jrwpGm bk&m;tm;
ptaMumif;ukd avQmufMuukefV

&[ef;wdkY eHUomukd ,lí wHcg;&Gufü
vufig;acsmif;&may;jcif;iSgvnf;aumif;? yef;ukd ,lí
ausmif;ü oifh&mrSm xm;jcif;iSgvnf;aumif; cGifhjyK\[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

xkdtcg oHCmtm; odk;arG;jzifh NyD;aom
r&uftyfaom tcif;onf jzpfvm\ jrwpGm bk&m;tm;
ptaMumif;ukd avQmufMuukef\

&[ef;wdkY odk;arG;jzifh NyD;aom r&uftyfaom
tcif;udk cGifhjyK\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

xkdtcg &[ef;wdkYtm;]]odk;arG;jzifh NyD;aom
r&uftyfaom tcif;udk t"d|mefwif& rnfavm?
OduyÜemjyK&rnfavm}}[k tMuHjzpf\y/

&[ef;wdkY odk;arG;jzifh NyD;aom r&uftyfaom
tcif;udk t"d|mef rwiftyf? OduyÜem rjyKtyf[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

xkdtcg qAA^{*3/4}D&[ef;wdkYonf aMu;eDtkyf aiGtkyfü
(xnfhí) pm;ukef\ vlwdkYonf]]umr*kPf cHpm;ol
vlwdkYujhodkYwnf;}}[k ujh&JUukef\? ½lwfcsumekef?
tjyfpjy ajymqdkMuukef\ jrwpGmbk&m;tm;
ptaMumif;ukd avQmufMuukef\

&[ef;wdkY aMu;eDtkyf aiGtkyfü (xnfhí) rpm;tyf?
pm;aom &[ef;tm; 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

xkdtcg &[ef;wpfyg;onf emzsm;ojzifh
qGrf;pm;onf&Sdaomf vufjzifh oydwfukd aumif;pGm
rwnfapEdkif/ jrwpGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;ukd
avQmufMuukef\

&[ef;wdkY vSHwH ('kwfacsmif;) oydwfajcukd
cGifhjyK\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

xkdtcg qAA^{*3/4}D&[ef;wdkYonf wpyef;uefwnf;üvnf;
pm;ukef\ wpfcGufwnf;üvnf;aomufukef\
wpfanmifapmif;wnf;üvnf; tdyfukef\ wpfcif;wnf;üvnf;

tdyfukeyf\ wpf¹/₂Hk wnf; jcHKívnf; tdyfukeyf\
wpfcif;wpf¹/₂Hkwnf; cif;jcHKívnf; tdyfukeyf\
vlwdkYonf]]umr *kPfcHpm;ol vlwdkYujhodkYwnf;}}[k
ujh&JUukef\? ¹/₂lwfcSukef\? tjyfpjy ajymqdkMuukef\
jrwpfGm bk&m;tm; ptaMumif;ukd avQmufMuukef\

]]&[ef;wdkY wpfyef;uefwnf;ü rpm;tyf/y/
wpfcGufwnf;ü raomuftyf/ wpfanmif apmif;wnf;ü
rtdyftyf/ wpfcif;wnf;cif;í rtdyftyf/ wpfjcHKwnf;jcHKí
rtdyftyf/ wpfcif;wpf¹/₂Hk wnf; cif;jcHKí rtdyftyf?
tdyfaom &[ef;tm; 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\}}[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

265/ xdktcg 0¹vdpä0Drif;om;onf arwåd,
blrZu&[ef;wdkY\ tyif;toif;jzpfv

xdktcg 0¹vdpä0Drif;om;onf arwåd, blrZu
&[ef;wdkYxHodkY csOf;uyfNyD;aemuf]]toQifwdkY
&Sdcdk;yg\}}[k qdkvwfaomf arwåd,
blrZu&[ef;wdkYonf pum;rajymukef/
ESpfBudrfajrmufvnf; 0¹vdpä0Drif;om;onf
arwåd,blrZu&[ef;wdkYukd]]toQifwdkY &Sdcdk;yg\}}
[k qdkvwfaomf ESpfBudrf ajrmufvnf; arwåd,
blrZu&[ef;wdkYonf pum;rajymukef/
oHk;Budrfajrmufvnf; 0¹vdpä0D rif;om;onf
arwåd,blrZu&[ef;wdkYukd]]toQifwdkY &Sdcdk;yg\}}
[k qdkvwfaomf oHk;Budrf ajrmufvnf; arwåd,
blrZu&[ef;wdkYonf pum;rajymMuukef/

tuREkfyfonf toQifwdkYtm; tb,fodkY
jypfrSm;rdygoenf;? tb,hfaMumifh tuREkfyfukd
toQifwdkYonf pum;rajymMuukefoenf;[k (ar;\)/

ighoQif 0¹ igwdkY jzpfwdkif; qdktHh? oifonf
igwdkYukd rv'rif;\om; 'AÁu n§Of;qJtyfonf jzpfvsuf
oifonf vspfvsl¹/₂lbd\[k (qdkMuukef\)/

toQifwdkY tuREkfyfonf tb,fukd jyK&ygrnfenf;[k
(ar;\\)/

'g,um 0¹ oifonf tu,fí tvdk&Sdygrl ,aeYyif
jrwpGmbk&m;onf rv'rif;\\om; 'AÁukd zsufqD;ap&m\\[k
(qdkMuukef\\)/

toQifwdkY tuREkfyfonf tb,fukd jyK&ygrnfenf;?
tuREkfyfonf tb,fukd jyKjCIF;ISg wwEdkifygoenf;[k
(ar;\\)/

'g,um 0¹ vmavmh? oifonf jrwpGmbk&m;txHodkY
csOf;uyfNyD;aemuf jrwpGmbk&m;ukd]]toQifbk&m;
þtrlonf ravsmufywfyg? roifhwifhyg? toQifbk&m; tMuif
t&yfrsufESmonf ab;r&SdcJhyg? &efr&SdcJhyg?
ESdyfpufrl r&SSdcJhyg? xdk t&yfrsufESmonf (,ck)
ab;&Sdygonf? &ef&Sdygonf? ESdyfpufrl&Sdygonf?
tMuif t&yfrSav (wdkufcwfcif;) r&SdcJhyg? (,ck)
xdkt&yfrS av (wdkufcwfcif;) &SdcJhygonf? a&onf
tvQHajymifajymif awmufavmifí aea,mifwum;? rv'rif;\\
om; toQif'AAonf tuREkfyf\\ r,m;ukd zsufqD;tyfyg\\}}[k
avQmufavmh[k (qdkMuukef\\)/

]]toQifbk&m;wdkY aumif;ygNyD}}[k
0¹vdpä0Drif;om;onf arwåd, blrZu &[ef;wdkYtm;
0efcHcJhí jrwpGmbk&m;xHodkY csOf;uyfNyD;aemuf
jrwpGmbk&m;ukd &Sdcdk;í wpfckaomae&mü
&yfwnf\\ wpfckaom ae&mü &yfwnfNyD;aom
xdk0¹vdpä0Drif;om;onf
jrwpGmbk&m;ukd]]toQifbk&m; þtrlonf
ravsmufywfyg? roifhwifhyg? toQifbk&m;
tMuift&yfrsufESmonf ab;r&SdcJhyg? &efr&SdcJhyg?
ESdyfpufrl r&SSdcJhyg? xdk t&yfrsufESmonf (,ck)
ab;&Sdygonf? &ef&Sdygonf? ESdyfpufrl&Sd ygonf?
tMuift&yfrS av (wdkufcwfcif;) r&SdcJhyg? (,ck)
xdkt&yfrS av (wdkufcwfcif;) &SdcJhygonf? a&onf
tvQHajymifajymif awmufavmifí aea,mifwum;? rv'rif;\\

om; toQif'AAonf tuREkfyf\ r,m;ukd zsufqD;tyfyg\}}[k
avQmufav\

xdktcg jrwpGmbk&m;onf ptaMumif;t&maMumifh
&[ef;oHCmukd pnf;a0;apNyD;vQif rv'rif;\om;
toQif'AAukd-

]]'AA oifonf p0¹ajymouJhodkY podkYoabm&Sdaom
zsufqD;rlukd jyKonf[lí trSwf&\avm}}[k pdppf
ar;jref;awmfrl\

]]toQifbk&m; tuREkfyfukd jrwpGmbk&m;
odawmfrlonfhtwdkif; jzpfygonfbk&m;}}[k (avQmuf\)/

ESpfBudrfajrmufvnf;/y/ oHk;Budrfajrmufvnf; rv'rif;\
om; toQif'AAukd]]'AA oifonf p0¹ajymouJhodkY podkY
oabm&Sdaom zsufqD;rlukd jyKonf[lí trSwf&\avm}}[k
(ar;awmf rl\)/

]]toQifbk&m; tuREkfyfukd jrwpGmbk&m;
odawmfrlonfhtwdkif; jzpfygonfbk&m;}}[k (avQmuf\)/

]]'AA ynm&SdwdkYonf podkY rajz&Siff;Muukef?
tu,fí oifonf jyKtyfonf jzpftHh? jyKtyf yg\[k
avQmufqkdkavmh? tu,fí oifonf rjyKtyfonf jzpftHh?
rjyKtyfyg[k avQmufqkdkavmh}}[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

]]toQifbk&m; tuREkfyfonf arG;onfhtcgrSpí
tdyfrufrQjzifhvnf; arxkeftusifhukd jyKusifh
rSD0Jrdonf[k rodyg? Edk;aom wynfhawmfonf
tb,fqdkzG,f&m &SdawmhtHhenf;}}[k (avQmuf qkd\)/

xdktcg jrwpGmbk&m;onf &[ef;wdkYukd-

]]&[ef;wdkY odkYjzpfvQif 0¹vdpä0Drif;om;tm;
oydwfarSmufavmh? oHCmESifh rqufqHjcif;ukd
jyKavmh}}[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

oydwfarSmuf t*Fg&Spfyg;

&[ef;wdkY t*Fg&Spfyg;ESifh jynfhpHkaom
Oygoumtm; oydwfarSmuf&rnf? (1) &[ef;wdkYtm;
vmbfr&pdrfhaomiSg tm;xkwf\? (2) &[ef;wdkYtm;
tusKd;rJhpdrfhaomiSg tm;xkwf\? (3) &[ef; wdkYtm;
ae&mr&pdrfhaomiSg tm;xkwf\? (4) &[ef;wdkYukd
qJa&\? Ncdrf;ajcmuf\? (5) &[ef;tcsif;csif; uJGjym;ap\
(6) jrwpfGmbk&m;\ aus;Zl;rJhukd ajym\? (7) w&m;\
aus;Zl;rJhukd ajym\? (8) oHCm\ aus;Zl;rJhukd ajym\
&[ef;wdkY pt*Fg&Spfyg;ESifh jynfhpHkaom
Oygoumtm; oydwfarSmufjcif;iSg cGifhJyKV

&[ef;wdkY podkY arSmuf&rnf? uRrf;usifvdr®mí
pGrf;&nf&Sdaom &[ef;onf oHCmukd odap&rnf-

266/]]toQifbk&m;wdkY oHCmonf tuREkfyf\
(pum;ukd) emawmfrlavmh? 0¹vdpä0D rif;om;onf
rv'rif;\om; toQif'AAukd taMumif;r&SdbJ
oDvysufpD;jcif;jzifh pGyfpGJ\? oHCmtm;
avsmufywfaom tcg&SdaomuHonf tu,fí jzpfjim;tHh?
oHCmonf 0¹ vdpä0Drif;om;tm; oydwfarSmuf&m\
oHCmESifh rqufqHjcif;ukd jyK&m\? pum; odap
jcif;wnf;/

toQifbk&m;wdkY oHCmonf tuREkfyf\
(pum;ukd) emawmfrlavmh? 0¹vdpä0Drif;om;onf rv'rif;\om;
toQif'AAukd taMumif;r&SdbJ oDvysufpD;jcif;jzifh
pGyfpGJ\? oHCmonf 0¹vdpä0Drif;om;tm;
oydwfarSmuf\? oHCmESifh rqufqHjcif;ukd jyK\? 0¹
vdpä0Drif;om; tm; oydwfarSmufjcif; oHCmESifh
rqufqHrl jyKvkyfjcif;ukd tMuiftoQiftm; ESpfoufjcif;
&Sd\? xdktoQifonf qdwfqdwfae&m\? tMuiftoQiftm;
ESpfoufjcif; r&Sd? xdktoQifonf ajymqdk&m\

oHCmonf 0¹ vdpä0Drif;om;tm; oydwfarSmufjcif;
oHCmESifh rqufqHjcif;ukd jyKtyfNyD? oHCmtm;
ESpfoufjcif; &Sd\? xdkYaMumifh qdwfqdwf ae\? podkY

qdwfqdwfaeojzifh þESpfoufonfh tjzpfukd
odrSwf&ygonf[k (odap&rnf[k rdefYawmfrl\)/

xdktcg toQiftmeE´monf eHeuftcsdefü ouFef;ukd
jyif0wfí oydwfouFef;ukd ,lNyD;vQif 0¹vdpä0Drif;om;\
aetdrfodkY csOf;uyfí 0¹vdpä0Drif;om;ukd]]ighoQif 0¹
oHCmonf oifhtm; oydwfarSmuf\? oifonf oHCmESifh
qufqHrl r&Sdol jzpf\}}[k ajymV xdktcg]]oHCmonf
ighukd oydwfarSmufowwf? igonf oHCmESifh qufqHrl
r&Sdol jzpfowwf}}[k (ESvHk;oGif;í) 0¹
vdpä0Drif;om;onf xdkae&müyif rdef;armvsuf vJavV

xdktcg 0¹vdpä0Drif;om;\ taqGcifyGef; aqGrsKd;
om;csif;wdkYonf 0¹vdpä0Drif;om;ukd]]tcsif; 0¹
roifhyg? rpdK;&drfygvifh? ridka<u;ygvifh? igwdkYonf
jrwpGmbk&m;ukdvnf;aumif;
&[ef;oHCmukdvnf;aumif;
MunfvifapukeftHh]auseyapukeftHU}}}[k
ajymqdkukefV

xdktcg 0¹vdpä0Drif;om;onf om;r,m;ESifhWuG
taqGcifyGef;wdkYESifhWuG aqGrsKd;om;csif;
wdkYESifhWuG pdkaom t0wf&Sdvsuf pdkaom
qHyif&Sdvsuf jrwpGmbk&m;txHodkY csOf;uyfí
jrwpGm bk&m;\ ajcWdkYü OD;cdkufí
jrwpGmbk&m;tm;-

]]toQifbk&m; rkdufonfhtavsmuf
awGa0onfhtavsmuf rvdr®monfhtavsmuf tjypfonf
tuREkfyfukd vTrf;rkd;usa&mufcJhygNyD/ tuREkfyfonf
rv´rif;\om; toQif'ÁÁukd taMumif;r&SdbJ
oDvysufpD;jcif;jzifh pGyfpGJrdygV

toQifbk&m; jrwpGmbk&m;onf tuREfkyf\ tjypfukd
tjypftm;jzifh aemiftcg apmifhpnf;yg&
jcif;iSgonf;cHawmfrlygavmh}}[k avQmufV

'g,um 0¹ oifonf rv'rif;\om; toQif'AAukd
taMumif;r&SdbJ oDvysufpD;jcif;jzifh
pGyfpGJaomaMumifh rdkufonhftavsmuf
awGa0onfhtavsmuf rvdr®monfhtavsmuf tjypfonf
oifhukd pifppf vTrf;rkd;EdSyfpufcJhV

'g,um 0¹ oifonf tMuihfaMumifh tjypfukd
tjypftm;jzifh jrifi w&m;ESifhavsmfpGm ukpm;\?
xdkYaMumifh oif\ xdkjtjypfukd igwdkYonf;cHukefV

'g,um 0¹ tMuifolonf tjypfukd tjypftm;jzifh jrifi
w&m;ESifhavsmfpGm ukpm;\? aemifftcgüvnf;
apmifhpnf;\? (xdkol\) podkY jyKjCIF;onf bk&m;\
0denf;tqHk;trü BuD;yGg; aMumif;omvQif jzpf\k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

xdktcg jrwpfGmbk&m;onf &[ef;wdkYukd-
&[ef;wdkY odkYjzpfvQif oHCmonf 0¹vdpä0D
rif;om;tm; oydwfvSefavmh? oHCmESifh qufqHjCIF;ukd
jyKavmh[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

oydwfvSef t*F g 8-yg;

&[ef;wdkY t*Fg&Spfyg;ESifh jynfhpHkaom
Oygoumtm; oydwfvSef&rnf/ (1) &[ef;wdkYtm; vmbfr&
pdrfhaomiSg tm;rxkwf/ (2) &[ef;wdkYtm;
tusKd;rJhpdrfhaomiSg tm;rxkwf? (3) &[ef; wdkYtm;
ae&mr& pdrfhaomiSg tm;rxkwf? (4) &[ef;wdkYukd
rqJa& rNcdrf;ajcmuf? (5) &[ef;wdkY tcsif;csif;
ruJGjym;ap? (6) jrwpfGmbk&m;\ aus;Zl;rJhukd rajym?
(7) w&m;awmf\ aus;Zl;rJhukd rajym? (8) oHCmawmf\
aus;Zl;rJhukd rajym/ &[ef;wdkY pt*Fg&Spfyg;ESifh
jynfhpHkaom Oygoum tm; oydwfvSefjCIF;iSg
cGifhjyKV

&[ef;wdkY podkYvSef&rnf? &[ef;wdkY
xdk0¹vdpä0Drif;om;onf oHCmodkY csOf;uyfí
vuf0JwpfzufycHk;xufü tay:½Hkukd pHy,fwifí
&[ef;wdkY\ ajcwdkYukd &Sdcdk;vsuf
aqmifhaMumifhxdkif um vuftkyfcsDNyD;vQif-

]]toQifbk&m;wdkY oHCmonf tuREkfyftm;
oydwfarSmufyg\? tuREkfyfonf oHCmESifh
qufqHrlr&Sdol jzpfyg\? toQifbk&m;wdkY
xdkdtuREkfyfonf aumif;pGm usifhyg\? (rmefwnf;
[laom) tarG;ukd csyg\? uHrS xGufajrmufaMumif;
usifh0wfukd usifhyg\? oHCmtm; oydwfvSefjcif;ukd
awmif;yefyg\}}[k avQmuf&rnf/

ESpfBudrfajrmufvnf; awmif;yef&rnf?
oHk;Budrfajrmufvnf; awmif;yef&rnf/ uRrf;usif vdr®mí
pGrf;&nf&Sdaom &[ef;onf oHCmukd odap&rnf-

267/]]toQifbk&m;wdkY oHCmonf tuREkfyf\
(pum;ukd) emawmfrlavmh? oHCmonf
0¹vdpä0Drif;om;tm; oydwfarSmuf\? oHCmESifh
rqufqHjcif;ukd jyK\? xdk0¹vdpä0D rif;om;onf
aumif;pGm usifh\? (rmefwnf;[laom) tarG;ukd cs\
uHrS xGufajrmuf aMumif; usifh0wfukd usifh\
oHCmtm; oydwfvSefjcif;ukd awmif;yef\? oHCmtm;
avsmufywfaomtcg&SdaomuHonf tu,fí jzpfjim;tHh?
oHCmonf 0¹vdpä0Drif;om;tm; oydwfvSef&m\
oHCmESifh qufqHjcif;ukd jyK&m\? pum; odapjcif;wnf;/

toQifbk&m;wdkY oHCmonf tuREkfyf\
(pum;ukd) emawmfrlavmh? oHCmonf 0¹ vdpä0Drif;om;tm;
oydwfarSmuf\? oHCmESifh rqufqHjcif;ukd jyK\
xdk0¹vdpä0Drif;om;onf aumif;pGm usifh\? (rmefwnf;
[laom) tarG;ukd cs\? uHrS xGufajrmufaMumif;
usifh0wfukd usifh\? oHCmtm; oydwfvSefjcif;ukd
awmif;yef\? oHCmonf 0¹vdpä0Drif; om;tm;
oydwfvSef\? oHCmESifh qufqHjcif;ukd jyK\?

0¹vdpä0Drif;om;tm; oydwfvSef jcif; oHCmESifh
qufqHrljyKjcf;ukd tMuiftoQiftm; ESpfoufjcf; &Sd\
xdktoQifonf qdwfqdwfae&m\? tMuiftoQiftm;
ESpfoufjcf;r&Sd? xdktoQifonf ajymqdk&m\

oHCmonf 0¹vdpä0Drif;om;tm; oydwfvSeftyfNyD?
oHCmESifh qufqHrlukd jyKtyfNyD? oHCmtm;
ESpfoufjcf; &Sd\ xdkYaMumifhf qdwfqdwfae\? podkY
qdwfqdwfaeojzifh þESpf oufonfhhtjzpfukd
odrSwf&ygonf[k]} (odap&rnf[k rdefYawmfrl\)/

268/ xdktcg jrwpfGmbk&m;onf a0omvDjynfü
arGUavsmfawmfrloa&S; oDwif;oHk; aeawmf
rlNyD;vQif b^{*3/4}wdkif;odkY tpOftwdkif; a'opm&D
<uawmfrlvwfaomf xdkb^{*3/4}wdkif;
okokrm&*d&dNrKdU abouVrnfaom orifawmü
oDwif;oHk;aeawmfrl\

xdktcg aAm"drif;om;\ aumue'rnfaom jymom'fonf
rMumrDu aqmufvkyfí NyD;\ &[ef;ykPÖm;ESifh
wpfpHkwpfa,mufaom vlonf raezl;ao;acs/

xdktcg aAm"drif;om;onf olödumykaPÖ;r\
om;jzpfaom vkvifukd-

tcsif;olödumykwå vmavmh? oifonf
jrwpfGmbk&m;xHodkY csOf;uyfí ighpum;jzifh
jrwpfGmbk&m;\ ajcawmfwdkYukd OD;wdkufavmh?
temuif;aMumif; a&m*guif;aMumif; usef;rm aMumif;
oefpGrf;aMumif; csrf;ompGm ae&aMumif;rsm;ukd
ar;avQmufavavmh/

]]toQifbk&m; aAm"drif;om;onf toQifbk&m;tm;
temuif;aMumif; a&m*guif; aMumif; usef;rmaMumif;
oefpGrf;aMumif; csrf;ompGm ae&aMumif;rsm;ukd
ar;vdkufyg\[k avQmufavavmh}][k ajymqdk\

]](xdkYjyif) toQifbk&m; jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
eufjzeftzdkY aAm"drif;om;\ qGrf;ukd

&[ef;oHCmESifhtwl vufcHawmfrlyg[lívnf;
avQmufavavmh}}[k ajymqdkV

]]t&Siffrif;om; aumif;ygNyD}}[k oOdöumykwå
vkvifonf aAm"drif;om;tm; 0efcHNyD;vQif
jrwpGmbk&m;xHodkY csOf;uyfNyD;aemuf
jrwpGmbk&m;ESifhtwl 0rf;ajrmuf0rf;om
Elwfqufajymqdk\? 0rf;ajrmufzG,f trSwf&zG,fpum;ukd
ajymqdkNyD;qHk;apí wpfckaomae&mü xdkifaeum-

toQifbk&m; aAm"drif;om;onf toQifa*gwr\
ajcawmfwdkYukd OD;wdkufyg\? tem uif;aMumif;
a&m*guif;aMumif; usef;rmaMumif; oefpGrf;aMumif;
csrf;ompGm ae&aMumif; rsm;ukd
ar;vdkufar;vdkufQifbk&m;]](xdkYjyif) toQifa*gwronf
eufjzeftzdkY aAm"drif; om;\ qGrf;ukd
&[ef;oHCmESifhtwl vufcHawmfrlyg[lívnf;
avQmufvkdufygonf}}[k avQmufV

jrwpGmbk&m;onf qdwfqudwfaejcif;jzifh
vufcHawmfrlV

xdkYaemuf oOdöumykwåvkvifonf jrwpGmbk&m;\
vufcHawmfrljcif;ukd odí ae&mrSxum
jrwpGmbk&m;ukd &Sdcdk;vsuf t½dktaojyKNyD;vQif
aAm"drif;om;xHodkY csOf;uyfí aAm"drif;om; tm;-

]]t&Siff tuREkfyfwdkYonf t&Siffrif;om;\ pum;jzifh
bkef;awmfBuD;aom xdktoQifa*gwrukD]toQifbk&m;
aAm"drif;om;onf toQifa*gwr\
ajcawmfwdkYukd OD;wdkufyg\? temuif;aMumif; a&m*guif;aMumif;
usef;rmaMumif; oefpGrf;aMumif; csrf;ompGm ae&
aMumif;rsm;ukd ar;vdkufygonf? (xdkYjyif)
toQifa*gwronf eufjzeftzdkY aAm"drif;om;\ qGrf;ukd
&[ef;oHCmESifhtwl vufcHawmfrlyg[lívnf;
avQmufvkdufyg\}}[k (podkY) avQmufcJhygukefNyD?
xdkjrwpGmbk&m;onf vufcHawmfrlvkdufyg\}}[k
qdkV

xdktcg aAm"drif;om;onf xdknOfhvGefNyD;aemuf
rGefjrwfaom cJzG,fabmZOfukd pD&ifNyD;vQif aumu
e'jymom'fukdvnf; aemufqHk; avSum;xpfwdkifatmif
ykqdk;jzLwdkYjzifh cif;apNyD;vQif
ólödumykwåvkvifukd-

tcsif;ólödumykwå vmavmh? oifonf
jrwfpGmbk&m;xHodkY csOf;uyfNyD;vQif]]toQifa*gwr
tcsdefwefygNyD? qGrf;jyifNyD;ygNyD}}[k
jrwfpGmbk&m;tm; tcsdef (wefaMumif;) ukd
avQmufavavmh[k rdefYqdkV

]]t&Sif aumif;ygNyD}}[k ólödumykwåvkvifonf
aAm"drif;om;tm; 0efcHNyD;vQif
jrwfpGmhbk&m;xHodkY csOf;uyfí jrwfpGmbk&m;ukd
&Sdcdk;vsuf]]toQifbk&m; tcsdefwefygNyD?
qGrf;jyifNyD;ygNyD}}[k jrwfpGmbk&m;tm; tcsdef
(wefaMumif;) ukd avQmufV

xdktcg jrwfpGmbk&m;onf eHeuftcsdefü ouFef;ukd
jyif0wfawmfrlí oydwf ouFef;ukd ,lvsuf aAm"drif;om;\
tdrfodkY csOf;uyfawmfrlV

xdktcg aAm"drif;om;onf jrwfpGmbk&m;ukd
iHhvifhvsuf tjyifwHcg;rkcfü &yfaeV aAm"drif;om;onf
ta0;rS <uvmaom jrwfpGmbk&m;ukd jrifí xdkae&mrS
c&D;OD;BuKdqdkNyD;vQif jrwfpGmbk&m;ukd
&Sdcdk;vsuf a&S;oGm;jyKí aumue'jymom'fodkY
csOf;uyfV xdktcg jrwfpGm bk&m;onf
aemufqHk;avSum;xpfukd uyfí &yfawmfrlV

xdktcg aAm"drif;om;onf jrwfpGmbk&m;tm;-

]]toQifbk&m; bkef;awmfBuD;aom
jrwfpGmbk&m;onf ykqdk;wdkYukd eif;awmfrlyg?
vmjcif; aumif;awmfrlaom jrwfpGmbk&m;onf
ykqdk;wdkYukd eif;awmfrlyg? ,if;odkY eif;jcif;onf
tuREkfyf tm; &SnfjrifhpGmaom umvywfvHk;

pD;yGg;jcif;iSg csrf;omjcif;iSg jzpf&myg\}}[k
avQmufV

podkY avQmufaomf jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
qdwfqdwfaeawmfrlV

ESpfBudrfajrmufvnf;/y/ oHk;Budrfajrmufvnf;
aAm"drif;om;onf jrwpfGmbk&m;tm;-

]]toQifbk&m; bkef;awmfBuD;aom
jrwpfGmbk&m;onf ykqdk;wdkYukd eif;awmfrlyg?
vmjcif; aumif;awmfrlaom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
ykqdk;wdkYukd eif;awmfrlyg? ,if;odkY eif;jcif;onf
tuREkfyf tm; &SnfjrifhpGmaom umvywfvHk;
pD;yGg;jcif;iSg csrf;omjcif;iSg jzpf&myg\}}[k
avQmufV

xdktcg jrwpfGmbk&m;onf toQiftmeE´mukd vSnfhi
MunfhawmfrlV xdktcg toQiftmeE´monf
aAm"drif;om;ukd-

]]rif;om; ykqdk;wdkYukd ½kyfodrf;avm h?
jrwpfGmbk&m;onf ykqdk;jzLtcif;ukd eif;awmfrlrnf
r[kwf? aemifvmaemufom; &[ef;trsm;ukd
jrwpfGmbk&m;onf tpOf apmifha&Smufawmfrl\}}[k
ajymqkdV

xdktcg aAm"drif;om;onf ykqdk;wdkYukd
½kyfodrf;apNyD;vQif aumue'jymom'fxufü ae&mukd
cif;apV xdktcg jrwpfGmbk&m;onf &[ef;oHCmESifUtwl
aumue'jymom'fodkY wufawmfrlNyD; vQif cif;xm;aom
ae&mü xkdifawmfrlV

xdktcg aAm"drif;om;onf
jrwpfGmbk&m;trSL;&Sdaom &[ef;oHCmukd
rGefjrwaom cjzG,f abmZOjzifh
a&mifh&Jonfwdkifatmif
wm;jrpfonfhwdkifatmifukd,fwdkif vkyfauR;V

jrwfpGmbk&m;onf qGrf;pm;NyD;í oydwfrS vufukd
z,fNyD;aomtcg aAm"drif;om;onf wpfckaom ae&mü
xdkifV jrwfpGmbk&m;onf wpfckaom ae&mü
xdkifaeaom aAm"drif;om;tm; w&m;pum;jzifh
(tusKd;pD;yGg;ukd) odjrifapvsuf (w&m;ukd)
aqmufwnfapum (w&m;usifhoHk;&ef)
xufoef&Tifvef;apawmfrlNyD;aomf ae&mrSxí
zJ<uawmfrlV

xdktcg jrwfpGmbk&m;onf ptaMumif;t&maMumifh
w&m;pum;ukd a[mawmfrlí &[ef;wdkYukd-

]]&[ef;wdkY ykqdk;jzLtcif;ukd reif;tyf? eif;aom
&[ef;tm; 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\}][k rdefYawmfrlV

xdktcg om;rzGm;zl;ao;aom
rdef;rwppfa,mufonf¹&[ef;wdkYukd yifhzdwfNyD;vQif
t0wfykqdk;ukd cif;í]]toQifbk&m;wdkY t0wfykqdk;ukd
eif;awmfrlygukef}}[k avQmufV

&[ef;wdkYonf rtyf[k awG;awmrl]oHo,ukuúKpö}
&Sdonfjzpfí reif;ukef/

toQifbk&m;wdkY r*FvmtusKd;iSg t0wfukd
eif;awmfrlygukef[k avQmufaomfvnf; &[ef;wdkYonf
rtyf[k awG;awmrl]oHo,ukuúKpö} &Sdonfjzpfí
reif;ukef/

xdktcg xdkrdef;ronf]]toQifwdkYonf
r*FvmtusKd;iSg awmif;yeftyfygukefvsuf ykqdk;jzL
tcif;ukd tb,hfaMumifh reif;ukefbdoenf;}}[k uJh&JU\?
½lwfcS\? tjyppfjy ajymqdk\? &[ef;wdkYonf uJh&JU
½lwfcS tjyppfjy ajymqdkkaom xdkrdef;r\ pum;ukd
Mum;Muonfomwnf;/ xdktcg xdk &[ef;wdkYonf
jrwfpGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;ukd avQmufMuukefV

]]&[ef;wdkY vlwdkYonf r*Fvmukd tvkd&Sdukef\?
&[ef;wdkY vlwdkY\ r*FvmtusKd;iSg awmif;yeftyfaomf

&[ef;onf ykqdk;jzLtcif;ukd eif;jcif;iSg cGifhgyK\}}[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

xkdtcg &[ef;wdkYonf ajcaq;NyD; eif;tyfaom
tcif;ukd eif;jcif;iSg rtyf[k awG;awmrl]oHo,ukuúKpö}
&SdMuukefV jrwpfGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;ukd
avQmufMuukefV

&[ef;wdkY ajcaq;NyD; eif;tyfaom tcif;ukd
eif;jcif;iSg cGifhgyK\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

'kwd,tcef; NyD;V

269/ xdktcg jrwpfGmbk&m;onf $b^{3/4}$ wdkif;wdkYü
arGUavsmfawmfrloa&GU oDwif;oHk;
aeawmfrlNyD;vQif tpOftwdkif; a'opm&D
<ucsDawmfrlvwfaomf om0wd→jynfodkY
a&mufawmfrlí xdkom0wd→jynf temxydPfolaX;\n
t&Hjzpfaom aZw0efausmif;ü oDwif;oHk;aeawmfrlV

xkdtcg rd*g&olaX;\ trdozG,fjzpfaom 0domcgonf
a&tdk;ukdvnf;aumif;? Mumcsyf oP²mef ql;xaeaom
ajcyGwfukdvnf;aumif;? wHjrufpnf;ukdvnf;aumif; ,lí
jrwpfGmbk&m; xHodkY csOf;uyfNyD;vQif
&Sdcdk;vsuf wpfckaom ae&mü xdkifaeum
jrwpfGmbk&m;tm;-

]]toQifbk&m; jrwpfGmbk&m;onf tuREkfyf\
a&tdk;ukdvnf;aumif;? MumcsyfoP²mefql; xaeaom
ajcyGwfukdvnf;aumif;? wHjrufpnf;ukdvnf;aumif;
cH,lawmfrlyg? ,if;odkY cH,ljcif;onf tuREkfyftm;
&SnfjrifhpGmaom umvywfvHk; pD;yGg;jcif;iSg
csrf;omjcifiSg jzpf&myg\}}[k avQmufV

jrwpfGmbk&m;onf a&tdk;ukdvnf;aumif;?
wHjrufpnf;ukdvnf;aumif; cH,lawmfrl\? Mumcsyf
oP²mefql;xaeaom ajcyGwfukdum; cH,lawmfrl/

xdktcg rd*g&olaX;\ trdozG,fjzpfaom 0domcgonf
jrwpfGmbk&m;u w&m;pum;jzifh (tusKd;pD;yGg;ukd)
odjrifapvsuf (w&m;ukd) aqmufwnfapum
(w&m;usifhoHk;&ef) xufoef &Tifvef;apNyD;jzpf&um;
t¹/₂kdtaojyKum jrwpfGmbk&m;ukd &Sdcck;NyD;vQif
ae&mrSxí zJoGm;avV

xdktcg jrwpfGmbk&m;onf ptaMumif;t&maMumifh
w&m;pum;ukd a[mawmfrlí &[ef;wdkYukd-

]]&[ef;wdkY a&tdk;ukdvnf;aumif;?
wHjrufpnf;ukdvnf;aumif; cGifhjyK\? &[ef;wdkY
Mumcsyf oP²mef ql;xaeaom ajcyGwfukd
roHk;aqmiftyf? oHk;aqmifaom &[ef;tm; 'kuú#ftmywf
oifhV

&[ef;wdkY ausmufp&pfajcyGwf? tdk;jcrf;ajcyGwf?
yifv,fa&jr\$KyfajcyGwf[laom ajcyGwfoHk;
rsKd;wdkYukd cGifhjyK\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

xdktcg rd*g&olaX;\ trdozG,fjzpfaom 0domcgonf
av;axmifh,yfukdvnf;aumif;? xef;
&Guf,yfukdvnf;aumif; ,lí jrwpfGmbk&m;xHodkY
csOf;uyfNyD;vQif &Sdcck;vsuf wpfckaom ae&mü
xdkifaeum jrwpfGmbk&m;tm;-

]]toQifbk&m; jrwpfGmbk&m;onf tuREkfyf\
avaxmifh,yfukdvnf;aumif;? xef;&Guf,yfukdvnf;aumif;
cH,lawmfrylg? ,if;odkY cH,ljcif;onf tuREkfyftm;
&SnfjrifhpGmaom umvywfvHk; pD;yGg;jcif;iSg
csrf;omjcif;iSg jzpf&myg\}}[k avQmufV

jrwpfGmbk&m;onf av;axmifh,yfukdvnf;aumif;?
xef;&Guf,yfukdvnf;aumif; cH,lawmfrl\? xdktcg
jrwpfGmbk&m;onf rd*g&olaX;\ trdozG,fjzpfaom
0domcgukd w&m;pum;jzifh (tusKd;pD;yGg;ukd)
odjrifapvsuf (w&m;ukd) aqmufwnfapum

(w&m;usifhoHk;&ef) xufoef&Tif vef;ap\y/
t¹/₂kdaoJyKum zJoGm;av\

xdktcg jrwpGmbk&m;onf ptaMumif;t&maMumifh
w&m;pum;ukd a[mawmfrlí &[ef; wdkYukd-

]]&[ef;wdkY av;axmifh,yfukdvnf;aumif;?
xef;&Guf,yfukdvnf;aumif; cGifhJyK\[k (rdefY awmfrl\)/

xdktcg oHCmtm; jcifESif,yfonf jzpfay:vm\
jrwpGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;ukd avQmufMuukef\

&[ef;wdkY jcifESif,yfukd cGifhJyK\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

pmr&D om;NrD;,yfonf jzpfay:vm\
jrwpGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;ukd avQmufMuukef\

]]&[ef;wdkY pmr&Dom;NrD;,yfukd raqmiftyf?
aqmifaom &[ef;tm; 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\}}/

&[ef;wdkY avQmfjzifhNyD;aom,yf?
yef;&if;jrufjzifhNyD;aom,yf?

Oa'gif;NrD;jzifhNyD;aom,yf[laom ,yfoHk;rsKd;wdkYuk
d cGifhJyK\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

270/ xdktcg oHCmtm; xD;onf jzpfay:vm\
jrwpGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;ukd avQmufMuukef\

&[ef;wdkY xD;ukd cGifhJyK\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

xdktcg qAÁ^{*3}/₄D&[ef;wdkYonf xD;ukd ajr§mufí
vSnfhvnfukef\ xdktcg wpfa,mufaom Oygoumonf
tmZD0u\ wynfhrrsm;pGmwdkYESifhtwl O,smOfodkY
oGm;\ xdktmZD0u\ wynfhwdkYonf xD;ukd
ajr§mufvsuf ta0;rSvmaom qAÁ^{*3}/₄D&[ef;wdkYukd jrifi
xdkOygoumtm;-

]]tarmif oifwdkY\ xdktoQifaumif;wdkYonf
pm&if;ppf trwfBuD;rsm;ujhodkaY xD;ukd ajr§muf
vsufvmukef\}}[k ajymukef\

toQifwdkY xkdolwdkYonf &[ef;rsm;r[kwf
y&dAdkZfwdkYwnf;[k (qdk\)/

]]&[ef;rsm;wnf;? &[ef;rsm;r[kwf}}[k tavmif;tpm;
jyKukefV

xdktcg xdkOygoumonf eD;uyfvwfaomf (&[ef;rsm;
jzpfonf[k) odí]]toQifaumif;wdkYonf xD;udk
ajr§mufvsuf tb,hfaMumifh vSnfhvnfukefbdoenf;}}[k
uJh&JU\? ½lwfcS\? tjypfjy ajymqdkV

&[ef;wdkYonf xdkuJh&JU½lwfcS tjypfjy
ajymqdkaom xdkOygoum\ pum;ukd
Mum;Muonfomwnf;/

xdktcg xdk&[ef;wdkYonf jrwpGmbk&m;tm;
ptaMumif;ukd avQmufMuukefV

&[ef;wdkY rSefoavm/y/ rSefygonf jrwpGmbk&m;[k
(avQmufMuukef\)/y/ uJh&JUawmfrlí/y/ w&m;pum;ukd
a[mawmfrlNyD;vQif &[ef;wdkYukd-

]]&[ef;wdkY xD;ukd raqmiftyf? aqmifaom &[ef;tm;
'kuú#ftmywf oifh\}}[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

xdktcg &[ef;wpfyg;onf emzsm;ojzifh
xD;ESifhuif;í]xD;rygb}} csrf;omrlr&Sd/ jrwpGm
bk&m;tm; ptaMumif;ukd avQmufMuukefV

]]&[ef;wdkY emzsm;aom &[ef;tm; xD;ukd
aqmifjcif;iSg cGifhjyK\}}[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

xdktcg &[ef;wdkYonf]]jrwpGmbk&m;onf
emzsm;aom &[ef;tm;omvQif xD;ukd
cGifhjyKhawmfrlV remrzsm;aom &[ef;tm; cGifhrjyK}}
[k (ESvHk;oGif;í) t&HwGif;üvnf;aumif; t&HOypm
üvnf;aumif; xD;ukd aqmifjcif;iSg rtyf[k
awG;awmrl]oHo,ukuúKpö} &SdukefV jrwpGmbk&m;
tm; ptaMumif;ukd avQmufMuukefV

]]&[ef;wdkY remrzsm;aom &[ef;onfvnf;
t&HwGif;üvnf;aumif;? t&HOypmüvnf;aumif; xD;ukd
aqmifjCIF;iSg cGifhjyK\}}[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

xdktcg &[ef;wpfyg;onf qdkif;ü oydwfukd xnfhí
xdkqdkif;ukd &SnfaomwkwfÜ qJGcsdwfí tcsdefrJhü
trSwfr&Sdaom &GmwHcg;jzifh jzwfoGm;V

vlwdkYonf]]tarmifwdkY Þcdk;olonf oGm;\? Þcdk;ol
oefvsufonf awmufy\}}[k ajymvsuf aemufrSvdkufí
zrf;qD;Muavaomf (&[ef;[k) odojzifh vTwfvdKufukefV

xkdtcg &[ef;onf t&HodkYoGm;í &[ef;wdkYtm;
ÞtaMumif;udk ajymV

ighoQif oifonf &SnfaomwkwfÜ qGJaom qdkif;udk
aqmifoavm[k ar;ukefV ighoQifwdkY aqmif\ [k ajymV
tvdkenf;aom &[ef;wdkYonf]]tb,fhaMumifh &[ef;onf
&SnfaomwkwfÜ qGJaom qdkif;udk aqmifbdoenf;}}[k
uJh&JUukef\? ½lwfcSukef\? tjypfjy ajymqdkMuukefV

xkdtcg xkd&[ef;wdkYonf jrwpGmbk&m;tm;
ÞtaMumif;udk avQmufMuukefV/y/ rSefygonf
jrwpGmbk&m;[k (avsmufMuukef\)/y/
uJh&JUawmfrlí/y/ w&m;pum;udk a[mawmfrlNyD;vQif
&[ef;wdkYudk-

]]&[ef;wdkY &SnfaomwkwfÜ qGJaom qdkif;udk
raqmiftyf? aqmifaom &[ef;tm; 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\}}[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

xkdtcg &[ef;wpfyg;onf emzsm;ojzifh
&SnfaomwkwfESifh uif;í rvSnfhvnfEdkifav/
jrwpGmbk&m;tm; ÞtaMumif;udk avQmufMuukefV

&[ef;wdkY emzsm;aom&[ef;tm; &Snfaomwkwf
(aqmifEdkifcGifh) or®Kwdudk ay;&ef cGifhjyK\

&[ef;wdkY ÞodkYay;&rnf? xkdemzsm;aom &[ef;onf
oHCmodkY csOf;uyfí vuf0Jwpfzuf yCHk;xufÜ {uoDudk

pHy,fwifNyD;vQif oDwif;BuD; &[ef;wdkY\ ajcwdkYudk
&Sdcdk;vsuf aqmifhaMumifh xkdifum vuftkyfcsDí-

]]toQifbk&m;wdkY tuREkfyfonf emzsm;yg\
&SnfaomwkwfESifh uif;í rvSnfhvnfEdkifyg?
toQifbk&m;wdkY xkdtuREkfyfonf oHCmtm;
&Snfaomwkwf (aqmifEdkifcGifh) or®Kwdudk
awmif;yg\}}[k avQmuf&rnf/

ESpfBudrfajrmufvnf; awmif;&rnf?
oHk;Budrfajrmufvnf; awmif;&rnf/ uRrf;usifvdr®mí
pGrf;&nf&Sdaom &[ef;onf oHCmudk odap&rnf-

]]toQifbk&m;wdkY oHCmonf tuREkfyf (pum;udk)
emawmfrlavmh? prnfaom &[ef;onf emzsm;\?
&SnfaomwkwfESifh uif;í rvSnfhvnfEdkif? xkd&[ef;onf
oHCmtm; &Snfaom wkwfaqmifEdkifcGifh or®Kwdudk
awmif;\? oHCmtm; avsmufywfaom tcg&SdaomuHonf
tu,fí jzpfjim;tHh? oHCmonf prnfaom &[ef;tm;
&SnfaomwkwfaqmifEdkif cGifh or®Kwdudk ay;&m\
pum; odapjcif;wnf;/

toQifbk&m;wdkY oHCmonf tuREkfyf\ (pum;udk)
emawmfrlavmh? prnfaom &[ef;onf emzsm;\?
&SnfaomwkwfESifhuif;í rvSnfhvnfEdkif? xkd&[ef;onf
oHCmudk &Snfaom wkwfaqmifEdkifcGifh or®Kwdudk
awmif;V

oHCmonf prnfaom &[ef;tm;
&SnfaomwkwfaqmifEdkifcGifh or®Kwdudk ay;\?
prnfaom &[ef;tm; &SnfaomwkwfaqmifEdkifcGifh
or®Kwday;jcif;udk tMuiftoQiftm; ESpfoufjcif; &Sd\
xkdtoQifonf qdwfqdwfae&mV tMuiftoQiftm;
ESpfoufjcif; r&Sd? xdktoQifonf ajymqdk&mV

oHCmonf prnfaom &[ef;tm; &Snfaomwkwf
aqmifEdkifcGifh or®Kwdudk ay;tyfNyD? oHCmtm;
ESpfoufjcif;&Sd\? xdkYaMumifh qdwfqdwfaeV podkY

qdwfqdwfaeojzifh þESpfoufonfh tjzpfudk
odrSwf&ygonf}}[k (odap&rnf[k rdefYawmfrl\))/

271/ xkdtcg &[ef;wpfyg;onf emzsm;ojzifh
qdkif;ESifhuif;í oydwfudk raqmifEdkif/
jrwfpGmbk&m;tm; þtaMumif;udk avQmufMuukefV

&[ef;wdkY emzsm;aom &[ef;tm;
qdkif;aqmifEdkifcGifh or®Kwdudk ay;&ef cGifUjyKV

&[ef;wdkY þodkY ay;&rnf/

xkdemzsm;aom &[ef;onf oHCmodkY csOf;uyfí
vuf0Jwpfzuf ychK;xufü {uoDudk pHy,fwifNyD;vQif
oDwif;BuD; &[ef;wdkY\ ajcwdkYudk &Sdcdk;vsuf
aqmifhaMumifhxkdifum vuftkyfcsDí-

]]toQifbk&m;wdkY tuREkfyfonf emzsm;yg\
qdkif;ESifh uif;í oydwfudk raqmifEdkifyg?
toQifbk&m;wdkY tuREkfyfonf oHCmtm;
qkdif;aqmifEdkifcGifh or®Kwdudk awmif;yg\}}[k
avQmuf& rnf/

ESpfBudrfajrmufvnf; awmif;&rnf?
oHk;Budrfajrmufvnf; awmif;&rnf/ uRrf;usif vdr®mí
pGrf;&nf&Sdaom &[ef;onf oHCmudk odap&rnf-

]]toQifbk&m;wdkY oHCmonf tuREkfyf\ (pum;udk)
emawmfrlavmh? þrnfaom &[ef;onf emzsm;yg\
qdkif;ESifhuif;í oydwfudk raqmifEdkifyg? xkd&[ef;onf
oHCmtm; qdkif;aqmifEdkifcGifh or®Kwdudk awmif;\?
oHCmtm; avsmufywfaom tcg&SdaomuHonf tu,fí
jzpfjim;tHh? oHCmonf þrnfaom &[ef;tm;
qdkif;aqmifEdkifcGifh or®Kwdudk ay;&m\? þum;
odapjcif;wnf;/

toQifbk&m;wdkY oHCmonf tuREkfyf\ (pum;udk)
emawmfrlavmh? þrnfaom &[ef;onf emzsm;yg\
qdkif;ESifhuif;í oydwfudk raqmifEdkifyg? xkd&[ef;onf
oHCmtm; qdkif;aqmifEdkifcGifh or®Kwdudk awmif;\?

oHCmonf þrnfaom &[ef;tm; qdkif;aqmif EdkifcGifh
or®Kwdudk ay;\? þrnfaom &[ef;tm;
qdkif;aqmifEdkifcGifh or®Kwday;jcif;udk
tMuiftoQiftm; ESpfoufjcf; &Sd\? xkdtoQifonf
qdwfqdwfae&m\? tMuiftoQiftm; ESpfoufjcf;r&Sd?
xdktoQifonf ajymqdk&m\

oHCmonf þrnfaom &[ef;tm; qdkif;aqmifEdkifcGifh
or®Kwdudk ay;tyfNyD? oHCmtm; ESpfoufjcf;&Sd\
xdkYaMumifh qdwfqdwfae\? þodkY qdwfqdwfaeojzifh
þESpfoufonfhtjzpfudk odrSwf&ygonf}}[k (odap&rnf[k
rdefYawmfrl\)/

272/ xkdtcg &[ef;wpfyg;onf emzsm;\?
&SnfaomwkwfESifh uif;ívnf; rvSnfhvnfEdkif?
qdkif;ESifh uif;ívnf; oydwfudk raqmifEdkif/
jrwfpGmbk&m;tm; þtaMumif;udk avQmufMuukef\

&[ef;wdkY emzsm;aom &[ef;tm;
&SnfaomwkwfESifh qdkif;aqmifEdkifcGifh
or®Kwdudk ay;jcif;iSg cGifUjyKV

&[ef;wdkY þodkY ay;&rnf? xkdemzsm;aom
&[ef;onf oHCmodkY csOf;uyfí vuf0] wpfzuf ycHk;xufü
{uoDudk pHy,fwifNyD;vQif oDwif;BuD;&[ef;wdkY\
ajcwdkYudk &Sdcdk;vsuf aqmifhaMumifhxkdifum
vuftkyfcsDí-

]]toQifbk&m;wdkY tuREkfyfonf emzsm;yg\
&SnfaomwkwfESifh uif;ívnf; rvSnfhvnf Edkifyg?
qdkif;ESifh uif;ívnf; oydwfudk raqmifEdkifyg?
toQifbk&m;wdkY xkdtuREkfyfonf oHCmtm; &Snfaom
wkwfESifh qkdif;aqmifEdkifcGifh or®Kwdudk
awmif;yg\}}[k avQmuf&rnf/

ESpfBudrfajrmufvnf; awmif;&rnf?
oHk;Budrfajrmufvnf; awmif;&rnf/ uRrf;usifvdr®mí
pGrf;&nf&Sdaom &[ef;onf oHCmudk odap&rnf-

]]toQifbk&m;wdkY oHCmonf tuREkfy\ (pum;udk)
emawmfrlavmh? prnfaom &[ef;onf emzsm;yg\
&Snfaom wkwfESifh uif;ívnf; rvSnfhvnfEdkifyg?
qdkif;ESifh uif;ívnf; oydwfudk raqmifEdkifyg?
xkd&[ef;onf oHCmtm; &SnfaomwkwfESifh qdkif;aqmif
EdkifcGifh or®Kwdudk awmif;\? oHCmtm;
avsmufywfaom tcg&SdaomuHonf tu,fí jzpfjim;tHh?
oHCmonf prnfaom &[ef;tm; &SnfaomwkwfESifh
qdkif;aqmifEdkifcGifh or®Kwd udk ay;&m\? pum;
odapjcif;wnf;/

toQifbk&m;wdkY oHCmonf tuREkfy\ (pum;udk)
emawmfrlavmh? prnfaom &[ef;onf emzsm;yg\
&SnfaomwkwfESifh uif;ívnf; rvSnfhvnfEdkif?
qdkif;ESifh uif;ívnf; oydwfudk raqmifEdkif?
xkd&[ef;onf oHCmtm; &SnfaomwkwfESifh
qdkif;aqmifEdkifcGifh or®Kwdudk awmif;\? oHCmonf
prnfaom &[ef;tm; &SnfaomwkwfESifh qdkif;aqmif
EdkifcGifh or®Kwdudk ay;\? prnfaom &[ef;tm;
&SnfaomwkwfESifh qdkif;aqmifEdkifcGifh
or®Kwday;jcif;udk tMuiftoQiftm; ESpfoufjcif; &Sd\
xkdtoQifonf qdwfqdwfae&m\? tMuiftoQiftm;
ESpfoufjcif; r&Sd? xdktoQifonf ajymqdk&m\

oHCmonf prnfaom &[ef;tm; &SnfaomwkwfESifh
qdkif;aqmifEdkifcGifh or®Kwdudk ay;tyfNyD?
oHCmtm; ESpfoufjcif;&Sd\? xdkYaMumifh
qdwfqdwfae\? podkY qdwfqdwfae ojzifh
pESpfoufonfhtjzpfudk odrSwf&ygonf}}[k (odap&rnf[k
rdefYawmfrl\)/

273/ xkdtcg &[ef;wpfyg;onf pjrHKUjyefwwf\
xkd&[ef;onf pjrHKUjyefí jyefí rsKd\

&[ef;wdkYonf]]tb,fhaMumifh p&[ef;onf tcsdefrJhü
pm;zG,fudk pm;bdoenf;}}[k ujh&JUukef\
½lwfcsukef\? tjypfjy ajymqdkMuukef\

jrwfpGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;udk avQmufMuukefV
&[ef;wdkY p&[ef;onf EGm;b0rS
pkawa&GUavsmonfrSm rMumjrifhao;? &[ef;wdkY
pjrHKU jyefwwfaom &[ef;tm; pjrHKUjyefjcif;udk
cGifhjyKV

&[ef;wdkY cHwGif;tyodkY xkwfí rrsKdtyf?
rsKdaom&[ef;tm; w&m;tm;avsmfpGm qHk;jzwf&
rnf[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

xkdtcg toif;wpfoif;onf oHCmtm; qGrf;auR;\?
qGrf;pm;ausmif;ü rsm;pGmaom qGrf; vHk;wdkYonf
jyefYMuJukefV

vlwdkYonf]]tb,fhaMumifh omuD0ifrif;om;
bk&m;tEG,fawmfjzpfaoam &[ef;wdkYonf
qGrf;udkvSLaomf aumif;rGefpGm rcH,lukefbdoenf;?
qGrf;wpfvHk;udk tvkyfudpörsm;pGmjzifh
NyD;ap&yg\? qGrf;wpfvHk;jzpf&ef
tvkyfudpörsm;yg\}}[k ujh&JUukef\? ½lwfcSukef\?
tjypfjy ajymqdkMuukefV

&[ef;wdkYonf xkdvlwdkY\ ujh&JU½lwfcS
tjypfjyajymqdkMuaom pum;udk Mum;Muonfom wnf;/

xkdtcg xkd&[ef;wdkYonf jrwfpGmbk&m;tm;
ptaMumif;udk avQmufMuukefV

]]&[ef;wdkY vSLtyfaom cJzG,f pm;zG,f uscJhvQif
udk,fwkdifaumuf,lí pm;jcif;iSg cGifhjyKV &[ef;wdkY
xkdcJzG,f pm;zG,fudk 'g,umwdkYonf
pGefYtyfNyD;jyDwnf;}}[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

274/ xkdtcg &[ef;wpfyg;onf &Snfaom
vufonf;wdkYjzifh qGrf;cHoGm;\? rdef;rwpf a,mufu
jrifvwfaomf]]toQifbk&m; vmavmh? arxkeftusifhudk
rSD0Javmh}}[k xkd&[ef;udk avQmufV

]]ESr roifh? ptrlonf rtyf}}[k (ajym\)/

]]toQifbk&m; toQifbk&m;onf rrSD0Jrl tuREkfyfonf
rdrd\ vufonf;wdkYjzifh udk,fudk ukwfzJhí]p&[ef;onf
tuREkfyfudk azmufjyefí usifh\}[k atmfpfthH}][lí
(ajym\)/

]]ESr oifonf (oifhç roifhudk) odbdavmh}][k
(ajym\)/

xkdtcg xkdrdef;ronf rdrd\ vufonf;wdkYjzifh
udk,fudk ukwfzJhí]]p&[ef;onf tuREkfyfudk azmufjyefí
usifh\}][k atmfpfV vlwdkYonf ajy;vmí xkd&[ef;udk
zrf;ukefV

xkdvlwdkYonf xkdrdef;r\ vufonf;ü
ta&yg;udkvnf;aumif;? aoG;udkvnf;aumif; jrifukef
í]]ptrlonf prdef;r\ trlomwnf;? &[ef;onf rjyK}][k
xkd&[ef;udk vTwfvdkufukefV

xkdtcg xkd&[ef;onf t&HodkY oGm;í &[ef;wdkYtm;
ptaMumif;udk ajymMum;V ighoQif oifonf
&Snfvsm;aom vufonf;wdkYudk aqmifoavm[k
(ar;ukef\)/ ighoQifwdkY aqmif\k (ajym\)/

tvddenf;aom &[ef;wdkYonf]]tb,fhaMumifh &[ef;onf
&Snfvsm;aom vufonf;wdkYudk aqmifbdoenf;}}[k
uJh&JUukef\? ½lwfcSukef\? tjypfjy ajymqdkMuukefV

xkdtcg xkd&[ef;wdkYonf jrwpGmbk&m;tm;
ptaMumif;udk avQufMuukefV

]]&[ef;wdkY &Snfvsm;aom vufonf;ajconf;wdkYudk
raqmiftyf]rxm;tyf}? aqmifaom &[ef;tm; 'kuú#ftmywf
oifh\}][k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

xkdtcg &[ef;wdkYonf vufonf;jzifhvnf; vufonf;udk
jzwfukef\? cHwGif;jzifhvnf; vufonf;udk jzwfukef\?
eH&Hüvnf; yGwfwkdufukef\? vufacsmif;
ajcacsmif;wdkYonf emusifukefV jrwpGmbk&m;tm;
ptaMumif;udk avQmufMuukefV

&[ef;wdkY vufonf;vSD; "m;i,fudk cGifhJyK\[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/ vufonf;ajconf;udk aoG;xGufatmif
jzwfojzifh vufacsmif;ajcacsif;wdkYonf emusifukef\y/

&[ef;wdkY tom;\ twkdif;t&Snfjzifh
vufonf;ajconf;udk jzwf&ef cGifhJyK\[k (rdefYawmf rl\)/

xkdtcg qAA^{*3/4}D&[ef;wdkYonf ESpfq,faom
vufonf;ajconf;wdkYudk ajyjypfatmif jyKapukef\
vlwdkYonf]]umr*kPfcHpm;ol vlwdkYujhodkYwnf;}}[k
ujh&JUukef\? 1/2lwfcSukef\? tjypfjy ajym qdkMuukef\

jrwfpGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;udk avQmufMuukef\

&[ef;wdkY ESpfq,faom vufonf;ajconf;wdkYudk
ajyjypfatmif rjyKptyf? jyKapaom &[ef;tm;
'kuú#ftmywf oifh\? &[ef;wdkY tnpftaMu;rQudk
jcpfxkwf&ef cGifhJyK\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

275/ xkdtcg &[ef;wdkY\ qHyifwdkYonf &Snfukef\
jrwfpGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;udk avQmuf Muukef\
&[ef;wdkY &[ef;wdkYonf tcsif;csif; qH csjCIF;ISg
pGrf;Edkifukefoavm[k ar; awmfrl\ jrwfpGmbk&m;
pGrf;Edkifygukef\[k avQmufukef\ xkdtcg
jrwfpGmbk&m;onf ptaMumif; t&maMumifh
&[ef;oHCmudk pnf;a0;apí &[ef;wdkYudk-

]]&[ef;wdkY oifwkef;"m; oifwkef;ausmuf
oifwkef;tdwf oifwkef;ESD;[laom oifwkef;taqmuftOD
tvHk;pHkudk cGifhJyK\}}[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

xkdtcg qAA^{*3/4}D&[ef;wdkYonf rkWFqdwfudk
jzwfapukef\? rkWFqdwfudk &Snfapukef\? qdwf
rkWFqdwfESifhwlaom rkWFqdwfudk jyKapukef\
av;axmifh rkWFqdwfudk jyKapukef\? &ifarG;&dwf
jcif;udk jyKapukef\? &ifarG;ta&tom; xm;jcif;udk
jyKapukef\? MuifpG,fudk xm;ukef\? usOf; ajrmif;&mü
tarG;udk &dwfapukef\? vlwdkYonf]]umr*kPfcHpm;ol

vlwdkYUjhodkYwnf;}}[k ujh&JUukef\? ½lwfcSukef\?
tjyPfy ajymqdkMuukef\

jrwfpGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;udk avQmufMuukef\

&[ef;wdkY rkWfqdwfudk rjzwftyf/y/ rkWfqdwfudk
r&Snfaptyf/ qdwfrkWfqdwfESifhwlaom rkWfqdwfudk
rjyKaptyf/ &ifarG;&dwfjcif;udk rjyKaptyf/
&ifarG;ta&tom;xm;jcif;udk rjyKap tyf/ MuifpG,fudk
rxm;tyf/ usOf;ajrmif;&mü tarG;udk r&dwfaptyf?
&dwfapaom &[ef;tm; 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

xkdtcg &[ef;wpfyg;tm; usOf;ajrmif;&mü temjzpf\?
aq;onf rwnfEdkif/ jrwfpGm bk&m;tm; ptaMumif;udk
avQmufMuukef\

&[ef;wdkY tem[laom taMumif;aMumifh
usOf;ajrmif;&mü tarG;udk &dwf&ef cGifhjyK\[k (rdefY
awmfrl\)/

xkdtcg qAA*¾D&[ef;wdkYonf uyfaus;jzifh
qHyifwdkYudk jzwfapukef\ vlwdkYonf]]umr*kPf
cHpm;ol vlwdkYUjhodkYwnf;}}[k ujh&JUukef\?
½lwfcSukef\? tjyPfy ajymqdkMuukef\

jrwfpGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;udk avQmufMuukef\

&[ef;wdkY uyfaus;jzifh qHyifwdkYudk rjzwfaptyf?
jzwfapaom &[ef;tm; 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

xkdtcg &[ef;wpfyg;tm; OD;acgif;ü temjzpf\?
oifwkef;jzifh qHyifwdkYudk rcsEdkif/ jrwfpGm
bk&m;tm; ptaMumif;udk avQmufMuukef\

&[ef;wdkY tem[laom taMumif;aMumifh uyfaus;jzifh
qHyifwdkYudk jzwfap&ef cGifhjyK\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

xkdtcg &[ef;wdkYonf &SnfaoM
ESmacgif;arG;wdkYudk aqmifukef\

vlwdkYonf]]ajrbkwf bDvl;ujhodkYwnf;}}[k
ujh&JUukef\? ½lwfcsume\? tjyphjy ajymqdkMuukef\

jrwpGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;udk avQmufMuukef\
&[ef;wdkY &Snfaom ESmagif;arG;wdkYudk
raqmiftyf? aqmifaom &[ef;tm; 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

xkdtcg &[ef;wdkYonf ausmufp&pfjzifhvnf;aumif;
ysm;za,mif;jzifhvnf;aumif; ESmagif; arG;udk
EkwfMuojzifh ESmagif;wdkYonf emusifukef\
jrwpGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;udk avQmuf Muukef\

&[ef;wdkY arG;n\$yfudk cGifhgyK\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

xkdtcg qAA*¾D&[ef;wdkYonf qHyifjzLudk
Ekwojzifh vlwdkYonf]]umr*kPfCHpm;ol vlwdkYujh
odkYwnf;}}[k ujh&JUukef\? ½lwfcsume\? tjyphjy
ajymqdkMuukef\

jrwpGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;udk avQmufMuukef\
]]&[ef;wdkY qHyifjzLudk rEkwftyf? Ekwaom
&[ef;tm; 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\}}[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

276/ xkdtcg &[ef;wpfyg;\ em;wdkYonf
em;zmacs;wdkYjzifh ydwfukef\
jrwpGmbk&m;tm;ptaMumif;udk avQmufMuukef\

&[ef;wdkY em;zmaumf]ezm csL} udk cGifhgyK\[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

xkdtcg qAA*¾D&[ef;wdkYonf a&Tem;zmaumf
aiGem;zmaumf[laom taumif; tnHhjzpfaom
em;zmaumfwdkYudk aqmifukef\
vlwdkYonf]]umr*kPfCHpm;ol vlwdkYujhodkYwnf;}}[k
ujh&JUukef\? ½lwfcsume\? tjyphjy ajymqdkMuukef\

jrwpGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;udk avQmufMuukef\

&[ef;wdkY taumif; tnHhjzpfaom
em;zmaumfwdkYudk raqmiftyf? aqmifaom &[ef;tm;
'kuú#ftmywf oifh\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

&[ef;wdkY t¹/₂kd;em;zmaumfukdvnf;aumif;?
qifpG,fem;zmaumfudkvnf;aumif;? OD;csKdem;zm
aumfudkvnf;aumif;? usLem;zmaumfudkvnf;aumif;?
0g;em;zmaumfudkvnf;aumif;? opfom;
em;zmaumfudkvnf;aumif;?
csdwfem;zmaumfudkvnf;aumif;?
opfoD;em;zmaumfudkvnf;aumif;?
aMu;oHem;zmaumfudkvnf;aumif;?
c¹/₂koif;csufem;zmaumfudkvnf;aumif; cGifhjyK\[k
(rdefYawmf rl\)/

277/ xkdtcg qAA*³/₄D&[ef;wdkYonf rsm;pGmaom
oHb@m aMu;b@mwdkYudk pkaqmif; odrf;qnf;ukefV
ausmif;pOfvSnfhvnfaom vlwdkYonf
jrifi]]omuD0ifrif;om; bk&m;tEG,f awmfjzpfaom
&[ef;wdkYonf tb,fhaMumifh aMu;ukefonfrsm;ujhodkY
rsm;pGmaom oHb@m aMu;b@mwdkYudk
pkaqmif;ukefbdoenf;}}[k ujh&JUukef\? ¹/₂lwfcSukef\?
tjypfjy ajymqdkMuukefV

jrwpfGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;udk avQmufMuukefV

&[ef;wdkY rsm;pGmaom oHb@m
aMu;b@mwdkYudk rpkaqmif;tyf? pkaqmif;aom
&[ef;tm; 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

xkdtcg &[ef;wdkYonf
rsufpOf;usnfawmufudkvnf;aumif;?
rsufpOf;wHudkvnf;aumif;? em;zmaumfukdvnf;aumif;?
tuGyfi,fudkvnf;aumif; rtyf[k
awG;awmrl]oHo,ukuúKpö} &SdukefV

jrwpfGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;udk avQmufMuukefV

]]&[ef;wdkY rsufpOf;usnfawmufudkvnf;aumif;?
rsufpOf;wHudkvnf;aumif;? em;zmaumfukdvnf;aumif;?
tuGyfi,fudkvnf;aumif; cGifhJyK\}}[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

xkdtcg qAA*³/₄D&[ef;wdkYonf ouFef;BuD;udk
tma,m*ywfzGJUvsuf xkdifMuojzifh ouFef;BuD;
tem;ywfwdkYonf ysufpD;ukefV jrwpGmbk&m;tm;
ptaMumif;udk avQmufMuukefV

&[ef;wdkY ouFef;BuD;udk tma,m*ywfzGJUvsuf
rxkdiftyf? xkdifaom &[ef;tm; 'kuú#f tmywf oifh\[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

xkdtcg &[ef;wpfyg;onf emzsm;ojzifh
tma,m*ywfESifh uif;í rcsrf;om/ jrwpGmbk&m; tm;
ptaMumif;udk avQmufMuukefV

&[ef;wdkY tma,m*ywfudk cGifhJyK\[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

xkdtcg &[ef;wdkYtm; tma,m*ywfudk tb,fodkY
jyKvkyf&rnfenf;[k tMuHjzpfV jrwpGmbk&m;tm;
ptaMumif;udk avQmufMuukefV

&[ef;wdkY &ufuef;pif vufcwfcyf aMu;wH0g;[laom
&ufuef; taqmuftOD tvHk;pHkudk cGifhJyK\[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

278/ xkdtcg &[ef;wpfyg;onf cg;yef;BuKd;rygbJ
&GmodkY qGrf;cH0ifojzifh vrf;rü oif;ydkifonf
avQmusV vlwdkYonf a<u;aMumfojzifh xkd&[ef;onf
rsufESmrom jzpfV xkdtcg xkd &[ef;onf t&HodkY
oGm;í &[ef;wdkYtm; ptaMumif;udk ajymMum;V
&[ef;wdkYonf jrwpGm bk&m;tm; ptaMumif;udk
avQmufMuukefV

&[ef;wdkY cg;yefBuKd;rygbJ &GmodkY r0iftyf?
0ifaom &[ef;tm; 'kuú#ftmywf oifhV &[ef;wdkY
cg;yef;BuKd;udk cGifhJyK\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

xkdtcg qAÁ^{*3/4}D&[ef;wdkYonf BuKd;trsm;aygif;í
jyKtyfaom cg;yef;BuKd;? a&a>rOD;acgif;
oP²mefjyKtyfaom cg;yef;BuKd;?
rk^{1/2}kd;pnfoP²mefjyKtyfaom cg;yef;BuKd;?
aqmufvHk;oP²mef jyKtyfaom cg;yef;BuKd;[laom
taumif; tnHhjzpfaom cg;yef;BuKd;wdkYudk
aqmifukef\ vlwdkYonf]]umr*kPfcHpm;ol
vlwdkYuJhodkYwnf;}}[k uJh&JUukef\? ^{1/2}lwfcSukef\?
tjypfjy ajymqdkMuukef\ jrwpGmbk&m;tm;
ptaMumif;udk avQmufMuukef\

&[ef;wdkY BuKd;trsm;aygif;í jyKtyfaom
cg;yef;BuKd;? a&a>rOD;acgif;oP²mef jyKtyfaom
cg;yef;BuKd;? rk^{1/2}kd;pnfoP²mefjyKtyfaom
cg;yef;BuKd;? aqmufvHk;oP²mefjyKvkyftyfaom
cg;yef;BuKd;[laom taumif;tnHhjzpfukefaom
cg;yef;BudK;wdkYudk raqmiftyf? aqmifaom &[ef;tm;
'kuú#f tmywf oifh\

]]&[ef;wdkY cg;yef;BudK;? 0uftloP²mefjyKtyfaom
cg;yef;[laom cg;yef;BuKd; ESprsdK;wdkYudk
cGifhjyK\}}[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

]]cg;yef;BuKd;\ tNrdwftqmwdkYonf aqG;ukef\y/
&[ef;wdkY rk^{1/2}kd;pnfoP²mef jyKtyfaom
tNrdwftqmudkvnf;aumif;?
aqmufvHk;oP²mefjyKtyfaom tNrdwftqmudkvnf;aumif;
cGifhjyK\}}[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

cg;yef;BuKd;\ tpGeftem;onf aqG;\y/

&[ef;wdkY tem;vdyfí csKyfjCIF;udkvnf;aumif;?
zGwfNrD;xkd;csKyfjCIF;udkvnf;aumif; cGifhjyK\[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

cg;yef;BuKd;\ uGif;pGef;onf aqG;\y/ &[ef;wdkY
cg;yef;oD;udk cGifhjyK\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

xkdtcg qAÁ^{*3/4}D&[ef;wdkYonf a&Tcg;yef;oD;
aiGcg;yef;oD;[laom taumif; tnHhjzpfukefaom
cg;yef;oD;wdkYudk aqmifukef/
vlwdkYonf]]umr*kPfCHpm;ol vlwdkYujhodkYwnf;}}[k
ujh&JUukef\? ½lwfcSukef\? tjypfjy ajymqdkMuukef/
jrwpGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;udk avQmufMuukef/

&[ef;wdkY taumif; tnHhjzpfao
cg;yef;oD;wdkYudk raqmiftyf? aqmifaom &[ef;tm;
'kuú#ftmywf oifh\? &[ef;wdkY
t½kd;cg;yef;oD;udkvnf;aumif;/y/ c½koif;
csufcg;yef;oD;udkvnf;aumif;? csnf
cg;yef;oD;udkvnf;aumif; cGifhjyK\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

279/ xkdtcg toQiftmeE´monf ayghyg;aom
ouFef;BuD;wdkYudk ½Hkí &GmodkY qGrf;ch0if\?
avayGaMumifh ouFef;BuD;wdkYonf vGifhwufukef/
xkdtcg toQiftmeE´monf t&HodkY oGm;í &[ef;wdkYtm;
ptaMumif;udk ajymMum;/V &[ef;wdkYonf
jrwpGmbk&ef;BuD;waMumif;udk avQmufMuukef/

&[ef;wdkY urÜwfoD;udkvnf;aumif;?
urÜwfuGif;udkvnf;aumif; cGifhjyK\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

xkdtcg qAÁ^{*3/4}D&[ef;wdkYonf a&TurÜwfoD;
aiGurÜwfoD;[laom taumif; tnHhjzpfukefaom
urÜwfoD;wdkYudk aqmifukef/
vlwdkYonf]]umr*kPfCHpm;ol vlwdkYujhodkYwnf;}}[k
ujh&JUukef\? ½lwfcSukef\? tjypfjy ajymqdkMuukef/
jrwpGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;udk avQmufMuukef/

&[ef;wdkY taumif; tnHhjzpfao urÜwfoD;wdkYudk
raqmiftyf? aqmifaom &[ef;tm; 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\?
&[ef;wdkY t½kd;urÜwfoD;udkvnf;aumif;?
qifpG,furÜwfoD;udkvnf;aumif;?
OD;csKdurÜwfoD;udkvnf;aumif;?
usLurÜwfoD;udkvnf;aumif;?
0g;urÜwfoD;udkvnf;aumif;? opfom;

urÜwfoD;udkvnf;aumif;?
csdwfurÜwfoD;udkvnf;aumif;? opfoD;urÜwfoD;
udkvnf;aumif;? aMu;urÜwfoD;udkvnf;aumif;?
c½koif;csufurÜwfoD;udkvnf;aumif;? csnfurÜwf
oD;udkvnf;aumif; cGifhJyK\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

xkdtcg &[ef;wdkYonf urÜwfoD;udkvnf;aumif;?
urÜwfuGif;udkvnf;aumif; ouFef;ü wyfojzifh ouFef;onf
aqG;\? jrwpGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;udk
avQmufMuukef\

&[ef;wdkY urÜwfoD;tdrfudkvnf;aumif;?
urÜwfuGif;tdrfudkvnf;aumif; cGifhJyK\[k (rdefYawmf
rl\)/

urÜwfoD;udkvnf;aumif;? urÜwfuGif;udkvnf;aumif;
tpGef;ü wyfojzifh tem;ywfonf yGifh\
jrwpGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;udk avQmufMuukef\

&[ef;wdkY urÜwfoD;tdrfudk tpGef;ü wyf&ef
cGifhJyK\? urÜwfuGif;tdrfudk vufckepfopf &SpfopfrQ
avQmhí wyf&ef cGifhJyK\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

280/ xkdtcg qAA*¾D&[ef;wdkYonf
qifESmarmif;uJhodkY csí 0wfqifjCIF;? ig;NrD;uJhodkY
csí 0wfqifjCIF;? av;p csí 0wfqifjCIF;? x)/

280yf0ef;uJhodkY csí 0wfqifjCIF;? twGefYrsm;pGm
csí 0wfqifjCIF;[laom vlwdkYuJhodkY 0wfqifjCIF;udk
0wfqifukef\ vlwdkYonf]]umr*kPfCHpm;ol
vlwdkYuJhodkYwnf;}}[kuJh&JUukef\? ½lwfcSukef\?
tjypfjy ajymqdkMuukef\ jrwpGmbk&m;tm;
ptaMumif;udk avQmufMuukef\

&[ef;wdkY qifESmarmif;uJhodkY csí 0wfqifjCIF;?
ig;NrD;uJhodkY csí 0wfqifjCIF;? av;p csí 0wfqifjCIF;?
xef;&Guf,yf0ef;uJhodkY csí 0wfqifjCIF; twGefYrsm;pGm
csí 0wfqifjCIF;[laom vlwdkYuJhodkY 0wfqifjCIF;udk

r0wfqiftyf? 0wfqifaom &[ef;tm; 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

xkdtcg qAA^{*3/4}D&[ef;wdkYonf vlwdkYujhodkY
1/2Hkjcif;udk 1/2Hkukef\ vlwdkYonf]]umr*kPfcHpm;ol
vlwdkYujhodkYwnf;}}[k uJh&JUukef\? 1/2lwfcSukef\
tjypfjy ajymqdkMuukef\ jrwpGmbk&m;tm;
ptaMumif;udk avQmufMuukef\ &[ef;wdkY
vlwdkYujhodkY 1/2Hkjcif;udk r1/2Hktyf? 1/2Hkaom
&[ef;tm; 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

xkdtcg qAA^{*3/4}D&[ef;wdkYonf cg;awmif;usKdufí
0wfqifukef\ vlwdkYonf]]rif;\ 0efxrf;
vlwdkYujhodkYwnf;}}[k uJh&JUukef\? 1/2lwfcSukef\
tjypfjy ajymqdkMuukef\ jrwpGmbk&m;tm;
ptaMumif;udk avQmufMuukef\ &[ef;wdkY
cg;awmif;usdKuf 0wfqifjcif;udk r0wfqiftyf? 0wfqifaom
&[ef;tm; 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

281/ xkdtcg qAA^{*3/4}D&[ef;wdkYonf
ESpfzuf0ef&Sdaom xrf;ydk;udk aqmifukef\
vlwdkYonf]]rif;\ 0efxrf;vlwdkYujhodkYwnf;}}[k
uJh&JUukef\? 1/2lwfcSukef\? tjypfjy ajymqdkMuukef\
jrwpGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;udk avQmufMuukef\
&[ef;wdkY ESpfzuf0ef&Sdaom xrf;ydk;udk raqmiftyf/
aqmifaom &[ef;tm; 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\? &[ef;wdkY
wpfzuf0ef&Sdaom xrf;ydk;udkvnf;aumif;?
tv,f0ef&Sdaom xrf;ydk;udkvnf;aumif;?
OD;acgif;0efudkvnf;aumif;? ycHk;0efudkvnf;aumif;?
cg;0efudkvnf;aumif;? vufqGJ0efudkvnf;aumif;
cGifhjyK\[k (rdefYawmf rl\)/

282/ xkdtcg &[ef;wdkYonf 'efyludk rcJrpm;ukef?
cHwGif;onf teHUraumif;/ jrwpGm bk&m;tm;
ptaMumif;udk avQmufMuukef\

1/ ty*w*AÇmwd t0dZmwykwåm (0drwd)

Ã

'efyl rpm;jcif; tjyph 5-rsdK;

&[ef;wdkY 'efyludk rcJrpm;&mü tjyphwdkYonf
pig;rsdK;wdkYwnf;-

(1) rsufpd rMunfvif/

(2) cHwGif; teHUraumif;/

(3) t&omaMumwdkY rpifMu,fukef?

(4) onf;ajc ovdyfwdkYu xrif;udk ajr§;,SufukefV

(5) xkdolonf xrif; rNrdef/

&[ef;wdkY 'efyludk rcJ rpm;&mü tjyphwdkYonf
pig;rsdK;wdkYwnf;/

'efyl pm;jcif; tusKd; 5-rsdK;

&[ef;wdkY 'efyludk cJpm;&mü tusKd;wdkYonf
pig;rsdK;wdkYwnf;-

(1) rsufpd MunfvifV

(2) cHwGif; teHUaumif;V

(3) t&omaMumwdkY pifMu,fukefV

(4) onf;ajc ovdyfwdkYu xrif;udk rajr§;,Sufukef/

(5) xkdolonf xrif; NrdefV

&[ef;wdkY 'efyludk cJpm;&mü tusKd;wdkYonf
pig;rsdK;wdkYwnf;/

&[ef;wdkY 'efyludk cGifhjk\k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

xkdtcg qAA*¾D&[ef;wdkYonf &Snfvsm;aom
'efylwdkYudk cJpm;ukefV xkd'efylwdkYjzifhyif

omraPudk acgufukef\ jrwpGmbk&m;tm;
ptaMumif;udk avQmufMuukef\ &[ef;wdkY
&Snfaom'efyludk rcJpm;tyf? cJpm;aom &[ef;tm;
'kuú#ftmywf oifh\? &[ef;wdkY vuf&Spfopf
twkdif;t&Snf&Sdaom 'efyludk cGifhJyK\[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

xkd'efyljzifhvnf; omraPudk racguftyf? acgufaom
&[ef;tm; 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

xkdtcg &[ef;wpfyg;onf tvGefwkdaom 'efyludk
cJpOf vnfacs mif;ü rsuf\ jrwpGmbk&m; tm;
ptaMumif;udk avQmufMuukef\

&[ef;wdkY tvGefwkdaom 'efyludk rcJpm;tyf?
cJpm;aom &[ef;tm; 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\

&[ef;wdkY t,kwfqHk; vufav;opf&Sdaom 'efyludk
cGifhJyK\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

283/ xkdtcg qAA*³/₄D&[ef;wdkYonf awmudk
rD;wkdufukef\ vlwdkYonf]]awmrD;wkduf
orm;wdkYuJhodkYwnf;}}[k uJh&JUukef\? ¹/₂lwfc sukef\?
tjypfjy ajymqdkMuukef\ jrwpGmbk&m;tm;
ptaMumif;udk avQmufMuukef\ &[ef;wdkY awmudk
rD;rwkduftyf? rD;wkdufaom &[ef;tm; 'kuú#ftmywf
oifh\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

xkdtcg ausmif;wdkYonf jrufcsHKwdkYjzifh
¹/₂lyfaxG;ukef\? awmrD;avmifvwfaomf
ausmif;wdkYudk avmifukef\? &[ef;wdkYonf
rD;BuKday;&efvnf;aumif;? t&Htwm;vkyf&efvnf;aumif;
rtyf[k awG;awmrl]oHo,ukuúKpö} &Sdukef\
jrwpGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;udk avQmufMuukef\

&[ef;wdkY awmrD;avmifvwfaomf
rD;BuKday;&efvnf;aumif;? t&Htwm;vkyf&efvnf;aumif;
cGifhJyK\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

284/ xkdtcg qAÁ³/₄D&[ef;wdkYonf opfyifudk
wufukef\ wpfyifrS wpfyifodkY ul;ajymif;ukef\

vlwdkYonf]]arsmufwdkYuJhodkYwnf;}}[k
uJh&JUukef\? ¹/₂lwfcSukef\? tjypfjy ajymqdkMuukef\
jrwpGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;udk avQmufMuukef\

]]&[ef;wdkY opfyifudk rwuftyf? wufaom &[ef;tm;
'kuú#ftmywf oifh\}}[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

xkdtcg &[ef;wpfyg;onf om0w→djynfodkY oGm;pOf
aumovwkdif; Zeyk'f vrf;c&D;tMum;ü qifwdkYonf
vdkufukef\ xkdtcg xkd&[ef;onf opfyif&if;odkY
ajy;uyfNyD;aemuf rtyf[k awG;awmrl]oHo,ukuúKpö}
&Sdonf jzpfí opfyifodkY rwuf? xkdqifonf
tjcm;wpfyg;aom vrf;jzifh oGm;av\ xkdtcg xkd&[ef;onf
om0w→djynfodkY oGm;í &[ef;wdkYtm; ptaMumif; udk
ajym\ &[ef;wdkYonf jrwpGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;udk
avQmufMuukef\

&[ef;wdkY udpö&Sdvwfaomf opfyifudk
wolrQ¹wufjCIF;iSgç ab;&ef&Sdvwfaomf tvdk&Sdwkdif;
wufjCIF;iSg cGifhjyK\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

285/ xkdtcg ,arVu&Gmü uk#rnfaom ykPÖm;rsdK;
&[ef;nDaemif ESpfOD;wdkY &Sdukef\
tajymtqdkaumif; toHaumif;olwdkY jzpfukef\

xkd&[ef;nDaemifwdkYonf jrwpGmbk&m;xHodkY
csOf;uyfí &Sdcdk;NyD;vQif wpfckaom ae&mü
xkdifaeMuum jrwpGmbk&m;tm;-

]]toQifbk&m; ,cktcg &[ef;wdkYonf trnftrsKd;rsKd;
&Sdygukef\? tEG,ftrsKd;rsKd; &Sdygukef\
ZmwftrsKd;rsKd; &Sdygukef\? trsKd;toD;oD;rS xGufí
&[ef;jyKygukef\

xkd&[ef;wdkYonf rdrdwdkYbmomjzifh
jrwpGmbk&m;\ pum;udk zsufqD;ygukef\
toQifbk&m; ,cktcg tuREkfyfwdkYonf jrwpGmbk&m;\

pum;udk ouúwbmomjzifh wifygukeftHh}}[k
avQmufukef\

bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
ujh&JUawmfrl\ (r*fzdkvfrS) tcsnf;ESD;jzpfaom
a,musfm;wdkY oifwdkYonf]]toQifbk&m; ,cktcg
tuREkfyfwdkYonf jrwpfGmbk&m;\ pum;udk
ouúwbmomjzifh wifygukeftHh}}[k tb,fhaMumifh
ajymqdkukefbdoenf;/ (r*fzdkvfrS) tcsnf;ESD; jzpfaom
a,musfm;wdkY p(oifwdkY avQmufqdkaom trl) onf
rMunfndKao;aom olwdkYtm;
MunfndKapjcif;iSgvnf;aumif;/y/ ujh&JUawmfrlNyD;í
w&m;pum;udk a[mawmfrlNyD;vQif &[ef;wdkY udk-

]]&[ef;wdkY jrwpfGmbk&m;\ pum;awmfudk
ouúwbmomjzifh rwiftyf? wifaom &[ef; tm;
'kuú#ftmywf oifh\ &[ef;wdkY rdrdwdkY bmomjzifh
jrwpfGmbk&m;\ pum;udk oif,l jcif;iSg cGifhJyK\}}[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

286/ xkdtcg qAÁ*³/₄D&[ef;wdkYonf
avmum,wusrf;udk oif,lukef\
vlwdkYonf]]umr*kPfcHpm;ol vlwdkYujhodkYwnf;}}[k
ujh&JUukef\? ¹/₂lwfcSukef\? tjypfjy ajymqdkMuukef\
&[ef;wdkYonf ujh&JU¹/₂lwfcS tjypfjy ajymqdkMuaom
xkdvlwdkY\ pum;udk Mum;Muonfomwnf;/
xkd&[ef;wdkYonf jrwpfGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;udk
avQmufMuukef\

]]&[ef;wdkY avmum,wusrf;ü tESpf[k
¹/₂lavh&Sdolonf pomoemawmfü BuD;yGg;jcif;
pnfyifjCIF; jyefYajymjCIF;odkY a&muf&moavm}}[k
ar;awmfrl\

toQifbk&m; ra&mufEdkifyg[k (avQmufMuukef\)/

]]wpfenf;qdktHh? pomoemürlvnf; tESpf[k
½lavh&Sdolonf avmum,wusrf;udk oif,l&moavm}}[k
ar;awmfrl\

toQifbk&m; roif,l&myg[k (avQmufMuukef\)/

]]&[ef;wdkY avmum,wusrf;udk roif,ltyf? oif,laom
&[ef;tm; 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\}}[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

xkdtcg qAA*¾D&[ef;wdkYonf avmum,wusrf;udk
ydkYcsukef\ vlwdkYonf]]umr*kPfcHpm;ol
vlwdkYujhodkYwnf;}}[k ujh&JUukef\? ½lwfcsume\?
tjyfpjy ajymqdkMuukef\ jrwpGmbk&m;tm;
ptaMumif;udk avQmufMuukef\ &[ef;wdkY
avmum,wusrf;udk rydkYcstyf? ydkYcsaom &[ef; tm;
'kuú#ftmywf oifh\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

287/ xkdtcg qAA*¾D&[ef;wdkYonf (r*fzdkvfrS)
zDvmjzpfaom twwfudk oif,lukef\
vlwdkYonf]]umr*kPfcHpm;ol vlwdkYujhodkYwnf;}}[k
ujh&JUukef\? ½lwfcsume\? tjyfpjy ajymqdkMuukef\
jrwpGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;udk avQmufMuukef\
&[ef;wdkY (r*fzdkvfrS) zDvm jzpfaom twwfudk
roif,ltyf? oif,laom &[ef;tm; 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\[k
(rdefYawmf rl\)/

xkdtcg qAA*¾D&[ef;wdkYonf (r*fzdkvfrS)
zDvmjzpfaom twwfudk ydkYcsukef\
vlwdkYonf]]umr*kPfcHpm;ol vlwdkYujhodkYwnf;}}[k
ujh&JUukef\? ½lwfcsume\? tjyfpjy ajymqdkMuukef\
jrwpGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;udk avQmufMuukef\

&[ef;wdkY (r*fzdkvfrS) zDvmjzpfaom twwfudk
rydkYcstyf? ydkYcsaom &[ef;tm; 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

288/ xkdtcg jrwpGmbk&m;onf rsm;pGmaom
y&dowf Oef;&Hvsuf w&m;a[maepOf acsqwfawmfrl\]
[wfcsKd;[k toHjyK\}/]]toQifbk&m;

bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
touf&Snfygapaom0f? vmjcf;aumif;awmfrlaom
jrwpfGmbk&m;onf touf&Snfygapaom0f}}[k
&[ef;wdkYonf jyif;jy us,favmifaom toHudk jyKukefV
xkdtoHjzifh w&m;pum;onf jcm;jywfV xkdtcg
jrwpfGmbk&m;onf &[ef;wdkYudk-

]]&[ef;wdkY acsqwf&mü touf&Snfygapaom0f[k
qdkaomf xkdqdkjcf;aMumifh touf&Snfrlvnf;
&Snf&moavm? aorlvnf; ao&moavm}}[k ar;awmfrlV

toQifbk&m; ptouf&Snfjcf; aojcf;onf rjzpfEdkifyg[k
(avQmufMuukef\)/

&[ef;wdkY acsqwf&mü]]touf&Snfygapaom0f}}[k
rqdktyf? qdkaom &[ef;tm; 'kuú#f tmywf oifh\k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

xkdtcg vlwdkYonf &[ef;wdkY
acsqwf&mü]]toQifbk&m;wdkY
touf&SnfawmfrlMuygapukefaom0f}}[k qdkukefV
&[ef;wdkYonf rtyf[k awG;awmrl]oHo,ukuúpö}
&Sdonfjzpfí pum;wkHY rjyefukef/
vlwdkYonf]]omuD0ifrif;om; bk&m;tEG,fawmfjzpfaom
&[ef;wdkYonf]toQifbk&m; wdkY
touf&Snfygapukefaom0f}}[kqdkvsuf twkHYtjyef
tb,fhaMumifh rqdkukefbdoenf;}}[k ujh&JUukef?
½lwfcsume? tjyph jyajymqdkMuukefV
jrwpfGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;udk avQmuf MuukefV

&[ef;wdkY vlwdkYonf r*Fvmudk tvdk&SdukefV
&[ef;wdkY (vlwdkYu)]]toQifbk&m;wdkY
touf&Snfygapukefaom0f}}[kqdkvQif]]MumjrifhpGm
touf&Snfygap}}[k qdkjcf;iSg cGifhjyK\k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

289/ xkdtcg jrwpfGmbk&m;onf rsm;pGmaom
y&dowf 0ef;&Hí w&m;a[mvsuf xkdifae awmfrl\?

wpfyg;aom &[ef;onf MuufoGefjzLudk
pm;cjh\?]]&[ef;wdkYudk taESmifht,Suf rjzpfyg
apvifh}}[k xkd&[ef;onf wpfckaom ae&mü xkdifV
jrwpfGmbk&m;onf wpfckaom ae&mü xkdifaeaom
xkd&[ef;udk jrifawmfrlí]]&[ef;wdkY xkd&[ef;onf
tb,fhaMumifh wpfckaom ae&mü xkdifoenf;}}[k
(ar;awmfrl\)/ toQifbk&m; xkd&[ef;onf MuufoGefjzLudk
pm;cjh\?]]&[ef;wdkYudk taESmifht,Suf
rjzpfygapvifh}}[k xkd&[ef;onf wpfckaom ae&mü
xkdifyg\[k avQmufukefV

&[ef;wdkY tMuift&m0w→Kudk pm;cJhrdí podkYaom
w&m;pum;rS tyjzpf&m\? xkdt&m 0w→Kudk
pm;oifhrnfavm]w&m;yGJrS cGJxGufae&avmufaom
t&m0w→KrsdK;udk pm;&efoifhawmfrnf avm}[k
ar;awmfrlV toQifbk&m; rpm;oifhyg[k
(avQmufMuukef\)/ &[ef;wdkY MuufoGef jzLudk
rpm;tyf? pm;aom &[ef;tm; 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

xkdtcg toQifom&dykMwmtm; 0rf;avem jzpf\?
xkdtcg toQifr[marm*³/₄vmefonf
toQifom&dykMwmxHodkY
csOf;uyfí]]ighoQifom&dykMwm a&S;tcgü oif\
0rf;avemonf tb,f t&m0w→Kjzifh csrf;omygoenf;}}[k
ar;V

xkdtcg toQifom&dykMwmonf
toQifr[marm*³/₄vmefudk]]ighoQifarm*³/₄vmef
a&S;tcgü ig\ 0rf;avemonf MuufoGefjzLjzifh csrf;om\}}
[k qdkV jrwpfGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;udk
avQmufMuukefV

]]&[ef;wdkY tema&m*g[laom taMumif;aMumifh
MuufoGefjzLudk pm;&ef cGifhjyK\}}[k (rdefY
awmfrl\)/

290/ xkdtcg &[ef;wdkYonf t&HtwGif; xkdxkd
ae&mü usifi,fudk pGefYukef\? t&Honf ysufpD;V/
jrwfpGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;udk avQmufMuukefV/
&[ef;wdkY wpfckaom ae&mü usifi,fudk pGefYjcif;iSg
cGifhjyK\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

t&Honf raumif;aom teHU&SdVy/ &[ef;wdkY
usifi,ftdk;udk cGifhjyK\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

qif;&JpGm xkdifukefvsuf usifi,fudk pGefY&ukefV/y/
&[ef;wdkY usifi,fpGefY&ef ajceif;chKudk cGifhjyK\[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

usifi,fpGefY&ef ajceif;chKwdkYonf
xif&Sm;ay:vGifukef\? &[ef;wdkYonf usifi,fudk
pGefY&ef &SufEdk;ukefV/y/ &[ef;wdkY tkwftum?
ausmuftum? opfom;tum[laom tumoHk;rsdK;wdkYudk
um&HjCIF;iSg cGifhjyK\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

usifi,ftdk;wdkYonf tydwftzHk;r&SdÍ
teHURAumif;ukef/y/ &[ef;wdkY tydwftzHk;udk
cGifhjyK\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

291/ xkdtcg &[ef;wdkYonf t&HwGif; xkdxkd
ae&mü usifBuD;udk pGefYukef\? t&Honf ysufpD;V/
jrwfpGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;udk avQmufMuukefV/
&[ef;wdkY wpfckaom ae&mü usifBuD;udk
pGefYjCIF;iSg cGifhjyK\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/ t&Honf
raumif;aom teHU&SdVy/ &[ef;wdkYhusifBuD;wGif;udk
cGifhjyK\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/ usifBuD;wGif;Elwfcrf;onf
NydKusV/y/ &[ef;wdkY tkwfpDjCIF;? ausmuftpDjCIF;?
opfom;pDjCIF;[laom pDjCIF;oHk;rsdK;wdkYudk
pDpdrfhaomiSg cGifhjyK\[k (rdefY awmfrl\)/
usifBuD;wGif;onf ajredrfhojzifh a&onf vTrf;rdk;ch&V/y/
&[ef;wdkY ajrjrifhatmif vkyfjCIF;iSg cGifhjyK\[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/ ajronf NydKusV/y/ &[ef;wdkY
tkwfpDjCIF;? ausmuftpDjCIF;? opfom;pDjCIF;[laom
pDjCIF;oHk;rsKd;wdkYudk cGifhjyK\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

wufaom &[ef;wdkYonf yifyef;ukef\y/ &[ef;wdkY
tkwfavSum;? ausmufavSum;? opfom;avSum;[laom
avSum; oHk;rsKd;wdkYudk cGifhJyK\[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

wufaom &[ef;wdkYonf vdrfhusukef\y/ &[ef;wdkY
qGJudkifp&m vufwef;udk cGifhJyK\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/
tpGefü xkdifvsuf usifBuD;pGefYolwdkYonf
vdrfhusukef\y/ &[ef;wdkY cif;í tv,fü taygufazmufí
usifBuD;pGefYjcif;iSg cGifhJyK\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/
qif;&JpGm xkdifukefvsuf usifBuD; pGefY&ukef\y/
&[ef;wdkY usifBuD;pGefY&ef ajceif;cHkudk cGifhJyK\
[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/ jyifyü usifi,fudk pGefYukef\y/
&[ef;wdkY usifi,fajrmif;udk cGifhJyK\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

uEkWH r&Sd/y/ &[ef;wdkY uEkWHudk cGifhJyK\[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/ uEkWHyHk; r&Sd/y/ &[ef;wdkY
uEkWHyHk;udk cGifhJyK\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

usifBuD;wGif;onf tydwftzHk;r&Sdonfjzpfí
teHUraumif;/y/ &[ef;wdkY tydwftzHk;udk cGifhJyK\[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

vGifwD;acgifü usifBuD;udk pGefYaom
&[ef;wdkYonf tat;aMumifhvnf;aumif;?
tylaMumifhvnf;aumif; yifyef;ukef\y/ &[ef;wdkY
0pöuk#D]usifBuD;tdrf}udk cGifhJyK\[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

0pöuk#Dü wHcg;&Gufonf r&Sd/y/

&[ef;wdkY wHcg;&Gufudkvnf;aumif;?
wHcg;aygifudkvnf;aumif;? qHki,fudkvnf;aumif;?
txufuGif;udkvnf;aumif;?
rif;wkyfvQKdwkdifudkvnf;aumif;?
arismufvufudkvnf;aumif;? rif;wkyf i,fudkvnf;aumif;?
rif;wkyfBuD;udkvnf;aumif;?
oHaumufaygufudkvnf;aumif;?

qGJaygufudkvnf;aumif;? qGJBuKd;udkvnf;aumif;
cGifhJyK\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

Opöuk#Dü jrufrlefYonf us\y/ &[ef;wdkY cgí
twGif;ty vdrf;usH jcif;iSg cGifhJyK\? jzLaom
tqif;udkvnf;aumif;? rnf;aomtqif;udkvnf;aumif;?
a*GUeDjzifh jc,fvS,fjcif;udkvnf;aumif;?
jcL;yef;jc,fvS,fjcif;udkvnf;aumif;?
EG,fyef;jc,fvS,fjcif;udkvnf;aumif;?
ru&;oGm;azmfjcif;udkvnf;aumif;?
oufwifa&;udkvnf;aumif;? ouFef;wef;0g;ukdvnf;aumif;?
ouFef;vSef;BuKd;ukdvnf;aumif; cGifhJyK\[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

292/ xkdtcg tkdrif;rpGrf;aom &[ef;wpfyg;onf
usifBuD;pGefYNYD;aemuf xvwfaomf vdrfhus\
jrwpGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;ukd avQmufMuukef\
&[ef;wdkY vufqGJwef;ukd cGifhJyK\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

Opöuk#Donf tumt&H r&Sd/y/ &[ef;wdkY tkwftum?
ausmuftum? opfom;tum[laom tumoHk;rsKd;wdkYukd
um&Hjcif;iSg cGifhJyK\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/ wHcg;rkcf
r&Sd/y/ &[ef;wdkY wHcg;rkcfukd cGifhJyK\[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/ wHcg;rkcf\ wHcg;&Gufonf r&Sd/y/
&[ef;wdkY wHcg;&Gufukdvnf;aumif;?
wHcg;aygifukdvnf;aumif;? qHki,fukdvnf;aumif;?
txufuGif;ukdvnf;aumif;?
rif;wkyfvQKdwkdifukdvnf;aumif;?
oHuGif;arsmufvufukdvnf;aumif;?
rif;wkyf]usnfi,f}ukdvnf;aumif;?
rif;wkyfBuD;]usnfr}ukdvnf;aumif;?
oHaumufaygufukdvnf;aumif;?
qGJiifp&mtaygufukdvnf;aumif;?
qGJiifp&mBuKd;ukdvnf;aumif; cGifhJyK\[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/ wHcg;rkcfü jrufrlefYonf us\y/
&[ef;wdkY cgí twGif;ty vdrf;usHjcif;iSg cGifhJyK\?

jzLaom tqif;ukdvnf;aumif;?
rnf;aomtqif;ukdvnf;aumif;? a*GUeDjzifh
jc,fvS,fjcif;ukdvnf;aumif;?
jcl;yef;jc,fvS,fjcif;ukdvnf;aumif;?
EG,fyef;jc,fvS,fjcif;ukdvnf;aumif;?
ru&f;oGm;azmfjcif;ukdvnf;aumif;? oufwif
a&;udkvnf;aumif; cGifhjyK\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

y&d0kPfonf AGufayguf\y/ &[ef;wdkY
ausmufp&pfudk jzefYavmif;&ef cGifhjyK\[k (rdefY
awmfrl\)/ rvHkavmufukef\y/ &[ef;wdkY
ausmufjym;udk cif;jcif;iSg cGifhjyK\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

a&0yf\y/ &[ef;wdkY a&xkwf>yefudk cGifhjyK\[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/ oefYoufa&tdk; r&Sd/y/ &[ef;wdkY
oefYoufa&tdk;udk cGifhjyK\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/
oefYoufa&cGuf r&Sd/y/ &[ef;wdkY oefYoufa& cGufudk
cGifhjyK\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

qif;&JpGm xkdifvsuf oefYoufa& aq;ukef\y/
&[ef;wdkY oefYoufa&aq;&ef ajceif;chKudk cGifhjyK\[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/ oefYoufa&aq;&ef ajceif;chKwdkYonf
xif&Sm;ay:vGifukef\ &[ef;wdkYonf oefYoufa&aq;&ef
&SufEdk;ukef\y/ &[ef;wdkY tkwftum? ausmuftum?
opfom; tum[laom tumoHk;rsKd;wdkYudk
um&Hjcif;iSg cGifhjyK\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/
oefYoufa&tdk;onf tydwfr&Sd?

jrufrrlefYwdkYjzifhvnf;aumif;?
ajrrlefYwdkYjzifhvnf;aumif; >yrf;\y/ &[ef;wdkY tydwf
tzHk;udk cGifhjyK\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

293/ xkdtcg qAA*³/₄D&[ef;wdkYonf
podkYoabm&Sdaom tusifhqdk;wdkYudk
jyKusifhMuukef\ yef;yifi,fudk pdkufukef\?
pdkufapukef\ a&oGef;avmif;ukef\?
a&oGef;avmif;apukef\ qGwfcl;ukef\? qGwfcl;apukef\
oDuHk;ukef\? oDuHk;apukef\ yGifhn\$mwpfzufqdkif

yef;uHk;udk jyKukef\? jyKapukef\ yGifhn\$m
ESpfzufqdkif yef;uHk;udk jyKukef\? jyKapukef\
yef;wHudk jyKukef\? jyKapukef\ yef;vufaumufudk
jyKukef\? jyKapukef\ OD;aqmufyef;udk jyKukef\
jyKapukef\ em;oG,fyef;udk jyKukef\? jyKapukef\
&ifvTrf;yef;udk jyKukef\? jyKapukef\

xkd&[ef;wdkYonf trsdK;rdef;r trsKd;orD;BuD;
trsKd;orD;i,f trsKd;acR;r trsKd;uRefrwdkY\ tusKd;iSg
yGifhn\$mwpfzufqdkif yef;uHk;udk aqmifukef\
aqmifapukef\ yGifhfhnmESpfzufqdkif yef;uHk; udk
aqmifukef\? aqmifapukef\ yef;wHudk aqmifukef\
aqmifapukef\ yef;vufaumufudk aqmifukef\
aqmifapukef\ OD;aqmufyef;udk aqmifukef\
aqmifapukef\ em;oG,fyef;udk aqmifukef\
aqmifapukef\ &ifvTrf;yef;udk aqmifukef\
aqmifapukef\

xkd&[ef;wdkYonf trsKd;rdef;r trsKd;orD;BuD;
trsKd;orD;i,f trsKd;acR;r trsdK;uRefrwdkYESifh twl
wpfckwnf;aom cGufüvnf; pm;ukef\? aomufa&cGuf
wpfckwnf;üvnf;aomufukef\ wpfae&mwnf;üvnf;
xkdifukef\? wpfanmifapmif;wnf;üvnf; tdyfukef\
wpfcif;wnf;vnf; tdyfukef\? wpfjchKwnf;vnf; tdyfukef\
wpfcif;wpfjchKwnf;üvnf; tdyfukef\? tcgrjhüvnf;
pm;ukef\? aoudkvnf;aomufukef\? yef; eHUom
eHUomaysmif;udkvnf; aqmifukef\? uvnf; uukef\
oDqdkvnf; oDqdkukef\? wD;rlwfvnf; wD;rlwfukef\
jrL;xl;pHy,fvnf; jrL;xl;pHy,fukef\? uacsonfr\ tvdkufvnf;
uukef\? uacsonfr\ tvdkufvnf; oDqdkukef\? uacsonfr\
tvdkufvnf; wD;rlwfukef\? uacsonfr\ tvdkufvnf;
pHy,fukef\?

tqdkonfr\ tvdkufvnf; uukef\? tqdkonfr\ tvdkufvnf;
oDqdkukef\? tqdkonf r\ tvdkufvnf; wD;rlwfukef\
tqdkonfr\ tvdkufvnf; pHy,fukef\? qdkif;or\ tvdkufvnf;

uukef\? qdkif;or\ tvdkufvnf; oDqdkukef\? qdkif;or\
tvdkufvnf; wD;rlwfukef\? qdkif;or\ tvdkufvnf;
pHy,fukef\? pHy,faom rdef;r\ tvdkufvnf; uukef\
pHy,faom rdef;r\ tvdkufvnf; oDqdkukef\? pHy,faom
rdef;r\ tvdkufvnf; wD;rlwfukef\? pHy,faom rdef;r\
tvdkufvnf; pHy,fukef\

&SpfuGufusm;udkvnf; upm;ukef\
q,fuGufusm;udkvnf; upm;ukef\? aumif;uifusm;
udkvnf; upm;ukef\? zdk;vrif;usm;udkvnf; upm;ukef\
Z,fawmufjcif;jzifhvnf; upm;ukef\? tefpmjzifhvnf;
upm;ukef\? usnf;om;½dkufjcif;jzifhvnf; upm;ukef\
pkwfcwfa&;jcif;jzifhvnf; upm;ukef\
a*:vDupm;jcif;jzifhvnf; upm;ukef\
yDyDrlwfjcif;jzifhvnf; upm;ukef\? xGefi,fjzifhvnf;
upm;ukef\? uRrf;xdk;jcif;jzifhvnf; upm;ukef\
pMumjzifhvnf; upm;ukef\? jcifcGufi,fjzifhvnf;
upm;ukef\? &xm;i,fjzifhvnf; upm;ukef\? av;i,fjzifhvnf;
upm;ukef\? tu©&m0Sufjcif;jzifhvnf; upm;ukef\
pdwftMuHazmfjcif;jzifhvnf; upm;ukef\? usKd;a,mif
uef;a,mifjyK ívnf; upm;ukef\? qifMueftwwfudkvnf;
oifukef\? jrif;Mueftwwfudkvnf; oifukef\
&xm;twwfudkvnf; oifukef\? av;twwfudkvnf; oifukef\
oefvsuftwwf udkvnf; oifukef\? qif\ a&S;rSvnf;
ajy;ukef\? jrif;\a&S;rSvnf; ajy;ukef\? &xm;\a&S;rSvnf;
ajy;vTm;vrf;ovm;ukef\? avvnf; cRefukef\
vufyef;aygufvnf; cwfukef\? vuf yef;vnf; vHk;ukef\
vufa0SUvnf; owfukef\

uyGJtv,füvnf; 'kuk#fudk jzefYcif;í uajconfrudk]]ESr
pae&mü uavmh}}[k qdkukef\? aumif;pG aumif;pG
ighESr[k aumif;csD;vnf; ay;ukef\?]ezl;wifxm;
vufacsmif;rsm;udkvnf; ay;ukef\}/ trsKd;rsKd;aom
tusifhqdk;wdkYudkvnf; jyKusifhukef\
jrwfpGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif; udk avQmufMuukef\y/

&[ef;wdkY trsKd;rsKd;aom tusifhqdk;udk rusifhtyf?
usifhaom &[ef;udk w&m;tm;avsmfpGm jyKvkyf
(usifhaqmif) ap&rnf[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

xdktcg toQifO½ka0vuóyonf &[ef;jyKaomf
oHCmtm; rsm;pGmaom oHaMu;b@monfvnf;aumif;
opfom;b@monfvnf;aumif; ajrb@monfvnf;aumif;
jzpfvm\? xdk tcg xdk&[ef;wdkYtm;-

]]jrwfpGmbk&m;onf oHaMu;b@mudk
cGifhjyKoavm? cGifhrjyKoavm? opfom;b@mudk
cGifhjyKoavm? cGifhrjyKoavm? ajrb@mudk
cGifhjyKoavm? cGifhrjyKoavm}}[k tMuHjzpfV/
jrwfpGm bk&m;tm; ptaMumif;udk avQmufMuukefV/
xdktcg jrwfpGmbk&m;onf ptaMumif;t&maMumifh
w&m;pum;udk a[mawmfrlí &[ef;wdkYudk-

]]&[ef;wdkY vufeufudk csefxm;í
oHaMu;b@mtvHk;pHkudkvnf;aumif;? tajc&Snfaom
anmifapmif;? tajcü om;&J½kyfwyfaom yv'if?
opfom;oydwf? opfom;ajceif;udk csefxm;í
opfb@mtvHk;pHkudkvnf;aumif;? MumcsyfoP²mef
ql;xaeaom ajcyGwfukdvnf;aumif;?
ajruk#dudkvnf;aumif;? csefxm;í
ajrb@mtvHk;pHkudkvnf;aumif; cGifhjyK\}}[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

ck'´u0w→Ku©E¨u NyD;V

xdkck'´u0w→Ku©E¨u\ tusOf;csKyf

opfyifüvnf;aumif;? wdkifüvnf;aumif;?
eH&Hüvnf;aumif;? usm;uGufazmf xm;aom
ysOfjym;üvnf;aumif; yGwfwdkufukef\? opfom;vuf
ausmufrlefYjzifhvnf;aumif;? udk,ftcsif;csif;vnf;aumif;
yGwfwdkufukef\? ru&f;oGm;acs;yGwfvnf;aumif;?

0Jemvnf;aumif;? tdkaom&[ef;vnf;aumif;?
vufzaemifhjzifh aMu;yGwfjCIF;vnf;aumif;/

em;oefoD;udkvnf;aumif;? pvG,fudkvnf;aumif;?
cg;pnf;BudK;udkvnf;aumif;? vufaumufudkvnf;aumif;?
ajcusif;udkvnf;aumif;? vufMuyfvufpGyf udkvnf;aumif;
raqmif&m/

qH&Snfxm;jCIF;vnf;aumif;? 0ufrSifbD;vnf;aumif;?
bD;vnf;aumif;? vuf bD;vnf;aumif;?
za,mif;ESifha&maom qDvnf;aumif;? a&ESifha&maom
qDvnf;aumif;? aMu;rkHa&cGufü rsufESm&dyfudk
MunfhjCIF; temudk MunfhjCIF;vnf;aumif;? vdrf;usHjCIF;
qkyfe,fjCIF; eHUomrlefYcs,fjCIF;vnf;aumif;/

rSeful tajymuftpufxdk;jCIF;vnf;aumif;?
vufonf;ajconf;qdk;jCIF;vnf;aumif;?
Elwfcrrf;eDyG;eDqdk;jCIF;vnf;aumif;? xdkESpfrsKd;udk
teDqdk;jCIF;vnf;aumif;? rsufpdemvnf;aumif;?
awmifxdyfyGjvnf;aumif;?
toH&Snf&GwfjCIF;vnf;aumif;?
om;arG;0wfvHkvnf;aumif;/

o&ufoD; tjcrf;tpdwfvnf;aumif;? rjcrf;rpdwf&ao;aom
tvHk;pHk o&ufoD;vnf;aumif;? a>rcJaom
&[ef;vnf;aumif;? t*FgZmwfudk jzwfaom
&[ef;vnf;aumif;? pE´ul;om;oydwfvnf;aumif;?
oydwftrsKd;rsKd;wdkYvnf;aumif;?
oydwft&if;]atmufzuf} yGef;jCIF;vnf;aumif;?
a&Toydwfajcvnf;aumif;? oydwfESD;vnf;aumif;?
vlyf&Sm;aom oydwfESD;vnf;aumif;/

qef;Mu,faom oydwfESD;vnf;aumif;?
odk;aomoydwfwdkYvnf;aumif;? teHU raumif;aom
oydwfvnf;aumif;? oydwfudk aevSef;jCIF;vnf;aumif;?
uGJaom oydwfwdkYvnf;aumif;? eH&HwGif;tusnfü
xm;jCIF;udkvnf;aumif;? eH&Hytusnfü
xm;jCIF;vnf;aumif;? jruftCIF;vnf;aumif;?

zsifydkif;vnf;aumif;? oydwfzifvnf;aumif;
zsOf;tdk;vnf;aumif;/

oydwftdwfvnf;aumif;? vG,fBudK;vnf;aumif;?
csKyfcsnfvnf;aumif;? ikwfvnf;aumif;? anmifapmif;
tif;ysOf &ifcGif xD;üxm;jcif;vnf;aumif;? wHcg;
wGef;jcif;vnf;aumif;/

bl;awmif;yJhvnf;aumif;? tdk;yJhvnf;aumif;?
OD;acgif;cGHvnf;aumif;? pm;zwfvnf;aumif;?
vufaq;cHvnf;aumif;? qkwfjzwfjcif;vnf;aumif;?
t¹/₂dk;wyfaom "m;i,fvnf;aumif;?
a&T"m;i,f¹/₂dk;vnf;aumif;? Muufawmifjzifh
csKyfjcif;vnf;aumif;? tyfAl;vnf;aumif;/

waq;vnf;aumif;? eEGif;a&maom
qefrlefYvnf;aumif;? ausmufrlefYvnf;aumif;?
ysm;za,mif;vnf;aumif;? ausmufrlefYtdwfvnf;aumif;?
tem;rnDjcif;vnf;aumif;? um;aygifvnf;aumif;?
rnDaomae&mvnf;aumif;? ajrvnf;aumif;?
aqG;jcif;vnf;aumif;? rrSDjcif;vnf;aumif;/

wdkif;wmjcif;vnf;aumif;? wrsOf;ypfjcif;vnf;aumif;?
raq;aomajc pdkaom ajcvnf;aumif;? zdehyvnf;aumif;?
vufacsmif;vnf;aumif;? vufckvufcHvnf;aumif;?
tdwfvnf;aumif;? vG,ftdwfBudK;vnf;aumif;/

vGifwD;acgifvnf;aumif;? edrfhaomajrvnf;aumif;?
zdkYajrvnf;aumif;? yifyef;jcif;vnf;aumif;?
jrufrefYusjcif;vnf;aumif;? twGif;tjyif
vdrf;usHjcif;vnf;aumif;/

jzLaom tqif;vnf;aumif;? rnf;aom tqif;vnf;aumif;?
a*GUeDjc,fjcif;vnf;aumif;? jcL;yef;jc,fjcif;vnf;aumif;?
EG,fyef;jc,fjcif;vnf;aumif;?
ru&;oGm;azmfjcif;vnf;aumif;?
oufwifa&;jcif;vnf;aumif;/

ouFef;wef;0g;ukdvnf;aumif;? ouFef;wef;
BudK;Budrfudkvnf;aumif;? jrwpGm bk&m; cGifhJyK?
pGefY í z,foGm;jcif;vnf;aumif;?
um;aygifysufpD;jcif;vnf;aumif;/

ajzjcif;vnf;aumif;? eH&Hvnf;aumif;?
oydwfjzifh ,lxm;jcif;vnf;aumif;? aq;tdwfvnf;aumif;?
csKyfcsnfvnf;aumif;?
zdeyfwdkYudkcsnfjcif;vnf;aumif;/

vrf;c&D;ürtyfaom a&vnf;aumif;?
a&ppfyk0gvnf;aumif;? "ru½dkPfvnf;aumif;?
&[ef;ESpfyg;wdkYvnf;aumif;? jrwpGmbk&m;onf
a0omvDjynfodkY <uawmfrljcif;vnf;aumif;/

a&ESpf a&ppfvnf;aumif;? xdka0omvDjynfö
a&ppfudk cGifhJyKawmfrljcif;vnf;aumif;? rSuf
jcifvnf;aumif;? rGefjrwfaom abmZOfvnf;aumif;?
temrsm;aom &[ef;vnf;aumif;? ZD0uvnf;aumif;/

pBuøZ½kH;tdrfvnf;aumif;? rnDaom
ae&mvnf;aumif;? edrfhaom ajrvnf;aumif;? pDcif;jcif;
oHk;rsKd;vnf;aumif;? yifyef;jcif;vnf;aumif;?
avSum;vuf wef;vnf;aumif;/ vGifwD;acgifvnf;aumif;?
jrufRlefYvnf;aumif;? twGif;ty vdrf;usHjcif;vnf;aumif;?
jzLaomtqif;vnf;aumif;? rnf;aomtqif;vnf;aumif;?
a*GUeDjc,fjcif;vnf;aumif;/

jcL;yef;jc,fjcif;vnf;aumif;?
EG,fyef;jc,fjcif;vnf;aumif;? ru&f;oGm;azmf
jcif;vnf;aumif;? oufwifa&;vnf;aumif;?
ouFef;wef;0g;vnf;aumif;?
ouFef;wef;BudK;Budrfvnf;aumif;? jrifhaom
ajrvnf;aumif;? zdkYajrvnf;aumif; jyK&mV

avSum;vufwef;vnf;aumif;? wHcg;&Gufvnf;aumif;?
wHcg;aygifqHki,f txufuGif;vnf;aumif;?
rif;wkyfvQKdwdkifvnf;aumif;? arsmufvufvnf;aumif;/

rif;wkyfi,fvnf;aumif;? rif;wkyfBuD;vnf;aumif;?
oHaumufaygufvnf;aumif;? qGJaygufvnf;aumif;?
qGJBudK;vnf;aumif;? edrfhaomae&mvnf;aumif;?
rD;cdk;aygufvnf;aumif;? tv,fü rD;zdkjcf;vnf;aumif;?
rsufESmvdrrf;ajrnufvnf;aumif;/

raumif;aomteHUvnf;aumif;?
rD;avmifjcf;vnf;aumif;? a&ppfjcf;vnf;aumif;?
a&cGufvnf;aumif;? trdk;vnf;aumif;?
AGufaygufjcf;vnf;aumif;? a&aq;jcf;vnf;aumif;
a&xkwf>yefudk wyfqif&m\

cHki,fvnf;aumif;? wHcg;rkcfvnf;aumif;?
ygum&m'dur® EÅtEknmwowåuvnf;aumif;?
ausmufp&pfvnf;aumif;? ausmufjym;vnf;aumif;?
a&xkwf>yefvnf;aumif;? t0wfrqnf;aom
&[ef;vnf;aumif;? ajrvnf;aumif;? rdk;&Gm
jcf;vnf;aumif;? xdka&csKd;&mü
zHk;vTrf;jcf;oHk;rsKd;vnf;aumif;/

a&wGif;vnf;aumif;? NydKusjcf;vnf;aumif;?
edrfhaomajrvnf;aumif;? EG,f udkvnf;aumif;?
cg;yef;BudK;udkvnf;aumif;? armif;vufvnf;aumif;
pufoD;vnf;aumif;? a&pkyfpufvnf;aumif;? tdk;rsm;pGm
uGJjcf;vnf;aumif;/

oHa&yHk; opfom;a&yHk;
om;a&EG,fa&yHk;vnf;aumif;? a&wGif;Z&yfvnf;aumif;?
jrufrrlefYus jcf;vnf;aumif;? tydwftzHk;vnf;aumif;?
a&csKd;uefvnf;aumif;? ysOftcf;vnf;aumif;?
wHwdkif;vnf;aumif;? AGufaygufjcf;vnf;aumif;?
a&xkwf>yefvnf;aumif;/

tat;ESdyfpufjcf;vnf;aumif;? a&uefvnf;aumif;?
a&a[mif;jcf;vnf;aumif;? paMumjcifydwfwyfaom
Z½Hk;tdrfvnf;aumif;? av;vvnf;aumif;? tdyf
jcf;vnf;aumif;? r&ufaom odk;arG;tcif;vnf;aumif;? t"d|
mefrwifjcf;vnf;aumif;/

tkwfvnf;aumif;? vSHwHoydwfajcvnf;aumif;?
wpfcGufwnf;pm;jcif;vnf;aumif;? wpfanmifapmif;wnf;
tdyfjci;vnf;aumif;? 0¹vdpä0Drif;om;vnf;aumif;?
aAm"drif;om;vnf;aumif;? eif;jcif;vnf;aumif;?
a&csKd;tdk;vnf;aumif;? ajcyGwfvnf;aumif;?
wHjrufpnf;vnf;aumif;/

ausmufp&pftdk;jcrf;vnf;aumif;?
yifv,fa&jr\$Kyfvnf;aumif;? ajcyGwfvnf;aumif;?
av;axmifh,yfvnf;aumif;? xef;&Guf,yfvnf;aumif;?
jcifESif,yfvnf;aumif;? pmr&Dom;NrD;,yfvnf;aumif;/

xD;vnf;aumif;? xD;udkMuOfjci;vnf;aumif;?
t&Hvnf;aumif;? qdkif;ESifhwuG
orkwfjci;oHk;rsKd;vnf;aumif;? pjrHKUjyefaom
&[ef;vnf;aumif;? qGrf;vHk;us] jcif;vnf;aumif;?
vufonf;&Snfjci;vnf;aumif;? jzwfjci;vnf;aumif;? vuf
acsmif;emjci;vnf;aumif;/

aoG;xGufjci;vnf;aumif;?
tom;ESifhtnDjzwfjci;vnf;aumif;? ESpfq,faom
vufonf;çajconf;jyKjyifjci;vnf;aumif;?
qH&Snfjci;vnf;aumif;? oifwkef; ausmufvnf;aumif;?
oifwkef;tdrfvnf;aumif;? vufckvufcH²vnf;aumif;?
oifwkef;taqmuftODvnf;aumif;/

rkwfqdwf&dwfjci;vnf;aumif;?
rkwfqdwf&Snfxm;jcif;vnf;aumif;? qdwfrkwf
qdwfxm;jcif;vnf;aumif;?
av;axmifhrkwfqdwfxm;jcif;vnf;aumif;? &ifarG;
&dwfjci;vnf;aumif;?
&ifarG;ESpfckcGJxm;jcif;vnf;aumif;?
usifpG,fxm;jcif;vnf;aumif;? usOf;ajrmif;&mü
tarG;&dwfjci;vnf;aumif;/

temaMumifh cGifhjyKjci;vnf;aumif;?
uyfaus;vnf;aumif;? temvnf;aumif;?
ESmacgif;arG;&Snfvnf;aumif;? ausmufp&pfjzifh

EkwfjCIF;vnf;aumif;? qHjzLvnf;aumif;?
em;zmacs;ydwfjCIF;vnf;aumif;?
em;aumftrsKd;rsKd;vnf;aumif;?
aMu;oHtaqmuftODvnf;aumif;? tlöedpwkuúvnf;aumif;/
'kuk#fzGJUjCIF;vnf;aumif;?
tma,m*ywfzGJUjCIF;vnf;aumif;? csyfvnf;aumif; 0g;wH
&ufuef;b@mtrsKd;rsKd;vnf;aumif;? BuKd;rQifrsM;aom
cg;yef;vnf;aumif;?
a&a>rOD;acgif;oP²mefcg;yef;vnf;aumif;?
rk^{1/2}dk;pnfoP²mefcg;yef;vnf;aumif;? pvG,foP²mef
cg;yef;vnf;aumif;/
cg;yef;jym;vnf;aumif;?
0uftloP²mefcg;yef;vnf;aumif;? rk^{1/2}dk;pnfoP²mef
pvG,foP²meftNrdwftqmvnf;aumif;?
tjrdwftqmpGef;vnf;aumif;? tem;
vdyfícsKyfjCIF;vnf;aumif;?
zGwfNrD;xdk;jCIF;vnf;aumif;?
ouFef;pGef;aqG;jCIF;vnf;aumif;/
urÜwfoD;vnf;aumif;?
urÜwfoD;trsKd;rsKd;vnf;aumif;?
urÜwfoD;tdrfvnf;aumif;? tpGef;ü wyfjCIF;vnf;aumif;?
avsmhí wyfjCIF;vnf;aumif;? vlwdkY uJhodkY
0wfjCIF;vnf;aumif;? qifESmarmif;cs í
0wfjCIF;vnf;aumif;? ig;NrD;csí 0wfjCIF;vnf;aumif;?
av;axmifhcsí 0wfjCIF;vnf;aumif;/
xef;&Guf,yf0ef;uJhodkYcsí 0wfjCIF;vnf;aumif;?
twGefYtaMumif;ay:atmif 0wfjCIF;vnf;aumif;?
vlwdkYuJhodkYjcHK^{1/2}HkjCIF;vnf;aumif;?
cg;awmif;usdKufjCIF;vnf;aumif;?
ESpfzuf0efxrf;ydk;udk xrf;jCIF;vnf;aumif;?
wHylvnf;aumif;? wHyljzifh 1/2dkufjCIF;vnf;aumif;/
vnfyif;ü uyfNidjCIF;vnf;aumif;?
awmrD;1/2dlUjCIF;vnf;aumif;?

rD;BudKvkyfjcf;vnf;aumif;? opfyifwufjcf;
qifvdkufjcf;vnf;aumif;? ,arVu&Gmom;
&[ef;nDaemifESpfyg;vnf;aumif;? avmum,wusrf;udk
oifjcf;vnf;aumif;? ydkYcsjcf;vnf;aumif;/

wd& pämeuxmudk oifjcf;ydkYcsjcf;vnf;aumif;?
acsqwfwawmfrljcf;vnf;aumif;? r*Fvmudk
tvdk&Sdjcf;vnf;aumif;? MuufoGefjzLudk
cjcf;vnf;aumif;? avemvnf;aumif;?
t&HysufpD;jcf;vnf;aumif;?
teHUr aumif;jcf;vnf;aumif;? usifi,fpGefY&mü qif;&Jjcf;
ajceif;cHkvnf;aumif;/

&Sufí tumtqD;vkyfjcf;vnf;aumif;?
tydwfr&Sdjcf;vnf;aumif;? teHUr aumif;jcf;vnf;aumif;?
xdkdxdkae&mü usifBuD;pGefYjcf;vnf;aumif;? teHU
raumif;jcf;vnf;aumif;?
usifBuD;wGif;Elwfcrf;jyKdusjcf;vnf;aumif;? jrifhaom
ajrvnf;aumif;? tcif;pDjcf; oHk;rsKd;vnf;aumif;/

avSum;vnf;aumif;? vufudkifwef;vnf;aumif;?
tpGeftzsm;aejcf;vnf;aumif;? (usifBuD;pGefY&mü)
qif;&Jjcf;vnf;aumif;? ajceif;cHkvnf;aumif;? tyü
usifi,fpGefYjcf;vnf;aumif;?
usifi,fwHavQmufvnf;aumif;? uEkwHvnf;aumif;?
jcf;awmif;vnf;aumif;? rydwfjcf;vnf;aumif;/

usifBuD;tdrfvnf;aumif;? wHcg;&Gufvnf;aumif;?
wHcg;aygifvnf;aumif;? qHki,ftxufuGif;vnf;aumif;?
rif;wkyfvQKdwdkifvnf;aumif;? arsmufvufvnf;aumif;/

rif;wkyfi,f rif;wkyfBuD; oHaumufaygufvnf;aumif;?
qGJaygufvnf;aumif;?
qGJBudK;twGif;tyvdrf;usHjcf;vnf;aumif;?
jzLaomtqif;vnf;aumif;? rnf;aom tqif;vnf;aumif;/

jcL;yef;jc,fjcf;vnf;aumif;?
EG,fyef;jc,fjcf;vnf;aumif;? ru&f;oGm;vnf;aumif;?

oufwifa&;vnf;aumif;?
ouFef;wef;0g;BudK;Budrfvnf;aumif;? tdkí
tm;enf;aom&[ef; tumt&Hvnf;aumif;/

wHcg;rkcfnf;aumif;? enf;wl
(u0g#m'dylöy#duy&d,EÅ[laom tEknm
w'ku)vnf;aumif;? ausmufp&pfvnf;aumif;?
ausmufjym;vnf;aumif;? a&0yfjcf;vnf;aumif;?
a&xkwf>yefvnf;aumif;? oefYoufa&tdk;vnf;aumif;?
oefYoufa&cGufvnf;aumif;/

oefYoufa&oHk;&mü qif;&jjcf;vnf;aumif;?
&Sufjcf;vnf;aumif;? tydwf tzHk;vnf;aumif;?
rusifhtyfaom tusifhudk usifhjcf;vnf;aumif;? vufeufudk
csefxm;í aMu;oHb@mudk cGifhjyKawmfrljcf;/

tajc&Snfaom anmifapmif;udkvnf;aumif;? tajcü
om;&J½kyfwyfaom yv'if udkvnf;aumif;?
opfom;tydwfudkvnf;aumif;? opfom;ajceif;udk
csefxm;í opfb@m tvHk;pHkudk jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
cGifhjyKawmfrlV

ajcyGwfudkvnf;aumif;? ajruk#dudkvnf;aumif;?
csefxm;í ajrb@mtvHk; pHkudk oem;awmfrlaom
jrwpfGmbk&m;onf cGifhjyKawmfrlV

tMuif0w→K\ tus,fonf a&S;0w→KESifhwrl
xdk0w→Kudk O'gef;ü csHK;\? xdk csKH;jcf;udk
a&S;0w→Kenf;twdkif; od&mV

podkY ck'´u0w→K0denf;ü 0w→KwdkYonf
wpf&mhwpfq,fwdkYwnf;? olawmf aumif;w&m;ukd
wnfjrJapwwfaom oDvcspfolwdkYudk
csD;ajr\$mufwwfaom 0denf;"dk&f ynm&Sdonf
aumif;pGm oif,lawmfrlwwf\? tpD;tyGg;udk
vdkvm;aom pdwf&Sdawmfrl\? oDvudk cspfawmfrl\?
ynmqDrD;udk jyKawmfrlwwf\? ylaZmfxdkuf\?
tMum;tjrirfsm;awmfrlV

ck'´u0w¬Ku©E¨u tusOf;csKyf NyD;∕

ck'´u0w¬Ku©E¨u NyD;NyD/

1/ wol= vufckyfwpfazgif/

2/ erwuEÅd ow¬ua0XeuH ydavmwdumc@H (0d-pl-X-47)

Ã

6-aoemoeu©E¨u

1-yXrtcef;

ausmif;udk cGifhjyKawmfrljcif;

294/ bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
&mZN*Kd[fjynf &SOfheufwdkYtm;
tpmauR;&mjzpfaom a0VK0efausmif;ü
oDwif;oHk;aeawmfrl∕ xdktcg jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
&[ef;wdkYtm; ausmif;udk ynwfawmfrrl&ao;/

&[ef;wdkYonfvnf; awm? opfyif&if;? awmif?
acsmuf? awmifacgif;? oif;csKdif;? awmtkyf? vGifjyif?
aumuf½dk;ykH[laom xdkxdk t&yfü aeMuukef∕
xdk&[ef;wdkYonf eHeuf apmapmuyifvQif xdkxdk
aexdkif&m t&yfwdkYrS MunfndKzG,f&Sdaom
a&S;odkYwufjcif; aemufodkY qkwfjcif; wl½lMunfhjcif;
wapmif;Munfhjcif; auG;jcif; qefYjcif;jzifh
rsufvTmcsvsuf £&d,mykxfESifh jynfhpHkpGm
xGufvmMuukef∕

xdktcg eHeufapmapmuyif O,smOfodkY oGm;aom
&mZN*Kd[folax;onf awm? opfyif&if;? awmif? acsmuf?
awmifacgif;? oif;csKdif;? awmtkyf? vGifjyif?
aumuf½dk;ykH[laom xdkxdk t&yfwdkYrS

MunfndKzG,f&Sdaom a&S;odkYwufjCIF;
aemufodkYqkwfjCIF; wI&IMunfhjCIF; wapmif; MunfhjCIF;
auG;jCIF; qefYjCIF;jzifh rsufvTmcsvsuf £&d,mykxfESifh
jynfhpHkpGm eHeufapmapmuyif xGufvmaom
&[ef;wdkYudkjriFí &mZN*Kd[folax;\ pdwfonf MunfvifV
xdktcg &mZN*Kd[f olaX;onf xdk&[ef;wdkYxHodkY
csOf;uyfí xkd&[ef;wdkYtm;-

]]toQifbk&m;wdkY tuREkfyfonf ausmif;wdkYudk
tu,fí aqmufvkyfaprl tuREkfyf\ ausmif;wdkYü
aeukeftHhavam}}[k avQmufV

]]'g,um jrwpfGmbk&m;onf ausmif;wdkYudk
cGifhjyKawmfrl&ao;}}[k (qdkMuukef\)/

toQifbk&m;wdkY odkYjzpfvQif jrwpfGmbk&m;udk
ar;avQmufí tuREkfyftm; ajymMuyg[k (avQmuf\)/

]]'g,um aumif;NyD}}[k xdk&[ef;wdkYonf
&mZN*Kd[folax;tm; 0efcHNyD;vQif jrwpfGmbk&m;
xHodkY csOf;uyfí &Sdcdk;NyD;vQif wpfckaom ae&mü
xdkifukefvsuf]]toQifbk&m; &mZN*Kd[folax;onf
ausmif;wdkYudk aqmufapvdkyg\? tb,fodkY
jyK&ygrnfef; toQifbk&m;}}[k (avQmufMuukef\)/

xdktcg jrwpfGmbk&m;onf ptaMumif;t&maMumifh
w&m;pum;udk a[mawmfrlí &[ef;wdkY udk-

]]&[ef;wdkY ESpfzufrkd;ausmif;udkvnf;aumif;?
wpfzufrkd;ausmif;udkvnf;aumif;? jymom'f
&Snfudkvnf;aumif;? jymom'fOD;jynf;udkvnf;aumif;?
*ludkvnf;aumif; (b) ig;yg;aom ae&mausmif;wdkYudk
cGifhjyK\}}[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

xdktcg xdk&[ef;wdkYonf &mZN*Kd[folax;xHodkY
csOf;uyfí
&mZN*Kd[folax;tm;]]'g,umhjrwpfGmbk&m;onf
ausmif;wdkYudk cGifhjyKawmfrlygNyD? ,ck
ausmif;aqmuf&ef tcgudk odavmh}}[k ajymqdkukefV

xdktcg &mZN*Kd[folax;onf wpf&ufwnf;üyif
ajcmufq,faom ausmif;wdkYudk wnfap\ xdkaemuf
&mZN*Kd[folax;onf xdkausmif;ajcmufq,fudk NyD;apí
jrwpGmbk&m;xHodkY csOf;uyfNyD; aemuf
&Sdcck;NyD;vQif wpfckaom ae&mü xdkifvsuf-

]]toQifbk&m; jrwpGmbk&m;onf eufjzeftwGuf
tuREkfyf\ qGrf;udk &[ef;oHCmESifhtwl
vufcHawmfrlyg}}[k avQmuf\ jrwpGmbk&m;onf
qdwfqdwfaejcif;jzifh vufcHawmfrl\ xdktcg
&mZN*Kd[folax;onf
jrwpGmbk&m;vufcHawmfrljcif;udk odí ae&mrS
xNyD;vQif jrwpGmbk&m;udk &Sdcck;í
t½dktaojyKum zJcGgoGm;av\

xdktcg &mZN*Kd[folax;onf
xdknOfhvGefajrmufNyD;aemuf rdrdaetdrfú
rGefjrwaom cJzG,f abmZOfudk
pDrHapNyD;vQif]]toQifbk&m; tcsdefwefygNyD?
qGrf;jyifNyD;ygNyD}}[k jrwpGmbk&m;tm; tcsdef
(wefaMumif;) udk avQmufap\

xdkYaemuf jrwpGmbk&m;onf eHeuftcsdefü
ouFef;udk jyif0wfawmfrlí oydwfouFef;udk ,lvsuf
&mZN*Kd[folax;tdrfodkY csOf;uyfawmfrlNyD;vQif
cif;xm;aom ae&mü &[ef;oHCmESifhtwl
xdkifaeawmfrl\? xdktcg &mZN*Kd[folax;onf
jrwpGmbk&m; trSL;&Sdaom &[ef;oHCmudk
rGefjrwaom cJzG,fabmZOfjzifh
a&mifh&Jonfhwdkifatmif wm;jrpfonfhwdkifatmif
rdrdukd,fwdkif vkyfauR;\? jrwpGmbk&m;
qGrf;pm;NyD;í oydwfrS vufudk z,fNyD;aomtcg
&mZN*Kd[folax;onf wpfckaom ae&mü xdkifvsuf-

]]toQifbk&m; tuREkfyfonf aumif;rludk
vdkaomaMumifhvnf;aumif;? ewfjynfudk
vdkaomaMumifhvnf;aumif; pajcmufq,faom

ausmif;wdkYudk aqmufaptyfygukef\? toQifbk&m;
tuREkfyfonf xdkausmif;wdkYü tb,fodkY
jyKusifh&ygrnfenf;}}[k jrwpGm bk&m;tm; avQmufV

]]'g,um odkYjzpfvQif oifonf
xdkausmif;ajcmufq,fwdkYudk vmNyD; vmvwåHUAom
t&yf av;rsufESmü&Sdaom oHCmtm; vSLavmh}}[k
(rdefYawmfri\)/]]toQifbk&m; aumif;ygNyD}}[k
&mZN*Kd[folax;onf jrwpGmbk&m;tm;
0efcHNyD;aemuf xdk ausmif;ajcmufq,fwdkYudk
vmNyD; vmvwåHUAom t&yfav;rsufESmü &Sdaom
oHCmtm;vSLV

295/ xdkaemuf jrwpGmbk&m;onf
&mZN*Kd[folax;udk p*gxmwdkYjzifh
tEkarm'emjyKawmf rlv

]](ausmif;onf) tat;udkvnf;aumif;? tyludkvnf;aumif;?
xdkrSwpfyg; om;&jwdkYudkvnf;aumif;?
a>ruif;oef;wdkYudkvnf;aumif;?
jcifwdkYudkvnf;aumif;? avat;wdkYudkvnf;aumif;?
rdk;aygufwdkYudkvnf;aumif; y,fazsmufEdkifV

xdkYjyif jzpfvmaom jyif;aomav jyif;aom tyludkvnf;
y,fazsmufEkdif\? udef; atmif;jcif;iSgvnf;aumif;?
csrf;omjcif;iSgvnf;aumif;?
psmef0ifpm;jcif;iSgvnf;aumif;?
0dyóem½ljcif;iSgvnf;aumif; oHCmtm;
ausmif;vSL&jcif;udk jrwl[k jrwpGmbk&m;
csD;rGrf;awmfriV

xdkYaMumifh rdrd\tusKd;udk jrifaom ynm&Sdolnf
arGUavsmfzG,f ausmif;wdkYudk aqmufvkyfap&m\?
pausmif;wdkYü tMum;tjrifrsmaom &[ef;wdkYudk
aeap&m\? xdk ajzmifhrwfaom &[ef;wdkYtm;
avsmfaom pm;zG,fudkvnf;aumif;?
aomufzG,fudkvnf;aumif;? ouFef; tdyf&m

ae&mwdkYudkvnf;aumif; MunfndKaom pdwfjzifh
vSL&mV

xdk&[ef;wdkYonf xdkausmif;'g,umtm;
qif;&JtvHk;pHkudk y,fazsmufwwfaom w&m;udk
a[mukef\? pomoemawmfü xdkausmif;'g,umonf
xdkw&m;udk odí tmoa0g w&m;r&SdbJ
Nidrf;at;&av\}}[k (tEkarm'emjyKawmfrl\)/

jrwpGmbk&m;onf &mZN*Kd[folax;udk
p*gxmwYjzifh tEkarm'emjyKawmfrlNyD;aemuf
ae&mrS xum zj<uawmfrlV

296/]]jrwpGmbk&m;onf ausmif;wdkYudk
cGifhYKawmfrlowwf}}[k Mum;ojzifh vlwdkYonf
ausmif;wdkYudk aumif;rGefpGm aqmufvkyfapukefV
xdkausmif;wdkYonf wHcg;&Gufr&SdMuojzifh a>r
uif;NrD;aumuf uif;ajcrsm;wdkYonf 0ifukefV
jrwpGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;udk avQmufMuukefV
&[ef;wdkY wHcg;&Gufudk cGifhYK\k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

eH&Hü taygufjyKvkyfí EG,fjzifhvnf;aumif;?
BuKd;jzifhvnf;aumif;? wHcg;&Gufudk csnfojzifh
<uufwdkYonfvnf;aumif;? jcwdkYonfvnf;aumif;
csnfxm;aom BuKd;wdkYudk udkufaomaMumifh
wHcg;&GufwdkYonf jyKwfusukefV jrwpGmbk&m;tm;
ptaMumif;udk avQmufMuukefV &[ef;wdkY
wHcg;aygifudkvnf;aumif;? qHki,fudkvnf;aumif;?
txufuGif;udkvnf;aumif; cGifhYK\k (rdefYawmf rl\)/

wHcg;&GufwdkYonf raphpyfukef/
jrwpGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;udk avQmufMuukefV
&[ef; wdkY qGjiifp&m taygufudkvnf;aumif;?
qGjiifp&m BudK;udkvnf;aumif; cGifhYK\k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

wHcg;&GufwdkYudk rydwfEdkifukef/
jrwpGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;udk avQmufMuukefV

&[ef;wdkY rif;wkyfvQKdwdkifudkvnf;aumif;?
arsmufvufudkvnf;aumif;? rif;wkyfi,fudkvnf;aumif;
rif;wkyf BuD;udkvnf;aumif; cGifhjyK\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

xdktcg &[ef;wdkYonf wHcg;&Gufudk
rzGifhfEdkifukef/ jrwpGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;udk
avQmuf Muukef\ &[ef;wdkY aMu;oHaumuf?
opfom;oHaumuf? om;csKdoHaumuf[laom oHaumuf
oHk;rsKd;wdkYudk cGifhjyK\[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/,if;oHaumufwdkYjzifh
xdkwHcg;&GufwdkYudk zGifhí 0if&ukef\

ausmif;wdkYonf rvHkjchKukef/ jrwpGmbk&m;tm;
ptaMumif;ukd avQmufMuukef\ &[ef;wdkY
(,EÅ&m;zGifh) usnf&Sif usnfi,fwdkYudk cGifhjyK\[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

xdktcg ausmif;wdkYudk jrufjzifh
rdk;xm;aomaMumifh csrf;at;aom umvü csrf;at;ukef\?
yltdkufaom umvü yltdkufukef\ jrwpGmbk&m;tm;
ptaMumif;ukd avQmufMuukef\ &[ef; wdkY cgi
twGif;ty vdrf;usHjcif;iSg cGifhjyK\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

xdktcg ausmif;wdkYonf avomjyLwif; r&Sdojzifh
rsufpdwdkYudk rMunfvifapukef? teHUr aumif;ukef/
jrwpGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;ukd avQmufMuukef\
&[ef;wdkY yGwfwdkifavom jyLwif;?
uGef&ufavomjyLwif;? 0g;jcrf;avomjyLwif;[laom
avomjyLwif;oHk;rsKd;wdkYudk cGifhjyK\[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

avomjyLwif;Mum;jzifh &SOfhwdkYonfvnf;aumif;?
vif;EdkYwdkYonfvnf;aumif; 0ifukef\
jrwpGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;ukd avQmufMuukef\
&[ef;wdkY avomjyLwif;udk ajcokwf ykqdk;jzifh
csnfjcif;iSg cGifhjyK\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

ajcokwfykqdk;Mum;jzifhvnf;
&SOfhwdkYonfvnf;aumif;? vif;EdkYwdkYonfvnf;aumif;
0ifukefV jrwpGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;ukd
avQmufMuukefV &[ef;wdkY avomjyLwif;
wHcg;&Gufudkvnf;aumif;? avomjyLwif;ESifhtrQ
jyKxm;aom bHkvQKdudkvnf;aumif; cGifhgyK\[k
(rdefYawmf rl\)/

xdktcg &[ef;wdkYonf ajrÜ tdyfojzifh udk,fESifh
ouFef;wdkYonf ajrrlefYtvdrf;vdrf; jzpfukefV
jrwpGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;ukd avQmufMuukefV
&[ef;wdkY jruftcif;ukd cGifhgyK\[k (rdefYawmf rl\)/

jruftcif;ukd <uufwdkYonfvnf;aumif;?
jcwdkYonfvnf;aumif; udkufcJukefV &[ef;wdkY
ajro&Gwfvdrf;usHjcif;ukd cGifhgyK\[k (rdefYawmf rl\)/
ajro&Gwfvdrf;usHjcif;aMumifh udk,fwdkYonf
emusifukefV &[ef;wdkY Budrfcufaom anmifapmif;ukd
cGifhgyK\[k (rdefYawmf rl\)/

anmifapmif;tif;ysOf ponfudk cGifhgyKawmf rljcif;

297/ xdktcg oHCmtm; okomefrS &aom tajcÜ
taygifwyfaom anmifapmif;onf jzpf ay:vmV
jrwpGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;ukd avQmufMuukefV
&[ef;wdkY tajcÜ taygifwyfaom anmifapmif;ukd
cGifhgyK\[k (rdefYawmf rl\)/

tajcÜ taygifwyfaom tif;ysOfonf jzpfay:vmV
jrwpGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;ukd avQmufMuukefV
&[ef;wdkY tajcÜ taygifwyfaom tif;ysOfudk cGifhgyK\[k
(rdefYawmf rl\)/

xdktcg oHCmtm; okomefrS &aom taygifESifh
tajcwpfpyfwnf;wnfaom anmifapmif;onf jzpfay:vm\
jrwpGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;udk avQmufMuukef\
&[ef;wdkY taygifESifh tajcwpfpyfwnf;wnfaom
anmifapmif;udk cGifhJyK\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/
taygifESifh tajc wpfpyf wnf;wnfaom tif;ysOfonf
jzpfay:vm\
jrwpGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;udk
avQmufMuukef\
&[ef;wdkY taygifESifh
tajcwpfpyfwnf;wnfaom tif;ysOfudk cGifhJyK\[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

xdktcg oHCmtm; okomefrS &aom
ykZGefajcoP²mefajc&Sdaom anmifapmif;onf jzpfay:
vm\
jrwpGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;udk
avQmufMuukef\
&[ef;wdkY
ykZGefajcoP²mefajc&Sdaom anmifapmif;udk
cGifhJyK\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/ ykZGefajcoP²mef&Sdaom
tif;ysOfonf jzpfay:vm\
jrwpGmbk&m;tm;
ptaMumif;udk avQmufMuukef\
&[ef;wdkY
ykZGefajcoP²mefajc&Sdaom tif;ysOf udk cGifhJyK\[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

xdktcg oHCmtm; okomefrS&aom taygifü
tajcwyfaom anmifapmif;onf jzpfay:vm\
jrwpGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;udk avQmufMuukef\
&[ef;wdkY taygifü tajcwyfaom anmifapmif;udk
cGifhJyK\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/ taygifü tajcwyfaom
tif;ysOfonf jzpfay:vm\
jrwpGmbk&m;tm;
ptaMumif;udk avQmufMuukef\
&[ef;wdkY taygifü
tajcwyfaom tif;ysOf udk cGifhJyK\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

xdktcg oHCmtm; av;axmifh tif;ysOfonf jzpfay:vm\
jrwpGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif; udk avQmufMuukef\
&[ef;wdkY av;axmifh tif;ysOfudk cGifhJyK\[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

jrifhaom av;axmifh tif;ysOfonf jzpfay:vm\jrwfpGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;udk avQmufMuukef\&[ef;wdkY jrifhaom av;axmifh tif;ysOfudkvnf;cGifhgyK\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

t*FgckESpfyg;&Sdaom anmifapmif;onf jzpfay:vm\jrwfpGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;udk avQmufMuukef\&[ef;wdkY t*FgckESpfyg;&Sdaom anmifapmif;udkcGifhgyK\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

t*FgckESpfyg;&Sdaom jrifhaom anmifapmif;onf jzpfay:vm\jrwfpGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif; udk avQmufMuukef\ &[ef;wdkY t*FgckESpfyg;&Sdaom jrifhaom anmifapmif;udkvnf; cGifhgyK\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/ Budrfcufaom tif;ysOfonf jzpfay:vm\jrwfpGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;udk avQmufMuukef\&[ef;wdkY Budrfcufaom tif;ysOfudk cGifhgyK\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

ykqdk;Murf;jzifh zGJUtyfaom tif;ysOfonf jzpfay:vm\jrwfpGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;udk avQmufMuukef\ &[ef;wdkY ykqdk;Murf;jzifh zGJUtyfaom tif;ysOfudk cGifhgyK\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

qdwfajcuJhodkY aumufaom tajc&Sdaom tif;ysOfonf jzpfay:vm\jrwfpGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;udk avQmufMuukef\ &[ef;wdkY qdwfajcuJhodkYaumufaom tajc&Sdaom tif;ysOfudk cGifhgyK\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/ &SpfoQm;oD;oP²meftajcrsm;aom tif;ysOfonf jzpfay:vm\jrwfpGm bk&m;tm; ptaMumif;udk avQmufMuukef\ &[ef;wdkY &SpfoQm;oD;oP²meftajcrsm;aom tif;ysOfudk cGifhgyK\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/ ysOfcsyfonf jzpfay:vm\jrwfpGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif; udk avQmufMuukef\&[ef;wdkY ysOfcsyfudk cGifhgyK\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

uyftcif;onf jzpfay:vm\ jrwpGmbk&m;tm;
ptaMumif;udk avQmufMuukef\ &[ef;wdkY uyftcif;udk
cGifhgyK\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/ aumuf $\frac{1}{2}$ dk; tif;ysOfonf
jzpfay:vm\ jrwpGm bk&m;tm; ptaMumif;udk
avQmufMuukef\ &[ef;wdkY aumuf $\frac{1}{2}$ dk; tif;ysOfudk
cGifhgyK\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

xdktcg qAA^{*3/4}D&[ef;wdkYonf jrifhaom
anmifapmif;ü tdyfukef\? ausmif;pOf vSnfhvnfaom
vlwdkYonf jrifí]]umr*kPfcHpm;ol
vlwdkYujhodkYwnf;}}[k ujh&JUukef\? $\frac{1}{2}$ lwfcSukef\?
tjypfjy ajymqdkMuukef\ jrwpGmbk&m;tm;
ptaMumif;udk avQmufMuukef\ &[ef;wdkY jrifhaom
anmif apmif;ü rtdyftyf? tdyfaom &[ef;tm;
'kuú#ftmywf oifh\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

xdktcg &[ef;wpfyg;onf edrfhaom anmifapmif;ü
tdyfvwfaomf a>rudkufcH&\ jrwpGm bk&m;tm;
ptaMumif;udk avQmufMuukef\ &[ef;wdkY
anmifapmif;ajctckudk cGifhgyK\[k (rdefY awmfrl\)/

xdktcg qAA^{*3/4}D&[ef;wdkYonf jrifhaom
anmifapmif;ajctckwdkYudk aqmifukef\? anmifapmif;
ajctckwdkYESifhwuG vlyfukef\? ausmif;pOf
vSnfhvnfaom vlwdkYonf jrifí]]umr*kPfcHpm;ol
vlwdkYujhodkYwnf;}}[k ujh&JUukef\? $\frac{1}{2}$ lwfcSukef\?
tjypfjy ajymqdkMuukef\ jrwpGmbk&m;tm;
ptaMumif;udk avQmufMuukef\ &[ef;wdkY jrifhaom
anmifapmif;ajctckwdkYudk raqmiftyf? aqmifaom
&[ef;tm; 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\? &[ef;wdkY vuf&Spfopf
twdkif;t&Snf&Sdaom anmifapmif; ajctckudk cGifhgyK\
[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

xdktcg oHCmtm; csnfrQifonf jzpfay:vm\
jrwpGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;udk avQmuf Muukef\
&[ef;wdkY csnfrQifudk anmifapmif;ü
&pfywfpdrfhaomiSg cGifhgyK\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

(anmifapmif;\) tpdwftydkif;wdkYonf
csnfrsm;pGmudk ukefap\&[ef;wdkY
tpdwftydkif;wdkYudk xGif;í &SpfuGufa&;
&pfywfjcf;íSg cGifhjyK\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/
ykqdk;Murf;onf jzpfay:vm\ jrwpGmbk&m;tm;
ptaMumif;udk avQmufMuukef\&[ef;wdkY ajrtcf;
ykqdk;Murf;udk jyKvkyf jcf;íSg cGifhjyK\[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/ vJarGU,monf jzpfay:vm\
jrwpGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;udk avQmufMuukef\
&[ef;wdkY ajzí acgif;tHk;vkyfjcf;íSg cGifhjyK\
opfyifvJ? EG,fvJ? jrufvJ[laom vJoHk;rsKd;wdkYudk
cGifhjyK\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

xdktcg qAA*¾D&[ef;wdkYonfukd,fxuf0uf
twdkif;t&Snf&Sdaom acgif;tHk;wdkYudk aqmifukef\
ausmif;pOf vSnfhvnfaom vlwdkYonf
jrifí]]umr*kPfcHpm;ol vlwdkYujhodkYwnf;}}[k
ujh&JUukef\? ½lwfcSukef\? tjypfjy ajymqdkMuukef\
jrwpGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;udk avQmuf Muukef\
&[ef;wdkYukd,fxuf0uf twdkif;t&Snf&Sdaom
acgif;tHk;wdkYudk raqmiftyf? aqmifaom &[ef;tm;
'kuú#ftmywf oifh\?]]&[ef;wdkY
OD;acgif;twdkif;t&Snf&Sdaom acgif;tHk;wdkYudk
jyKvyfhjcf;íSg cGifhjyK\}}[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

xdktcg &mZN*Kd[fjynfü awmifxdyfyGJonf jzpf\
vlwdkYonf trwfBuD;rsm;twGuf om;arG; tqm
oGwfarGU&m? ykqdk;tqmoGwfarGU&m?
avQmftqmoGwfarGU&m? jruftqmoGwfarGU&m?
opf&Guf tqmoGwfarGU&m wdkYudk pD&ifukef\
xdkvlwdkYonf yGJNyD;vwfaomf arGU&mcGHudk cGgí
aqmifoGm;ukef\

&[ef;wdkYonf yGJae&mü pGefYypfcJhaom
rsm;pGmaom om;arG;txnfMurf;? txnfa[mif;? avQmf?

jruf? opf&GufwdkYudk jrifi jrwpGmbk&m;tm;
ptaMumif;udk avQmufMuukef\

]]&[ef;wdkY om;arG;tqmoGwfarGU&m? txnfMurf;
txnfa[mif; tqmoGwfarGU&m? avQmf
tqmoGwfarGU&m? jruftqmoGwfarGU&m?
opf&GuftqmoGwfarGU&m[laom
arGU&mig;rsKd;wdkYudk cGifhJyK\}}[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

xdktcg oHCmtm; ausmif;toHk;taqmif ykqdk;onf
jzpfay:vm\ jrwpGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;udk
avQmufMuukef\ &[ef;wdkY arGU&mudk &pfywf&ef
cGifhJyK\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

xdktcg &[ef;wdkYonf anmifapmif;cif; arGU&mudk
tif;ysOfü cif;ukef\? tif;ysOfcif; arGU&m udk
anmifapmif;ü cif;ukef\? arGU&mwdkYonf
ysufpD;ukef\ jrwpGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;udk
avQmufMuukef\ &[ef;wdkY &pfywftyfaom
anmifapmif;udkvnf;aumif;? &pfywftyfaom
tif;ysOfudkvnf;aumif; cGifhJyK\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

atmufcHzsifrygbJ cif;ojzifh atmufbufrS usukef\y/
&[ef;wdkY atmufcHzsifcif;í arGU&mudk &pfywf&ef
cGifhJyK\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

arGU&mcGHudk cGgi cdk;,lukef\y/ &[ef;wdkY
qdk;a&jzef;jcif;iSg cGifhJyK\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/
cdk;,lukefonfomwnf;/y/ &[ef;wdkY aq;a&mifpHk
ta&taMumif; jyKvkyfjcif;udk cGifhJyK\[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/ cdk;,lukefonfomwnf;/y/ &[ef;wdkY
vufwpfacsmif;wnf;jzifh trSwtom; vkyfjcif;udk
cGifhJyK\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/ cdk;,lukefonfomwnf;/y/
&[ef;wdkY vufig;acsmif;jzifh aq;a&mifpHk
ta&taMumif; jyKvkyfjcif;udk cGifhJyK\[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

aq;jzLokwfcif; ponfudk cGifhgyK jcif;

298/ xdktcg wdw→dwdkY\ ausmif;wdkYonf jzLaom
tqif;&Sdí ajrudk rnf;aom tqif;jzifh jyKvkfyNyD;vQif
eH&Hudkum; a*GUeDjzifh jc,fxm;\? rsm;pGmaom
vlwdkYonf ausmif;Munfh¹/₂lvdkukefí oGm;ukefV/
jrwfpGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;udk avQmufMuukefV/
&[ef;wdkY ausmif;wdkYudk aq;jzLokwfcif;
aq;rnf;okwfcif; a*GUeDjc,fjcf;wdkYudk cGifhgyK\[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

xdktcg Murf;aom eH&Hü jzLaom tqif;onf rpGJNid/
jrwfpGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;udk avQmufMuukefV/
&[ef;wdkY zGJajr o&Gwfvdrf;usHí vufzaemifhjzifh
yGwfvzuf jzLaom tqif;udk pGJap&ef cGifhgyK\[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/ jzLaom tqif;onf rpGJNid/y/
ajrEko&Gwfvdrf;usHí vuf zaemifhjzifh yGwfvzuf
jzLaom tqif;udk pGJap&ef cGifhgyK\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/
jzLaom tqif;onf rpGJNid/y/ &[ef;wdkY
opfap;udkvnf;aumif;? xrif;a&jzifh
arTaESmufjcf;udkvnf;aumif; cGifhgyK\[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

xdktcg Murf;aom eH&Hü a*GUeDonf rpGJNid?
jrwfpGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;udk avQmufMuukefV/
&[ef;wdkY zGJajro&Gwfvdrf;usHí vufzaESmifhjzifh
yGwfvzuf a*GUeDudk pGJap&ef cGifhgyK\[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/ a*GUeDonf rpGJNid/y/ &[ef;wdkY
qefuGJajrnufudk vdrf;usHí vufzaESmifhjzifhhyGwfvzuf
a*GUeDudk pGJap&ef cGifhgyK\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/
a*GUeDonf rpGJNid/y/ &[ef;wdkY rkefnif;rlefY
udkvnf;aumif;? za,mif;qDudkvnf;aumif; cGifhgyK\[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/ tuGuftuGufay:\y/ &[ef;wdkY t0wfjzifh
okwf&ef cGifhgyK\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

xdktcg Murf;aomajrü rnf;aom tqif;onf rpGJNid/
jrwpfGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;udk avQmufMuukef/
&[ef;wdkY zGJo&Gwf vdrf;usHí vufzaESmifhjzifh
yGwfvfuf rnf;eufaom tqif; udk pGJap&ef cGifhjyK\[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/ rnf;aom tqif;onf rpGJNid/y/ &[ef;wdkY
wDuspfafr o&Gwfvdrf;usHí vufzaESmifhjzifh yGwfvfuf
rnf;aom tqif;udk pGJap&ef cGifhjyK\[k (rdefYawmf
rl\)/ rnf;aom tqif;onf rpGJNid/y/ &[ef;wdkY
opfap;udkvnf;aumif;? zefa&udkvnf;aumif; cGifhjyK\[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

yef;csDaq;a&;½kyfudk y,fjCIF;

299/ xdktcg qAA*¾D&[ef;wdkYonf ausmif;ü
rdef;r½kyf a,musfm;½kyf[laom qef;Mu,faom
yef;csDaq;a&;rludk jyKvkyfapukef/ ausmif;pOf
vSnfhvnfaom vlwdkYonf jrifí]]umr *kPfcHpm;ol
vlwdkYujhodkYwnf;}}[k ujh&JUukef\? ½lwfcSukef\?
tjypfjyajymqdkMuukef/ jrwpfGm bk&m;tm;
ptaMumif;udk avQmufMuukef/ &[ef;wdkY
a,musfm;½kyf rdef;r½kyf[laom qef;Mu,faom
yef;csDaq;a&;rludk rjyKvkyfaptyf? jyKvkyfapaom
&[ef;tm; 'kuú#ftmywf oifh/ &[ef;wdkY
jcL;yef;udkvnf;aumif;? EG,fyef;udkvnf;aumif;?
ru&;oGm;udkvnf;aumif;? oufwifa&;udkvnf;aumif;
cGifhjyK\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

tkwfpDrl ponfudk cGifhjyK jCIF;

300/ xdktcg ausmif;wdkYonf ajredrfhojzifh
a&vTrf;rdk;cH&ukef/ jrwpfGmbk&m;tm;
ptaMumif;udk avQmufMuukef/ &[ef;wdkY
ajrjrfhatmifjyKjCIF;iSg cGifhjyK\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

xdkajronf NydKus\y/ &[ef;wdkY tkwfpDjcif;?
ausmufpDjcif;? opfom;pDjcif;[laom
pDjcif;oHk;rsKd;wdkYudk pDjcif;iSg cGifhgyK\[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/ wufaom &[ef;wdkYonf yifyef;ukef\y/
&[ef;wdkY tkwf avSum;? ausmufavSum;?
opfom;avSum;[laom avSum;oHk;rsKd;wdkYudk
cGifhgyK\[k (rdefYawmf rl\)/ wufaom &[ef;wdkYonf
vdrfhusukef\y/ &[ef;wdkY qGJudkif&m vufwef;udk
cGifhgyK\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

xdktcg ausmif;wdkYonf wpfjyifwnf;jzpfí
&[ef;wdkYonf tdyf&ef &SufEdk;ukef\ jrwpGm
bk&m;tm; ptaMumif;udk avQmufMuukef\ &[ef;wdkY
uefYvefYumudk cGifhgyK\[k (rdefYawmf rl\)/

uefYvefYumudk rí Munfhukef\y/ &[ef;wdkY
xuf0ufaom eH&Hudk cGifhgyK\[k (rdefYawmf rl\)/
xuf0ufaom eH&Hay:rS Munfhukef\y/ &[ef;wdkY
av;axmifhcef;? cef;r&Snf? tcef;OD; jynf;[laom
tcef;oHk;rsKd;wdkYudk cGifhgyK\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

xdktcg &[ef;wdkYonf i,faom ausmif;tv,fü
tcef;jyKvkyfukef\? Oypmr&Sd jzpfV
jrwpGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;udk avQmufMuukef\
&[ef;wdkY i,faom ausmif;wGif wpfckaom ae&mü
tcef;jyKvkyf&ef BuD;aom ausmif;wGif tv,fü
tcef;jyKvkyf&ef cGifhgyK\[k (rdefYawmf rl\)/

xdktcg ausmif;\ eH&Htajconf aqG;\V
jrwpGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;udk avQmufMuukefhV
&[ef;wdkY eH&Hajc tpm;xdk;jcif;udk cGifhgyK\[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

ausmif;eH&Honf rdk;pdk\y/ &[ef;wdkY
rdk;umuJvm;udkvnf;aumif;? oHk;rsKd;pyf
ajro&Gwfudkvnf;aumif; cGifhgyK\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

xdktcg &[ef;wpfyg;\ ycHk;ay:ü jruftrdk;rS
a>rusvmojzifh xdk&[ef;onf aMumufvefYí atmf[pfV/
&[ef;wdkYonf ajy;vmukefí xdk&[ef;udk]]ighoQif
oifonf tb,fhaMumifh atmf[pf oenf;}}[k ar;ukefV/
xdktcg xdk&[ef;onf &[ef;wdkYtm; ptaMumif;udk
ajymMum;V &[ef;wdkYonf jrwpfGmbk&m;tm;
ptaMumif;udk avQmufMuukefV &[ef;wdkY
rsufESmMuufudk cGifhjyK\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

xdktcg &[ef;wdkYonf anmifapmif;ajcüvnf;aumif;?
tif;ysOfajcüvnf;aumif; tdwfwdkYudk qGJcsdwfukef\?
<uufwdkYonfvnf;aumif;? jcwdkYonfvnf;aumif;
udkufcJukefV jrwpfGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;udk
avQmufMuukefV &[ef;wdkY eH&Hikwfudkvnf;aumif;?
qifpG,faumufudkvnf;aumif; cGifhjyK\[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

xdktcg &[ef;wdkYonf anmifapmif;ay:üvnf;aumif;?
tif;ysOfay:üvnf;aumif; ouFef; xm;ojzifh ouFef;onf
ysufpD;V jrwpfGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;udk
avQmufMuukefV &[ef; wdkY ouFef;wef;
0g;Budrfudkvnf;aumif;?
ouFef;wef;BudK;udkvnf;aumif; cGifhjyK\[k (rdefYawmf
rl\)/

xdktcg ausmif;wdkYonf ausmif;OD;qif0ifr&Sdojzifh
rSDcdk&m usOf;ajrmif;ukefV jrwpfGmbk&m; tm;
ptaMumif;udk avQmufMuukefV &[ef;wdkY ausmif;OD;
qif0ifudkvnf;aumif;? acG;uwuf udkvnf;aumif;?
aMumifvnfcef;udkvnf;aumif;?
ajymhaqmif]tzD}udkvnf;aumif; cGifhjyK\[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/ ausmif;OD;qif0ifwdkYonf
tumr&Sdojzifh &[ef;wdkYonf tdyf&ef &SufEdk;ukefV/y/
&[ef;wdkY bD;wyfuJvm;udkvnf;aumif;?
axmufuJvm;udkvnf;aumif; cGifhjyK\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

qGrf;pm;Z&yfudk cGifhjyK jcif;

301/ xdktcg &[ef;wdkYonf vGifwD;acgifü
qGrf;pm;ojzifh tat;jzifhvnf;aumif;? tyljzifhvnf;aumif;
yifyef;ukef\ jrwpfGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;udk
avQmufMuukef\ &[ef;wdkY qGrf;pm;Z&yfausmif;udk
cGifhjyK\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/ qGrf;pm;Z&yfausmif;onf
ajredrfhojzifh a&vTrf; rdk;cH&\y/ &[ef;wdkY
ajrjrifhatmif jyKvkyf&ef cGifhjyK\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/
zdkYajronf NyKdus\y/ &[ef;wdkY tkwftcif;?
ausmuftcif;? opfom;tcif;[laom tcif;oHk;rsKd;wdkYudk
cif;jcif;iSg cGifhjyK\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/ wufaom
&[ef;wdkYonf yifyef;ukef\y/ &[ef;wdkY tkwfavSum;?
ausmufavSum;? opfom;avSum;[laom
avSum;oHk;rsKd;wdkYudk cGifhjyK\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/
wufaom &[ef;wdkYonf vdrfhusukef\y/ &[ef;wdkY
qGJudkifp&m vufwef;udk cGifhjyK\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

qGrf;pm;ausmif;ü jrufrlfYonf us\y/ &[ef;wdkY cgí
twGif;tyvdrf;usHjcif;iSgvnf;aumif; jzLaomtqif;
rnf;aomtqif; a*GUeDjc,fjcif; jcL;yef;jc,fjcif;
EG,fyef;jc,fjcif; ru&f; oGm;azmfjcif; oufwifa&;jcif;
ouFef;wef;0g; ouFef;wef;Budrf ouFef;wef;BudK;udk
wyf&efvnf;aumif; cGifhjyK\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

xdktcg &[ef;wdkYonf vGifwD;acgifajrü ouFef;udk
jzefYcif;ukef\? ouFef;onf ajrtvdrf; vdrf; jzpf\y/
jrwpfGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;udk avQmufMuukef\
&[ef;wdkY
vGifwD;acgifühouFef;wef;0g;Budrfudkvnf;aumif;?
ouFef;wef;BudK;udkvnf;aumif; cGifhjyK\[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

aomufa&onf y\y/
&[ef;wdkYaomufa&tdk;pifukdvnf;aumif;?
aomufa&tdk; r@yfudkvnf;aumif; cGifhjyK\[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/ aomufa&tdk;pifonf ajredrfhí

a&vTrf;rdk;cH&\y/ &[ef;wdkY ajrjrifhatmif jyKvkyf&ef
cGifhjyK\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/ zdkYajronf NyKdus\y/
&[ef;wdkY tkwftcif;? ausmuftcif;? opfom;tcif;[laom
tcif;oHk;rsKd;wdkYudk cif;&ef cGifhjyK\[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/ wufaom &[ef;wdkYonf yifyef;ukef\y/
&[ef;wdkY tkwfavSum;? ausmufavS um;?
opfom;avSum;[laom avSum;oHk; rsKd;wdkYudk
cGifhjyK\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

wufaom &[ef;wdkYonf vdrfhusukef\y/ &[ef;wdkY
qGJudkifp&m vufwef;udk cGifhjyK\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/
aomufa&tdk;pifü jrufreYonf us\y/ &[ef;wdkY cgí
twGif;ty vdrf;usHjcif;iSgvnf;aumif;? jzLaomtqif;
rnf;aomtqif; a*GUeDjc,fjcif; jcl;yef;jc,fjcif;
EG,fyef;jc,fjcif; ru&f;oGm;azmf jcif; oufwifa&;jcif;
ouFef;wef;0g;Budrf ouFef;wef;BudK;udkvnf;aumif;
jyKvkyf&ef cGifhjyK\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

aomufa&cGufonf r&Sd/y/ &[ef;wdkY
c½koif;aomufa&cGufudkvnf;aumif;?
i,faomaomufa&cGufudkvnf;aumif; cGifhjyK\[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

wHwdkif; ponfudk cGifhjyK jcif;

302/ xdktcg ausmif;wdkYonf t&Hr&Sdukef/
jrwpGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;udk avQmufMuukef\?
&[ef;wdkY tkwfwHwdkif;? ausmufwHwdkif;?
opfom;wHwdkif;[laom wHwdkif;oHk;rsKd;wdkYudk
umjcif;iSg cGifhjyK\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

wHcg;rkcfonf r&Sd/y/ &[ef;wdkY wHcg;rkcufudk
cGifhjyK\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/ wHcg;rkcfonf ajredrfhí
a&vTrf;rdk;cH&\y/ &[ef;wdkY ajrjrifhatmif jyKvkyf&ef
cGifhjyK\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/ wHcg; rkcfü
wHcg;&Gufonf r&Sd/y/ &[ef;wdkY

wHcg;&Gufudkvnf;aumif;? wHcg;aygifudkvnf;aumif;?
qHki,f udkvnf;aumif;? txufuGif;udkvnf;aumif;?
rif;wkyfvQKdwdkifudkvnf;aumif;?
arsmufvufudkvnf;aumif;? rif;wkyfi,fudkvnf;aumif;?
rif;wkyfBuD;udkvnf;aumif;?
oHaumufaygufudkvnf;aumif;?
qGjiifp&mtaygufudkvnf;aumif;?
qGjiifp&mBudK;udkvnf;aumif; cGifhjyK\[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

wHcg;rkcfü jruf rlefYonf us\y/ &[ef;wdkY cgí
twGif;ty vdrf;usHjcif;iSgvnf;aumif;? jzLaomtqif;
rnf;aomtqif; a*GUeDjc,fjcif; jCL;yef;jc,fjcif;
EG,fyef;jc,fjcif; ru&f;oGm;azmf jcif;
oufwifa&;jcif;udkvnf;aumif; jyKvkyfjcif;iSg cGifhjyK\[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

xdktcg y&d0kPfonf AGufayguf\ jrwpfGmbk&m;tm;
ptaMumif;udk avQmufMuukef\ &[ef;wdkY
ausmufjyKwfudk MuJjzefY&ef cGifhjyK\[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/ (ausmufjyKwfwdkYonf) rvHk
avmufukef/y/ &[ef;wdkY ausmufjym;cif;&ef cGifhjyK\
[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/ a&0yf\y/ &[ef;wdkY
a&xkwf>yefudk cGifhjyK\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

xdktcg &[ef;wdkYonf y&d0kPftwGif; xdkxkdae&mü
rD;zdkudk jyKvkyfojzifh y&d0kPfonf trlduf½lyf\
jrwpfGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;udk avQmufMuukef\
&[ef;wdkY wpfckaom ae&mü ausmufjym;cif;&ef
cGifhjyK\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

rD;zdkaqmifonf ajredrfhí a&vTrf;rdk;ch&\y/
&[ef;wdkY ajrjirifhatmif jyKvkyf&ef cGifhjyK\[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/ zdkYajronf NydKus\y/ &[ef;wdkY
tkwftcif;? ausmuftcif;? opfom;tcif;[laom
tcif;oHk;rsKd;wdkYudk cGifhjyK\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/
wufaom &[ef;wdkYonfhyifyef;ukef\y/ &[ef;wdkY

tkwfavSum;? ausmufavSum;? opfom;avSum;[laom
avSum;oHk;rsKd;wdkYudk cGifhjyK\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/
wufaom &[ef;wdkYonf vdrfhusukef\y/ &[ef;wdkY
qGJudkifp&mvufwef; udk cGifhjyK\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/
rD;zdkaqmifü wHcg;&Gufonf r&Sd/y/ &[ef;wdkY
wHcg;&Gufudkvnf;aumif;? wHcg;aygifudkvnf;aumif;?
qHki,fudkvnf;aumif;? txufuGif;udkvnf;aumif;?
rif;wkyfvQKd wdkifudkvnf;aumif;?
arismufvufudkvnf;aumif;? rif;wkyfi,fudkvnf;aumif;?
rif;wkyfBuD;udkvnf;aumif;?
oHaumufaygufudkvnf;aumif;?
qGJiifp&mtaygufudkvnf;aumif;?
qGGJiifp&mBudK;udkvnf;aumif; cGifhjyK\[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

rD;zdkaqmifü jrufrlfYonf us\y/ &[ef;wdkY cgí
twGif; ty vdrf;usHjcif;iSm jzLaomtqif; rnf;aomtqif;
a*GUeDjc,fjcif; jcL;yef;jc,fjcif; EG,fyef; jc,fjcif;
ru&;oGm;azmfjcif; oufwifa&;jcif; ouFef;wef;0g;Budrf
ouFef;wef;BudK;udk jyKvkyf&efvnf;aumif; cGifhjyK\[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

t&Hudk um&ef cGifhjyKjcif;

303/ t&Honf tumt&Hr&Sdojzifh
qdwfwdkYonfvnf;aumif;? uRJEgM;wdkYonfvnf;aumif;
pdkufysKd;tyfaom opfyifi,fwdkYudk n\$Of;qJukef\y/
jrwpGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;udk avQmufMuukef\y/
&[ef;wdkY 0g;t&H? ql;t&H? usKH;[laom
tamt&HoHk;rsKd;wdkYudk um&efjcif;iSm cGifhjyK\[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/ wHcg;rkcfnf r&Sdojzifh xdkYtwlyif
qdwfwdkYonfvnf;aumif;? uRJEgM;wdkYonfvnf;aumif;
pdkufysKd;tyfaom opfyifi,fwdkYudk n\$Of;qJukef\y/
&[ef;wdkY wHcg;rkcfnf;aumif;?

ql;wHcg;udkvnf;aumif;? &ifaphwHcg;udkvnf;aumif;?
wk½kdPfwdkifudkvnf;aumif;? rif;wkyf udkvnf;aumif;
cGifhjyK\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/ wHcg;rkcfü jrufrlfYonf
us\y/ &[ef;wdkY cgí twGif;ty vdrf;usH
jcif;iSmvnf;aumif;? jzLaomtqif; rnf;aomtqif;
a*GUeDjc,fjcif; jcl;yef;jc,fjcif; EG,fyef;jc,fjcif;
ru&;oGm;azmfjcif; oufwifa&;jcif;udk
jyKvkyf&efvnf;aumif; cGifhjyK\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/
t&Honf AGufayguf\y/ &[ef;wdkY ausmufjyKwfudk
MuJzefY&ef cGifhjyK\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/
(ausmufjyKwfwdkYonf) rvHkavmufukef/y/ &[ef;wdkY
ausmufjym;cif;&ef cGifhjyK\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/
a&0yf\y/ &[ef;wdkY a&xkwf>yefudk cGifhjyK\[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

xdktcg r*"wkdif;&Sif aoed,rnfaomAdrÁdom&rif;onf
oHCm\ tusKd;iSm t*Faw ajrnuf vdrf;usHaom
jymom'fudk aqmufapvdk\ xdktcg
&[ef;wdkYtm;]]jrwpfGmbk&m;onf tb,fttrdk; udk
cGifhjyKtyfoenf;? tb,fttrdk;udk cGifhrjyKtyfoenf;}}[k
tMuHonf jzpf\ jrwpfGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;udk
avQmufMuukef\]]&[ef;wdkY tkwfttrdk;? ausmuftrdk;?
t*Fawtrdk;? jruftrdk;? opf&Gufttrdk;[laom
trkd;ig;rsKd;wdkYudk cGifhjyK\}}[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

yXrtcef;NyD;V

2-'kwd,ttcef;

temxydPf 0wåK

304/ &mZN*dK[folax;ESr\ cifyGef;jzpfao
temxydPfolaX;onf udpöwpfckjzifh &mZN*dK[f
jynfodkY oGm;aomtcg &mZN*dK[folax;u eufjzefwGuf
bk&mtrSL;&Sdaom oHCmudk yifhzdwfxm; ojzifh

&mZN*dK[folax;onf uRefwdkYudkvnf;aumif;?
trlvkyform;wdkYudkvnf;aumif;]]tcsif;wdkY
*½kpdkufMuukefavmh? apmapmxí ,m*kudk
usKdukefavmh? qGrf;csufukefavmh? [if;wdkYudk
jynfhpHkaphukefavmh? vufokyfwdkYudk
jynfhpHkapukefavmh}}[k apcdkif;V xdktcg
temxydPfolax;tm;-

]]polaX;onf a&S;u igvmaomf udpötm;vHk;wdkYudk
z,fxm;í igESifh twlyif 0rf;ajrmuf 0rf;om
ajymqdk\? ,ckrl xkdolaX;onf ySHUvGifhaom
oabm&Sdvsuf uRefwdkYudkvnf;aumif;? trl
vkyform;wdkYudkvnf;aumif;]]tcsif;wdkY
*½kpdkufMuukefavmh? apmapmxí ,m*kudk
usKdukefavmh? qGrf;csufukefavmh? [if;wdkYudk
jynfhpHkapukefavmh? vufokyfwdkYudk
jynfhpHkapukefavmh}}[k apcdkif; bdV

todkYenf; olaX;tm; orD;ay; r*FvmyGjyif
jzpfvdrfhrnfavm? orD;,l r*FvmyGjyif jzpfvdrfh rnfavm?
,ZfBuD;udkyif aqmufwnfoavm? r*"wkdif;&Sif
aoed,rnfaom AdrÁdom&rif;udkfyif
ppfonftaygif;ESifhwuG eufjzeftwGuf
zdwfMum;xm;avoavm}}[k tMuHjzpfV

xdkYaemuf uRefwdkYudkvnf;aumif;?
trlvkyform;wdkYudkvnf;aumif; apcdkif;NyD;rS
temxydPf olaX;xHodkY csOf;uyfí
temxydPfolax;ESifhtwl 0rf;ajrmuf0rf;om ajymqdkvsuf
wpfckaom ae&mü xdkifaom &mZN*dK[folax;udk
temxydPfolax;u-

]]olaX; oifonf a&S;u tuREkfyfvmaomf
udpötm;vHk;wdkYudk ypfxm;í tuREkfyfESifhtwlyif
0rf;ajrmuf0rf;om ajymqdk\? ,ckrl oifonf
ysHUvGifhaom oabm&Sdvsuf
uRefwdkYudkvnf;aumif;?

trlvkyform;wdkYudkvnf;aumif;]]tcsif;wdkY
*¹/₂kpdkufMuukefavmh? apmapmxí ,m*kudk
usKdukefavmh? qGrf;csufukefavmh? [if;wdkYudk
jynfhpHkapukefavmh? vufokyfwdkYudk
jynfhpHkapukefavmh}}[k apcdkif;V olaX; oifhtm;
orD;ay; r*FvmyGJyif jzpfvdrfhrnfavm? orD;,l
r*FvmyGJyif jzpfvdrfh rnfavm? ,ZfBuD;udkyif
aqmufwnfoavm? r*"wkdif;&Sif aoed,rnfao
AdrÁdom&rif;udkfyif ppfonf taygif;ESifhwuG
eufjzeftwGuf zdwfmum;xm;oavm}}[k ajymqdk\

olaX; tuREkfyftm; orD;ay; r*FvmyGJvnf;
jzpfvdrfhrnf r[kwfyg? orD;,l r*FvmyGJvnf;
jzpfvdrfhrnfr[kwfyg? r*"wkdif;&Sif aoed,rnfao
AdrÁdom&rif;udkvnf; ppfonftaygif;ESifhwuG
eufjzeftwGuf zdwfrxm;yg? pifppfrlum;
tuREfkyfonf ,ZfBuD;udkf aqmufwnfyg\? bk&m;trSL;
&Sdaom oHCmudk eufjzeftwGuf yifhzdwxm;yg\[k
(ajymqdk\)/

olaX; oifonf]]bk&m;}}[k ajymoavm[k (ar;\)/

olaX; tuREkfyfonf]]bk&m;}}[k ajym\[k (qdk\)/

olaX; oifonf]]bk&m;}}[k ajymoavm[k (ar;\)/

olaX; tuREkfyfonf]]bk&m;}}[k ajym\[k (qdk\)/

olaX; oifonf]]bk&m;}}[k ajymoavm[k (ar;\)/

olaX; tuREkfyfonf]]bk&m;}}[k ajym[k (qdk\)/

olaX; avmuü]]bk&m; bk&m;}}[laom toHyif
Mum;&cJ\ olaX; ptcsdefü bkef;awmf BuD;aom
ylaZmftxl;udk cHawmfrlxdkufaom jrwpGmbk&m;udk
zl;ajrmf&ef csOf;uyfjcf;iSm wwfaumif;\avm[k (ar;\)/

olaX; ptcsdefonf bkef;awmfBuD;awmfrlaom
ylaZmftxl;udk cHawmfrlxdkufaom xkdjrwpGm
bk&m;udk zl;ajrmf&ef csOf;uyfjcf;iSm tcgr[kwfao;?

eufjzef avsmufywfaomtcsdefü oifonf
bkef;awmfBuD;awmfrlaom ylaZmftxl;udk
cHawmfrlxdkufaom xdkjrwpGmbk&m;udk
zl;ajrmf&ef csOf;uyf &tHh[kqdk\ xdkYaemuf
temxydPfolaX;onf igonf avsmufywfaom tcsdefü
bkef;awmfBuD; awmfrlaom ylaZmftxl;udk
cHawmfrlxdkufaom xdkjrwpGmbk&m;udk
zl;ajrmf&ef csOf;uyf&tHh[k bk&m; odkYa&mufaom
atmufarhjicif;jzifh tdyfav&m vif;NyD[k xifrSwfvsuf
nOfUü oHk;Budrfx\

305/ xdkYaemuf temxydPfolaX;onf
od0uwHcg;odkY csOf;uyfavaomf ewfwdkYonf
wHcg;udk zGifhukef\ xdkYtcg temxydPfolaX;onf
NrdKUrSxGufpOf tvif;a&mifuG,faysmufí trdkufarSmif
xif&Sm; jzpfvm\? aMumufjcif; udk,fcufwa&mf&Sdjicif;
MuufuD;arG;n§if;xjcif; jzpf ojzifh xdkae&mrSyifvQif
aemufodkY jyefvdk\? xdktcg od0uewfonf
uG,faysmufvsuf-

]]qiftodef;onfvnf;aumif;? jrif;todef;onfvnf;aumif;?
tówkd&fjrif; uaom &xm;todef;onfvnf;aumif;?
ywåjrm;em;awmif;yefqifxm;aom
owdkYorD;todef;onfvnf;aumif;
(bk&m;zl;&efoGm;aom) ajcwpfvSrf;\ (tusKd;ukd)
wpfq,fhajcmufyHk yHkí wpfyHkudkrQ rxkdufwefukef/

olaX; a&S;odkY wufygavmh? olaX; a&S;odkY
wufygavmh? toifhtm; a&S;odkY wufjcif;onf jrwl\?
aemufodkY qkwfjcif;onf rjrwyfg}}[k toHudk Mum;ap\

xdktcg temxydPfolaX;tm; tarSmifuG,faysmufí
tvif;a&mifxif&Sm;ay:vm\ (olUtm;) jzpfNyD;aom
aMumufjcif; udk,fcufwa&mf&Sdjicif;
MuufuD;arG;n§if;xjcif;onfvnf; Nidrf;\
ESpfBudrfajrmufvnf;/y/ okH;Budrfajrmufvnf;
temxydPfolaX;tm; tvif;a&mifuG,faysmufí

trdkufarSmifonf xif&Sm;ay:vm\ aMumufjcif;
udk,fcufwa&mf&SdjCIF; MuufoD;arG;n\$if;xjcif;
jzpfvmojzifh xdkae&mrSyif aemufodkY jyefvdk\
oHk;Budrfajrmufvnf; od0uewfonf uG,faysmufvsuf-

]]qiftodef;onfvnf;aumif;? jrif;todef;onfvnf;aumif;?
tówkd&f jrif;uaom &xm;todef;onfvnf;aumif;?
ywåjrm;em;awmif;yefqifxm;aom
owdkYorD;todef;onfvnf;aumif;
(bk&m;zI;&efoGm;aom) ajcwpfvSrf;\ (tusKd;ukd)
wpfq,fhajcmufyHk yHkí wpfyHkudkrQ rxkdufwefukef/

olaX; a&S;odkY wufygavmh? olaX; a&S;odkY
wufygavmh? toifhtm; a&S;odkY wufjcif;onf jrwf\?
aemufodkY qkwfjcif;onf rjrwfyg}}[k toHudk Mum;ap\

oHk;Budrfajrmufvnf; temxydPfolaX;tm;
trdkufarSmifuG,faysmufí tvif;a&mifxif&Sm; ay:vm\
(olUtm;) jzpfNyD;aom aMumufjcif;
udk,fcufwa&mf&SdjCIF; MuufoD;arG;n\$if;xjcif;onf
Nidrf;\

xdktcg temxydPfolaX;onf ,if;wkdufawmodkY
csOf;uyf\ xdktcg jrwpfGmbk&m;onf nOfh\
rdk;aomuf,Hü xí vGifjyifü pBuø <uawmfrl\
jrwpfGmbk&m;onf temxydPfolaX;udk ta0;rSyif
vmaeonfudk jrifawmfrrlojzifh pBuørS qif;NyD;vQif
cif;xm;aom ae&mü xdkifawmfrl
vsuf]]ok'wåvmavmh}}[k rdefYawmfrl\ xdktcg
temxydPfolaX;onf]]emrnfjzifh igudk jrwpfGmbk&m;
ac:awmfrl\}}[k &Tifvef;tm;wufvsuf
jrwpfGmbk&m;xHodkY csOf;uyfNyD;aemuf
jrwpfGmbk&m;\ ajcawmfwdkYü
OD;cdkufí]]toQifbk&m; jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
csrf;ompGm tdyfawmfrl& yg\avm}}[k avQmuf\

umrwdkYü rvdrf;us Hí Nidrf;at;jcif;odkY
a&mufaom? Oy"d (udavom) r&Sdaom &[EÅmonf

xuf0ef;usifrS Nidrf;NyD;onf jzpfí tcgcyfodrf;
csrf;ompGm tdyf&V

awmifhwrltm;vHk;wdkYudk jzwfí pdwfü
ylyefjCIF;udk y,fazsmufí pdwftm;jzifh Nidrf;csrf;rlodkY
a&mufí at;Nidrf;aeaom &[EÅmyk*¾dKvfonf
csrf;ompGm tdyf&\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

xdktcg jrwpfGmbk&m;onf temxydPfolaX;tm;
tpOftwdkif;aom w&m;pum;udk a[m awmfrl\?
btpOftwkDif;aom w&m;pum;[lonfum; tb,fenf;?
'geESifhpyfaom pum;udkvnf;aumif;? oDvESifhpyfaom
pum;udkvnf;aumif;? ewfjynfESifhpyfaom
pum;udkvnf;aumif;? umr*kPfwdkY\
tjypfudkvnf;aumif;? ,kwfnHhjcif;udkvnf;aumif;?
npfnL;jcif;udkvnf;aumif;? (umr*kPfwdkYrS)
xGufajrmufjCIF;ü tusKd;udkvnf;aumif; jyawmfrlV

jrwpfGmbk&m;onf temxydPfolaX;ü
oifhavsmfaompdwf El;nHhaompdwf
tydwftyif]eD0&P} rS uif;aompdwf
wuf<uaompdwf ,HkMunfaompdwf &Sdonfudk
odawmfrlaomtcg jrwpfGm bk&m;wdkY\
udk,fwkDifxkwfazmfodjrifNyD;aom]omrkuúHodu}
w&m;a'oemawmfjzpfaom qif;&J]'ku©
opöm}udkvnf;aumif;?
qif;&JjzpfaMumif;]ork',opöm}udkvnf;aumif;?
qif;&JcsKyf&m]eda&m"opöm} udkvnf;aumif;?
qif;&JcsKyf&modkY
a&mufaMumif;vrf;pOf]r*¾opöm}udkvnf;aumif;
jyawmfrlV rnf;npfjCIF;uif;aom jzLpifaom t0wfonf
qdk;&nfudk aumif;pGm cH,louJhodkY xdkYtwl
temxydPfolaX;tm;
xdkae&müyifvQif]]jzpjCIF;oabm&Sdaom
w&m;tvHk;pHkonf csKyfjCIF;oabm &Sd\}}[k

udavomjrL tnpftaMu;uif;aom
w&m;rsufpd]aomwmywådr*fOmPf}onf jzpfay:V

xkdtcg temxydPfolax;onf w&m;udk jrifNyD;onf
jzpfí w&m;odkY a&mufNyD;onf jzpfí w&m;udk
odNyD;onf jzpfí w&m;odkY ouf0ifNyD;onf
jzpfí ,kHrSm;jcif;udk ul;ajrmufNyD;onf jzpfí odkYavm
odkYavm (awG;awmjcif;) uif;NyD;onf jzpfí
jrwfpGmbk&m;omoemü &J&ifhjCIF;odkY
a&mufNyD;onf jzpfí olwpfyg;udk tm;xm;;HkMunfonf
r[kwfb] rdrdudk,fwkdiyif odjrifNyD;onf jzpfí
jrwfpGmbk&m;tm;-

]]toQifbk&m; (w&m;awmfonf)
tvGefESpfoufzG,f&Sdygay\? toQifbk&m;
(w&m;awmfonf) tvGefESpfoufzG,f&Sdygay\?
toQifbk&m; Oyrmaomfum; arSmufxm;onfudk
vSefbdouJh odkYvnf;aumif;? zHk;vTrf;xm;onfudk
zGifhvSpfbdouJhodkYvnf;aumif;? rsufpdvnfaomoltm;
vrf;rSefudk
ajymMum;bdouJhodkYvnf;aumif;]rsufpdtjrif&Sdaomol
wdkYonf tqif;wdkYudk jrifMuvdrfh rnf}[k
trdkufarSmifü qDrD;wefaqmifudk
aqmifjybdouJhodkYvnf;aumif;? toQifbk&m; ptwlom
vQif toQifbk&m;onf rsm;pGmaom taMumif;wdkYjzifh
w&m;awmfudk jyawmfrlygay\? toQifbk&m;
tuREkfyfonf jrwfpGmbk&m;udkvnf; udk;uG,f&m[lí
qnf;uyfyg\? w&m;awmfudkvnf; udk;uG,f &m[lí
qnf;uyfyg\? oHCmawmfukdvnf; udk;uG,f&m[lí
qnf;uyfyg\? jrwfpGmbk&m;onf tuREkfyfudk ,aeYrSpí
toufxufqHk;ukd;uG,fqnf;uyfaom Oygoum[k
rSwfawmfrlyg/

jrwfpGmbk&m;onf &[ef;oHCmESifhtwl eufjzeftzdkY
tuREkfyf\ qGrf;udk vufcHawmfrlyg}}[k avQmufV
jrwfpGmbk&m;onf qdwfqdwfaejcif;jzifh vufcHawmfrlV

xdktcg temxydPfolaX;onf jrwpfGmbk&m;\
vufcHawmfrljcf;udk odojzifh ae&mrSxí
&Sdcdk;NyD;vQif t½kdtaojyKum zJcGmoGm;av\
&mZN*dK[folax;onf]]temxydPfolaX;onf eufjzeftwGuf
bk&m;trSL;&Sdaom oHCmudk yifhzdwfowwf}}[k
Mum;V

306/ xdktcg &mZN*dK[folax;onf
temxydPfolaX;tm;-

]]olaX; oifonf eufjzeftwGuf bk&m;trSL;&Sdaom
oHCmudk yifhzdwfaom[l\? (odkYaomf) oifonfum;
{nfhonf jzpf\? olaX; oifhtm; vkyfazmfudkifzufudk
ay;tHh? ,if;vkyfazmfudkifzuf jzifh oifonf
bk&m;trSL;&Sdaom oHCmtm; qGrf;jyKpkEdkif&m\}}
[k (ajym\)/

]]olaX; tvdkr&Sdyg? tuREfkyftm;
vkyfazmfudkifzuf&Sd\? ,if;vkyfazmfudkifzufjzifh
tuREkfyfonf bk&m;trSL;&Sdaom oHCmtm;
qGrf;jyKpkygtHh}}[k (qdk\)/

&mZN*dK[fjynfae
ed*Hk;olaX;onf]]temxydPfolaX;onf eufjzeftwGuf
bk&m;trSL;&Sdaom oHCmudk yifhzdwfowwf}}[k
Mum;V xdktcg &mZN*dK[fjynfae ed*Hk;olaX;onf
temxydPfolaX; tm;-

]]olaX; oifonf eufjzeftwGuf bk&m;trSL;&Sdaom
oHCmudk yifhzdwfaom[l\? (odkYaomf) oifonfum;
{nfhonf jzpf\? olaX; oifhtm; vkyfazmfudkifzufudk
ay;tHh? ,if;vkyfazmfudkifzuf jzifh oifonf
bk&m;trSL;&Sdaom oHCmtm; qGrf;jyKpkEdkif&m\}}
[k ajymV

]]olaX; tvdkr&Sdyg? tuREfkyftm;
vkyfazmfudkifzuf&Sdyg\? ,if;vkyfazmfudkifzufjzifh

tuREkfyfonf bk&m;trSL;&Sdaom oHCmtm;
qGrf;jyKpkygtHh}}[k (qdk\)/

r*"wkdif;&Sif aoed,rnfaom
AdrÁdom&rif;onf]]temxydPfolaX;onf eufjzeftwGuf
bk&m;trSL;&Sdaom oHCmudk yifhzdwfowwf}}[k
Mum;V xdktcg r*"wkdif;&Sif aoed,rnfaom
AdrÁdom&rif;onf temxydPfolaX;tm;-

]]olaX; oifonf eufjzeftwGuf bk&m;trSL;&Sdaom
oHCmudk yifhzdwfaoam[l\? (odkYaomf) oifonfum;
{nfhonfjzpf\? olaX; oifhtm; vkyfazmfudkifzufudk
ay;tHh? ,if; vkyfazmfudkifzufjzifh oifonf
bk&m;trSL;&Sdaom oHCmtm; qGrf;jyKpkEdkif&m\}}
[k ajymV

rif;BuD; tvdkr&Sdyg? tuREfkyftm;
vkyfazmfudkifzuf &Sdyg\? ,if;vkyfazmfudkifzufjzifh
tuREkfyfonf bk&m;trSL;&Sdaom oHCmtm;
qGrf;jyKpkygtHh[k (qdk\)/

xdkYaemuf temxydPfolaX;onf xdKnOfhudk
vGefaomtcg &mZN*dK[folax;\ tdrfü rGefjrwfaom
cjzG,fabmZOOfudk pDrHapí]]toQifbk&m;
tcsdfefwefygNyD? qGrf;jyifNyD;ygNyD}}[k
jrwfpGmbk&m; tm; tcsdfef (wefaMumif;) udk
avQmufapV

xdktcg jrwfpGmbk&m;onf eHeuftcsdefü ouFef;udk
jyif0wfawmfrlí oydwfouFef;udk ,lvsuf
&mZN*dK[folax;\ tdrfodkY csOf;uyfawmfrlNyD;vQif
&[ef;oHCmESifhtwl cif;xm;aom ae&mü xdkifawmfrlV

xdktcg temxydPfolaX;onf
jrwfpGmbk&m;trSL;&Sdaom oHCmudk rGefjrwfaom
cjzG,f abmZOOfjzifh a&mifh&Jonfhwkdifatmif
wm;jrpfonfhwkdifatmif udk,fwkdivkyfauR;NyD;vQif
jrwfpGmbk&m;onf qGrf;pm;NyD;í oydwfrSvufudk

z,fNyD;vwfaomf wpfckaom ae&mü xdkifum
jrwpfGmbk&m; tm;-

]]toQifbk&m; jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
&[ef;oHCmESifhtwl tuREkfyf\ om0wd¬jynfü
0guyfjcf;udk vufcHawmfrlyg}}[k avQmufV

]]olaX; jrwpfGmbk&m;wdkYonf qdwfjidrf&mü
arGUavsmfukef\}}[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

]]bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m; odygNyD?
vmjcif;aumif;awmfrlaom jrwpfGmbk&m; odygNyD}}
[k (avQmuf\)/

xdktcg jrwpfGmbk&m;onf temxydPfolaX;tm;
w&m;pum;jzifh (tusKd;pD;yGm;udk) odjrif apvsuf
(w&m;udk) aqmufwnfapum (w&m;usifhoHk;&ef)
xufoef &Tifvef;apNyD;vQif ae&mrS xum
zJcGg<uoGm;awmfrlV

307/ xdktcg temxydPfolaX;onf rdwfaqGrsm;ol?
taygif;toif;rsm;ol? MoZmanmif;ol jzpf\? ol\pum;udk
em,lol aygrsm;V

xdktcg temxydPfolaX;onf &mZN*dK[fjynfü
xdkjyKzG,fudpöudk NyD;apí om0w¬djynfodkY
zJoGm;V xdkYaemuf temxydPfolaX;onf
vlwdkYudk]]tarmifwdkY toifwdkYonf t&HwdkYudk
jyKvkyfukefavmh? ausmif;wdkYudk wnfapukefavmh?
tvSLwdkYudk jzpfapukefavmh? avmuü
bk&m;yGifhNyD? tuREkfyfonf xkdjrwpfGmbk&m;udk
yifhzdwcjh\? þvrf;jzifh vmawmfrlvdrfhrnf}}[k
apcdkif;V

xdktcgvlwdkYonf temxydPfolaX;
wkdufwGef;tyfonfjzpfí t&HwdkYudk jyKvyfapukef\?
ausmif;wdkYudk wnfapukef\? tvSLwdkYudk
jzpfapukef\? xkdtcg temxydPfolaX;onf om0w¬d

jynfodkY oGm;í om0w→djynf\ xuf0ef;usifü vSnfhvnf
Munfh¹/₂lV

]]tb,ft&yfü jrwfpGmbk&m;onf
oDwif;oHk;awmfrloifhoenf;? xdkt&yfonf &GmrS
ra0;vGef;? reD;vGef;? toGm;tvmESifh jynfhphk&rnf?
bk&m;zI;vdkol w&m;emvdkolwdkYtm;
oGm;a&muf&ef vG,ful&rnf? aeYtcg vlr>yrf;?
ncsrF;tcgvnf; toHenf;&rnf? jynf&Gm
wGefoH]tkwftkwfusufusuftoH} r&Sd&? vlapmfreH&?
vlwdkY\ teHUoufrS uif;&rnf? vlwdkY\ vQKdU0Sufaom
trludk jyKjCIF;iSmxkdufaom udef;atmif;í aejCIF;iSm
avsmufywfaom t&yfrsKd; jzpf&m\}}[k tMuHjzpfV

temxydPfolaX;onf &GmESifh ra0;vGef;
reD;vGef;aom toGm;tvmESifhjynfhphkaom?
bk&m;zI;vdkol w&m;emvdkolwdkYtm;
a&muf&efvG,fulaom? aeYtcgvlr>yrf; ncsrf;tcgvnf;
toHenf;aom? jynf&GmwGefoHr&Sdaom? vlapmfreH
vlwdkY\ teHUoufrSuif;aom? vlwdkY\ vQKdU0Sufaom
trludk jyKjCIF;iSm xkdufaom? udef;atmif;í aejCIF;iSm
avsmufywfaom aZwrf;om;\ O,smOfudk jrifNyD;aemuf
aZwrf;om;xHodkY csOf;uyfí]]t&Sifhom; oif\
O,smOfudk t&HjyKvkyf&ef tuREkfyftm; ay;ygavmh}}
[k aZwrf;om;udk ajym\? /

]]olaX; tojympGef;csif;xdatmif CIF;jCIF;jzifhomvQif
t&Hudk ay;xkduf\}}[k (ajym\)/

]]t&Sifhom; t&Hudk ,lNyD;NyD}}[k (ajym\)/

]]olaX; t&Hudk r,l&ao;}}[k (ajym\)/

]],ltyfoavm? r,ltyfoavm}}[k w&m;qHk;jzwfol
trwfBuD;wdkYudk ar;ukefV

trwfBuD;wdkYonf]]toQifhom; oifonf
tzdk;jzwfNyD;jzpfaoMaMumifh t&Hudk ,ltyf\}}[k
qdkukefV xdktcg temxydPfolaX;onf vSnf;wdkYjzifh

aiGudk xkwfapí aZwrif;om;\ jcHajruk
tojmtpGef;csif;xdatmif cif;jcif;jzifh cif;ap\
wfpBudrfxkwfaiGonf wHcg;rkcf0ef;usifae&m
tenf;i,ftm; ravmuf/ xkdtcg
temxydPfolax;onf]]tcsif;wdkY oGm;ukefavmh?
aiGudk aqmifukefavmh? pae&mudk cif;tHh}}[k
ajymvsuf vlwdkYudk apvTwfV xdktcg
xdkrif;om;tm;]]polaX;onf xdkrQ rsm;jym;aom aiGudk
pGefYvTwf\? pudpöonf ,kwfnHhvdrfhrnf r[kwf}}[k
tMuHjzpfV xdkYaMumifh temxydPfolax;udk]]olaX;
rvdkawmhyg? xdkae&m (wpfuGuf) udk rcif;
ygapvifh? pae&m (wpfuGuf) udk tuREkfyftm;
ay;ygavmh? ptvSLonf tuREkfyf\ tvSLjzpf vwåHU}}[k
ajymV

xkdtcg temxydPfolax;onf]]paZwrif;om;onf
xif&Sm;\? xif&Sm;aom vlaywnf;? pomoemawmfü
pujhodkY xif&Sm;aom vlwdkY\ MunfndKrlonf
rsm;pGm aus;Zl;&Sd\}}[k ESvHk; ydkufvsuf
xkdae&m (wpfuGuf) udk aZwrif;om;tm; ay;V xdktcg
aZwrif;om;onf xkdae&mü wHcg;rkcfudk zefqif;V
xdkYaemuf temxydPfolax;onf aZwrif;om;O,smOfü
ausmif;wdkYudk jyKvkyfapV y&d0kPfwdkYudk
jyKvkyfapV wHcg;rkcfwdkYudk jyKvkyfapV pnf;a0;&m
Z&yfwdkYudk jyKvkyfapV rD;wif;ukfwdkYudk
jyKvkyfapV uyÜd,uk#dwdkYudk jyKvkyfapV
usifBuD;tdrfwdkYudk jyKvkyfapV pBuøwdkYudk
jyKvkyfapV pBuøZ&yfwdkYudk jyKvkyfapV
a&wGif;wdkYudk jyKvkyfapV a&wGif;Z&yfwdkYudk
jyKvkyfapV Z¹/₂Hk;tdrfwdkYudk jyKvkyfapV
Z¹/₂Hk;tdrfZ&yfwdkYudk jyKvkyfapV a&uefwdkYudk
jyKvkyfapV r@yfwdkYudk jyKvkyfapV

trlop fudkay;jcif;

308/ xdktcg jrwpfGmbk&m;onf &mZN*dK[fjynfü
arGUavsmfawmfrloa&GU oDwif;oHk;aeawmf
rlNyD;vQif a0omvDjynfodkY tpOftwdkif;
vSnfhvnfvwfaomf a0omvDjynfodkY a&mufí
xkda0omvDjynf r[m0kefawm jymom'faqmifaygufaom
ausmif;BuD;ü oDwif;oHk;aeawmfrlV xdktcg
vlwdkYonf trlopfudk aumif;rGefpGm jyKvkyfukef\?
trlopfudk aqmufwnfaom &[ef;wdkYudkvnf; ouFef;
qGrf; ausmif; olem\ taxmuftyHh aq;toHk;taqmifjzifh
aumif;rGefpGm vkyfauR;ukefV

xdktcg wpfOD;aom tyfcsKyform;
olqif;&Jtm;]]pvlwdkYonf trlopfudk aumif;rGefpGm
jyKvkyfukef\? pudpöonf ,kwfnHhvdrfhrnf r[kwf?
igonfvnf; trlopfudk vkyfudkif&rl aumif;avpG}}[k
tMuHjzpfV xkdtcg tyfcsKyform; olqif;&Jonf udk,fwkdif
&THUudk e,fum tkwfwdkYudk pDí eH&Hudk wufap\?
ruRrf;usifaom tyfcsKyform; pDxm;aom eH&Honf
aumufí NydKusV ESpfBudrfajrmufvnf;/y/
oHk;Budrfajrmufvnf;/y/ xkdtcfcsKyform; olqif;&Jonf
udk,f wkdif &THUudke,fum tkwfwdkYudk pDí
eH&Hudk wufap\? ruRrf;usifaom tyfcsKyform;
pDxm;aom eH&Honf aumufí NydKusV xkdtcg
xkdtcfcsKyform; olqif;&Jonf]]omuD0ifrif;om;
&[ef;wdkY tm; ouFef; qGrf; ausmif; olem\ taxmuftyHh
aq;toHk;taqmifudk vSLaomolwdkYudk p&[ef;wdkYonf
oGefoifukef\? qHk;rukef\? xkdolwdkY\
trlopfudkomvQif pD&ifukef\? uREkfyfum; olqif;&Jjzpf\?
tuREkfyfudk wpfOD;wpfa,mufrQ roGefoif rqHk;r?
trlopfudkvnf; rpD&if}}[k uJh&JU\? ½lwfcS\? tjypfjy
ajymqdk\? &[ef;wdkYonf uJh&JU ½lwfcS tjypfjy
ajymqdkom xkd tyfcsKyform; olqif;&J\ pum;udk
Mum;Muonfomwnf;/ xdktcg xkd&[ef;wdkYonf
jrwpfGm bk&m;tm; ptaMumif;udk avQmufMuukefV
xdktcg jrwpfGmbk&m;onf ptaMumif;t&maMumifh

w&m;pum;udk a[mawmfrlNyD;vQif
&[ef;wdkYudk]]&[ef;wdkY trlopfudk ay;&ef cGifhjyKV/
&[ef;wdkY trlopf&Gufaqmifaom &[ef;onf ausmif;onf
tb,fodkY vsifpGmNyD;jcif;odkY a&muf&m oenf;}}
[kaMumifhMujcif;odkY a&mufvwaHU/ usKd;&m
ysuf&m ae&mudk jyKjyifvwaHU[k rdefYawmfrlV/
&[ef;wdkY podkY ay;&rnf? a&S;OD;pGm &[ef;udk
awmif;yef&rnf? awmif;yefNyD;aemuf uRrf;usif
vdr®mí pGrf;&nf&Sdaom &[ef;onf oHCmudk
odap&rnf-

309/]]toQifbk&m;wdkY oHCmonf tuREkfyf\
(pum;udk) emawmfrlavmh? oHCmtm; avsmufywfaom
tcg&SdaomuHonf tu,fí jzpfjim;tHh? prnfaom 'g,um\
ausmif;udk prnfaom &[ef;tm; trlopfudk ay;&mV pum;
odapjCIF;wnf;/

toQifbk&m;wdkY oHCmonf tuREkfyf\
(pum;udk) emawmfrlavmh? prnfaom 'g,um\
ausmif;udk prnfaom&[ef;tm; trlopfudk ay;\? prnfaom 'g,um\
ausmif;udk prnfaom &[ef;tm; trlopfay;jcif;udk
tMuiftoQiftm; ESpfoufjCIF; &Sd\? xkdtoQifonf
qdwfqdwfae&m\? tMuiftoQiftm; ESpfoufjCIF; r&Sd?
xkdtoQifonf ajymqdk&m\?

oHCmonf prnfaom 'g,um\
ausmif;udk prnfaom &[ef;tm;
trlopfudk ay;tyfNyD/ oHCmtm;
ESpfoufjCIF;&Sd\? xdkYaMumifh qdwfqdwfae\? podkY
qdwfqdwfae ojzifh pESpfoufonfh tjzpfudk
odfrSwf&ygonf[k (odap&rnf[k rdefYawmfrl\)/

ae&mOD; ponfudk cGifhjyKawmfrljCIF;

310/ xkdtcg jrwapGmbk&m;onf a0omvDjynfü
arGUavsmfawmfrloa&GU oDwif;oHk;aeawmf
rINyD;vQif om0w¬djynfodkY a'opm&D

vSnfhvnfawmfrl\ xdktcg qAA^{*3/4}D &[ef;wdkY\
teD;aewynfh &[ef;wdkYonf bk&m;trSL;&Sdaom
oHCm\ a&S;rS a&S;rS oGm;í]]pausmif;ae&monf
igwdkY\ OyZÑm,fwdkYtzdkY jzpfvwåHU?
pausmif;ae&monf igwdkY\ q&mwdkYtzdkY
jzpfvwåHU? pausmif;ae&monf igwdkYtzdkY
jzpfvwåHU}}[k ausmif;tdyf&mwdkYudk
odrf;qnf;ukef\

xdktcg toQifom&dykMwmonf bk&m;trSL;&Sdaom
oHCm\ aemufrS aemufrS oGm;í
ausmif;tdyf&mwdkYudk
odrf;qnf;xm;NyD;jzpfaomaMumifh
ausmif;tdyf&mae&mudk r&&um; wpfckaom
opfyif&if;ü xdkifae\? xdktcg jrwpGmbk&m;onf nOfh\
rdk;aomuf,Hü xawmfrlí acsmif;[efY awmfrl\
toQifom&d ykMwmonfvnf; acsmif;[efYV]]pae&mü
rnfolenf;}}[k (ar;awmfrl\)/ jrwpGmbk&m; tuREfkyf
om&dykMwmygwnf;[k (avQmuf\)/ om&dykMwm
tb,fhaMumifh oifonf pae&mü aebdoenf;[k
(ar;awmfrl\)/ xdktcg toQifom&dykMwmonf
jrwpGmbk&m; tm; ptaMumif;udk avQmuf\ xdktcg
jrwpGmbk&m;onf ptaMumif;t&maMumifh &[ef;
oHCmudk pnf;a0;apí &[ef;wdkYudk &[ef;wdkY
qAA^{*3/4}D&[ef;wdkY\ teD;aewynfhwdkYonf bk&m;
trSL;&Sdaom oHCm\ a&S;rS a&S;rS
oGm;í]]pausmif;ae&monf igwdkY\
OyZÑm,fwdkYtzdkY jzpfvwåHU? pausmif;ae&monf
igwdkY\ q&mwdkYtzdkY jzpfvwåHU?
pausmif;ae&monf igwdkYtzdkY jzpfvwåHU}}[k
ausmif;ae&mwdkYudk odrf;qnf;ukef\[lonf rSefoavm[k
pdppf ar;jref;awmf rl\

rSefygonf jrwpGmbk&m;[k (avQmufMuukef\)/

bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
uJh&JUawmfrl\? &[ef;wdkY xkd (r*fzdkvfrS)
tcsnf;ESD;jzpfaom a,musfm;wdkYonf
bk&m;trSL;&Sdaom oHCm\ a&S;rS a&S;rS
oGm;ukefí]]pausmif; pae&monf igwdkY\
OyZÑm,fq&mwdkYtzdkY jzpfvwåHU? pausmif;
pae&monf igwdkY\ q&mwdkY tzdkY jzpfvwåHU?
pausmif; pae&monf igwdkYtzdkY jzpfvwåHU}}[k
ausmif;ae&mwdkYudk tb,fhaMumifh
odrf;qnf;ukefbdoenf;/ &[ef;wdkY
p(&[ef;wdkYjyKrdaomtrl) onf rMunfndKao;aom
olwdkYtm; MunfndKapjci;f;iSmvnf;aumif;/y/
uJh&JUawmfrlí/y/ w&m;pum;udk a[mawmfrlNyD;vQif
&[ef;wdkYudk -

]]&[ef;wdkY ae&mOD; a&OD; qGrf;OD;wdkYukd
tb,folonf xkdufoenf;}}[k ar;awmfrlV

tcsKdUaom &[ef;wdkYu]]jrwpfGmbk&m;
rif;rsKd;rS &[ef;jyKolonf ae&mOD; a&OD;
qGrf;OD;wdkYukd xkdufyg\}}[k avQmufMuukefV

tcsKdUaom &[ef;wdkYu]]jrwpfGmbk&m;
ykPÖm;rsKd;rS &[ef;jyKolonf ae&mOD; a&OD;
qGrf;OD;wdkYukd xkdufyg\}}[k avQmufMuukefV

tcsKdUaom &[ef;wdkYu]]jrwpfGmbk&m;
ol<u,frsKd;rS &[ef;jyKolonf ae&mOD; a&OD;
qGrf;OD;wdkYukd xkdufyg\}}[k avQmufMuukefV

tcsKdUaom &[ef;wdkYu]]jrwpfGmbk&m;
okwåefaqmif&[ef;onf ae&mOD; a&OD;
qGrf;OD;wdkYukd xkdufyg\}}[k avQmufMuukefV

tcsKdUaom &[ef;wdkYu]]jrwpfGmbk&m;
0denf;aqmif&[ef;onf ae&mOD; a&OD;
qGrf;OD;wdkYukd xkdufyg\}}[k avQmufMuukefV

tcsKdUaom &[ef;wdkYu]]jrwpGmbk&m;
"r®uxdu&[ef;onf ae&mOD; a&OD; qGrf;OD;wdkYukd
xkdufyg\}}[k avQmufMuukefV

tcsKdUaom &[ef;wdkYu]]jrwpGmbk&m;
yXrpsmef& &[ef;onf ae&mOD; a&OD;
qGrf;OD;wdkYukd xkdufyg\}}[k avQmufMuukefV

tcsKdUaom &[ef;wdkYu]]jrwpGmbk&m;
'kwd,psmef& &[ef;onf ae&mOD; a&OD;
qGrf;OD;wdkYukd xkdufyg\}}[k avQmufMuukefV

tcsKdUaom &[ef;wdkYu]]jrwpGmbk&m;
wwd,psmef& &[ef;onf ae&mOD; a&OD;
qGrf;OD;wdkYukd xkdufyg\}}[k avQmufMuukefV

tcsKdUaom &[ef;wdkYu]]jrwpGmbk&m;
pwkw¬psmef& &[ef;onf ae&mOD; a&OD;
qGrf;OD;wdkYukd xkdufyg\}}[k avQmufMuukefV

tcsKdUaom
&[ef;wdkYu]]jrwpGmbk&m;aomwmyef &[ef;onf
ae&mOD; a&OD; qGrf;OD;wdkYukd xkdufyg\}}[k
avQmufMuukefV

tcsKdUaom &[ef;wdkYu]]jrwpGmbk&m;
ou'g*grf&[ef;onf/y/ tem*grf&[ef;onf/y/ jrwpGmbk&m;
&[EÅmonf ae&mOD; a&OD; qGrf;OD;wdkYukd
xkdufyg\}}[kavQmufMuukefV

tcsKdUaom &[ef;wdkYu]]jrwpGmbk&m;
0dZÆmoHk;yg;&aom &[EÅmonf ae&mOD; a&OD;
qGrf;OD;wdkYukd xkdufyg\}}[k avQmufMuukefV

tcsKdUaom &[ef;wdkYu]]jrwpGmbk&m;
tbdnmOfajcmufyg;& &[EÅmonf ae&mOD; a&OD;
qGrf;OD;wdkYukd xkdufyg\}}[k avQmufMuukefV

311/ xkdtcg jrwpGmbk&m;onf
&[ef;wdkYudk]&[ef;wdkY a&S;ü jzpfzl;onfum;

[dr0EÅm t&yfü yanmifyifBuD;onf &SdV
xkdyanmifyifBuD;udk rSDcdkí cgç arsmufç qif[laom
taqG cifyGef;oHk;OD;wdkYonf aeMuukefV

xkdtGcifyGef;wdkYonf tcsif;csif; r½kdaoukefbj
rukdif;nGwfukefbj toufarG;jcif;oabm rwlukefbj
aeukefV &[ef;wdkY xkdtcg xkdtGcifyGef;wdkYtm; -

]]igwdkYwGif touftBuD;qHk;oludk od&rl
aumif;ay&m\? xkdoludk igwdkYonf ½kdaoukef&m\?
av;pm;ukef&m\? jrwfEdk;ukef&m\? ylaZmfukef&m\?
xdkol\ tqHk;trüvnf; wnfukef&m\}}[k tMuH jzpfV

&[ef;wdkY xdktcg cgESifharsmufwdkYu
qifudk]]taqG oifonf tb,fa&S;a[mif; taMumif; t&mudk
rSwfrdoenf;}}[k ar;ukefV

]]taqGwdkY tuREkfyf i,fpOftcgü byanmifyifudk
aygifwdkY\ tMum;ü xm;í ausmfoGm;\? tnGefYzsm;onf
tuREkfyf\ 0rf;ydkufudk xd\? taqGwdkY tuREkfyfonf
pa&S;a[mif; taMumif;t&mudk rSwfrdygonf}}[k ajymV

&[ef;wdkY xdktcg cgESifhqifwdkYu
arsmufudk]]taqG oifonf tb,fa&S;a[mif; taMumif;
t&mudk rSwfrdoenf;}}[k ar;ukefV

]]taqGwdkY tuREkfyfonf i,fpOftcg ajrü xkdifí
yanmifyif\ tnGefYzsm;udk pm;\? taqGwdkY
tuREkfyfonf pa&S;a[mif; taMumif;t&mudk
rSwfrdygonf}}[k ajymV

&[ef;wdkY xdktcg arsmufESifhqifwdkYu
cgudk]]taqG oifonf tb,fa&S;a[mif; taMumif; t&mudk
rSwfrdoenf;}}[k ar;ukefV

]]taqGwdkY prnfaom t&yfü yanmifyifBuD;onf
&Sd\? tuREkfyfonf xkdt&yfrS toD;udk pm;í pt&yfü
usifBuD;udk pGefY\? xkdtoD;\ rsKd;aphaMumifh
byanmifyifonf jzpf\? taqGwdkY xdkYaMumifh
tuREkfyfonf touftBuD;qHk;wnf;}}[k ajymV

&[ef;wdkY xkdtcg arsmufESifhqifwdkYu
cgudk]]taqG oifonf tuREkfyfwdkYxuf toufBuD;ol
jzpf\? oifhudk tuREkfyfwdkYonf ½kdaoygukeftHh?
av;pm;ygukeftHh? jrwfEkd;ygukeftHh?
ylaZmfygukeftHh? tuREkfyfwdkYonf oif\ tqHk;trü
wnfygukeftHh}}[k qkdukef\

&[ef;wdkY xdktcg cgonf arsmufESifhqifwdkYudk
ig;yg;oDvwdkYü wnfap\? udk,fwkdifvnf;
ig;yg;oDvwdkYü wnfí usifh\? xkdolwdkYonf tcsif;csif;
½dkaojcif;? udkif;nGwfjcif;? oabmwl touf
arG;jcif;&Sdum aexdkifMuvsufukd,fcE`mysufpD;í
aoqHk;NyD;aemuf aumif;aom vm;&m jzpfaom
ewfjynfodkY uyfa&mufukef\]]&[ef;wdkY w&m;ü
vdr®mí BuD;oludk ½dkaoaom vlwdkYonf
rsufarSmufb0üvnf; csD;rGrf;ch&ukef\?
aemifwrvGefb0üvnf;aumif;aom vm;&m*wd
&Sdukef\}}[laom pcgwdkY tusifhrnfaom tusifhjrwoff
jzpf\

&[ef;wdkY xdkwd&pämeFjzpfaom
owå0gwdkYonfyifvQif tcsif;csif; ½dkaojcif;
udkif;nGwfjcif; oabmwl toufarG;jcif;&Sdvsuf
aeukefao;\

&[ef;wdkY podkY aumif;pGm a[mtyfaom "r®0de,ü
&[ef;jyKukefvsuf tcsif;csif; r½dkao rudkif;nGwf
oabmwltoufrarG;b] aeMujcif;onf wifhw,fygrnfavm/

&[ef;wdkY p(&[ef;wdkYjyKrdaomtrl) onf
rMunfndKao;aom olwdkYtm; MunfndKapjcif;
iSmvnf;aumif;/y/ uJh&JUawmfrlí/y/ w&m;pum;udk
a[mawmfrlNyD;vQif &[ef;wdkYudk -

]]&[ef;wdkY oDwif;BuD;tpOftwkdif; &Sdcdk;jcif;
c&D;OD;BudKjcif; vuftkyfcsDjcif; t½kdaoyjKjcif;
ae&mOD; a&OD; qGrf;OD;wdkYudk cGifhjyK\?
&[ef;wdkY oHCmhypönf;udk oDwif;BuD;tpOftwkdif;

rwm; jrpftyf? wm;jrpfaom &[ef;tm; 'kuú#ftmywf
oifh\}}[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

&Sdrckd;xdkufaom yk*³/₄dKvf ponf

312/ &[ef;wdkY &Sdrckd;xdkufaom
yk*³/₄dKvfwdkYonf bq,fa,mufwdkYwnf;/ a&S;OD;ylöif;
jzpfolonf aemufrS ylöif;jzpfoludk &Sdrckd;tyf? vl
omraPudk &Sdrckd;tyf? ememoH0gou t"r®0g'D
oDwif;BuD;udk &Sdrckd;tyf? rmwk*grukd
&Sdrckd;tyf? y@Kufudk &Sdrckd;tyf? y&d0gofaeaom
&[ef;udk &Sdrckd;tyf? t&if;odkY iifxkdufaom &[ef;udk
&Sdrckd;tyf? rmewfay;jcif;iSmxkdufaom &[ef;udk
&Sdrckd;tyf? rmewfusifhqj&[ef;udk &Sdrckd;tyf?
tAÇmefoGif;xdkufaom &[ef;udk &Sdrckd;tyf?
&[ef;wdkY &Sdrckd;xdkufaom yk*³/₄dKvfwdkYum;
bq,fOD;wdkYwnf;/

&[ef;wdkY &Sdckd;xdkufaom yk*³/₄dKvfwdkYonf
poHk;OD;wdkYwnf;/ aemufrS ylöif;jzpfaoom olonf
a&S;OD;ylöif;jzpfaoomoludk &Sdckd;xkduf\?
ememoH0gou "r®0g'D oDwif;BuD;udk
&Sdckd;xkduf\? &[ef;wdkY ewf rm&fewf
jA[®mwdkYESifh wuGaom ewfavmuESifh orPjAm[®P
rif;rsm; vlrm;ESifh wuGaom pvlUavmuü
a&S;bk&m;wdkYtwl vmawmfrlaom ylaZmftxl;udk
cHawmfrlxkdufaom jrwpGm bk&m;udk
&Sdckd;xkduf\? &[ef;wdkY &Sdckd;xdkufaom
yk*³/₄dKvfwdkYum; poHk;OD;wdkYwnf;[k (rdefYawmf
rl\)/

ae&mwm;jrpfrludk y,fawmfrljcif;

313/ xkdtcg vlwdkYonf oHCmudk &nfrSwfí
r@yfwdkYudk pD&ifukef\? tcif;wdkYudk pD&ifhukef\?
ae&mwdkYudk pD&ifukef\? qAÁ^{*3/4}D&[ef;wdkY\
teD;ae wynfh&[ef;wdkYonf]]jrwpGmbk&m;onf
oHCmhypönf;udkom oDwif;BuD;tpOftwdkif;
cGifhjyKawmfrl\? &nfrSwfí jyKonfudk cGifhjyKawmf
rrl}}[k jrwpGmbk&m; trSL;&SdaomoHCm\ a&S;rS
a&S;rS oGm;í]]pr@yf ponfonf igwdkY\
OyZÑm,fwdkYtzdkY jzpfvwåHU? pr@yf ponfonf
igwdkY\ q&mwdkYtzdkY jzpfvwåHU? pr@yf ponfonf
igwdkYtzdkY jzpfvwåHU}}[k
r@yftcif;ae&mwdkYudkvnf; odrf;qnf;ukef\

xkdtcg toQifom&dykMwmonf bk&m;trSL;&Sdaom
oHCm\ aemufrS aemufrS oGm;aomf
r@yftcif;ae&mwdkYudk
odrf;qnf;xm;NyD;jzpfaomaMumifh ae&mr&&um;
wpfckaom opfyif&if;ü xdkifawmfrl\ xkdtcg
jrwpGmbk&m;onf nOfh\ rdk;aomuf,Hü xí acsmif;
[efYawmfrl\? toQifom&dykMwmonfvnf; acsmif;[efY\
pae&mü tb,folenf;[k (ar;awmfrl\)/ jrwpGmbk&m;
tuREfkyf om&dykMwmygwnf;[k (avQmuf\)/
om&dykMwm tb,faMumifh oifonf pae&mü aebdoenf;
[k (ar;awmfrl\)/ xkdtcg toQifom&dykMwmonf
jrwpGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;udk avQmuf\ xkdtcg
jrwpGmbk&m;onf ptaMumif;t&maMumifh
&[ef;oHCmudk pnf;a0;apí &[ef;wdkYudk]]&[ef;wdkY
qAÁ^{*3/4}D&[ef;wdkY\ teD;ae
wynfh&[ef;wdkYonf]]jrwpGmbk&m;onf
oHCmhypönf;udkom oDwif;BuD;tpOftwdkif;
cGifhjyKawmfrl\? &nfrSwfí jyKonfudk
cGifhjyKawmfrl}}[k bk&m;trSL;&Sdaom oHCm\
a&S;rS a&S;rS oGm;í pr@yf ponfonf igwdkY\
OyZÑm,fwdkYtzdkY jzpfvwåHU? pr@yf ponfonf
igwdkY\ q&mwdkYtzdkY jzpfvwåHU? pr@yf ponfonf

igwdkYtzdkY jzpfvwåHU}}[k r@yf tcif; ae&mwdkYudk
odrf;qnf;ukef\[lonf rSefoavm}}[k pdppf ar;jref;
awmfrl\ rSefygonf jrwpGmbk&m;[k
avQmufMuukef\y/ uJh&JUawmfrlí/y/ w&m;pum;udk
a[mMum;awmfrlNyD;vQif &[ef;wdkYudk
&[ef;wdkY]]&nfrSwfí jyKonfudkvnf; oDwif;BuD;tpOf
twdkif; rwm;jrpftyf? wm;jrpfaom &[ef;tm;
'kuú#ftmywf oifh\}}f[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

vlwdkY\ Opömudk cGifhjyKawmfrljcif;

314/ xkdtcg vlwdkYonf &GmwGif;qGrf;pm;ausmif;ü
jrifhaomae&m jrwwfaomae&mwdkYudk cif;ukef\
ponfwdkYum; tb,fenf;/ jrifhvGef;aomae&m? yv'if?
arG;&SnfaumfaZmBuD;? qef; Mu,faom om;arG;tcif;?
jzLaomom;arG;tcif;? yef;ajymufjc,fom;arG;tcif;?
vJoGwftcif;? ½kyfyHkjc,fom;arG;tcif;?
ESpfzufarG;&Sdaomtcif;? wpfzufarG;&Sdaomtcif;?
a&Tcsnfxkd;tcif;? ydk;csnf tcif;? om;arG;cif;BuD;?
qifukef;ESD;? jrif;ukef;ESD;? &xm;cif;ESD;?
opfeufa&tcif;? 0Hydkifha&tcif; jrwf?]eDaom}
rsufESmMuufESifh tHk;eDESpfzuf&Sdae&mwdkYwnf;/

&[ef;wdkYonf rtyf[k awG;awmrl]oHo,ukuúKpö}
&Sdukefonfjzpfí rxdkifukef/ jrwpGm bk&m;tm;
ptaMumif;udk avQmufMuukef\

&[ef;wdkY tajc&Snfaom anmifapmif;
tif;ysOfudkvnf;aumif;? yv'ifudkvnf;aumif;? vJoGwf
tcif;udkvnf;aumif; (p) oHk;rsKd;wdkYudk csefxm;í
vlwdkY Opömjzpfaom tcif;udk xkdif&ef cGifhjyK\
tdyf&efaomfum; cGifhrjyK[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

xkdtcg vlwdkYonf &GmwGif;qGrf;pm;ausmif;ü
vJjzifh ajr§;,Sufaom anmifapmif;udkvnf;aumif;?
tif;ysOfudkvnf;aumif; cif;ukefV

&[ef;wdkYonf rtyf[k awG;awmrl]oHo,ukuKúpö}
&Sdukefonfjzpfí rxdkifukef/ jrwpGm bk&m;tm;
ptaMumif;udk avQmufMuukefV &[ef;wdkY vlwdkY\
Opömjzpfaom anmifapmif;tif;ysOfudk xkdif&ef
cGifhjyK\? tdyf&efaomfum; cGifhrjyK[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

aZw0efausmif;vTwf tEkarm'em

315/ xkdtcg jrwpGmbk&m;onf tpOftwkdif;
a'opm&D vSnfhvnfaomf om0w→djynfodkY
a&muawmfrl\? jrwpGmbk&m;onf xdkom0w→djynf
temxydPfolaX;\ t&Hjzpfaom aZw0ef ausmif;ü
oDwif;oHk;aeawmfrlV xkdtcg temxydPfolaX;onf
jrwpGmbk&m;xHodkY csOf;uyfí &Sdcdk;NyD;vQif
wpfckaom ae&mü xdkifum]]toQifbk&m;
jrwpGmbk&m;onf &[ef;oHCmESifhtwl eufjzftwGuf
tuREkfyf\ qGrf;udk vufcHawmfrlyg}}[k avQmufV
jrwpGmbk&m;onf qdwfqdwf aejzifh vufcHawmfrlV

xdktcg temxydPfolaX;onf jrwpGmbk&m;\
vufcHawmfrljcif;udk odí ae&mrS xum
jrwpGmbk&m;udk &Sdcdk;NyD;vQif t½kdtaojyKum
zJoGm;V

xdkYaemuf temxydPfolaX;onf xkdnOfhvGefaomtcg
rGefjrwaom cJzG,f abmZOfudk
pDrHí]]jrwpGmbk&m; tcsdefwefygNyD?
qGrf;jyifNyD;ygNyD}}[k jrwpGmbk&m;tm; tcsdef
(wefaMumif;) udk avQmufV

xdktcg jrwpGmbk&m;onf eHeuftcsdefü ouFef;udk
jyif0wfí oydwfouFef;udk ,lvsuf temxydPfolax;\
tdrfodkY csOf;uyfNyD;aemuf cif;xm;aom ae&mü
&[ef;oHCmESifhtwl xdkifawmfrl\ xdktcg
temxydPfolax;onf bk&m;trSL;&Sdaom &[ef;oHCmudk
rGefjrwfaom cjzG,fabmZOfjzifh
a&mifh&Jonfhwdkifatmif wm;jrpfonfhwkdkdifatmif
udk,fwkdivkyfauR;NyD;vQif jrwpGm bk&m;
qGrf;pm;NyD;íS oydwfrS vufawmfudk z,fNyD;aomtcg
wpfckaom ae&mü xdkifaeaom temxydPfolax;onf
jrwpGmbk&m;udk

]]jrwpGmbk&m; tuREkfyfonf aZw0efausmif;ü
tb,fodkY jyKusifh&ygrnfenf;}}[k avQmuf\

]]ol<u,f odkYjzpfvQif oifonf aZw0efausmif;udk
vmNyD; vmvwåHUaom t&yfav; rsufESmü &Sdaom
oHCmtm; vSLavmh}}[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

]]toQifbk&m; aumif;ygNyD}}[k temxydPfolax;onf
jrwpGmbk&m;tm; 0efcHNyD;aemuf
aZw0efausmif;udk vmNyD; vmvwåHUaom
t&yfav;rsufESmü &Sdaom oHCmtm; vSL\ xdkYaemuf
jrwpGmbk&m;onf temxydPfolax;udk þ*gxmwdkYjzifh
tEkarm'emjyKawmfrl\

]](ausmif;onf) tat;udkvnfaumif;? tyludkvnf;aumif;?
xkdrSwpfyg; om;&JwdkYudkvnf;aumif;?
a>ruif;oef;wdkYudkvnf;aumif;?
jcifwdkYudkvnf;aumif;? avat;wdkYudkvnf;aumif;?
rdk;aygufwdkYudkvnf;aumif; y,fazsmufEkdif\

xdkYjyif jzpfvmaom jyif;aomav jyif;aomtyludkvnf;
y,fazsmufEdkif\? udef;atmif;jcif;iSgvnf;aumif;?
csrf;omjcif;iSgvnf;aumif;?
psmef0ifpm;jcif;iSgvnf;aumif;? 0dyóem½l
jcif;iSgvnf;aumif; oHCmtm; ausmif;vSLjcif;udk jrwl[k
jrwpGmbk&m; csD;rGrf;awmfrl\

xdkYaMumifh rdrd\tusKd;udk jrifaom ynm&Sdaom
olonf arGUavsmfzG,f ausmif;wdkYudk
aqmufvkyfap&m\? pausmif;wdkYü tMum;tjrifrs; aom
&[ef;wdkYudk aeap&m\? xkdajzmifhrwfaom
&[ef;wdkYtm; avsmfaom pm;zG,fudkvnf;aumif;?
aomufzG,fudkvnf;aumif;? ouFef; tdyf&m
ae&mudkvnf;aumif; MunfndKaom pdwfjzifh vSL&mV

xdk&[ef;wdkYonf xdkausmif;'g,umtm;
qif;&JtvHk;pHkudk y,fazsmufwwfaom w&m;udk
a[mukef\? pomoemawmfü xdkausmif;'g,umonf
xkdw&m; udk odí tmoa0gw&m;r&SdbJ
Nidrf;at;&av\}}[k (tEkarm'emjyKawmfrl\)/

jrwpfGmbk&m;onf temxydPfolaX;udk
p*gxmwdkYjzifh tEkarm'emjyKawmfrlNyD;aemuf
ae&m rSxum zJ<uawmfrlV

ae&mudk wm;jrpfjcif; ponf

316/ xdktcg wpfOD;aom tmZD0u\ wynfhjzpfaom
trwfBuD;onf oHCmtm; qGrf;auR;V omuD0ifrif;om;
toQifOyeE'onf aemufrSvmí qGrf;pm;rNyD;ao;aom
tjcm;rJhü aeaom &[ef;udk xapV qGrf;pm;ausmif;onf
tkwftkwfusufusuf jzpfV

xdktcg xkdtrwfBuD;onf]]omuD0ifrif;om;
bk&m;tEG,fawmfjzpfaom &[ef;wdkYonf
aemufrSvmMuNyD;vQif qGrf;pm;rNyD;ao;aom
tjcm;rJhüaeaom &[ef;udk tb,hfaMumifh xapukef
bdoenf;? qGrf;pm;ausmif;onf qlqlnHnH jzpf\?
tjcm;ae&mü xdkifojzifhvnf; tvdk&Sdwkdif;
pm;cGifh&onfyif r[kwfvam}}[k uJh&JU\? ½lwfcS\?
tjypfjy ajymqdkV &[ef;wdkYonf uJh&JU ½lwfcS tjypfjy
ajymqdkkaom xkdtrwfBuD;\ pum;udk
Mum;Muonfomwnf;/ tvdkenf;ukefaom

&[ef;wdkYonf]]omuD0ifrif;om; toQifOyeE´onf
aemufrSvmNyD;vQif qGrf;pm;rNyD;ao;aom tjcm;rJhü
aeaom &[ef;udk tb,hfaMumifh xapbdoenf;?
qGrf;pm;ausmif;onf qlqlnHnH jzpf\}}[k uJh&JUukef\
½lwfcsukef\? tjypfjy ajymqdkMuukef\? xdktcg
xdk&[ef;wdkYonf jrwpGm bk&m;tm; ptaMumif;udk
avQmufMuukef\

OyeE´ oifonf aemufrSvmNyD;vQif
qGrf;pm;rNyD;ao;aom tjcm;rJhüaeaom &[ef;udk
xapbd\? qGrf;pm;ausmif;onf qlqlnHnH jzpf\lonf
rSefoavm[k pdppfarjref;awmfrl\

rSefygonf jrwpGmbk&m;[k (avQmuf\)/

bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpGmbk&m;onf
uJh&JUawmfrl\? (r*fzdkvfrS) tcsnf;ESD;jzpfaom
a,musfm; oifonf aemufrSvmNyD;vQif
qGrf;pm;rNyD;ao;aom tjcm;rJhüaeaom &[ef;udk
tb,hfaMumifh xapbdoenf;? qGrf;pm;ausmif;onf
qlqlnHnH jzpfbd\? (r*fzdkvfrS) tcsnf;ESD; jzpfaom
a,musfm; p(oifjyKrdaomtrl) onf rMunfndKao;aom
olwdkYtm; MunfndKapjCIF;iSmvnf;aumif;/y/
uhJ&JUawmfrlí/y/ w&m;pum;udk a[mawmfrlNyD;vQif
&[ef;wdkYudk]]&[ef;wkdY qGrf;pm;rNyD;ao;aom
&[ef;udk rxptyf? xapaom&[ef;tm; 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\
tu,f í xaprl y0g&dwfvnf; oifh\?]oGm;avmh a&udk
aqmif,lacsavmh}[k ajym&rnf/ podkY
aqmif ,ljCIF;udk&aomf aumif;\? tu,fí r&aomf
qGrf;vHk;wdkYudk aumif;pGm rsKdcsNyD;í
oDwif;BuD;tm; ae&may;&rnf/ &[ef;wdkY
igonf]taMumif;wpfpHkwpf&mjzifh oDwif;BuD;&[ef;\
ae&mudk wm;jrpftyf\}[k ra[m? wm;jrpfaom &[ef;tm;
'kuú#ftmywf oifh\} }[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

xkdtcg qAA*¾D&[ef;wdkYonf emzsm;aom
&[ef;wdkYudk xapukef\]]igh&SifwdkY

tuREkfyfwdkYonf rxEkdifukef? emzsm;aom &[ef;wdkY
jzpfukef\}}[k emzsm;aom &[ef;wdkYu
ajymukef\]tuREkfyfwdkYonf toQifwdkYudk
xapukeftHh}}[k csDrvsuf xapí &yfrdonf&Sdaomf
vTwf vdkufukef\ emzsm;aom &[ef;wdkYonf
rdef;armukefvsuf vJusukef\? jrwpGmbk&m;tm; pt
aMumif;udk avQmufMuukef\? &[ef;wdkY emzsm;aom
&[ef;udk rxptyf? xapaom &[ef;tm;'kuú#ftmywf
oifh\}}[k (rdefYawmfri\)/

xdktcg qAA^{*3/4}D&[ef;wdkYonf]tuREkfyfwdkYonf
emzsm;aom rxptyfaom &[ef;wdkY jzpfukef\}}[k
jrwaom tdyf&mwdkYudk wm;jrpfukef\/
jrwpGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;udk avQmuf
Muukef\?]&[ef;wdkY emzsm;aom &[ef;tm;
avsmufywfaom tdyf&mudk ay;ap&ef cGifhjk\}}[k
(rdefYawmfri\)/

xdktcg qAA^{*3/4}D&[ef;wdkYonf t>rufaxmifojzifh
ausmif;tdyf&mae&mudk wm;jrpfukef\/
jrwpGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;udk
avQmufMuukef\?]&[ef;wdkY t>rufaxmifojzifh
ausmif;tdyf&m ae&mudk rwm;jrpftyf? wm;jrpfaom
&[ef;tm;'kuú#ftmywf oifh\}}[k (rdefYawmfri\)/

xdktcg owå&o0^{*3/4}D&[ef;wdkYonf]igwdkYonf
pt&yfü 0gqdkaeukeftHh}}[k tpGefusaom
ausmif;BuD;wpfausmif;udk jyKjyifukef\/
qAA^{*3/4}D&[ef;wdkYonf ausmif;jyKjyifukefaom
owå&o0^{*3/4}D &[ef;wdkYudk jrifi]igh&SifwdkY
powå&o0^{*3/4}D &[ef;wdkYonf wpfckaom ausmif;udk
jyKjyifukef\? ,ck xdk&[ef;wdkYudk xapukeftHh}}[k
qdkukef\ tcsKdU&[ef;wdkYonf]igh&SifwdkY
jyKjyifrNyD;rD qdkif;iHh ukefOD;avmh?
jyKjyifNyD;aomf xapukeftHh}}[k qdkukef\ xdktcg
qAA^{*3/4}D&[ef;wdkYonf owå&o0^{*3/4}D &[ef;wdkYudk-

]]ighoQifwdkY xukefavmh? ausmif;onf igwdkYtm;
a&muf\}}[k (ajymukef\)/

]]ighoQifwdkY apmapmyifvQif
ajymxkdufonfr[kwfavm? igwdkYonfvnf;
tjcm;ausmif;udk jyKjyifukef&monf r[kwfavm}}[k
(qdkukef\)/

]]ighoQifwdkY ausmif;onf oHCmhypönf;
r[kwfavm}}[k (ajymukef\)/

]]ighoQifwdkY rSef\? ausmif;onf
oHCmhypönf;wnf;}}[k (qdkukef\)/

]]ighoQifwdkY xukefavmh? ausmif;onf igwdkYtm;
a&muf\}}[k (ajymukef\)/

]]ighoQifwdkY ausmif;onf BuD;\? oifwdkYonfvnf;
aeukefavmh? igwdkYonfvnf; aeukeftHh}}[k
(qdkukef\)/

]]ighoQifwdkY xukefavm? ausmif;onf igwdkYtm;
a&muf\}}[k trsufxGufukefí ESvHk;rom ukefí
vnfüukdifí ESifxkwfukef\ xkd&[ef;wdkYonf
ESifxkwfcH&aomaMumifh idkukef\
&[ef;wdkYonf]]igh&SifwdkY oifwdkYonf tb,fhaMumifh
idkukefoenf;}}[k ar;ukef\]]ighoQifwdkY pqAA*³/₄D
&[ef;wdkYonf trsufxGufukefí ESvHk;romukefí
igwdkYudk oHCduausmif;rS ESifxkwfukef\ [k
(ajymukef\)/

tvdkenf;aom &[ef;wdkYonf]]tb,fhaMumifh
qAA*³/₄D&[ef;wdkYonf trsufxGufukefí ESvHk;
romukefí &[ef;wdkYudk oHCduausmif;rS
ESifxkwfbdoenf;[k ujh&JUukef\? ¹/₂lwfcSukef\? tjypfjy
ajymqdkdMuukef\ xdktcg xdk&[ef;wdkYonf
jrwpGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;udk avQmufMuukef\y/

]]&[ef;wdkY qAA*³/₄D&[ef;wdkYonf trsufxGufukefí
ESvHk;romukefí oHCduausmif;rS &[ef;wdkYudk

ESifxkwfukef\[lonf rSefoavm}}[k
pdppfar;jref;awmfrl\ rSefygonf jrwpGmbk&m;[k
(avQmufMuukef\)/y/ uJh&JUawmfrlí/y/ w&m;pum;udk
a[mawmfrlNyD;vQif &[ef;wdkYudk]&[ef;wdkY
trsufxGufojzifhvnf;aumif;? ESvHk;romojzifhvnf;aumif;
&[ef;wdkYudk oHCduaumif;rS rESifxkwftyf?
ESifxkwfaom &[ef;udk tmywftm;avQmfpGm
jyKap&rnf/

]]&[ef;wdkY ausmif;tdyf&mae&mukd cH,lap&ef
cGifhJyK\}}[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

ausmif;,lapol[k or®Kwday;jcif;

317/ xkdtcg &[ef;wdkYtm;]tb,folonf ausmif;
tdyf&m ae&mwdkYukd cH,lapxkduf oenf;}}[k
tMuHjzpfV

jrwpGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;ukd
avQmufMuukef\y/

&[ef;wdkY t*Fgig;yg;ESifh jynfhpHkaom &[ef;ukd
ausmif;cH,lapaom &[ef;[k orkwfjcif;iSg cGifhJyKV
xkd&[ef;onf qE´m*wdodkYvnf; rvkduf&m?
a'gom*wdodkYvnf; rvkduf&m? arm[m *wdodkYvnf;
rvkduf&m? b,m*wdodkYvnf; rvkduf&m? ,lNyD;
r,lao;onfukdvnf; od&mV

&[ef;wdkY podkY orkwf&rnf/ a&S;OD;pGm
&[ef;ukd awmif;yef&rnf? awmif;yefNyD;aemuf
uRrf;usifvdr®mí pGrf;&nf&Sdaom &[ef;onf oHCmukd
odap&rnf-

]]toQifbk&m;wdkY oHCmonf tuREkfyf\ (pum;ukd)
emawmfrlavmh? oHCmtm; avsmufywfaomtcg
&SdaomuHonf tu,fí jzpfjim;tHh? prnfaom &[ef;ukd

ausmif;cH ,lapaom &[ef;[k orkwf&m\? pum;
odapjcif;wnf;/

toQifbk&m;wdkY oHCmonf tuREkfyf\ (pum;ukd)
emawmfrlavmh? oHCmonf prnfaom&[ef;ukd
ausmif;cH,lapaom &[ef;[k orkwf\? prnfaom &[ef;ukd
ausmif; cH,lapaom &[ef;[k orkwfjcif;ukd tMuiftoQiftm;
ESpfoufjcif; &Sd\? xkd toQifonf qdwfqdwf ae&m\?
tMuiftoQiftm; ESpfoufjcif; r&Sd? xkd toQifonf
ajymqkd&m\

oHCmonf prnfaom &[ef;ukd ausmif;cH,lapaom
&[ef;[k orkwftyfNyD? oHCmtm; ESpfoufjcif;&Sd\?
xdkYaMumifh qdwfqdwfae\? podkY qdwfqdwfaeojzifh
pESpfoufonfh tjzpfukd odrSwf&ygonf[k (odap&rnf[k
rdefYawmfrl\)/

318/ xkdtcg ausmif;cH,lapukefaom
&[ef;wdkYtm;]]ausmif;ukd tb,fodkY cH,lapoifh
oenf;}}[k tMuHjzpfV jrwpGmbk&m;tm;
ptaMumif;ukd avQmufMuukefV &[ef;wdkY a&S;OD;
pGm &[ef;wdkYukd a&wGufjcif;iSg? &[ef;wdkYukd
a&wGufNyD;aemuf tdyf&mwdkYukd a&wGufjcif;iSg?
tdyf&mwdkYukd a&wGufNyD;aemuf
tdyf&mtykdif;tjcm;jzifh cH,ljcif;iSg cGifhJyK\[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

tdyf&m tykdif;tjcm;jzifh cH,lapyfukefaomf
tdyf&mwdkYonf ykdvQHukefV/y/ &[ef;wdkY
ausmif;tykdif; tjcm;jzifh cH,lapjcif;iSg cGifhJyK\[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

ausmif;tykdif;tjcm;jzifh cH,lapukefaomf
ausmif;wdkYonf ykdvQHukefV/y/ &[ef;wdkY y&d0kPf
tykdif;tjcm;jzifh cH,lapjcif;iSg cGifhJyK\[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

y&d0kPf tykdif;tjcm;jzifh cH,lapukefaomf
y&d0kPfwdkYonf ykdvQHukef\y/ &[ef;wdkY aemuf
xyfa0pkukdvnf; ay;jcif;iSg cGifhjyKV

aemufxyfa0pk ,lNyD;aomf tjcm;&[ef;
a&mufvmtHh? ray;vkdrI ray;&[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

xkdtcg &[ef;wdkYonf Oypmodrfyü wnfaom
&[ef;ukd ausmif; tdyf&m ae&mukd ,lapukef\
jrwpGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;ukd avQmufMuukef\
&[ef;wdkY Oypmodrfyü wnfaeaom &[ef;ukd ausmif;
tdyf&m ae&mwdkYukd r,laptyf? ,lapaom &[ef;tm;
'kuú#ftmywf oifh\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

xkdtcg &[ef;wdkYonf ausmif; tdyf&m
ae&mukd ,lapNyD;aomf tcgcyfodrf; wm;jrpfukey\
jrwpGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;ukd avQmufMuukef\
&[ef;wdkY ausmif; tdyf&m ae&mukd ,lapNyD;aomf
tcgcyfodrf; rwm;jrpftyf? wm;jrpfaom &[ef;tm;
'kuú#ftmywf oifh\

&[ef;wdkY rkd;oHk;vywfvHk; wm;jrpfjcf;iSg
cGifhjyK\? aqmif;Owk aEGOwküum; rwm;jrpf&ef
cGifhjyK\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

xkdtcg &[ef;wdkYtm;]]ausmif;cH,ljcf;wdkYonf
tb,frQwdkYenf;}}[k tMuHjzpf\ jrwpGm bk&m;tm;
ptaMumif;ukd avQmufMuukef\]]&[ef;wdkY
ausmif;cH,ljcf;wdkYonf yk&dr0gü
ausmif;cH,ljcf;vnf;aumif;? ypädr0gü
ausmif;cH,ljcf;vnf;aumif;? 0gyü
ausmif;cH,ljcf;vnf;aumif; poHk;rsKd;wdkYwnf;/
0gqkdvjynfhausmf wpf&ufaeYü yk&dr0g
ausmif;cH,ljcf;ukd cH,laptyf\? 0gacgifvjynfhausmf
wpf&ufaeYü ypädr0g ausmif;cH,ljcf;ukd cH,laptyf\?
oDwif;uRwfvjynfh ausmf wpf&ufaeYü
aemufrdk;vywfvHk;ae&ef 0gy ausmif;cH,ljcf;ukd

cH,laptyf\? &[ef;wdkY ausmif;cH,ljcif;wdkYonf
poHk;rsKd;wdkYwnf;}}[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

'kwd,tcef; NyD;V

3-wwd,tcef;

319/ xkdtcg omuD0ifrif;om; toQifOyeE'onf
om0w→djynfū ausmif; tdyf&m ae&mukd cH,lNyD;vQif
wpfckaom &Gmi,fausmif;odkY oGm;\?
xkd&Gmi,fausmif;üvnf; ausmif; tdyf&m ae&mukd
cH,ljyefV xkdtcg xkd&[ef;wdkYtm;]]ighoQifwdkY
omuD0ifrif;om; toQifOyeE'onf rsufuG,f rsufarSmuf
jiif;cHkvsuf qefYusifzufajymMum; pum;rsm;wwfí
oHCmüvnf; t"du½kPf;udk jyKwwf\? pOyeE'onf
pausmif;ü 0gqkdjim;tHh? tvHk;pHkaom igwdkYonf
rcsr;rom jzpfukefvwåUH? ,ck xkdOyeE'ukd
ar;ukeftHh}}[k tMuHjzpfV/ xkdtcg xkd&[ef;wdkYonf
omuD0ifrif;om;

toQifOyeE'ukd-

]]ighoQif OyeE' oifonf om0w→djynfū ausmif;
tdyf&m ae&mukd cH,lNyD; r[kwfavm}}[k ar;MuukefV

]]rSefayonf ighoQifwdkY}}[k (qkd\)/

]]ighoQif OyeE' oifonf wpfyg;wnf;jzpfvsuf
ESpfausmif;wdkYudk wm;jrpfoavm}}[k (ar;Muukef\)/

]]ighoQifwdkY tuREkfyfonf ,cktcg p&Gmu
(ausmif;ukd) vTwfí? xkdom0w→djynf ausmif;udk
cH,l\}}[k (qkd\)/

tvkdenf;aom &[ef;wdkYonf]]tb,fhaMumifh
omuD0ifrif;om; toQifOyeE'onf wpfyg;wnf;jzpfvsuf
ESpfausmif;wdkYudk wm;jrpfbdofnf;}}[k

uJh&JUukef\? ½lwfcSukef\? tjypfjy ajymqkdMuukef\/
jrwpfGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;ukd avQmufMuukef\

OyeE' oifonf wpfOD;wnf; jzpfvsuf
ESpfausmif;wdkYudk wm;jrpf\lonf rSefoavm[k pdppf
ar;jref;awmfrl\

rSefygonf jrwpfGmbk&m;[k (avQmuf\)/

bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
uJh&JUawmfrl\? (r*fzkdvfrS) tcsnf;ESD;jzpfaom
a,musfm; oifonf wpfOD;wnf; jzpfvsuf
ESpfausmif;wdkYudk tb,fhaMumifh wm;jrpfbdoenf;/
(r*fzkdvfrS) tcsnf;ESD;jzpfaom a,musfm; oifonf
xkd&Gmu (ausmif;udk) cH,lí p&Gmü (ausmif;ukd)
vTwf\?

oifonf p&Gmu (ausmif;udk) cH,lí xkd&Gmü
(ausmif;ukd) vTwf\? (r*fzkdvfrS)
tcsnf;ESD;jzpfaoma,musfm; oifonf penf;jzifh
ESpfae&mvHk;rS tyjzpf\ (r*fzkdvfrS)
tcsnf;ESD;jzpfaoma,musfm; p(oifjyKrdaomtrl) onf
rMunfndKao;aom olwdkYtm;
MunfndKapjcif;iSgvnf;aumif;/y/ uJh&JUawmfrlí/y/
w&m;pum;udk a[mawmfrlNyD;vQif &[ef;wdkYudk-

]]&[ef;wdkY wpfOD;wnf;aom &[ef;onf
ESpfausmif;wdkYukd rwm;jrpftyfukef? wm;jrpfaom
&[ef;tm; 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\}}[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

320/ xkdtcg jrwpfGmbk&m;onf &[ef;wdkYtm;
taMumif;trsKd;rsKd;jzifh 0denf;pum;udk

a[mawmfrl\? 0denf;\ *kPfaus;Zl;udk a[mawmfrl\?
0denf;udk oifjcif;\ *kPfaus;Zl;udk a[mawmfrl\? &nfpl;í
&nfpl;í toQifOygvd\ *kPfaus;Zl;ukd a[mawmfrl\

&[ef;wdkYonf]]jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
taMumif;trsKd;rsKd;jzifh 0denf;pum;udk a[mawmfrl\?
0denf;\ *kPfaus;Zl;udk a[mawmfrl\? 0denf;udk oifjcif;\

*kPfaus;Zl;udk a[mawmfri\? &nfpl;í &nfpl;í
toQifOygvdl\ *kPfaus;Zl;ukd a[mawmfri\ ighoQifwdkY
igwdkYonf ,cktcg toQifOygvdl\ txHü 0denf;ukd
oifukeftHh}}[k qkdukef\ rsm;pGmukefaom
oDwif;BuD; oDwif;i,f oDwif;vwf jzpfukefaom
xkd&[ef;wdkYonf toQifOygvdl\ txHü 0denf;ukd
oif,lukef\?

toQifOygvdonf oDwif;BuD; &[ef;wdkYtm;
½kdaojcif;jzifh &yfvuf oifay;V

oDwif;BuD; &[ef;wdkYonfvnf; w&m;udk
½kdaojcif;jzifh &yfvuf oif,lukef\ xkdodkY oif&mü
oDwif;BuD; &[ef;wdkYonfvnf; yifyef;ukef\?
toQifOygvdonfvnf; yifyef;V jrwpGmbk&m;tm;
ptaMumif;udk avQmufMuukef\

&[ef;wdkY oifjyay;aom oDwif;i,f &[ef;onf w&m;udk
½kdaoojzifh wlaom ae&müvnf;aumif;? jrifhaom
ae&müvnf;aumif; xkdifEkdif\? xkdifEkdifjcif;iSg
cGifhgyK\? oif,laom oDwif;BuD;&[ef;onf w&m;udk
½kdaoojzifh wlaomae&müvnf;aumif;?
edrfhaomae&müvnf;aumif; xkdifEkdif\? xkdifjcif;iSg
cGifhgyK\[k (rdefYawmfri\)/

xkdtcg rsm;pGmaom &[ef;wdkYonf toQifOygvdl\
txHü &yfukefvuf oifjyay;jcif;udk
apmifharQmfMu&aomaMumifh yifyef;ukef\
jrwpGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;udk avQmufMuukef\

&[ef;wdkY ae&mwl &[ef;wdkYtwGuf twlxkdifjcif;iSg
cGifhgyK\[k (rdefYawmfri\)/ xkdtcg
&[ef;wdkYtm;]]tb,frQjzifh ae&mwlao
&[ef;jzpfoenf;}}[k tMuHjzpf\ jrwpGmbk&m;tm;
ptaMumif;udk avQmufMuukef\ &[ef;wdkY
(rdrdrStxufatmuf) oHk;0gtwGif;&Sd (ESpf0gBuD;
ESpf0gi,f) &[ef;ESifh twlxkdifjcif;iSg cGifhgyK\[k
(rdefYawmfri\)/

xkdtcg rsm;pGmaom ae&mwI &[ef;wdkYonf
anmifapmif;üxkdifí anmifapmif;udk zsufqD;ukefV/
tif;ysOfü xkdifí tif;ysOfukd zsufqD;ukef\?
jrwpGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;ukd avQmufMuukefV/
&[ef;wdkY oHk;yg;pk &[ef;tm; anmif;apmif;udk
vnf;aumif;? tif;ysOfudkvnf;aumif; cGifhJyK\[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

oHk;yg;pk &[ef;onfvnf; anmifapmif;ü xkdifí
anmifapmif;udk zsufqD;\? tif;ysOfü xkdifí tif;ysOfukd
zsufqD;\y/ &[ef;wdkY ESpyg;pk &[ef;tm;
anmif;apmif;udkvnf;aumif;? tif;ysOfudkvnf;aumif;
cGifhJyK\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

xkdtcg &[ef;wdkYonf ae&mrwl (twlxkdifcGifhr&Sd)
aom &[ef;wdkYESifh ae&m&Snfü twlxkdifjCIF;iSg
rtyf[k awG;awmrl]oHo,ukuúKpö} &SdMuukefV/
jrwpGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;ukd avQmufMuukefV/
&[ef;wdkY y@Kufukdvnf;aumif;? rdef;rukdvnf;aumif;?
ObawmAsnf;udkvnf;aumif; csefxm;í ae&mwI
xkdifcGifhr&Sdaom &[ef;wdkYESifh ae&m&Snfü
twlxkdifjCIF;iSg cGifhJyK\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/ xkdtcg
&[ef;wdkYtm;]]tb,frQavmufonf t,kwfqHk; ae&m&Snf
jzpfavoef;}}[k tMuHjzpfV jrwpGmbk&m;tm;
ptaMumif;ukd avQmufMuukefV

]]&[ef;wdkY oHk;a,muf xkdifavmufaom ae&monf
t,kwfqHk; ae&m&Snf jzpf\[k cGifhJyK\}}[lí
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

xkdtcg rd*g&olaX;\ trdozG,f jzpfaoM 0domcgonf
oHCm\ tusKd;iSg ausmif;OD; qif0ifESifhwuG
tkwfcHk&Sdaom jymom'fudk jyKvkyfapvdkV xkdtcg
&[ef;wdkYtm;]]jrwpGmbk&m;onf
jymom'ftoHk;taqmifukd cGifhJyKtyfavoavm
cGifhrJyKtyfavoavm}}[k tMuHjzpfV jrwpGm
bk&m;tm; ptaMumif;ukd avQmufMuukefV &[ef;wdkY

jymom'f toHk;taqmifvHk;pHkudk cGifhjyK\[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

xkdtcg yaoe'Daumovrif;\ tzGm;aoqkH;jcif;aMumifh
oHCmtm; tuyÜd,b@m rsm;pGm jzpfay:vm\
ptuyÜd,b@mum; tb,fenf;? jrifhvGef;aomae&m? yv'if?
arG;&Snf aumfaZmBuD;? qef;Mu,faom om;arG;tcif;?
jzLaom om;arG;tcif;? yef;ajymufjc,fom; arG;tcif;?
vJoGwftcif;? ½kyfyHkjc,fom;arG;tcif;?
ESpfzufarG;&Sdtcif;? wpfzufarG;&Sdtcif;?
a&Tcsnfxkd;tcif;? ydk;csnftcif;? om;arG;cif;BuD;?
qifukef;ESD;? jrif;ukef;ESD;? &xm;cif;ESD;?
opfeufa&tcif;? 0Hydkifha&tcif;jrwf? (eDaom)
rsufESmMuufESifh tHk;eDESpfzuf&Sd
ae&mwdkYwnf;/ jrwfpGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;ukd
avQmufMuukef\

]]&[ef;wdkY anmifapmif;\ ajcwdkYudk jzwfí
oHk;aqmifjcif;iSgvnf;aumif;? yv'if\
om;&J½kyfwdkYudk zzufqD;í
oHk;aqmifjcif;iSgvnf;aumif;? vJoGwftcif;udk ajzí
acgif;tHk;vkyfjcif;iSgvnf;aumif;? <uif;aom tcif;ukd
ajrtcif;jyKvkyfjcif;iSgvnf;aumif; cGifhjyK\} }[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

rpGefYxkdufaom ypönf;rsm;

321/ xkdtcg om0w¬djynf\ teD;wpfckaom
&Gmi,fausmif;ü ausmif;ae &[ef;wdkYonf tm*EÅK&[ef;
c&D;oGm;&[ef;wdkYtwGuf ausmif; tdyf&m ae&mudk
cif;&í taESmifht,Suf jzpfukef\ xkdtcg
xkd&[ef;wdkYtm;-

]]ighoQifwdkY ,cktcg igwdkYonf tm*EÅK&[ef;
c&D;oGm;&[ef;wdkY\ ausmif; tdyf&m ae&mudk
cif;&ojzifh taESmifht,Suf jzpfukef\?

ighoQifwdkY ,cktcg igwdkYonf oHCduausmif; tdyf&m
ae&m tvHk;pHkudk &[ef;wpfyg;tm; ay;ukeftHU?
xkd&[ef;\ ypönf;udk oHk;aqmifukeftHh}}[k tMuH
jzpfV

xkd&[ef;wdkYonf oHCduausmif; tdyf&m ae&m
tvHk;pHkudk &[ef;wpfyg;tm; ay;ukef\?
tm*EÅK&[ef;wdkYonf xkd&[ef;wdkYudk]]ighoQifwdkY
igwdkYtwGuf ausmif; tdyf&m ae&mukd
cif;ukefavmh}}[k ajymukefV ighoQifwdkY
oHCduausmif; tdyf&m ae&m r&Sd? tuREkfyfwdkYonf
&[ef;wpfyg; tm; ausmif; tdyf&m ae&mukd tvHk;pHk
ay;NyD;NyD[k ajymukefV ighoQifwdkY oifwdkYonf
oHCdu ausmif; tdyf&m ae&mudk pGefYMuoaVm[k
(ar;ukef\)/ rSefayonf ighoQifwdkY[k (ajymukef\)/
tvkdenf;ukefaom &[ef;wdkYonf]]tb,fhaMumifh
&[ef;wdkYonf oHCduausmif; tdyf&m ae&mudk
pGefYMuukefbdoenf;[k ujh&JUukef\? ½lwfcSukef\?
tjypfjy ajymqkdukefV xkdtcg xkd&[ef;wdkYonf
jrwpGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;ukd avQmufMuukefV/y/

]]&[ef;wdkY &[ef;wdkYonf oHCduausmif; tdyf&m
ae&mudk pGefYMuukef\lonf rSefoavm}}[k pdppf
ar;jref;awmfrlV rSefygonf jrwpGmbk&m;[k
(avQmufMuukef\)/ bkef;awmfBuD;aom
jrwpGmbk&m;onf ujh&JUawmfrl\? &[ef;wdkY
(r*fzkdvfrS) tcsnf;ESD;jzpfaom a,musfm;wdkYonf
oHCduausmif; tdyf&m ae&mudk tb,fhaMumifh
pGefYMuukefbdoenf;/ &[ef;wdkY
p(&[ef;wdkYjyKrdaom ptrl) onf
rMunfndKao;aomolwdkYtm;
MunfndKapjCIF;iSgvnf;aumif;/y/ ujh&JUawmfrl í/y/
w&m;pum;udk a[mawmfrlNyD;vQif &[ef;wdkYudk
rdefYawmfrlV

&[ef;wdkY prpGefYxkdufaom b@mypönf;
ig;rsKd;wdkYudk oHCmonfvnf;aumif;?
*dkPf;onfvnf;aumif;? yk^{*3/4}dKvfonfvnf;aumif;
rpGefYxkdufukef? pGefYaomfvnf;
pGefY&mra&mufukef? pGefYaom &[ef;tm;
xkv'pöOf;tmywf oifhV

ig;rsKd;aom b@mwdkYum; tb,fwdkYenf;/

1-]t&H t&H&m} pum; rpGefYxkdufaom
yXrb@mtpkwnf;? oHCmonfvnf;aumif;?
*kdPf;onfvnf;aumif;? yk^{*3/4}dKvfonfvnf;aumif;
rpGefYxkduf? pGefYaomfvnf; pGefYonfrnf?
pGefYaom &[ef;tm; xkv'pöOf;tmywf oifhV

2-]ausmif; ausmif;&m} pum; rpGefYxkdufaom
'kwd,b@mtpkwnf;? oHCmonfvnf;aumif;?
*kdPf;onfvnf;aumif;? yk^{*3/4}dKvfonfvnf;aumif;
rpGefYxkduf? pGefYaomfvnf; pGefYonf rnf?
pGefYaom &[ef;tm; xkv'pöOf;tmywf oifhV

3-]anmifapmif; tif;ysOf bHkvQKd]zHk} acgif;tHk;}
pum; rpGefYxkdufaom wwd,b@m tpk wnf;?
oHCmonfvnf;aumif;? *kdPf;onfvnf;aumif;?
yk^{*3/4}dKvfonfvnf;aumif; rpGefYxkduf? pGefYaomfvnf;
pGefYonf rnf? pGefYaom &[ef;tm; xkv'pöOf;tmywf
oifhV

4-]aMu;tkd;BuD; aMu;tkd;p&nf; aMu;tifwGJ
aMu;zsOf; yJcGyf ykqdef "m;r aygufwl; aqmuf} pum;
rpGefYxkdufaom pwkw→b@mtpkwnf;?
oHCmonfvnf;aumif;? *kdPf;onfvnf;aumif;?
yk^{*3/4}dKvfonfvnf;aumif; rpGefYxkduf? pGefYaomfvnf;
pGefYonf rnf? pGefYaom &[ef;tm; xkv'pöOf;tmywf
oifhV

5-]EG,f 0g; jzLqHjruf Nydwfjruf jruf ajrnuf opfb@m
ajrb@m} pum; rpGefYxkdufaom ylörb@mtpkwnf;?

oHCmonfvnf;aumif;? *kdPf;onfvnf;aumif;?
yk^{*3/4}dKvfonfvnf;aumif; rpGefYxkduf? pGefYaomfvnf;
pGefYonfrnf? pGefYaom &[ef;tm; xkv'pöOf;tmywf
oifh\

&[ef;wdkY pig;rsKd;aom b@mwdkYukd
rpGefYxkdufukef? oHCmonfvnf;aumif;?
*kdPf;onfvnf;aumif;? yk^{*3/4}dKvfonfvnf;aumif;
rpGefYxkduf? pGefYaomfvnf; pGefYonf rnf?
pGefYaom &[ef; tm; xkv'pöOf;tmywf oifh\[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

rcGJa0xkdufaom ypönf;rsm;

322/ xkdtcg jrwpfGmbk&m;onf om0w—djynfü
arGUavsmfawmfrloa&S; oDwif;oHk;aeawmf
rlNyD;vQif uD#m*d&dZeyk'fodkY rsm;pGmaom
ig;&m twkdif;t&Snf&Sdaom
&[ef;oHCmESifhvnf;aumif; oQifom&dykMwm
oQifarm^{*3/4}vmefwdkYESifhvnf;aumif;twl a'opm&D
vSnfhvnfawmfrl\ tóZd
ykeAAóku&[ef;wdkYonf]]jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
uD#m*d&dodkY rsm;pGmaom ig;&m
twkdif;t&Snf&Sdaom &[ef;oHCmESifhvnf;aumif;?
oQifom&dykMwm
oQifarm^{*3/4}vmefwdkYESifhvnf;aumif; twl
<uvmawmfrl\[k Mum;ukef\ ighoQifwdkY
igwdkYonf ,ck oHCduausmif; tdyf&m ae&m
tvHk;pHkukd cGJa0ukeftHh? om&dykMwm
arm^{*3/4}vmefwdkYonf ,kwfnHhaom tvdkqE
'&Sdukef\? ,kwfnHhaom £pämw&m;wdkY\ tvkdodkY
vkdufukef\? igwdkYonf xkdom&dykMwm
arm^{*3/4}vmefwdkYtwGuf ausmif; tdyf&m ae&mudk
rcif;ukeftHh}}[k ajymukefvsuf xkdtóZd ykeAAóku

&[ef;wdkYonf oHCduaismif; tdyf&m ae&m
tvHk;pHkukd cGJa0ukefV

xkdtcg jrwpfGmbk&m;onf tpOftwkdif;aom
a'opm&D vSnfhawmfrlí uD#m*d&dZeyk'fodkY
a&mufawmfrlV xkdtcg jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
rsm;pGmaom &[ef;wdkYudk &[ef;wdkY oifwdkYonf
oGm;ukefavmh? tóZd ykeAAóku &[ef;wdkYudk
csOf;uyfí]]ighoQifwdkY jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
rsm;pGmaom ig;&m twkdif;t&Snf&Sdaom
&[ef;oHCmwdkYESifhvnf;aumif? oQifom&dykMwm
oQifarm*³/₄vmefwdkYESifhvnf;aumif; twl
<uvmawmfrl\? ighoQifwdkY
jrwpfGmbk&m;twGufvnf;aumif;? &[ef;
oHCmtwGufvnf;aumif;? oQifom&dykMwm
oQifarm*³/₄vmefwdkYtwGufvnf;aumif; ausmif;tdyf&m
ae&mukd cif;&rnf[k ajymukefavmh}}[lí &[ef;rsm;tm;
rdefYawmfrlV

]]aumif;ygNyD toQifbk&m;}}[k xkd&[ef;wdkYonf
jrwpfGmbk&m;tm; 0efcHNyD;aemuf tóZd
ykeAAóku&[ef;wdkYodkY csOf;uyfí
tóZdykeAAóku&[ef;wdkYudk]]ighoQifwdkY
jrwpfGmbk&m;onfhrsm;pGmaom ig;&m
twkdif;t&Snf&Sdaom
&[ef;oHCmwdkYESifhvnf;aumif;? oQifom&dykMwm
oQif arm*³/₄vmefwdkYESifhvnf;aumif;
twl<uvmawmfrl\? jrwpfGmbk&m;twGufvnf;aumif;?
&[ef;oHCm twGufvnf;aumif;? oQifom&dykMwm
oQifarm*³/₄vmefwdkYtwGufvnf;aumif; ausmif; tdyf&m
ae&mukd cif;ukefavmh}}[k ajymukefV

ighoQifwdkY oHCduaismif; tdyf&m ae&monf
r&Sd? tvHk;pHkukd tuREkfyfwdkYonf cGJa0tyfNyD?
ighoQifwdkY jrwpfGmbk&m;\ vmjcif;onf aumif;aom
vmjcif;wnf;? jrwpfGmbk&m;onf tvdk&Sd&m

ausmif;rSmaeawmfrlvwåHU? om&dykMwm
arm^{*3/4}vmefwdkYonf ,kwfnHhaom
tvdk&Sdukef\? ,kwfnHhaom £pämw&m;\
tvdkodkYvkdufukef\? tuREkfyfwdkYonf
xkdom&dykMwm arm^{*3/4}vmefwdkYtwGuf ausmif;
tdyf&mae&mwdkYudk rcif;Ekdifygukef[k ajymukef\

ighoQifwdkY oifwdkYonf oHCduausmif; tdyf&m
ae&mukd cGJa0ukefoavm[k (ar;ukef\)/ rSefayonf
ighoQifwdkY[k (ajymukef\)/ tvdkenf;aom
&[ef;wdkYonf]]tb,hfaMumifh tóZd ykeAÁoku
&[ef;wdkYonf oHCduausmif; tdyf&m ae&mukd
cGJa0ukefbdoenf;}}[k ujh&JUukef\? ½lwfcSukef\?
tjypfjy ajymqkdMuukef\ xkdtcg xkd&[ef;wdkYonf
jrwpGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;ukd avQmufMuukef\

&[ef;wdkY rSefoavm/y/ rSefygonf jrwpGmbk&m;[k
(avQmufMuukef\)/ bkef;awmfBuD;aom
jrwpGmbk&m;onf ujh&JUawmfrl\? &[ef;wdkY
(r*fzkdvfrS) tcsnf;ESD;jzpfaom xkda,musfm;wdkYonf
oHCduausmif; tdyf&m ae&mudk tb,fhaMumifh
cGJa0ukefbdoenf;? &[ef;wdkY p(&[ef;wdkY jyKrdom
trl) onf rMunfndKao;aomolwdkYtm;
MunfndKapjcif;iSgvnf;aumif;/y/ ujh&JUawmf rli/y/
w&m;pum;udk a[mawmfrlNyD;vQif &[ef;wdkYudk
rdefYawmfrl\ &[ef;wdkY prcGJa0xkdufaom
b@mypönf;ig;rsKd;wdkYukd oHCmonfvnf;aumif;?
*kdPf;onfvnf;aumif;? yk^{*3/4}dKvfonfvnf;aumif;
rcGJa0xkdufukef? cGJa0aomfvnf; cGJa0onf rrnfukef?
cGJa0aom &[ef;tm; xkv'pöOf; tmywf oifh\

ig;rsKd;aom b@mwdkYum; tb,fwdkYenf;/

1-]t&H t&H&m} pum; rcGJa0xkdufaom
yXrb@mtpkwnf;? oHCmonfvnf;aumif;?
*kdPf;onfvnf;aumif;? yk^{*3/4}dKvfonfvnf;aumif;

rcGJa0xkduf? cGJa0aomfvnf; cGJa0onfrnf? cGJa0aom
&[ef;tm; xkv'pöOf;tmywf oifh\

2-]ausmif; ausmif;&m} pum; rcGJa0xkdufaom
'kwd,b@mtpkwnf;? oHCmonfvnf;aumif;?
*kdPf;onfvnf;aumif;? yk³/₄dKvfonfvnf;aumif;
rcGJa0xkduf? cGJa0aomfvnf; cGJa0onf rnf?
cGJa0aom &[ef;tm; xkv'pöOf;tmywf oifh\

3-]anmifapmif; tif;ysOf bHkvQKd]zHk} acgif;tHk;}
pum; rcGJa0xkdufaom wwd,b@mtpk wnf;?
oHCmonfvnf;aumif;? *kdPf;onfvnf;aumif;?
yk³/₄dKvfonfvnf;aumif; rcGJa0xkduf? cGJa0aomfvnf;
cGJa0onf rnf? cGJa0aom &[ef;tm; xkv'pöOf;tmywf
oifh\

4-]aMu;tkd;BuD; aMu;tkd; p&nf; aMu;tifwGJ
aMu;zsOf; yJcGyf ykqdef "m;r aygufwl; aqmuf} pum;
rcGJa0xkdufaom pwkw-b@mtpkwnf;?
oHCmonfvnf;aumif;? *kdPf;onfvnf;aumif;?
yk³/₄dKvfonfvnf;aumif; rcGJa0xkduf? cGJa0aomfvnf;
cGJa0onf rnf? cGJa0aom &[ef;tm; xkv'pöOf;tmywf
oifh\

5-]EG,f 0g; jzLqHjruf Nydwfjruf jruf ajrnuf opfb@m
ajrb@m} pum; rcGJa0 xkdufaom ylörb@mtpkwnf;/
oHCmonfvnf;aumif;? *kdPf;onfvnf;aumif;?
yk³/₄dKvfonfvnf;aumif; rcGJa0xkduf? cGJa0aomfvnf;
cGJa0onf rnf? cGJa0aom &[ef;tm; xkv'pöOf; tmywf
oifh\ &[ef;wdkY pig;rsKd;aom b@mwdkYum;
rcGJa0xkdufaom b@mwdkYwnf;?
oHCmonfvnf;aumif;? *kdPf;onfvnf;aumif;?
yk³/₄dKvfonfvnf;aumif; rcGJa0xkduf? cGJa0aomfvnf;
cGJa0onfrnf? cGJa0aom &[ef;tm; xkv'pöOf;tmywf
oifh\[k (rdefYawmf rl\)/

trlopf ay;&rnfukd jyjcif;

323/ xkdtcg jrwpfGmbk&m;onf uD#m*d&dZeyk'fö
arGUavsmfawmfrloa&S; oDwif;oHk;awmf rINyD;vQif
tpOftwkdif; a'opm&DvSnfhvnfaomf tmV0DjynfodkY
a&mufawmfrlí xkdtmV0Djynf t^{*3/4}gV0ewfuGef;ü
aeawmfrl\ xkdtcg tmV0Djynfom; &[ef;wdkYonf
podkY oabm&Sdaom trlopfwdkYudk ay;ukef\?
t*FawuGuf azmfumrQjzifhvnf; trlopfukd ay;ukef\?
eH&Hukd vdrf;usH umrQjzifhvnf; trlopfukd ay;ukef\?
wHcg;ukd xm;umrQjzifhvnf; trlopfukd ay;ukef\?
rif;wkyfwkdif jyKvkyfumrQjzifhvnf; trlopfukd
ay;ukef\? avomjyLwif; vkyfumrQjzifhvnf; trl opfukd
ay;ukef\? aq;jzLokwf umrQ jzifhvnf; trlopfukd
ay;ukef\? aq;eufokwfumrQjzifhvnf; trlopfukd
ay;ukef\? a*GUeDjc,fumrQjzifhvnf; trlopfukd
ay;ukef\? rkd;umrQjzifhvnf; trlopfukd ay;ukef\?
zGJUumrQjzifhvnf; trlopfukd ay;ukef\?
cdkeef;xm;umrQ jzifhvnf; trlopf ukd ay;ukef\?
tusKd;tysufukd jyifumrQjzifhvnf; trlopfukd ay;ukef\?
EGm;acs; zef&nf vdrf;usHumrQjzifhvnf; trlopfukd
ay;ukef\? ESpfaygif; ESpfq,fwkdifatmifvnf; trlopfukd
ay;ukef\? ESpfaygif; oHk;q,fwkdifatmifvnf; trlopfukd
ay;ukef\? toufxufqHk;vnf; trlopfukd ay;ukef\?
rD;ckd;qHk;csdefwkdifatmifvnf; NyD;qHk;NyD;aom
ausmif;twGuf trlopfukd ay;ukef\ tvdkenf;aom
&[ef;wdkYonf-

]]tmV0Djynfom; &[ef;wdkYonf podkYaom
trlopfwdkYudk tb,fhaMumifh ay;ukefbdoenf;?
t*FawuGuf azmfumrQ jzifhvnf; trlopfukd
tb,fhaMumifh ay;ukefbdoenf;? eH&Hukd
vdrf;usHumrQjzifhvnf; trlopfukd tb,fhaMumifh
ay;ukefbdoenf;? wHcg;xm;umrQ jzifhvnf; trlopfukd
tb,fhaMumifh ay;ukefbdoenf;? rif;wkyfwkdif

jyKvkyfumrQjzifhvnf; trlopfudk tb,fhaMumifh
ay;ukefbdoenf;? avomjyLwif;vkyfumrQjzifhvnf;
trlopfudk tb,fhaMumifh ay;ukefbdoenf;?
aq;jzLokwfumrQjzifhvnf; trlopfudktb,fhaMumifh
ay;ukefbdoenf;? aq;eufokwfumrQjzifhvnf; trlopfudk
tb,fhaMumifh ay;ukefbdoenf;?
a*GUeDjc,fumrQjzifhvnf; trlopfudk tb,fhaMumifh
ay;ukefbdoenf;? rkd;umrQjzifhvnf; trlopfudk
tb,fhaMumifh ay;ukef bdoenf;? zGJUumrQjzifhvnf;/
cdkeef;xm;umrQjzifhvnf;/ tusKd;tysufudk
jyifumrQjzifhvnf;/ EGm;acs; zef&nf
vdrf;usHumrQjzifhvnf;/ ESpfaygif;
ESpfq,fwk difatmifvnf;/ ESpfaygif; oHk;q,f
wk difatmifvnf;/ toufxufqHk;vnf;/
rD;ckd;qHk;csdefwk difatmifvnf; NyD;qHk;NyD;aom
ausmif;twGuf trlopfudkd tb,fhaMumifh
ay;ukefbdoenf;[k ujh&JUukef\? ½lwfc sukef\? tjypfjy
ajymqkdMuukef\

jrwpfGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;ukd avQmufMuukef\
&[ef;wdkY rSefoavm/y/ rSefygonf jrwpfGmbk&m;[k
(avQmufMuukef\)/y/ ujh&JUawmfrlí/y/ w&m;pum;udk
a[mawmfrlíNyD;vQif &[ef;wdkYudk-

]]&[ef;wdkY t*FawtuGuf azmfumrQ jzifh trlopfudk
ray;tyf/y/ eH&Hukd vdrf;usHumrQjzifh trlopfudk
ray;tyf/ wHcg;xm;umrQjzifh trlopfudk ray;tyf/
rif;wkyfwkdif jyKvkyfumrQjzifhhtrlopfudk ray;tyf/
avomjyLwif;jyKvkyfumrQjzifh trlopfudk ray;tyf/
aq;jzLokwfumrQjzifh trlopfudk ray;tyf/
aq;eufokwfumrQjzifh trlopfudk ray;tyf/
a*GUeDjc,fumrQjzifh trlopfudk ray;tyf/ rkd;umrQjzifh
trlopfudk ray;tyf/ zGJUumrQjzifh trlopfudk ray;tyf/
cdkeef;xm;um rQjzifh trlopfudk ray;tyf/
tusKd;tysufudk jyifumrQjzifh trlopfudk ray;tyf/
EGm;acs;zef&nf vdrf;usHumrQjzifh trlopfudk ray;tyf/

ESpfaygif; ESpfq,fwkdifatmifvnf; trlopfudk ray;tyf/
ESpfaygif; oHk;q,fwkdifatmifvnf; trlopfudk ray;tyf/
toufxufqHk;vnf; trlopfudk ray; tyf/
rD;ckd;qHk;csdefwkdifatmifvnf; NyD;qHk;NyD;aom
ausmif;twGuf trlopfudkd ray;tyf? ay;aom &[ef;tm;
'kuú#ftmywf oifhV

&[ef;wdkY rjyKtyfao;aom trlopfudkvnf;aumif;
jyKírNyD;ao;aom trlopfukdvnf;aumif; ay;&ef
cGifhjyKV

i,faom ausmif;ü trlukd Munfh $\frac{1}{2}$ lí ig;ESpf
ajcmufESpfwkdifatmif trlopfudk ay;jcif;iSgvnf;aumif;?
wpfzuf&yfausmif;ü trlukd Munfh $\frac{1}{2}$ lí ckepfESpf
&SpfESpfwkdifatmif trlopfudk ay;jcif;iSgvnf;aumif;?
ausmif;BuD;üvnf;aumif;? jymom'füvnf;aumif;? trlukd
Munfh $\frac{1}{2}$ lí q,fESpfwpfqh,fESpfESpfwkdifatmif trlopfudk
ay;jcif;iSgvnf;aumif; cGifhjyK\[k (rdefYawmfri\)/

xkdtcg &[ef;wdkYonf tvHk;pHkaom
ausmif;wdkYtwGuf trlopfukd ay;ukefV jrwpGm
bk&m;tm; ptaMumif;ukd avQmufMuukefV &[ef;wdkY
tvHk;pHkaom ausmif;wdkYtwGuf trlopfukd ray;tyf?
ay;aom &[ef;tm; 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\[k (rdefYawmfri\)/

xkdtcg &[ef;wdkYonf wpyfg;wnf;tm;
ESpf ausmif;wdkYudk ay;ukefV jrwpGmbk&m;tm;
ptaMumif;ukd avQmufMuukefV &[ef;wdkY
&[ef;wpyfg;wnf;tm; ESpf ausmif;wdkYudk ray;tyf?
ay;aom &[ef;tm; 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\[k (rdefYawmfri\)/

xkdtcg &[ef;wdkYonf trlopfukd ,INyD;vQif
wpyfg;aom &[ef;ukd aeapukefV jrwpGm bk&m;tm;
ptaMumif;ukd avQmufMuukefV &[ef;wdkY
trlopfukd ,INyD;vQif wpyfg;aom &[ef;ukd raeptyf?
aeapaom &[ef;tm; 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\[k
(rdefYawmfri\)/

xkdtcg &[ef;wdkYonf trlopfukd ,lNyD;vQif
oHCduausmif;ukd wm;jrpfukef\ jrwapGm bk&m;tm;
ptaMumif;ukd avQmufMuukef\ &[ef;wdkY
trlopfukd ,lNyD;vQif oHCduausmif;ukd rwm;jrpftyf?
wm;jrpfaom &[ef;tm; 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\? &[ef;wdkY
jrwaom tdyf&m ae&mudk ,l&ef cGifhjyK\[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

xkdtcg &[ef;wdkYonf odrftyü wnfaom &[ef;tm;
trlopfukd ay;ukef\ jrwapGm bk&m;tm; ptaMumif;ukd
avQmufMuukef\ &[ef;wdkY odrftyü wnfaom &[ef;tm;
trlopfukd ray;tyf? ay;aom &[ef;tm; 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\
[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

xkdtcg &[ef;wdkYonf trlopfukd ,lNyD;vQif
tcgcyfodrf; wm;jrpfukef\? jrwapGmbk&m;tm;
ptaMumif;ukd avQmufMuukef\ &[ef;wdkY
trlopfukd ,lNyD;vQif tcgcyfodrf; rwm;jrpftyf?
wm;jrpfaom &[ef;tm; 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\ &[ef;wdkY
rkd;oHk;vwdkYywfVHk; wm;jrpfjcf;iSg cGifhjyKV
aqmif;Owk aEGOwkumvüum; wm;jrpfjcf;iSg
cGifhrjyK[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

xkdtcg &[ef;wdkYonf trlopfukd ,lNyD;vQif zlvnf;
zJoGm;ukef\ vlvnf; xGufukef\? aovnf; aoukef\
omraPwkdY[lívnf; 0efcHukef\? odu©mcsolwkdY[lívnf;
0efcHukef\? yg&mZduodkY a&mufolwkdY[lívnf;
0efcHukef\? ½l;oGyfolwkdY[lívnf; 0efcHukef\
pdwfysHvGifholwkdY[lívnf; 0efcHukef\
a0'emESdyfpufolwkdY[lívnf; 0efcHukef\? tmywfukd
r½ljcf;aMumifhhESifxkwfch&olwkdY[lívnf;
0efcHukef\? tmywfukdrukpm;jcf;aMumifh
ESifxkwfch&olwkdY[lívnf; 0efcHukef\? ,kwfnHhaom
t,lukd rpGefYjcf;aMumifh ESifxkwfch&olwkdY[lívnf;
0efcHukef\? y@KufwkdY[lívnf; 0efcHukef\
aygif;oif;rludk ckd;aomolwkdY[lívnf; 0efcHukef\?

wdw→dabmifodkY ajymif;a&TUolwdkY[lívnf;
0efcHukef\? wd&pämeffwdkY[lívnf; 0efcHukef\?
trdudk owfolwdkY[lívnf; 0efcHukef\? tzudk
owfolwdkY[lívnf; 0efcHukef\? &[EÅmudk
owfolwdkY[lívnf; 0efcHukef\? odu©LeDrudk
zsufqD;olwdkY[lívnf; 0efcHukef\? oHCmudk
oif;cGJolwdkY[lívnf; 0efcHukef\? (jrwfpGmbk&m;ukd)
aoG;pdrf;wnfatmif jyKolwdkY[lívnf; 0efcHukef\?
ObawmAsnf;wdkY[lívnf; 0efcHukef\?

jrwfpGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;ukd avQmufMuukef\/
&[ef;wdkY pomoemawmfü &[ef;onf
trlopfukd ,lNyD;vQif zJoGm;rl]]oHCmtm;
rqkwf,kwfygapvifh}}[k (ESvHk;oGif;i) olwpcf yg;tm;
ay;&rnf/

&[ef;wdkY pomoemawmfü &[ef;onf
trlopfukd ,lNyD;vQif vlxGufrl/y/ aorl/ omraP[k 0efcHrl/
odu©mcsol[k 0efcHrl/ yg&mZduusol[k 0efcHrl/
½l;ol[k 0efcHrl/ pdwf ysHUvGifhol[k 0efcHrl/
a0'emESdyfpufol[k 0efcHrl/ tmywfudk
r½ljcif;aMumifh ESifxkwfch&ol[k 0efcH rl/ tmywfudk
rukpm;jcif;aMumifh ESifxkwfch&ol[k
0efcHrl/ ,kwfnHhaom t,lukd rpGefYjcif;aMumifh
ESifxkwfch&ol[k 0efcHrl/ y@Kuf[k 0efcHrl/
aygif;oif;rludk cdk;aomol[k 0efcHrl/
wdw→dabmifodkY ajymif;a&TUol[k 0efcHrl/
wd&pämeff[k 0efcHrl/ trdudk owfol[k 0efcHrl/ tzudk
owfol[k 0efcHrl/ &[EÅmudk owfol[k 0efcHrl/
odu©KeDrudk zsufqD;ol[k 0efcHrl/ oHCmudk
oif;cGJol[k 0efcHrl/ (jrwfpGmbk&m;ukd)
aoG;pdrf;wnfatmifjyKol[k 0efcHrl/ ObawmAsnf;[k
0efcHrl]]oHCmtm; rqkwf,kwfygapvifh}}[k
(ESvHk;oGif;i) olwpcf yg;tm; ay;&rnf/

&[ef;wdkY pomoemawmfü &[ef;onf
trlopfukd ,lNyD;vQif jyKí rNyD;rD zJoGm;rl]]oHCmtm;
rqkwf,kwfygapvifh}}[k (ESvHk;oGif;i) olwpyfg;tm;
ay;&rnf/

&[ef;wdkY pomoemawmfü &[ef;onf
trlopfukd ,lNyD;vQif jyK í rNyD;rD vlxGufrl/y/
ObawmAsnf;[k 0efcHrl/]]oHCmtm;
rqkwf,kwfygapvifh}}[k (ESvHk;oGif;i) olwpyfg;tm;
ay;&rnf/

&[ef;wdkY pomoemawmfü &[ef;onf
trlopfukd ,lNyD;vQif NyD;qHk;aomf zJoGm;rl
pausmif;onf xkd&[ef;\ ausmif;omwnf;/

&[ef;wdkY pomoemawmfü &[ef;onf
trlopfukd ,lNyD;vQif NyD;qHk;aomf vlxGufrl? aorl?
omraP[k 0efcHrl? odu©mudk csol[k 0efcHrl?
yg&mZduusol[k 0efcHrl? oHCmonf ykdif&Sif jzpfV

&[ef;wdkY pomoemawmfü &[ef;onf
trlopfukd ,lNyD;vQif NyD;qHk;aomf ½l;ol[k 0efcHrl?
pdwfysHUvGifhol[k 0efcHrl? a0'emESdyfpufol[k
0efcHrl? tmywfudk r&SKjcif;aMumifh ESifxkwfch&ol[k
0efcHrl? tmywfudk rukpm;jcif;aMumifh
ESifxkwfch&ol[k 0efcHrl? ,kwfrmaom t,ludk
rpGefYjCIF;aMumifh ESifxkwfch&ol[k 0efcHrl
pausmif;onf xkd&[ef;\ ausmif;omwnf;/

&[ef;wdkY pomoemawmfü &[ef;onf
trlopfukd ,lNyD;vQif NyD;qHk;aomf y@Kuf[k 0efcHrl?
aygif;oif;rludk cdk;aomol[k 0efcHrl?
wdw→dabmifodkY ajymif;a&TUol[k 0efcHrl?
wd&pämeF[k 0efcHrl? trdudk owfol[k 0efcHrl? tzudk
owfol[k 0efcHrl? &[EÅmudk owfol[k 0efcHrl?
odu©KeDrudk zsuFqD;ol[k 0efcHrl? oHCmukd
oif;cGJol[k 0efcHrl? (jrwfpGmbk&m;tm;) aoG;pdrf;

wnfatmif jyKol[k 0efcHrl? ObawmAsnf;[k 0efcHrl
oHCmonf ykdif&SifjzpfV

tjcm;ae&mü oHk;aqmifjCIF;ukd y,fjrpjCIF; ponf

324/ xkdtcg &[ef;wdkYonf wpfOD;aom Oygoum\
ausmif;toHk;taqmifjzpfaoM tdyf&mae&mukd
tjcm;ausmif;ü oHk;aqmifukefV xkdtcg xkdOygoumonf
]]tb,fhaMumifh toQifaumif;wdkYonf tjcm;ausmif;ü
toHk;taqmifukd tjcm;ausmif;ü
oHk;aqmifukefbdoenf;}}[k uJh&JU\? ½lwfcS\? tjypfjy
ajymqkdMuV jrWfpGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;ukd
avQmufMuukefV &[ef;wdkY tjcm;ausmif;ü
toHk;taqmifukd tjcm;ausmif;ü roHk;aqmiftyf?
oHk;aqmifaom &[ef;tm; 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

xkdtcg &[ef;wdkYonf OykoftdrfodkYvnf;aumif;?
pnf;a0;&modkYvnf;aumif;? aqmif,ljCIF;iSg rtyf[k
awG;awmrl]oHo,ukuúKpö} &Sdukefonfjzpfí ajrÜ
xkdifukefV ukd,fESifh ouFef;wdkYonf
ajrrlefYtvdrf;vdrf; jzpfukefV jrWfpGmbk&m;tm;
ptaMumif;ukd avQmufMuukefV &[ef;wdkY
tckduftwefYrQ aqmif,ljCIF;iSg cGifhjyK\[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

xkdtcg oHCm\ ausmif;BuD;onf NydKus\
&[ef;wdkYonf rtyf[k awG;awmrl]oHo, ukuúKpö}
&Sdukefonf jzpfí tdyf&m ae&mwdkYudk raqmif,lukef/
jrWfpGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;ukd avQmufMuukefV
&[ef;wdkY vHkjCHK&eftwGuf aqmif,ljCIF;iSg cGifhjyK\
[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

xkdtcg oHCmtm; ausmif;oHk;y&du©&mjzpfaom
tzkd;xkdufaom urÁvmonf jzpfay:vm\?
jrwpGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;ukd avQmufMuukef/
&[ef;wdkY wkd;yGg;rltwGuf vJvS,fjcf;iSg cGifhJyK\[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

xkdtcg oHCmtm; ausmif;oHk;y&du©&mjzpfaom
tzkd;xkdufaom t0wftxnfonf jzpfay: vm/
jrwpGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;ukd avQmufMuukef/
&[ef;wdkY wkd;yGg;rltwGuf vJvS,f jcf;iSg cGifhJyK\[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

xkdtcg oHCmtm; 0Ha&onf jzpfay:vm\?
jrwpGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;ukd avQmufMuukef/
&[ef;wdkY ajcokwfjyKvkyf&ef cGifhJyK\[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

xkdtcg oHCmtm; (urÁvmzHk;)
ajcokwfBudK;0kdif;onf jzpfay:vm/ jrwpGmbk&m;tm;
ptaMumif;ukd avQmufMuukef/ &[ef;wdkY
ajcokwfjyKvkyf&ef cGifhJyK\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

xkdtcg oHCmtm; txnfMurf;onf jzpfay:vm/
jrwpGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;ukd avQmufMuukef/
&[ef;wdkY ajcokwfjyKvkyf&ef cGifhJyK\[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

xkdtcg &[ef;wdkYonf raq;aom ajcwdkYjzifh ausmif;
tdyf&m ae&mukd eif;ojzifh ausmif; tdyf&m ae&monf
ysufpD;/ jrwpGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;ukd
avQmufMuukef/ &[ef;wdkY raq;aom ajcwdkYjzifh
ausmif;tdyf&mae&mukd reif;tyf? eif;aom&[ef;tm;
'kuú#ftmywf oifh\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

xkdtcg &[ef;wdkYonf pkdaom ajcwdkYjzifh ausmif;
tdyf&m ae&mukd eif;ojzifh ausmif; tdyf&m ae&monf
ysufpD;/ jrwpGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;ukd
avQmufMuukef/ &[ef;wdkY pkdaom ajcwdkYjzifh

ausmif; tdyf&m ae&mukd reif;tyf? eif;aom &[ef;tm;
'kuú#ftmywf oifh\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

xkdtcg &[ef;wdkYonf zdeyfESifhwuG ausmif;
tdyf&m ae&mukd eif;ojzifh ausmif; tdyf&m ae&monf
ysufpD;V jrwpGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;ukd
avQmufMuukefV &[ef;wdkY zdeyfESifhwuG ausmif;
tdyf&m ae&mukd reif;tyf? eif;aom &[ef;tm;
'kuú#ftmywf oifh\[k (rdefYawmfhrl\)/

xkdtcg &[ef;wdkYonf tajytjypf jyKxm;aom ajrü
wHawG;axG;ojzifh tqif;ysufpD;V jrwpGmbk&m;tm;
ptaMumif;ukd avQmufMuukefV &[ef;wdkY tajytjypf
jyKxm;aom ajrü wHawG;raxG;tyf? axG;aom &[ef;tm;
'kuú#ftmywf oifhV &[ef;wdkY axG;cHudk cGifhjyK\[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

xkdtcg anmifapmif;ajcwdkYonfvnf;aumif;?
tif;ysOfajcwdkYonfvnf;aumif; tajytjypfjyK xm;aom
ajrukd a&;jcpfrdukefV jrwpGmbk&m;tm;
ptaMumif;ukd avQmufMuukefV &[ef;wdkY
txnfMurf;jzifh &pfywfjcf;iSg cGifhjyK\[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

xkdtcg &[ef;wdkYonf tajytjypfjyKxm;aom eH&Hukd
rSDojzifh tqif; ysufpD;V jrwpGm bk&m;tm;
ptaMumif;ukd avQmufMuukefV &[ef;wdkY
tajytjypfjyKxm;aom eH&Hukd rrSDtyf? rSDaom
&[ef;tm; 'kuú#ftmywf oifhV &[ef;wdkY
trSDwHujysOfudk cGifhjyK\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

trSDwHujysOfonf atmufSr ajrudkvnf;aumif;? txufrS
eH&Hudkvnf;aumif; a&;jcpfrdV jrwpGmbk&m;tm;
ptaMumif;ukd avQmufMuukefV &[ef;wdkY
atmufSvnf;aumif;? txufrSvnf;aumif; txnfMurf;jzifh
&pfywfjcf;iSg cGifhjyK\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/ xkdtcg
&[ef;wdkYonf ajcaq;NyD;jzpfí tdyfjcf;iSg rtyf[k
awG;awmrl]oHo,ukuúKpö} &SdukefV

jrwpGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;ukd avQmufMuukef/
&[ef;wdkY cif;í tdyfcif;iSg cGifhgyK\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

oHCbwf ponfukd cGifhgyKjcf;

325/ xkdtcg jrwpGmbk&m;onf tmV0Djynfü
arGUavsmfawmfrloa&TU oDwif;oHk;aeawmfrlNyD;
vQif tpOftwkdif; a'opm&D<uawmfrlaomf
&mZN*dK[fjynfodkY a&mufawmfrlí
xdk&mZN*dK[fjynf &SOfheufwdkYtm;
tpmauR;&mjzpfaom a0VK0efausmif;ü
oDwif;oHk;aeawmfrl/ xkdtcg &mZN*dK[f jynfonf
tpm&Sm;yg;\? vlwdkYonf oHCbwfudk
rjyKvkyfEkdifukef? Oa'´obwfudkvnf;aumif;?
edrEÅebwfukdvnf;aumif;? ovmu bwfudkvnf;aumif;?
yu©du bwfudkvnf;aumif;? Oayg
oxdubwfudkvnf;aumif;? yg#dy'du bwfudkvnf;aumif;
jyKvkyfvkdukef\? jrwpGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;ukd
avQmufMuukef/]]&[ef;wdkY oHCbwfukdvnf;aumif;?
Oa'´obwfudkvnf;aumif;? edrEÅebwfukdvnf;aumif;?
ovmubwfudkvnf;aumif;? yu©dubwfudkvnf;aumif;?
Oaygoxdubwfudkvnf;aumif;?
yg#dy'dubwfudkvnf;aumif; cGifhgyK\} }[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

qGrf;ñTef; &[ef;tjzpf or®Kwday;jcif;

326/ xkdtcg qAA*¾D&[ef;wdkYonf rdrdwdkYtwGuf
rGefjrwaom bwfwdkYudk ,lMuNyD;vQif ,kwfnHhaom
bwfwdkYudk &[ef;wdkYtm; ay;vSLukef/
jrwpGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;ukd avQmuf Muukef/
&[ef;wdkY t*Fgig;yg;ESifh jynfhpHkaom &[ef;ukd
qGrf;ñTef;&[ef;[k orkwf&ef cGifhgyK/

xkd&[ef;onf qE´m*wdodkYvnf; rvkduf&m/

a'gom*wdodkYvnf; rvkduf&m/

arm[m*wdodkYvnf; rvkduf&m/

b,m*wdodkYvnf; rvkduf&m/

ñTef;NyD; rñTef;&ao;ukdvnf; od&mV

&[ef;wdkY podkY orkwf&rnf? a&S;OD;pGm
&[ef;ukd awmif;yef&rnf? awmif;yefNyD;aemuf
uRrf;usif vdr®mí pGrf;&nf&Sdaom &[ef;onf oHCmukd
odap&rnf-

]]toQifbk&m;wdkY oHCmonf tuREkfyf\ (pum;udk)
emawmfrlavmh? oHCmtm; avsmufywfaom
tcg&SdaomuHonf tu,fí jzpfjim;tHh? oHCmonf þrnfaom
&[ef;ukd qGrf;ñTef;&[ef;[k orkwf&m\? þum;
odapjcif;wnf;/

toQifbk&m;wdkY oHCmonf tuREkfyf\ (pum;udk)
emawmfrlavmh? oHCmonf þrnfaom &[ef;ukd
qGrf;ñTef;&[ef;[k orkwf\? þrnfaom &[ef;ukd
qGrf;ñTef;&[ef;[k orkwfjCIF;ukd tMuiftoQiftm;
ESpfoufjCIF;&Sd\? xkdtoQifonf qdwfqdwfae&m\? tMuif
toQiftm; ESpfoufjCIF; r&Sd? xkdtoQifonf ajymqkd&mV

oHCmonf þrnfaom &[ef;ukd qGrf;ñTef;&[ef;[k
orkwftyfNyD? oHCmtm; ESpfoufjCIF;&Sd\?
xdkYaMumifh qdwfqdwfae\? podkY qdwfqdwfaeojzifh
þESpfoufonfh tjzpfukd odrSwf&ygonf}}[k
(odap&rnf[k rdefYawmfrl\)/

xkdtcg qGrf;ñTef; &[ef;wdkYtm;]]qGrf;ukd
tb,fodkY ñTef;tyfoenf;}}[k tMuHjzpfV
jrwpGmbk&m;tm; þtaMumif;ukd
avQmufMuukefV]]&[ef;wdkY 0g;jcrf;üvnf;aumif;?
(xef;&Guf paom) tjym;üvnf;aumif; a&;í

arTaESmufNyD;vQif qGrf;udk ñTef;jcif;iSg cGifhjyK\}}
[k (rdefYawmf rl\)/

ae&mcif;ol ponftjzpf or®Kwday;jcif;

327/ xkdtcg oHCmtm; ausmif;tdyf&mae&mcif;aom
&[ef; r&Sd/y/ b@mxdef;&[ef; r&Sd/y/ ouFef;udk
cH,laom &[ef; r&Sd/y/ ouFef;udk cGJa0aom &[ef;
r&Sd/y/ ,m*kukd cGJa0aom &[ef;r&Sd/y/ opfoD;udk
cGJa0aom &[ef; r&Sd/y/ cjzG,fukd cGJa0aom &[ef;
r&Sd? cjzG,fonf rcGJa0b] xm;ojzifh ysufpD;V
jrwfpGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;ukd avQmufMuukefV
&[ef;wdkY t*Fgig;yg;ESifh jynfhpHkaom &[ef;tm;
cGJzG,f cGJa0aom &[ef;[k orkwf&ef cGifhjyKV

xkd&[ef;onf qE´m*wdodkYvnf; rvkduf&m/

a'gom*wdodkYvnf; rvkduf&m/

arm[m*wdodkYvnf; rvkduf&m/

b,m*wdodkYvnf; rvkduf&m/

a0NyD; ra0ao;ukdvnf; od&mV

&[ef;wdkY podkY orkwf&rnf? a&S;OD;pGm
&[ef;ukd awmif;yef&rnf? awmif;yefNyD;aemuf
uRrf;usifvdr®mí pGrf;&nf&Sdaom &[ef;onf oHCmukd
odap&rnf-

]]toQifbk&m;wdkY oHCmonf tuREkfyf\ (pum;udk)
emawmfrlavmh? oHCmtm; avsmufywfaom
tcg&SdaomuHonf tu,fí jzpfjim;tHh? oHCmonf prnfaom
&[ef;ukd cjzG,fa0aom &[ef;[k orkwf&m\? pum;
odapjcf;wnf;/

toQifbk&m;wdkY oHCmonf tuREkfyf\ (pum;udk)
emawmfrlavmh? oHCmonf prnfaom &[ef;ukd cjzG,f
cGJa0aom &[ef;[k orkwf\? prnfaom &[ef;tm; cjzG,fcGJ

a0aom &[ef;[k orkwfjCIF;ukd tMuiftoQiftm; ESpfoufjCIF;
&Sd\? xkdtoQifonf qdwfqdwfae&m\? tMuiftoQiftm;
ESpfoufjCIF;r&Sd? xkdtoQifonf ajymqkd&m\

oHCmonf þrnfaom &[ef;ukd cJzG,fcGJa0aom &[ef;
[k orkwfTyfNyD? oHCmtm;ESpfoufjCIF;&Sd\?
xdkYaMumifh qdwfqdwfae\? þodkY qdwfqdwfaeojzifh
þESpfoufonfh tJzpfukd odrSwf&ygonf}}[k
(odap&rnf[k rdefYawmfrl\)/

y&du©&m tenf;i,fukd pGefYoltjzpf or®Kwday;jCIF;

328/ xkdtcg oHCm\ b@mtdrfÜ y&du©&m
tenf;i,frQ¹ jzpfay:vm\? jrWfpGmbk&m;tm;
þtaMumif;ukd avQmufMuukef\ &[ef;wdkY
t*Fgig;yG;ESifh jynfhþHkaom &[ef;ukd
y&du©&mtenf; i,frQukd pGefYaom &[ef;[k orkwf&ef
cGifhjyKV

xkd&[ef;onf qE´m*wdodkYvnf; rvkduf&m/

a'gom*wdodkYvnf; rvkduf&m/

arm[m*wdodkYvnf; rvkduf&m/

b,m*wdodkYvnf; rvkduf&m/

pGefYNYD; rpGefYao;ukdvnf; od&m\

&[ef;wdkY þodkY orkwf&rnf? a&S;OD;pGm
&[ef;ukd awmif;yef&rnf? awmif;yefNyD;aemuf
uRrf;usifvdr®mí pGrf;&nf&Sdaom &[ef;onf oHCmukd
odap&rnf-

]]toQifbk&m;wdkY oHCmonf tuREkfyf\ (pum;udk)
emawmfrlavmh? oHCmtm; avsmufywfaom
tcg&SdaomuHonf tu,fí jzpfjim;tHh? oHCmonf þrnfaom

&[ef; tm; y&du©&mtenf;i,frQudk pGefYaom &[ef;[k
orkwf&m\? þum; odapjcf;wnf;/

toQifbk&m;wdkY oHCmonf tuREkfyf\ (pum;udk)
emawmfrlavmh? oHCmonf þrnfaom &[ef;ukd
y&du©&mtenf;i,frQudk pGefYaom &[ef;[k orkwf\?
þrnfaom &[ef;tm; y&du©&mtenf;i,frQudk pGefYaom
&[ef;[k orkwfjcf;ukd tMuiftoQiftm; ESpfoufjcf; &Sd\
xkdtoQifonf qdwfqdwfae&m\? tMuiftoQiftm;
ESpfoufjcf;r&Sd? xkdtoQifonf ajymqkd&m\

oHCmonf þrnfaom &[ef;ukd
y&du©&mtenf;i,frQudk pGefYaom &[ef;[k
orkwftyfNyD? oHCmtm; ESpfoufjcf;&Sd\
xdkYaMumifh qdwfqdwfae\? þodkY qdwfqdwf aeojzifh
þESpfoufonfh tjzpfukd odrSwf&ygonf}}[k
(odap&rnf[k rdefYawmfrl\)/

y&du©&mtenf;i,frQudk pGefYaom xkd&[ef;onf
tyfwpfacsmif;ukd ay;&rnf? xD;i,fukd ay;&rnf?
zdeyfudk ay;&rnf? cg;yefBudK;udk ay;&rnf?
ychk;vG,fudk ay;&rnf? a&ppfy0gukdk ay;&rnf?
"ru½dkPf a&ppfukd ay;&rnf? tem;ywf&Snfukd
ay;&rnf? tem;ywfwkdudk ay;&rnf? tdrf0ef;BuD;udk
ay;&rnf? xuf0ufaom tdrfudk ay;&rnf?
tvsm;tem;ywfukd ay;&rnf? teH tem;ywfukd ay;&rnf/

oHCM\ axmywf ysm;&nf wifvJwdkY&Sdrl
wpfBudrfvsuf&ef ay;&rnf? wpfzefvnf; vsufvdkrl
wpfzefvnf; ay;&rnf/

1/ ygVdawmfü OyÜaEém a[mwd-ygXf &Sd\ edosü
OóaEém a[mwd-rsm;onfjzpf\k teufay;V

Ã

**rkd;a&cHouFef;ay;ol ponftjzpf
or®Kwday;jcif;**

329/ xkdtcg oHCmtm; rdk;a&cHouFef;ay;aom
&[ef; r&Sd/y/ oydwfay;aom &[ef; r&Sd/y/
t&Hapmifhudk cdkif;apaom &[ef; r&Sd/y/ omraPudk
ckdif;apaom &[ef; r&Sd/y/ omraPwdkYonf
rckdif;apaomaMumifh trlukd rjyKvkyfukef/
jrwpGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;ukd avQmufMuukefV

&[ef;wdkY t*Fgig;yg;ESifh jynfhpHkaom &[ef;ukd
omraPudk ckdif;apaom &[ef;[k orkwf&ef cGifhjyKV

xkd&[ef;onf qE´m*wdodkYvnf; rvkduf&m/

a'gom*wdodkYvnf; rvkduf&m/

arm[m*wdodkYvnf; rvkduf&m/

b,m*wdodkYvnf; rvkduf&m/

ckdif;apNyD; rckdif;apao;onfukdvnf; od&mV

&[ef;wdkY podkY orkwf&rnf? a&S;OD;pGm
&[ef;ukd awmif;yef&rnf? awmif;yefNyD;aemuf
uRrf;usifvdr®mí pGrf;&nf&Sdaom &[ef;onf oHCmukd
odap&rnf-

]]toQifbk&m;wdkY oHCmonf tuREkfyf\ (pum;udk)
emawmfrlavmh? oHCmtm; avsmufywfaom
tcg&SdaomuHonf tu,fí jzpfjim;tHh? oHCmonf prnfaom
&[ef;ukd omraPudk apckdif;aom &[ef;[k orkwf&m\
pum; odapjcif;wnf;/

toQifbk&m;wdkY oHCmonf tuREkfyf\ (pum;udk)
emawmfrlavmh? oHCmonf prnfaom &[ef;ukd
omraPudk apckdif;aom &[ef;[k orkwf\? prnfaom
&[ef;tm; omraPudk apckdif;aom &[ef;[k orkwfjcif;ukd
tMuiftoQiftm; ESpfoufjcif;&Sd\? xkdtoQifonf

qdwfqdwfae&m\? tMuiftoQiftm; ESpfoufjcf;r&Sd?
xkdtoQifonf ajymqkd &m\

oHCmonf prnfaom &[ef;ukd omraPudk
apckdif;aom &[ef;[k orkwftyfNyD? oHCmtm;
ESpfoufjcf; &Sd\? xdkYaMumifh qdwfqdwfae\? podkY
qdwfqdwfaeojzifh pESpf oufonfh tjzpfukd
odrSwf&ygonf}}[k (odap&rnf[k rdefYawmfrl\)/

wwd,tcef; NyD;V

q| aoemoeu©E"u NyD;V

xkdaoemoeu©E"u\ tusOf;csKyf

xkdtcg jrwpfGmbk&m;onf ausmif;ukd
ynwfawmfrlao;? xkdxkdae&mü aeukef\?
xkdjrwpfGmbk&m; wynfhom;awmfwdkYonf
xkdxkdae&mrS xGufvmukefV

olaX;onf jrifi jyKvkyfapygrl aeMuukeftHhavm[laom
bpum;ukd &[ef;wdkYtm; avQmuf\?
jrwpfGmbk&m;ukd wpfzef ar;avQmufukefV

ESpfzufurkd;ausmif;? wpfzufurkd;ausmif;?
jymom'f&Snf? jymom'fOD;jynf;? *I?
pausmif;ig;rsKd;ukd cGifhjyKawmfrlV olaX;onf
ausmif;wdkYukd jyKvkyfapV

vlrsm;taygif;onf wHcg;r&Sd
tydwfr&Sdaomausmif;ukd jyKvkyfap\? wHcg;&Guf
wHcg;aygif qHki,f txufuGif;ukd (cGifhjyKawmfrl\)/

qGjiifp&mtayguf qGjiifp&mBuKd;
rif;wkyfvQdKwkdif arsmufvuf rif;wkyfi,f rif;wkyfBuD;
oHaumufayguf aMu;oHaumuf opfom;oHaumuf
OD;csKdoHaumufukd (cGifhjyKawmfrl\)/

,E&m;usnfi,f trkd; twGif;tyvdrf;usHjcif; yGwfwkdif
jyLwif; uGef&uf jyLwif; ajcokwfbuKd;0kdif; jruftcif;ukd
cGifhjyKawmfrl\

ajrzifhvdrf;usHjcif; (ajredrfhukdzdkYjcif;)
Budrfcufanmifapmif; okomefoHk; ajcü taygifpGyf
anmifapmif; tif;ysOf ykZGefajcyHk&Sdaom tif;ysOf
taygifüajcpGyf tif;ysOf av;axmifh tif;ysOf jrifhaom
tif;ysOfukd (cGifhjyKawmfrl\)/

t*Fgckepfyg;&Sd anmifapmif;tif;ysOf
Budrfcufanmifapmif;tif;ysOf txnfMurf; vTrf;tif;ysOf
qdwfajcyHktif;ysOf oQdoQm;oD;yHk tajcrsm;aomtcif;
uyftcif; aumuf¹/₂kd;tif; ysOfukd (cGifhjyKawmfrl\)/

jrifhaomanmifapmif; a>rukdufjcif;
vGefaomanmifapmif; tajcvuf&Spfopf &Sdanmif
apmif;tajccH csnf &SpfuGufusm; txnfMurf;
vJoGwftcif;ukd,fxuf 0uf&Sdacgif;tHk;vnf;aumif;?
awmifxdyfyGJ bHkvQdK]zHk} ausmif;oHk;txnf
ajr§;,Suf jcif; atmufodkYusjcif; cGgí ckd;,ljcif;/

aq;qkd;jcif; vufig;acsmif;yHk qkd;jcif;ukd
jrwpfGmbk&m;onf cGifhjyKawmfrl\? wdw→dausmif;
&[ef;ausmif; zGJa&majr ajrnuf/

opfap; opfarsmufvuf gefuGJa&majr
rkefnif;rlefYa&majr za,mif;qDrsm; vwfaomf wpfzef
xkwfypf&ef cGifhjyKawmfrl\ ajrMurf; wDuspfajr/

opfap; yef;csDaq;a& ukef;ESD;tcif; wufol&[ef;
vdrfhusukef\? vljynfh Muyfjcif; ([if;vif;jyif) eH&H0uf
aemufae&moHk;rsKd;/

ausmif;i,f eH&Hajc rkd;pkd\? [pfatmfjcif; eH&Hikwf
ouFef;wef;Budrf0g; ouFef;wef;BuKd; {nfhcHuJvm;/

vufukdifwef; jruf rlefY atmufu qkdNyD;tpOfü
enf;ukd jyKvkyf&m\? vGifwD;acgifü yl\? a&tkd;pif
atmufuqkdNyD; tpDt&if cGuf/

ausmif;wHcg;rkcf y&d0kPf rD;wif;ukyf t&H
aemufwpfzef wHcg;rkcf atmuf qkdNyD; enf;ukd
jyKvkyf&m\

t*Fawrkd;jymom'f o''g],HkMunfjCIF;} &Sdaom
temxydPfolaX;onf ,if; wkdufawmodkY oGm;\?
opömuKd odjrifaom temxydPfolaX;onf
jrWfpGmbk&m;ukd oHCmawmfESifh twl yifhzdwf\

vrf;c&D;tMum;ü apvTwf\? vltaygif;onf t&Hukd
jyKvkyfap\? a0omvD jynfü trlopfa&S;rSvnf; odrf;qnf;\

tb,folonf xkdufoenf;? qGrf;pm;ausmif; cgrif;Zmwf
&Sdrckd;tyfaom yk³/₄dKvf odrf;qnf;\? &GmwGif;ü
vJarGU&mtCIF; om0w¬djynfodkY a&muf\

t&Hukd wnfap\? qGrf;pm;ausmif;ü qlnHjCIF;
emzsm;aom&[ef; jrWfaom tdyf&mae&m
t>rufaxmifjCIF; wpfq,fhckepfyg;pk &[ef; xkdt&yf/

tb,f&[ef;onf tb,fenf;jzifh cGJa0&rnfenf;?
ausmif;tykdif;tjcm; y&d0kPf tykdif;tjcm;jzifh
cGJa0&rnf? aemufxyftpk (avsmfaomtpk) ukdvnf;
cGifhjyKawmfrl\? aemufxyftzdkY tpkukd ray;vdkrl
ray;tyf/

odrfy tcgcyfodrf; ausmif;tdyf&mae&m
ausmif;,lapjCIF;oHk;rsKd; OyeE´&[ef; csD;rGrf;jCIF;
&yfaom&[ef; ae&mwl&[ef;/

ae&mwl &[ef;wdkYonf zsufqD;ukef\?
oHk;yg;pk&[ef; ESpfyg;pk&[ef; ae&m wlrXkdif&ol
ae&m&Snf oHk;aqmifjCIF;/

tzGm;r reD;ra0;t&yf uD#m*d&dü cGJa0jCIF;
tmV0Djynf ru&f;uGufazmfjCIF; eH&Hvdrf;usHjCIF;
wHcg;xm; (wyfqif) jCIF; rif;wkyfwkdifxm;jCIF;/

avomjyLwif; tjzLa&mif teufa&mif a*GUeD rkd;jCIF;
csnfAESmifjCIF; ckdeef; xm;jCIF; usKd;ysufjCIF;

EGm;acs;zef&nfvdrf;usHjCIF; ESpfESpfywfvHk;
oHk;ESpfywfvHk; rD;ckd;pJcsdefwkDifatmif ay;jCIF;/

NyD;NyD;aomausmif; tvHk;pHkrvkyf&ao;aom
ausmif; ausmif;i,fü ig;ESpf ajcmufESpf?
wpfzufrkd;ausmif;ü ckepfESpf &SpfESpf?
ausmif;BuD;ü q,fESpf wpfq,fh ESpfESpfwdkYywfvHk;/
tvHk;pHkaom ausmif;wdkYukd &[ef;wpfyg;tm;
ay;ukef\ tjcm;&[ef;ukd aeapukef\? oHCm\
ypönf;odrfy tcgcyfodrf; zJoGm;\? vlvnf; xGufukef\

aojCIF; omraP odu©mcsol yg&mZduusol ½l;ol
pdwfysHUvGifhol a0'em ESdyfpufol tmywfukd
r½ljCIF;/

rukpm;jCIF; t,lRSm; y@Kuf ax,soH0gou
wdw→dabmifodkYajymif;a&TUol wd&pämeF trdowfol
tzowfol &[EÅmowfol bdu©KeDukd zsufqD;ol/

oHCmukdoif;cGJol aoG;pdrf;wnfatmifjyKol
ObawmAsnf; oHCmtm; rqkwf ,kwfygapvifh[k
ESvHk;oGif;í trlukd tjcm;&[ef;tm; ay;&ef
cGifhjyKawmfrl\

rNyD;rD zJoGm;aomf tjcm;&[ef;tm; ay;&ef
cGifhjyKawmfrl\ NyD;rS zJoGm;aomf xkd&[ef;\
ausmif;yifwnf;? vlxGufaomf aoaomf omraPjzpfaomf/

odu©mcs yg&mZduus y@Kuf[k 0efcHaomf
oHCmonfyif pkd;ykdif\? ½l;ol pdwf ysHUvGifhol
a0'emESdyfpufol/

r½lol rukpm;ol t,lRSm;ukdrpGefYol[k 0efcHrl
xkdausmif;onf xkd&[ef;\ ausmif; omwnf;/ / y@Kuf
ax,soH0gou wdw→dabmifodkYajymif;a&TUol
wd&pämeF trdowfol tzowfol/

&[EÅmowfol bdu©KeDukd zsufqD;ol oHCmukd
oif;cGJol aoG;pdrf;wnfapol ObawmAsnf;[k xkd&[ef;onf
0efcHrl oHCmonfyif pkd;ykdif\

tjcm;ausmif;odkY aqmifukef\? rtyf[k ,lq\? NydKus\?
urÁvmtxnf 0Ha& ajcokwfBuKd;0kdif; txnfMurf;
eif;ukefV

ajcpkdjzifh eif;jcif; zdehyfjzifh eif;jcif;
wHawG;axG;jcif; tpif;xif]yGef;yJh} jcif; rSDjcif; wHuJ
rSD&mjzifh a&;jcpfjcif; aq;NyD;ajc tcif;/

&mZN*Kd[fjynfodkY <uawmfrljcif; oHCbwf
rjyKvkyfEkdifjcif; qGrf;nHh],kwfaom qGrf;}
qGrf;ñTef;&[ef; tb,fodkYñTef;oifhoenf;? cif;ol&[ef;
b@mxdef; &[ef;orkwfjcif;/ ouFef;cH,lapaom &[ef;
cGJa0aom&[ef; ,m*kcGJa0aom &[ef;
opfoD;cGJa0aom&[ef; cJzG,fcGJa0aom&[ef; tenf;i,f
b@mukd cGJa0aom&[ef; orkwfjcif;/ rkd;a&cHouFef;
cH,lapaom&[ef; xdkYtwlvQif oydwf cH,lapaom&[ef;
t&HapmifhomraPukd apckdif;aom&[ef; orkwfjcif;/

udavomtvHk;pHkukd zsufqD;awmfrlwwfaom
avmuukd odjrifawmfrlaom tusKd;ukd vkdvM;aom
pdwf&Sdawmfrlaom jrwfpGmbk&m;onf
psmef0ifpm;&efvnf;aumif;? 0dyóem½l&efvnf;aumif;
ykef;atmif;&aom tusKd;csrf;omaom tusKd;&Sdaom
ausmif;ukd cGifhjyKawmfrlV

aoemoeu©E"u NyD;V

7-oHCab'uu©E"u

1-yXrtcef;

omuD0ifrif;om;ajcmufa,muf &[ef;jyKjcif;

330/ bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwfpGmbk&m;onf
tEkyd,rnfaom rv'mrif;wdkY\ ed*Hk;ü oDwif;
okH;aeawmfrlaomtcg xif&Sm;ausmfapmaom

omuD0ifrif;om;wdkYonf &[ef;jyKawmfrlaom
jrwpGmbk&m;odkY twkvkdufí &[ef;jyKukef\

xkdtcg omuD0ifrif;om; r[memrfESifh
omuD0ifrif;om; tEk½k'g nDaemifESpfOD;wdkYwGif
omuD0ifrif;om; tEk½k'gonf odrfharGUEl;nHh\?
xkdrif;om;tm; jymom'foHk;aqmif&Sdukef\?
wpfaqmifum; aEG&moDpH&mjymom'fwnf;?
wpfaqmifum; rkd;&moDpH&mjymom'fwnf;? wpfaqmif
um; aqmif;&moDpH&mjymom'fwnf;? xkdrif;om;onf
rkd;av;vwdkYywfvHk; rdef;rrsm;om wD;rlwfaom
wl&d,mwdkYjzifh pHpm;vsuf jymom'fatmufodkY
rqif;oufay? xkdtcg omuD0ifrif;om; r[memrftm;-

]],cktcg tvGefxif&Sm;ausmfapmukefaom
omuD0ifrif;om;wdkYonf &[ef;jyKawmfrlaom
jrwpGmbk&m;odkY twkvkdufí &[ef;jyKukef\? igwdkY\
trsKd;rS vLUabmifrS &[ef;abmifodkY 0ifNyD; vQif
&[ef;jyKolvnf; wpfa,mufrQ r&Sd? igjzpfap
tEk½k'gjzpfap &[ef;jyK&rlaumif;aypG}][k tMuHjzpf\

xkdtcg omuD0ifrif;om; r[memrfonf
tEk½k'grif;om;xHodkY csOf;uyfNyD;aemuf tEk'g
rif;om;tm;-

]]nDawmf tEk½k'g ,cktcg
xif&Sm;ausmfapmukefaom omuD0ifrif;om;wdkYonf
&[ef;jyKawmfrlaom jrwpGmbk&m;odkY twkvkdufí
&[ef;jyKukef\? igwdkY\trsKd;rS vLUabmifrS &[ef;
abmifodkY 0ifNyDvQif &[ef;jyKol
wpfOD;wpfa,mufrQr&Sd? xkdaMumifh oifaomfvnf;
&[ef;jyKavmh? igaomfvnf; &[ef;jyKtHh}][k ajym\

tuREkfyfonf odrfarGUEl;nHhol jzpfyg\? vLUabmifrS
&[ef;abmifodkY 0ifNyD;vQif &[ef;jyK&ef tuREkfyfonf
rwwfEkdifyg? oifonfyif &[ef;jyKygavmh[k (ajym\)/

nDawmf tEk¹/₂k'g vmavmh? tdrfaeol vlrludpöESifh
pyfvsOf;í oifhtm; qHk;rtHh/ a&S;OD;pGm
v,fxGefap&rnf? xGefapNyD;aemuf pkdufap&rnf?
pkdufapNyD;aemuf a&oGif;ap&rnf? a&oGif;
apNyD;aemuf a&xkwfap&rnf? a&xkwfapNyD;aemuf
aygif;oifap&rnf? aygif;oifapNyD;aemuf &dwfap&rnf?
&dwfapNyD;aemuf xkwfaqmifap&rnf?
xkwfaqmifapNyD;aemuf pkyHkap&rnf? pkyHkap
NyD;aemuf e,fap&rnf? e,fapNyD;aemuf
aumuf¹/₂kd;rsm;ukd xkwfap cgap&rnf?
aumuf¹/₂kd;rsm;ukd xkwfapNyD;aemuf
aumuf¹/₂kd;arSmfwdkYukd]tzsif;wdkYukd}
xkwfap&rnf? aumuf¹/₂kd;arSmfwdkYukd xkwfapNyD;
aemuf avSUap&rnf? avSUapNyD;aemuf
usDoGif;ap&rnf? oGif;apNyD;aemuf
aemufESpfrSmvnf; ptwkdif; jyKvkyf&rnf?
aemufaemifESpfrSmvnf; ptwkdif;yif jyKvkyf&rnf[k
(qHk;r\)/

vkyfief;wdkYonf rukefEkdifukef? vkyfief;wdkY\
NyD;qHk;rlonf rxif? tb,ftcg vkyfief;wdkYonf
ukefEkdiftHhenf;? tb,ftcg vkyfief;wdkY\ NyD;qHk;rlonf
xiftHhenf;? tuREkfyfwdkYonf tb,ftcg raMumifhMubJ
umr*kPfig;yg;wdkYjzifh ukHvHkjynfhphkpGm
pHpm;ae&ukeftHhenf;[k (ajym\)/

nDawmf tEk¹/₂k'g vkyfief;wdkYonf rukefEkdifukef?
vkyfief;wdkY\ NyD;qHk;rlonf rxif? vkyfief; rukefbJyif
crnf;awmfrsm;onfvnf;aumif;?
bkd;awmfrsm;onfvnf;aumif; ewf&GmpHcJhukefNyD[k
ajym\ odkYjzpfvQif oif (aemifawmf) onfyif tdrfaeol
vlrludpöukd od&pfygavmh? tuREkfyfonfhvIUabmifrS
&[ef;abmifodkY 0ifNyD;vQif &[ef;jyKygtHh[k
(ajymqkd\)/

xkdtcg omuD0ifrif;om; tEk½k''gonf rdcifxHodkY
csOf;uyfNyD;aemuf rdciftm;-

]]rdcif tuREkfyfonf vLUabmifrS
&[ef;abmifodkY0ifNyD;vQif &[ef;jyKvkdyg\?
vLUabmifrS &[ef;abmifodkY 0ifNyD;vQif &[ef;jyK&ef
tuREkfyfukd cGifhJyKygavmh}}[k ajymV podkY
ajymvwfaomf omuD0ifrif;om; tEk½k''g\ rdcifonf
omuD0ifrif;om; tEk½k''gtm;-

]]tarmiftEk½k''g oifom;awmf ESpfOD;wdkYukd
igonf cspfvSyg\? ESpfoufyg\? rrkef; wD;yg?
aoaomfrSvnf; tvkdr&Sdukefbj oifwdkYESifh
cGjcGg&ukeftHh? touf&Sifaeaomfum; pvlUabmifrS
&[ef;abmifodkY 0ifa&mufjcif;igS tb,frSm oifwdkYukd
igcGifhJyKEkdiftHhenf;}}[k ajymV

ESpfBudrfajrmufvnf;/y/ oHk;Budrfajrmufvnf;
omuD0ifrif;om; tEk½k''gonf rdciftm;-

]]rdcif tuREkfyfonf vLUabmifrS &[ef;abmifodkY
0ifNyD;vQif &[ef;jyKvkdyg\? vLUabmifrS
&[ef;abmifodkY 0ifNyD;vQif &[ef;jyK&ef tuREkfyfukd
cGifhJyKygavmh}}[k ajymV podkY ajymvwfaomf
omuD0ifrif;om; tEk½k''g\ rdcifonf-

]]tarmiftEk½k''g b'´d,rnfaom omuD0ifrif;onf
omuD0ifwdkY\ rif;tjzpfukd jyK\? xkdrif;onf vLUabmifrS
&[ef;abmifodkY 0ifNyD;vQif &[ef;jyKrl oifvnf; &[ef;jyK
avavmh}}[k ajymV

xkdtcg b'´d,rnfaom omuD0ifrif;onf omuD0ifwdkY\
rif;tjzpfukd jyK\? xkdrif;onfum; omuD0ifrif;om;
tEk½k''g\ rdwfaqG cifyGef;jzpfV

xkdtcg omuD0ifrif;om; tEk½k''g\
rdcifonf]]omuD0ifrif;om; tEk½k''g\ rdwfaqGjzpfom
b'´d,rnfaom omuD0ifrif;onf omuD0ifwdkY\ rif;tjzpfukd
jyKae\? xkdb'´d,rif;onf vLUabmifrS &[ef;abmifodkY

0ifNyD;vQif &[ef;jyKEkdifrnf r[kwf}}[k
(ESvHk;oGif;i)]]tarmif tEk½k''g b'´d,rnfaom
omuD0ifrif;onf vIUabmifrS &[ef;abmifodkY0ifí
&[ef;jyKrl oifvnf; &[ef; jyKavavmh}}[k omuD0ifrif;om;
tEk½k''gukd ajymV

xkdtcg omuD0ifrif;om; tEk½k''gonf b'´d,rnfaom
omuD0ifrif;xHodkY csOf;uyfNyD; aemuf-

]]taqG tuREkfy\ &[ef;jzpfrlonf oifESifh
qufpyfaeyg\}}[k ajymV

taqG oif\ &[ef;jzpfrlonf tuREkfyfESifh
qufpyfonfjzpfap rqufpyfonfjzpfap ,if;qufpyfrl
rqufpyfrlrSm &SdygapOD;? tuREkfyfonf oifESifhtwl¹
tvkd&Sdonfhtwkdif; &[ef;jyKygavmh[k (b'´d,u qkd\)/

taqG vmavmh? tuREkfyfwdkY ESpfOD;pvHk;
vIUabmifrS &[ef;abmifodkY 0ifí &[ef; jyKukeftHh[k
(tEk½k''gu qkd\)/

taqG tuREkfyfonf vIUabmifrS &[ef;abmifodkY 0ifí
&[ef;rjyKEkdifyg? tuREkfyf jyKvkyfEkdifaom tjcm;aom
oif\ tb,fudpöukd jyKvkyf&tHhenf;? oifom
&[ef;jyKavmh[k (b'´d,u qkd\)/

taqG rdcifonf tuREkfyfukd]]tarmiftEk½k''g
b'´d,rnfaom omuD0ifrif;onf vIUabmifrS
&[ef;abmifodkY 0ifí &[ef;jyKrl oifonfvnf;
&[ef;jyKavavmh[k ajymygonf}}[k tEk½k''gu qkdV

]]taqG oif\ &[ef;jzpfrlonf tuREkfyfESifh qufpyfonf
jzpfap rqufpyfonf jzpfap ,if;qufpyfrl rqufpyfrlrSm
&SdygapOD;? tuREkfyfonf oifESifhtwl tvkd&Sdovdk
&[ef;jyKavmh}}[laom pum;ukd oifajymqkdzl;onf
r[kwfygavm/ taqG vmavmh? tuREkfyfwdkY
ESpfOD;pvHk;vIUabmifrS &[ef;abmifodkY 0ifNyD;vQif
&[ef;jyKukeftHh}}[k (tEk½k''gu qkd\)/

xkdpOftcg vlwdkYonf trSefukd ajymavh&Sdukef\?
trSefukd 0efcHavh&Sdukef\? xkdtcg b'´d,
omuD0ifrif;onf omuD0ifrif;om; tEk½k'´gukd-

]]taqG ckepfESpfwkdifatmif qkdif;iHhavmh?
ckepfESpfwdkYukd ausmfvGefaomtcg tuREkfyfwdkY
ESpfOD; pvHk; vLUabmifrS &[ef;abmifodkY
0ifNyD;vQif &[ef;jyKukeftHh}}[k b'´d,u qkd\

]]taqG ckepfESpf[lonfrSm MumvGef;vSygonf?
tuREkfyfonf ckepfESpfwkdifatmif rqkdif;iHhEkdif yg}}
[k (tEk½k'´gu qkd\)/

]]taqG ajcmufESpfwkdifatmif qkdif;iHhavmh/y/
ig;ESpfwkdifatmif/ av;ESpfwkdifatmif/ oHk;ESpf
wkdifatmif/ ESpfESpfwkdifatmif/ wpfESpfwkdifatmif
qkdif;iHhavmh? wpfESpfukd ausmfvGefaomtcg
tuREkfyfwdkY ESpfOD;pvHk; vLUabmifrS
&[ef;abmifodkY0ifí &[ef;jyKukeftHh}}[k (b'´d,u qkd\)/

]]taqG wpfESpf[lonfrSm MumvGef;vSyg\?
tuREkfyfonf wpfESpfwkdifatmif rqkdif;iHhEkdifyg}}[k
(tEk½k'´gu qkd\)/

]]taqG ckepfvwkdifatmif qkdif;iHhavmh?
ckepfvwdkYukd ausmfvGefaomtcg tuREkfyfwdkY
ESpfOD; pvHk; vLUabmifrS &[ef;abmifodkY 0ifí
&[ef;jyKukeftHh}}[k (b'´d,u qkd\)/

]]taqG ckepfv[lonfrSm MumvGef;vSyg\?
tuREkfyfonf ckepfvwkdifatmif rqkdif;iHhEkdifyg}}[k
(tEk½k'´gu qkd\)/

]]taqG ajcmufvwkdifatmif/y/ ig;vwkdifatmif/
av;vwkdifatmif/ oHk;vwkdifatmif/ ESpfvwkdifatmif/
wpfvwkdifatmif/ v0ufrQ qkdif;iHhavmh? v0ufukd
ausmfvGefaomtcg tuREkfyfwdkY ESpfOD;pvHk;
vLUabmifrS &[ef;abmifodkY 0ifa&mufí &[ef;
jyKukeftHh}}[k (b'´d,u qkd\)/

]]taqG v0uf[lonfrSm MumvGef;vSyg\? tuREkfyfonf
v0ufrQ rqkdif;iHhEkdifyg}}[k (tEk ½k'gu qkd\)/

]]taqG tuREkfyfonf om;wdkYukdvnf;aumif;?
nDwdkYukdvnf;aumif;? rif;tjzpfukd rvTJ &ao;rD
ckepf&ufrQ qkdif;iHhavmh}}[k (b'´d,u qkd\)/

]]taqG ckepf&uf[lonfrSm rMumvSyg? (tuREkfyf)
qkdif;iHhygtHh}}[k (tEk½k'gu qkd\)/

331/ xkdtcg b'´d, tEk½k'g tmeE´m b*k udrdv
a'0'wf[laom omuD0ifrif;om; (ajcmufOD;)wdkYonf
qwåmonf OygvdvQif ckepf,a,mufajrmuf jzpfukefí
a&S;tcg ppft*Fgav;yg; jzifh O,smOfajrodK
xGufukefouJhodkY ppft*Fgav;yg;jzifh xGufukefV/
xkdrif;om;wdkYonf ta0;odkY oGm;NyD;vQif
ppfwyfukd jyefqkwfapí EkdifiHwpfyg;odkY
0ifa&mufvsuf tqifwefqmukd cRwfNyD;vQif
tay:½Hkjzifh txkyfukd xkyfum]]tcsif;
Oygvd ,ckjyefavavmh? oifhtm; prQaom ypönf;onf
toufarG;Ekdifavmuf\}}[k qwåmonf Oygvdudk
qkdukefV xkdtcg qwåmonf Oygvdtm; jyefvmpOf-

]]omuD0ifrif;om;wdkYonf Murf;wrf;ukef\?
þkOygvdonf rif;om;wdkYukd xGufoGm; apukef\k
ighukd owfaomfvnf; owfukef&m\? þomuD0if
rif;om;wdkYaomfrS vLUabmif rS &[ef;abmifodkY
0ifNyD;vQif &[ef;jyKukefao;\? igrlum; tb,fqkdzG,f&m
&SdtHhenf;}}[k tMuHjzpfV

(þodkY tMuHjzpfNyD;aemuf) txkyfukd ajzNyD;vQif
xkdb@mukd opfyifü qGJí]]awGUjrifoltm;
ay;vSLNyD;jzpf\? (rnfolrqkd) aqmifapownf;}}[k qkdí
omuD0if rif;om;rsm;xHodkYhcsOf;uyf\?
xkdomuD0ifrif;om;wdkYonf qwåmonf Oygvd ta0;rS
vmonfukd jrifí qwåmonf Oygvdudk]]tcsif; Oygvd
tb,fhaMumifh jyefvmoenf;}}[k ar;ukefV

t&Sifom;wdkY tuREkfyfjyefoGm;pOf omuD0if
rif;om;wdkYonf Murf;wrf;ukef\? pOygvdonf
rif;om;wdkYukd xGufoGm;apukef\[k ighukd
owfaomfvnf; owfapukef&m\? pomuD0if
rif;om;wdkYaomfrS vIUabmifrS &[ef;abmifodkY
0ifa&mufí &[ef;jyKukefao;\? igrlum; tb,f
qkdzG,f&m&SdtHhenf;}}[k tMuHjzpfyg\?
t&Sifom;wdkY xkdtuREkfyfonf txkyfukd ajzNyD;vQif
xkdb@mukd opfyifü qGJí]]awGUjrifoltm; ay;vSLyg\?
(rnfolrqkd) aqmif,lapownf;}}[k qkdí jyef
vSnfhvmygonf[k (ajym\)/

tcsif;Oygvd ,if;odkY jyefvmjcif;onf aumif;aom
jyKrljcif;jzpf\? omuD0if rif;om;wdkYonf Murf;wrf;ukef\?
]]pOygvdonf rif;om;wdkYukd xGufoGm;apukef\[k
oifhukd owfaomfvnf; owfapukef&m\}}[k (ajymukef\)/

xkdtcg omuD0if rif;om;wdkYonf qwåmonf
Oygvdukd ac:í jrwpGmbk&m;xHodkY csOf;uyf
NyD;vQif wpfckaom ae&mü xkdifMuum-

]]toQifbk&m; tuREkfyfwdkY omuD0ifwdkYrnfonf
rmeukd rSDygukef\? toQifbk&m; pqwåmonf
Oygvdonf tuREkfyfwdkY\ MumjrifhpGmaom
umvywfvHk; tvkyftauR;ygnwf;? pOygvdukd
jrwpGmbk&m;onf a&S;OD;pGm &[ef;jyKawmfrlyg?
pOygvdtm; tuREkfyfwdkYonf &Sdckd;rl
c&D;OD;BudKrl vuftkyfcsDrl ½kdaorlukd
jyKygukeftHh? podkYjyKaomf tuREkfyf omuD0ifwdkY\
omuD,rme fonf usygvwåHU}}[k avQmufukef\

xkdtcg jrwpGmbk&m;onf qwåmonf Oygvdukd
a&S;OD;pGm&[ef;jyKawmfrl\? xdkYaemuf
xkdomuD0ifrif;om;wdkYukd &[ef;jyKawmfrl\

xkdtcg toQifb'´d,onf xkd0gwGif;rSmyif
0dZÆmoHk;yg;wdkYukd rsufarSmufjyK\?
toQiftEK½k'´gonf 'dAÁpu©KÓOfukd jzpfap\?

toQiftmeE´monfaomwmywådzkdvfukd
rsufarSmufjyK\? a'0'wfonf ykxkZOfwdkY &xkdufaom
wefckd;ukd jzpfap\?

332/ xkdtcg toQifb'´d,onf
awmodkYuyfaomfvnf;aumif;
opfyif&if;odkYuyfaomfvnf;aumif;
qdwfNidrf&modkYuyfaomfvnf;aumif;]aMomf
csrf;omavpG? aMomf csrf;omavpG}[k O'gef;ukd
rjywfusL;&ifh\ xkdtcg rsm;pGmaom &[ef;wdkYonf
jrwpGmbk&m;xHodkY csOf;uyfNyD; aemuf &Sdckd;í
wpfckaom ae&mü xkdifMuum-

]]toQifbk&m; toQifb'´d,onf
awmodkYuyfaomfvnf;aumif;?
opfyif&if;odkYuyfaomfvnf;aumif;?
qdwfNidrf&modkYuyfaomfvnf;aumif;]aMomf
csrf;omavpG? aMomf csrf;om avpG}[k O'gef;ukd
rjywfusL;&ifh yg\? toQifbk&m; toQifb'´d,onf {uefyif
raysmfarGUb] jrwaom tusifhukd usifhaeyg\

xkda&S;u rif;csrf;omukdyif atmufarhvsuf
awmodkYuyfaomfvnf;aumif;? opfyif
&if;odkYuyfaomfvnf;aumif;?
qdwfNidrf&modkYuyfaomfvnf;aumif;]aMomf
csrf;omavpG? aMomf csrf;omavpG}[k O'gef;ukd
rjywfusL;&ifhyg\}}[k avQmufukef\

xkdtcg jrwpGmbk&m;onf &[ef;wpfyg;ukd
&[ef;vmavmh? oifonf ig\ pum;jzifh]]ighoQif b'´d,
jrwpGmbk&m;onf oifhukd ac:awmfrl\}}[k
b'´d,&[ef;ukd ac:avavmh[íí rdefY awmfrl\

]]aumif;ygNyD jrwpGmbk&m;}}[k xkd&[ef;onf
jrwpGmbk&m;tm; 0efcHNyD;vQif toQifb'´d,hxHodkY
csOf;uyfNyD;aemuf]]ighoQifb'´d, jrwpGmbk&m;onf
oifhukd ac:awmfrl\}}[k ajym\

]]ighoQif aumif;ygNyD}}[k toQifb'´d,onf
xkd&[ef;tm; 0efcHNyD;vQif jrwfpGmbk&m;xHodkY
csOf;uyfNyD;aemuf &Sdckd;í wpfckaom ae&mü
xkdifaeaom toQifb'´d,tm; jrwfpGmbk&m;onf
bpum;ukd rdefYawmfrl\

]]b'´d, oifonf awmodkYuyfaomfvnf;aumif;?
opfyif&if;odkYuyfaomfvnf;aumif;? qdwf
Nidrf&modkYuyfaomfvnf;aumif;]aMomf
csrf;omavpG? aMomf csrf;omavpG}[k O'gef;ukd
rjywfusL; &ifh\[lonf rSefoavm}}[k
pdppfar;jref;awmfrl\

rSefygonf jrwfpGmbk&m;[k (avQmuf\)/

b'´d, oifonf tb,ftusKd;xl;ukd jrifaomaMumifh
awmodkY uyfaomfvnf;aumif;?
opfyif&if;odkYuyfaomfvnf;aumif;?
qdwfNidrf&modkYuyfaomfvnf;aumif;]aMomf
csrf;omavpG? aMomf csrf;omavpG}[k O'gef;ukd
rjywfusL;&ifhoenf;[k (ar;awmfrl\)?

toQifbk&m; tuREkfyfonf a&S;tcg rif;jzpfpOf
eef;awmfwGif;üvnf; tapmifhta&Smufukd aumif;pGm
pD&if&yg\? eef;awmfjyifyüvnf; tapmifhta&Smufukd
aumif;pGm pD&if&yg\? NrKdUwGif;üvnf;
tapmifhta&Smufukd aumif;pGm pD&if&yg\?
NrKdUjyifyüvnf; tapmifhta&Smufukd aumif;pGm
pD&if&yg\? Zeyk'fwGif;üvnf; tapmifhta&Smufukd
aumif;pGm pD&if&yg\? Zeyk'fjyifyüvnf;
tapmifhta&Smufukd aumif;pGm pD&if&yg\?
toQifbk&m; tuREkfyfonf podkY
apmifha&Smuftyfaomfvnf; vHkjchKptyfaomfvnf;
aMumufvsufyif xdwfvvsufyif &GH&Smvsufyif
wkefvlyfvsufyif ae&yg\ toQifbk&m; ,ckrl tuREkfyfonf
awmodkY uyfaomfvnf;aumif;? opfyif&if;odkY
uyfaomfvnf;aumif;? qdwfNidrf&modkY

uyfaomfvnf;aumif; raMumuf rxdwf r&GH&Sm
rwkefvlyfbJ raMumifhMurli rmefrmewnf;[laom
tarG;ukd csvsuf olwpfyg;ay;vSLaom ypönf;jzifh touf
arG;NyD;vQif om;orifozG,f vGwfvyaom pdwfjzifh
ae&ygV

toQifbk&m; tuREkfyfonf ptusdK;xl;ukd
jrifaomaMumifh awmodkYuyfaomfvnf;aumif;?
opfyif&if;odkY uyfaomfvnf;aumif;? qdwfNidrf&modkY
uyfaomfvnf;aumif;]aMomf csrf;omavpG?
aMomfcsrf;omavpG}[k O'gef;ukd rjywfusL;&ifhyg\[k
(avQmuf\)/ xkdtcg jrwpfGmbk&m;onf ptaMumif;ukd
odawmfrli xkdtcsdefü pO'gef;ukd usL;&ifhawmfrl\

tMuifol\ pdwfü trsufa'gowdkYonf r&Sdukef?
orÜwåd 0dywådpaom tjzpfukdvnf; vGefajrmuf\
ab;uif;aom? csrf;omaom? pkd;&drfjcf;r&Sdaom
xkdyk*³/₄dKvfukd ewfwdkYonf zl;ajrmf&ef
r&Ekdifukef[k (O'gef;ukd usL;&ifhawmfrl\)/

1/ tuREkfyfonf oifESifhtwl[laom pmydk'fü tuREkfyfonf
oifESifhtwl &[ef;jyKygtHh[k rdwfaqGü cifwG,frlt&
¹/₂kfw&ufajymvkdufvkdaomfvnf; rif;pnf;pdrfü
wG,fwmrlavmb qGjiifxm;aom pdwf&Sdoljzpf&um;
tuREkfyfonf oifESifhtwl[k prQukdom >rufqkdvsuf
<uif;pum;&yfukd tjynfhttpHkrajymEkdifb] &Sdonf[k
t|uxmü zGifh jyonf/

Ä

a'O'wftaMumif;

333/ xkdtcg jrwpfGmbk&m;onf tEkyd,ed*Hk;ü
arGUavsmfawmfrloa&GU oDwif;oHk; aeawmf
rlNyD;vQif tpOftwkdif; a'opm&D
vSnfhvnfawmfrlvwfaomf aumorÄDjynfodkY

a&mufawmfrlíh xkdaumorÁDjynf
aCmodwm¹/₂Hkausmif;ü oDwif;oHk;aeawmfrl\ xkdtcg
qdwfNidrf&modkY uyfi wpf
a,mufxD;wnf;udef;atmif;aom a'0'wftm;-

]]ightm; rsm;aom vmbfofyumukd jzpfapEkdifrnfh
tb,fodkYaom olukd igonf MunfndKap&tHhenf;}}[k
tMuHjzpf\?

xkdaemuf a'0'wftm;-

]]ptZmwowf rif;om;onf i,fvnf; i,f\?
aemifvnf;aumif;pm;vwåH h? ightm; rsm;pGmaom
vmbfofyumukd jzpfaprnfh ,if;tZmwowfrif;om;ukd
MunfndKap&rl aumif;avpG}}[k tMuH jzpfjyef\

xkdaemuf a'0'wfonf ausmif; tdyf&m ae&mukd
odrf;qnf;NyD;vQif oydwfouFef;ukd ,lí tpOf twkdif;
zJcGmoGm;onf&Sdaomf &mZN*Kd[fjynfodkY a&muf\/
xkdtcg a'0'wfonf rdrdtoGifukd azsmufNyD;vQif
oli,ftoGif zefqif;vsuf cg;ü a>rukd ywfí
tZmwowfrif;om;\ &ifcGifü xif&Sm;jzpfay:vm\

xkdtcg tZmwowf rif;om;onf aMumuf\? xdwf\?
&GH&Sm\? wkefvlyf\ xkdtcg a'0'wfonf tZmwowf
rif;om;tm;-

]]rif;om; oifonf uREkfyfukd aMumufoavm}}[k ar;V

]]rSefyg aMumufyg\? oif tb,folenf;}}[k (jyefí ar;\\

]]ig a'0'wfwnf;}}[k (qkd\\

]]toQifbk&m; toQifbk&m;onf toQifa'0'wfjzpfrl
rdrdtoGifjzifhomvQif xif&Sm;jzpfygavmh}}[k
(avQmuf\)/

xkdtcg a'0'wfonf oli,ftoGifukd azsmufNyD;vQif
'kuk#foydwfouFef;ukd aqmifvsuf tZmwowfrif;om;\
a&SUü &yf\ xkdtcg tZmwowfrif;om;onf a'0'wftm;
pwefckd; jym#d[mtm;jzifh tvGefMunfndKonf jzpfí

&xm;ig;&mwdkYjzifh n eHeuf qnf;uyf\? qGrf;tkyfig;
&mwdkYukdvnf; ydkYapV

xkdtcg vmbfofyfum tausmftapmjzifh
ESdyfpufvTrf;rkd;xm;aom pdwf&Sdaom
a'0'wftm;]]igonf &[ef;oHCmukd aqmiftHh}}[laom
tvkdqE´onf jzpfay:vmV xkdpdwfjzpfonfESifh
wpfNyKdifeuf a'0'wfonf xkdwefckd;rS avQmavV

xkdtcg toQifr[marm^{*3/4}v´mef\ tvkyftauR;jzpfaom
uuk"rnfaom aumVd,rif;om;onf ,ckyif pkawí wpfckaom
pdwfjzifhNyD;aomukd,fodkY]ewfjynfodkY} a&mufV
xkduuk" ewfom;tm; r*"wkdif; *gracwf ESpfck
oHk;ckavmufrQaom cE"mukd,fukd &\?
xkduuk"ewfom;onf xkdcE"mukd,fukd &jcif;jzifh
rdrdukdvnf;aumif;? olwpfyg;ukdvnf;aumif;
rESdyfpufap? xkdtcg uuk"ewfom;onf
toQifr[marm^{*3/4}v´mefxHodkY csOf;uyfNyD;aemuf
&Sdckd;í wpfckaom ae&mü &yfwnfum-

]]toQifbk&m; vmbfofyfum tausmftapmjzifh
ESdyfpufvTrf;rkd;xm;aom pdwf&Sdaom
a'0'wftm;]igonf &[ef;oHCmukd aqmiftHh}}[laom
tvkdqE´onf jzpfay:cJhygNyD? toQifbk&m;
xkdpdwfjzpfonfESifh wpfNyKdifeuf a'0'wfonf
xkdwefckd;rS avQmcJhygNyD}}[k avQmufV

avQmufNyD;aemuf toQifr[marm^{*3/4}v´mefukd
&Sdckd;NyD;vQif t^{1/2}kdtaojyKum xkdae&müyif
uG,faysmufavV

xkdtcg toQifr[marm^{*3/4}v´mefonf
jrwpfGmbk&m;xHodkY csOf;uyfNyD;aemuf &Sdckd;í
wpfckaomae&mü xkdifum-

]]toQifbk&m; tuREkfyf\ tvkyftauR;jzpfaom
uuk"rnfaom aumVd,rif;om;onf ,ckyifpkawvsuf
wpfckaom pdwfjzifhNyD;aomukd,fodkY]ewfjynfodkY}

a&mufyg\? xkd ewfom;tm; r*"wkdif; *gracwf ESpfck
oHk;ckavmufBuD;aom cE"mukd,fukd &yg\? xkd
ewfom;onf xkdcE"mukd,fukd &jcif;jzifh
rdrdukdvnf;aumif;? olwpfyg;ukdvnf;aumif; rESdyf
pufapyg/ toQifbk&m; xkdtcg uuk"ewfom;onf
tuREkfyfxHodkY csOf;uyfNyD;aemuf tuREkfyfukd
&Sdckd;NyD;vQif wpfckaom ae&mü &yfyg\?
toQifbk&m; wpfckaom ae&mü &yfNyD;aom
uuk"ewfom;onf tuREkfyftm;-

]]toQifbk&m; vmbfofyfum tausmftapmjzifh
ESdyfpufvTrf;rkd;xm;aom pdwf&Sdaom
a'0'wftm;]igonf &[ef;oHCmukd aqmiftHh}[laom
tvkdqE' jzpfay:vm\? toQifbk&m; xkdpdwfjzpfonfESifh
wpfNyKdifeuf a'0'wfonf xkdwefckd;rS avQmcJhNyD}}
[k avQmufygonf/ ppum;ukd avQmufNyD;aemuf
tuREkfyfukd &Sdckd;NyD;vQif t½kdtaojyKum
xkdae&müyif uG,fcJhyg\}}[k avQmufV

arm*³/₄v'mef oif\ pdwfjzifh uuk"ewfom;pdwfukd
ykdif;jcm;í odoavm? uuk"ewfom; ajymorQ pum;
tvHk;pHkonf ajymqkdwkdif;yif jzpfoavm? wpfyg;aom
tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh rjzpfo avm[k (ar;awmfrl\)/

toQifbk&m; tuREkfyf\ pdwfjzifhvnf;
uuk"ewfom;pdwfukd ykdif;jcm;í odyg\? uuk" ewfom;
ajymorQpum; tvHk;pHkonf ajymqkdwkdif;yif jzpfyg\?
wpfyg;aom tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh rjzpfyg[k (avQmuf\)/

arm*³/₄v'mef ppum;ukd apmifhpnf;avmh/

arm*³/₄v'mef ppum;ukd apmifhpnf;avmh/

,cktcg xkd (r*fzkdvfrS) tcsnf;ESD;jzpfao
a,mufsm;onf rdrdukd,fukduk,fwkdiyif xif&Sm;
jyKvdrfhrnf/

q&mig;OD;ukdjycif;

334/ arm^{*3/4}v'mef avmuü q&mig;OD;wdkYonf
xif&Sm;&Sdukef\? ig;OD;wdkYum; tb,folwdkY enf;/

arm^{*3/4}v'mef pavmuü q&mtcsKdUonf pifMu,faom
oDvr&SdbJvsuf]]pifMu,faom oDv&Sd\}}?]]ig\ oDvonf
pifMu,f\? jzLpif\? rnpfEGrf;}}[k 0efcHV/ xkdq&mukd
wynfhwdkYonf]]ptoQifq&monf pifMu,faom
oDvr&SdbJvsuf]pifMu,faom oDv&Sd\}}?]ig\ oDvonf
pifMu,f\? jzLpif\? rnpfEGrf;}}[k 0efcHV/ igwdkYonf
vlwdkYtm; ajymukefrl pq&monf rESpfNrKdU&m?
igwdkYonf xkdrESpfNrKdUzG,fpum;jzifh xkdq&mukd
tb,hfaMumifh ajymukeftHhenf;? ouFef; qGrf; ausmif;
olem t&Htwm; aq;ypönf;y&du©&mwdkYjzifh
axmufyHhxm;V tMuiftrlukd xkd q&monf jyKvkyftHh?
xkdtrljzifhyif xkdq&monf xif&Sm;vwåHU}}[k odukefV/
arm^{*3/4}v'mef podkYaom q&mukd wynfhwdkYonf
oDvrSapmifhukefV/ podkYaom q&monfvnf;
wynfhwdkY\ oDvrS apmifhjycif;ukd awmifhwV

arm^{*3/4}v'mef aemufwpfrsKd;um; pavmuü
q&mtcsdKUonf pifMu,faom toufarG;jcif;
r&SdbJvsuf]]pifMu,faom toufarG;jcif;&Sd\}}?]]ig\
toufarG;jcif;onf pifMu,f\? jzLpif\? rnpfEGrf;}}[k 0efcHV/
xkdq&mukd wynfhwdkYonf]]ptoQifq&monf
pifMu,faom touf arG;jcif; r&SdbJvsuf]pifMu,faom
toufarG;jcif;&Sd\}}?]ig\ toufarG;jcif;onf pifMu,f\?
jzLpif\? rnpfEGrf;}}[k 0efcHV/ igwdkYonf vlwdkYtm;
ajymukefrl ptoQifq&monf rESpfNrKdU&m? igwdkYonf
xkdrESpfNrKdUzG,faom pum;jzifh xkdq&mukd
tb,hfaMumifh ajymukeftHhenf;? ouFef; qGrf; ausmif;
olem t&Htwm; aq;ypönf; y&du©&mwdkYjzifh
axmufyHhxm;\? tMuiftrlukd xkdq&monf jyKvkyftHh?
xkdtrljzifhyif xkdq&monf xif&Sm;vwåHU}}[k odukef\?
arm^{*3/4}v'mef podkYaom q&mukd wynfhwdkYonf

toufarG;jcif;rS apmifhukef\? podkYaom q&monfvnf;
wynfhwdkY\ touf arG;jcif;rS apmifhjcf;ukd awmifhw\

arm^{*3/4}v'mef aemufwpfrsKd;um; pavmuü
q&mtcsdKUonf rpifMu,faom w&m;
a[mjcf;&Sdvsuf]]pifMu,faom
w&m;a[mjcf;&Sd\}}?]ig\ w&m;a[mjcf;onf pifMu,f\?
jzLpif\? rnpfEGrf;}}[k 0efcHV xkdq&mukd
wynfhwdkYonf]]ptoQifq&monf rpifMu,faom
w&m;a[mjcf;&Sdvsuf]pifMu,faom
w&m;a[mjcf;&Sd\}}?]ig\ w&m;a[mjcf;onf pifMu,f\?
jzLpif\? rnpfEGrf;}}[k 0efcHV igwdkYonf vlwdkYtm;
ajymukefrl ptoQifq&monf rESpfNrKdU&m? igwdkYonf
xkdrESpfNrKdUzG,fpum;jzifh xkdq&mukd
tb,fhaMumifh ajymukeftHhenf;? ouFef; qGrf; ausmif;
olem t&Htwm; aq; ypönf; y&du©&mwdkYjzifh
axmufyHhxm;\ tMuiftrlukd xkdq&monf jyKvkyftHh?
xkdtrljzifhyif xkdq&monf xif&Sm;vwåHU}}[k odukef\?
arm^{*3/4}v'mef podkYaom q&mukd wynfhwdkYonf
w&m;a[mjcf;rS apmifhukef\ podkYaom q&monfvnf;
wynfhwdkY\ w&m;a[mjcf;rS apmifhjcf;ukd awmifhw\

arm^{*3/4}v'mef aemufwpfrsKd;um; pavmuü
q&mtcsKdUonf rpifMu,faom ajymMum;jcf;
&Sdvsuf]]pifMu,faom ajymMum;jcf;&Sd\}}?]ig\
ajymMum;jcf;onf pifMu,f\? jzLpif\? rnpf EGrf;}}[k
0efcHV xkdq&mukd wynfhwdkYonf]]ptoQifq&monf
rpifMu,faom ajymMum;jcf; &Sdvsuf]pifMu,faom
ajymMum;jcf;&Sd\}}?]ig\ ajymMum;jcf;onf pifMu,f\?
jzLpif\? rnpf EGrf;}}[k 0efcHV igwdkYonf vlwdkYtm;
ajymukefrl ptoQifq&monf rESpfNrKdU&m? igwdkYonf
xkdrESpfNrKdUzG,fpum;jzifh xkdq&mukd
tb,fhaMumifh ajymukeftHhenf;? ouFef; qGrf; ausmif;
olem t&Htwm; aq;ypönf; y&du©&mwdkYjzifh
axmufyHhxm;\ tMuiftrlukd xkdq&monf jyKvkyftHh?
xkdtrljzifhyif xkdq&monf xif&Sm;vwåHU}}[k odukef\?

arm^{*3/4}vmeſ podkYaom q&mukd wynfhwdkYonf
ajymMum;jcif;rS apmifhukeſ\? podkYaom q&monfvnf;
wynfhwdkY\ ajymMum;jcif;rS apmifhjcif;ukd
awmifhw\

arm^{*3/4}v'meſ aemufwpfrsKd;um; pavmuü
q&mtcsKdUonf rpifMu,faom ÓPftjrif&Sd
vsuf]]pifMu,faom ÓPftjrif&Sd\}}?]]ig\ ÓPftjrifonf
pifMu,ſ\? jzLpif\? rnpfEGrf;}}[k 0efcHV\ xkdq&mukd
wynfhwdkYonf]]ptoQifq&monf rpifMu,faom
ÓPftjrif&Sdvsuf]pifMu,faom ÓPftjrif&Sd\}}?]ig\
ÓPftjrifonf pifMu,ſ\? jzLpif\? rnpfEGrf;}}[k 0efcHV\
igwdkYonf vlwdkYtm; ajymukeſrl ptoQifq&monf
rESpfNrKdU&m? igwdkYonf xkdrESpfNrKdUzG,f
pum;jzifh xkdq&mukd tb,hfaMumifh
ajymukeſtHhenf;? ouFef; qGrf; ausmif; olem t&Htwm;
aq; ypönf; y&du©&mwkdYjzifh axmufyHhxm;\?
tMuiftrlukd xkdq&monf jyKvkyftHh? xkdtrljzifhyif
xkdq&monf xif&Sm;vwåHU}}[k odukeſ\?
arm^{*3/4}v'meſ podkYaom q&mukd wynfhwdkYonf
ÓPftjrifrS apmifhukeſ\? podkYaom q&monfvnf;
wynfhwdkY\ ÓPftjrifrS apmifhjcif;ukd awmifhw\

arm^{*3/4}v'meſ avmuü bq&m ig;OD;wdkYonf
&Sdukeſ\

arm^{*3/4}v'meſ igrlum; pifMu,faom
oDv&SdaomaMumifh]]pifMu,faom oDv&Sd\}}?]]ig\
oDvonf pifMu,ſ\? jzLpif\? rnpfEGrf;}}[k 0efcHV\
ighukdvnf; wynfhwdkYonf oDvrS rapmifhukeſ?
igonfvnf; wynfhwdkY\ oDvrS apmifhjcif;ukd
rawmifhw/

pifMu,faom toufarG;jcif;&SdaomaMumifh/y/
pifMu,faom w&m;a[mjcif;&SdaomaMumifh/y/
pifMu,faom ajymMum;jcif;&SdaomaMumifh/y/
pifMu,faom ÓPftjrif&SdaomaMumifh]]pifMu,faom

ÓPftjrif &Sd\}}?]]ig\ ÓPftjrifonf pifMu,f\? jzLpif\?
rnpfEGrf;}}[k 0efcHV ighukdvnf; wynfhwdkYonf
ÓPftjrifrS rapmifhukef? igonfvnf; wynfhwdkY\
ÓPftjrifrS apmifhjcif;ukd rawmifhw[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

335/ xkdaemuf jrwapGmbk&m;onf aumorÁDjynfü
arGUavsmfawmfrloa&GU oDwif;oHk;aeawmf
rlNyD;vQif tpOftwkdif;vSnfhvnfaomf
&mZN*Kd[fjynfodkY a&mufawmfrl\
jrwapGmbk&m;onf xkd &mZN*Kd[fjynf
&SOfheufwdkYtm; tpmauR;&mjzpfaom
a0VK0efausmif;ü oDwif;oHk;aeawmfrl\

xkdtcg rsm;pGmaom &[ef;wdkYonf
jrwapGmbk&m;xHodkY csOf;uyfNyD;aemuf
jrwapGmbk&m;ukd &Sdckd;NyD;vQif wpfckaom
ae&mü xkdifMuum-

]]toQifbk&m; tZmwowfrif;om;onf
&xm;ig;&mwdkYjzifh nOfh eHeuf a'0'wftm; qnf;uyf\?
qGrf;tkyfig;&mwdkYukdvnf; ydkYyg\}}[k
avQmufukef\

&[ef;wdkY a'0'wf\ vmbfofyfum ausmfapmrlukd
rjrwfEkd;ukefvifh? &[ef;wdkY tZmwowfrif;om;onf
a'0'wftm; &xm;ig;&mwdkYjzifh nOfheHeufqnf;uyforQ
umvywfvHk; qGrf;tkyfig;&mwdkYukd
ydkYaeorQumvywfvHk; a'0'wftm;
ukodkvfw&m;wdkYü qkwf,kwfrlukdom tvkd&Sdtyf\
BuD;yGg;rlukd tvkdr&Sdtyf/

&[ef;wdkY Oyrmaomfum; Murf;wrf;aom acG;\
ESmacgif;ü 0H paom wd&päme fonf;ajcukd
xnfhukef&m\? &[ef;wdkY podkYxnfhvwfaomf
xkdacG;onf twkdif;xuf tvGefMurf;wrf;&m ouJhodkY
&[ef;wdkY ptwlyif tZmwowfrif;om;onf a'0'wftm;
&xm;ig;&mwdkYjzifh nOfh eHeuf qnf;uyforQ
umvywfvHk; qGrf;tkyfig;&mwdkYukd

ydkYaeorQumvywfvHk; a'0'wftm;
ukokdvfw&m;wdkYü qkwf,kwfrlukdom tvkd&Sdtyf\?
BuD;yGg;rlukd tvkdr&Sdtyf/

&[ef;wdkY rdrdukd,fukd owfjCIF;igS a'0'wftm;
vmbfoYfyum ausmfapmrlonf jzpfvm\? ysufpD;jCIF;iSg
a'0'wftm; vmbfoYfyum ausmfapmrlonf jzpfvm\

&[ef;wdkY Oyrmaomfum; iSufaysmyifonf
rdrdukd,fukd owfjCIF;igS toD;oD;ouJhodkY
ysufpD;jCIF;iSg toD;oD;ouJhodkY penf;twlyif
rdrdukd,fukd owfjCIF;igS a'0'wftm; vmbfoYf yum
ausmfapmrlonf jzpfvm\? ysufpD;jCIF;igS a'0'wftm;
vmbfoYfyum ausmfapmrlonf jzpfvm\

&[ef;wdkY OyrmwPfenf;aomfum; 0g;yifonf
rdrdukd,fukd owfjCIF;igS toD;oD;ouJhodkY
ysufpD;jCIF;iSg toD;oD;ouJhodkY penf;twlyif
rdrdukd,fukd owfjCIF;igS a'0'wftm; vmbfoYf yum
ausmfapmrlonf jzpfvm\? ysufpD;jCIF;igS a'0'wftm;
vmbfoYfyum ausmfapmrlonf jzpfvm\

&[ef;wdkY OyrmwPfenf;aomfum; usLyifonf
rdrdukd,fukd owfjCIF;igS toD; oD;ouJhodkY
ysufpD;jCIF;iSg toD;oD;ouJhodkY penf;twlyif
rdrdukd,fukd owfjCIF;igS a'0'wftm; vmbfoYf yum
ausmfapmrlonf jzpfvm\? ysufpD;jCIF;igS a'0'wftm;
vmbfoYfyum ausmfapmrlonfhjzpfvm\

&[ef;wdkY OyrmwPfenf;aomfum; tówkd&fjrif;ronf
rdrdukd,fukd owfjCIF;igSukd,f0ef aqmifouJhodkY
ysufpD;jCIF;iSgukd,f0efaqmifouJhodkY penf;twlyif
rdrdukd,fukd owfjCIF;igS a'0'wftm; vmbfoYfyum
ausmfapmrlonf jzpfvm\? ysufpD;jCIF;igS a'0'wftm;
vmbfoYf yum ausmfapmrlonf jzpfvm\[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

iSufaysmoD;onf pifppf iSufaysmyifukd
owfouJhodkY? 0g;oD;onf 0g;yifukd owfouJhodkY?
usLoD;onf usLyifukd owfouJhodkY? ukd,f0efonf
tówkd&f jrif;rukD owfouJhodkY
ylaZmfoumonf ,kwfrmolukd owf\k (rdefYawmf rl\)/

yXrtcef; NyD;V

2-'kwd,tcef;

yumoeD,uH

336/ jrwpfGmbk&m;onf rsm;pGmaom y&dowf
tjcHt&Hjzifh rif;ESifhwuGaom y&dowfÜ w&m;a[mvsuf
xkdifaeawmfrlaomtcg a'0'wfonf ae&mrSxí
vuf0Jwpfzuf ycHk;xufÜ {uoDukd pHy,fwifvsuf
jrwpfGmbk&m;&Sd&modkY vuftkyfcsDum
jrwpfGmbk&m;tm;-

toQifbk&m; jrwpfGmbk&m;onf ,cktcg
tkdrif;ygNyD? BuD;ygNyD? &ifhygNyD? tcsdef
vGefygNyD? tqHk;pGefaom t&G,fodkY a&mufygNyD?
toQifbk&m; jrwpfGmbk&m;onf ,cktcg rsufarSmuf
csrf;ompGm aexkdifa&;ukd
tm;xkwfvzufaMumifhMurJh aeawmfrygavmh?
tuREkfyftm; &[ef;oHCmukd vT]tyfygavmh?
tuREkfyfonf &[ef;oHCmukd aqmifygtHh}}[k avQmufV

a'0'wf roifh? oifonf &[ef;oHCmukd aqmifjcif;iSg
rESpfoufvifh[k (rdefYawmf rl\)/

ESpfBudrfajrmufvnf; a'0'wfonf/y/
oHk;Budrfajrmufvnf; a'0'wfonf jrwpfGm bk&m;tm;-

]]toQifbk&m; jrwpfGmbk&m;onf ,cktcg
tkdrif;ygNyD? BuD;ygNyD? &ifhygNyD? tcsdef
vGefygNyD? tqHk;pGefaom t&G,fodkY a&mufygNyD?

toQifbk&m; jrwpfGmbk&m;onf ,cktcg rsufarSmuf
csrf;ompGm aexkdifa&;ukd
tm;xkwfvufaMumifhMurJh aeawmfrlygavmh?
tuREkfyftm; &[ef;oHCmukd vT]tyfygavmh?
tuREkfyfonf &[ef;oHCmukd aqmifygtHh}}[k avQmuf/
a'0'wf igonf om&dykMum
arm^{*3/4}vmefwdkYtm;aomfvnf; &[ef;oHCmukd
vT]tyfrnf r[kwf&m/

wHawG;ESifhwlaom ypönf;rsm;ukd
oHk;pm;aom ,kwfrmaom oifhtm; tb,fhaMumifh vT]tyf
&mtHhenf;[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

xkdtcg a'0'wfonf]]rif;ESifhwuGaom y&dowfü
ighukd jrwpfGmbk&m;u wHawG;ESifhwlaom
ypönf;rsm;ukd oHk;pm;ol[laom pum;jzifh armif;rj\?
om&dykMwm arm^{*3/4}vmefwdkYukdomvQif ajr\$mf
pm;\}}[k trsufxGufum ESvHk;rombJ
jrwpfGmbk&m;ukd &Sdckd;NyD;vQif t^{1/2}kdtaojyKum
zJoGm;/ pum; jrwpfGmbk&m;tay:ü a'0'wf\ yXr
&efNiKd;zGJUjcif;wnf;/

xkdtcg jrwpfGmbk&m;onf &[ef;wdkYukd &[ef;wdkY
odkYjzpfvQif oHCmonf a'0'wftm;]]a&S;tcgü a'0'wf\
trltusifhonf wpfrsKd;jzpf\? ,cktcgü trltusifhonf
wpfrsKd;jzpf\? tMuiftrlukd
a'0'wfonfukd,fjzifhvnf;aumif;? Elwfjzifhvnf;aumif;
jyK&m\? xkdtrljzifh jrwpfGmbk&m;[lívnf;aumif;?
w&m;awmf[lívnf;aumif;? oHCmawmf[lívnf;aumif;
rrSwftyf? xkdtrljzifh a'0'wf[líomvQif rSwftyf\}}[k
&mZN*dK[fjynfü yumoeD,uHukd jyKavmh/

&[ef;wdkY podkY jyK&rnf? uRrf;usifvdr®mí
pGrf;&nf&Sdaom &[ef;onf oHCmukd odap& rnf/

337/]]toQifbk&m;wdkY oHCmonf tuREkfyf\
(pum;ukd) emawmfrlavmh? oHCmtm; avsmufywfaom

tcg&SdaomuHonf tu,fí jzpfjim;tHh? oHCmonf
a'0'wftm; &mZN*Kd[fjynfü]a&S;tcgu a'0'wf\
trltusifhonf wpfrsKd;jzpf\? ,cktcgü trltusifhonf
wpfrsKd;jzpf\? tMuiftrlukd
a'0'wfonfukd,fjzifhvnf;aumif;? Elwfjzifhvnf;aumif;
jyK&m\? xkdtrljzifh jrwpGmbk&m;[lívnf;aumif;?
w&m;awmf[lívnf;aumif;? oHCmawmf[lívnf;aumif;
rrSwftyf? xkdtrljzifh a'0'wf[líomvQif rSwftyf\}}[k
yumoeD,uHukd jyK&m\? pum; odapjcf;wnf;/

toQifbk&m;wdkY oHCmonf tuREkfyf\ (pum;ukd)
emawmfrlavmh? oHCmonf a'0'wftm; &mZN*dK[fjynfü
]a&S;tcgu a'0'wf\
trltusifhonf wpfrsKd;jzpf\? ,ck tcgü
trltusifhonf wpfrsKd;jzpf\? tMuiftrlukd
a'0'wfonfukd,fjzifhvnf;aumif;? Elwfjzifhvnf;aumif;
jyK&m\? xkdtrljzifh jrwpGmbk&m;[lívnf;aumif;?
w&m;awmf[lívnf;aumif;? oHCmawmf[lívnf;aumif;
rrSwftyf? xkdtrljzifh a'0'wf[líomvQif rSwftyf\}}[k
yumoeD,uHukd jyK\?

a'0'wftm; &mZN*dK[fjynfü]a&S;tcgu a'0'wf\
trltusifhonf wpfrsKd;jzpf\? ,cktcgü trltusifhonf
wpfrsKd;jzpf\? tMuiftrlukd a'0'wfonf
udk,fjzifhvnf;aumif;? Elwfjzifhvnf;aumif; jyK&m\?
xkdtrljzifh jrwpGmbk&m;[lívnf;aumif;?
w&m;awmf[lívnf;aumif;? oHCmawmf[lívnf;aumif;
rrSwftyf? xkdtrljzifh a'0'wf[líomvQif rSwftyf\}[k
yumoeD, uH jyKjcf;udk tMuiftoQiftm;
ESpfoufjcf;&Sd\? xdktoQifonf qdwfqdwfae&m\
tMuiftoQiftm; ESpfoufjcf;r&Sd? xdktoQifonf
ajymqdk&m\
oHCmonf a'0'wftm; &mZN*dK[fjynfü]a&S;tcgu

a'0'wf\
trltusifhonf wpfrsKd;jzpf\? ,cktcgü trltusifhonf
wpfrsKd;jzpf\? tMuiftrlukd a'0'wfonf udk,f
jzifhvnf;aumif;? Elwfjzifhvnf;aumif; jyK&m\?

xdktrljzifh jrwpfGmbk&m;[lívnf;aumif;?
w&m;awmf[lívnf;aumif;? oHCmawmf[lívnf;aumif;
rrSwftyf? xdktrljzifh a'0'wf[líomvQif rSwftyf\}[k
yumoeD,uHudk jyKtyfNyD? oHCmtm;
ESpfoufjcf;&Sd\? xdkYaMumifhqdwfwdwfaeV podkY
qdwfwdwfaejzifh pESpfoufonfh tjzpfudk
odrSwf&ygonf}}[k (odap&rnf[k rdefYawmfrl\)/

338/ xdktcg jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
toQifom&dykMwmudk]]om&dykMwm odkYjzpfvQif
oifonf &mZN*dK[fjynfü a'0'wfudk xif&Sm;atmif
jyavmh}}[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

toQifbk&m; a&S;tcgu tuREkfyfonf &mZN*dK[fjynfü
]]a*g"d trsKd;om;onf wefcdk;BuD;\?
a*g"dtrsKd;om;onf tmEkabmfBuD;\}}[k a'0'wf\
*kPfaus;Zludk ajymcJhygV toQifbk&m; tb,fodkYvQif
tuREkfyfonf &mZN*dK[fjynfü a'0'wfudk xif&Sm;atmif
jy&mygtHhenf;[k (avQmuf\)/

om&dykMwm oifonf &mZN*dK[fjynfü]]a*g"dtrsKd;
om;onf wefcdk;BuD;\? a*g"dtrsKd;om;onf
tmEkabmfBuD;\}}[k a'0'wf\
*kPfaus;Zl;udk
trSeftwdkif; ajymcJhonf r[kwfavm[k (ar;awmfrl\)/

rSefygonf toQifbk&m;[k (avQmuf\)/

om&dykMwm ptwdkif;yif oifonf a'0'wfudk
trSeftwdkif; xif&Sm;atmif jyavmh}}[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

]]toQifbk&m; aumif;ygNyD}}[k
toQifom&dykMwm onf jrwpfGmbk&m;tm; 0efchV

xdktcg jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
&[ef;wdkYudk]]&[ef;wdkY odkYjzpfvQif oHCmonf
om&dykMwmudk &mZN*dK[fjynfü]a&S;tcgu a'0'wf\
trltusifhonf wpfrsKd;jzpf\? ,cktcgü trltusifhonf
wpfrsKd;jzpf\? tMuiftrludk a'0'wfonf
udk,fjzifhvnf;aumif;? Elwfjzifhvnf;aumif; jyK&m\?

xdktrljzifh jrwpGmbk&m;[lívnf;aumif;?
w&m;awmf[lívnf;aumif;? oHCmawmf[lívnf;aumif;
rrSwftyf? xdktrljzifh a'0'wf[líomvQif rSwftyf\}[k
a'0'wfudk xif&Sm;atmifjy&ef orkwfavmh/

&[ef;wdkY podkY orkwf&rnf? a&S;OD;pGm
om&dykMwmudk awmif;yef&rnf? awmif;yefNyD;
aemuf uRrf;usifvdr®mí pGrf;&nf&Sdaom &[ef;onf
oHCmudk odap&rnf-

]]toQifbk&m;wdkY oHCmonf tuREkfyf\ (pum;udk)
emawmfrlavmh? oHCmtm; avsmufywfaom
tcg&SdaomuHonf tu,fí jzpfjim;tHh? oHCmonf
om&dykMwmudk &mZN*dK[fjynfü]a&S;tcgu a'0'wf\
trltusifhonf wpfrsKd; jzpf\? ,cktcgü trl tusifhonf
wpfrsKd; jzpf\? tMuiftrludk a'0'wfonf
udk,fjzifhvnf;aumif;? Elwfjzifhvnf;aumif; jyK&m\?
xdktrljzifh jrwpGmbk&m;[lívnf;aumif;?
w&m;awmf[lívnf;aumif;? oHCmawmf[lívnf;aumif;?
rrSwftyf? xdktrljzifh a'0'wf[líomvQif rSwftyf\}[k
a'0'wfudk xif&Sm;atmif jy&ef orkwf&m\? pum;
odapjcif;wnf;/

]]toQifbk&m;wdkY oHCmonf uREkfyf\ (pum;udk)
emawmfrlavmh? oHCmonf toQifom&dykMwmudk
&mZN*dK[fjynfü]a&S;tcgu a'0'wf\
trltusifhonf wpfrsKd;jzpf\? ,cktcgü trltusifhonf wpfrsKd; jzpf\?
tMuiftrludk a'0'wfonf udk,fjzifhvnf;aumif;?
Elwfjzifhvnf;aumif; jyK&m\? xdktrljzifh jrwpGmbk&m;
[lívnf;aumif;? w&m;awmf[lívnf;aumif;?
oHCmawmf[lívnf;aumif; rrSwftyf? xdktrljzifh
a'0'wf[líomvQif rSwftyf\}[k a'0'wfudk xif&Sm;atmif
jy&ef orkwf\? om&dykMwmudk
&mZN*dK[fjynfü]a&S;tcgu a'0'wf\
trltusifhonf wpfrsKd;jzpf\? ,cktcgü trltusifhonf wpfrsKd; jzpf\?
tMuiftrludk a'0'wfonf udk,fjzifhvnf;aumif;?

Elwfjzifhvnf;aumif; jyK&m\? xdktrljzifh jrwpGmbk&m;
[lívnf;aumif;? w&m;awmf[lívnf;aumif;?
oHCmawmf[lívnf;aumif; rrSwftyf? xdktrljzifh
a'0'wf[líomvQif rSwftyf\}[k a'0'wfudk xif&Sm;
atmifjy&ef orkwfjcif;udk tMuiftoQiftm; ESpfoufjcif;
&Sd\? xdktoQifonf qdwfqdwf ae&m\? tMuiftoQiftm;
ESpfoufjcif;r&Sd? xdktoQifonf ajymqdk&m\

oHCmonf toQifom&dykMwmudk
&mZN*dK[fjynfü]a&S;tcgu a'0'wf\ trltusifhonf
wpfrsKd;jzpf\? ,cktcgü trltusifhonf wpfrsKd; jzpf\?
tMuiftrludk a'0'wfonf udk,fjzifhvnf;aumif;?
Elwfjzifhvnf;aumif; jyK&m\ xdktrljzifh jrwpGmbk&m;
[lívnf;aumif;? w&m;awmf[lívnf;aumif;?
oHCmawmf[lívnf;aumif; rrSwftyf? xdktrljzifh
a'0'wf[líomvQif rSwftyf\}[k a'0'wfudk xif&Sm;atmif
jy&ef orkwftyfNyD? oHCM tm; ESpfoufjcif;&Sd\?
xdkYaMumifh qdwfqdwfae\? podkY qdwfqdwfaejzifh
pESpfoufonfhtjzpfudk odrSwf&ygonf}}[k (odap&rnf[k
rdefYawmfrl\)/

or®Kwd&NyD;aom toQifom&dykMwmonf
rsm;pGmaom &[ef;wdkYESifhtwl &mZN*dK[fjynfodkY
Oifí]a&S;tcgu a'0'wf\ trltusifhonf
wpfrsKd;jzpf\? ,cktcgü trltusifhonf wpfrsKd;jzpf\?
tMuiftrludk a'0'wfonf udk,fjzifhvnf;aumif;?
Elwfjzifhvnf;aumif; jyK\? xdktrljzifh jrwpGmbk&m;
[lívnf;aumif;? w&m;awmf[lívnf;aumif;?
oHCmawmf[lívnf;aumif; rrSwftyf? xdktrljzifh
a'0'wf[líomvQif rSwftyf\}[k a'0'wfudk &mZN*dK[fjynfü
xif&Sm;atmif jyV

xdkodkY jy&mü ,HkMunfrl MunfndKrl odr
r&SdolwdkYonf]]pomuD0ifrif;om; bk&m;tEG,f
awmfjzpfaoom &[ef;wdkYonf jiLplukef\? a'0'wf\
vmbfofyfumudk jiLplukef\}}[k ajymqdkukefV

,HkMunfrl MunfndKrl odrl &Sdol
vlynm&SdwdkYurl]]jrwpfGmbk&m;onf a'0'wfudk
&mZN*dK[f jynfü xif&Sm;atmif
jyapjcif;onf ,kwfnHhrnf r[kwf}}[k ajymqdkukefV

tZmwowfrif;om;taMumif;

339/ xdktcg a'0'wfonf tZmwowfrif;om;xHodkY
csOf;uyfí-

]]rif;om; a&S;tcgü vlwdkYonf
touf&Snfukef\? ,cktcgü toufwdkukefV oifonf
rif;om;b0ESifh ao&maom taMumif;&Sd\? rif;om;
xdkYaMumifh oifonf tzudk owfí rif;jzpfavmh? igonf
jrwpfGmbk&m;udk owfí bk&m;jzpftHh}}[k
(ajymqdk\)/

xdktcg tZmwowfrif;onf]]toQifa'0'wfonf
wefcdk;tmEkabmfBuD;\? toQifa'0'wfonf odwef&m\}}
[k aygifü "m;ajr\$mfudkzGJUí aeYcif;aMumifawmifü
aMumufxdwf &GHU&Sm; wkefvlyf vsuf taqmwvsif
eef;awmfwGif;odkY 0ifV eef;awmfwGif;ü
oufawmfapmifh trwfBuD;wdkYonf aMumufxdwf
&GHU&Sm; wkefvlyfvsuf eef;wGif;odkY taqmwvsif
aeYcif;aMumifawmif0ifvmaom tZmwowfrif;om;udk
jrifí zrf;MuukefV xdktrwfBuD;wdkYonf
&SmazGMuaomf aygifü zjGUxm;aom "m;ajr\$mfudk
jrifí tZmwowf rif;om;udk -

]]rif;om; toifonf tb,ft&mudk jyKvkyfvdkygoenf;}}[k
ar;MuukefV

]]tzudk owfvdk\}}[k (qdk\)/

]]tb,folu wdkufwGef;oenf;}}[k (ar;Mujiyef\)/

]]toQifa'0'wfu wdkufwGef;yg\}}[k (qdk\)/

tcsKdUaom trwfwdkYu]]rif;om;ESifh
a'0'wfudkvnf;aumif; &[ef;tm;vHk;wdkYudkvnf;aumif;
owfxdkuf\}}[k t,l&SdMuukefV

tcsKdUaom trwfwdkYu]]&[ef;wdkYudk rowfxdkuf?
&[ef;wdkYonf wpfpHkwpfckudkrQ rjypf rSm;ukef?
rif;om;ESifha'0'wfudk owfxdkuf\}}[k t,l&SdMuukefV

tcsKdUaom
trwfwdkYonf]]rif;om;ESifha'0'wfudkvnf; rowfxdkuf?
&[ef;wdkYudkvnf; rowfxdkuf rif;BuD;tm;
ajymMum;oifh\? rif;BuD; ajymwdkif;
jyKvkyfukeftHh}}[k t,l&SdMuukefV

xdkYaemuf xdktrwfwdkYonf tZmwowfrif;om;udk
zrf;í r*"wdkif;&Sif aoed,rnfaom
AdrÁdom&rif;BuD;xHodkY csOf;uyfMuNyD;aemuf
r*"wdkif;&Sif aoed,rnfaom AdrÁdom&rif;BuD;tm;
ptaMumif;t&mudk avQmufMuukefV

]]tcsif;wdkY trwfBuD;wdkYonf tb,fodkY
t,l&SdMuukefoenf;}}[k (ar;awmfrl\)/

t&Sifrif;BuD; tcsKdUaom
trwfwdkYonf]]rif;om;ESifh a'0'wfudkvnf; owfxdkuf\?
&[ef; tm;vHk;wdkYudkvnf; owfxdkuf\}}[k
t,l&SdMuukefV

tcsKdUaom trwfwdkYonf]]&[ef;wdkYudk
rowfxdkuf? &[ef;wdkYonf
wpfpHkwpfckudkrQhrjypfrSm;ukef?
rif;om;ESifha'0'wfudk owfxdkuf\}}[k t,l&SdMuukefV

tcsKdUaom trwfwdkYonf]]rif;om;ESifh
a'0'wfudkvnf; rowfxdkuf? &[ef;wdkYudkvnf;
rowfxdkuf rif;BuD;tm; ajymMum;oifh\? rif;BuD;
ajymwdkif;jyKvkyfukeftHh}}[kt,l&SdMuygonf[k
avQmufwifukefV

tcsif;wdkY jrwpGmbk&m;onfvnf;aumif;?
w&m;awmfonfvnf;aumif;? oHCmawmfonfvnf;aumif;
tb,fodkYjyKtHhenf;? jrwpGmbk&m;onf apmapmuyif
&mZN*dK[fjynfü]]a&S;tcgu a'0'wf\ trltusifhonf
wpfrsKd;jzpf\? ,cktcgü trltusifhonf wpfrsKd; jzpf\?
tMuiftrludk a'0'wfonf udk,fjzifhvnf;aumif;?
Elwfjzifhvnf;aumif; jyK&m\? xdktrljzifh jrwpGmbk&m;
[lívnf;aumif;? w&m;awmf[lívnf;aumif;?
oHCmawmf[lívnf;aumif; rrSwftyf? xdktrljzifh
a'0'wf[líomvQif rSwftyf\}[k a'0'wfudk xif&Sm;atmif
jyNyD; r[kwfavm[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

xdktrfwdkYwGif]]rif;om;ESifh a'0'wfudkvnf;
owfxdkuf\ &[ef;tm;vHk;udkvnf; owfxdkuf\}][k
t,l&Sdaom trfwdkYudk &mxl;rS csxm;V

&[ef;wdkYudk rowfxdkuf? &[ef;wdkYonf
wpfpHkwpfckudkrQ rjypfrSm;ukef? rif;om;ESifh
a'0'wfudk owfxdkuf\}][k qHk;jzwfaom trfwdkYudk
edrfUaom&mxl;ü xm;NyD;vQif]]rif;om;ESifh
a'0'wfudkvnf; rowfxdkuf? &[ef;wdkYudkvnf;
rowfxdkuf? rif;BuD;tm; ajymMum;oifhV/
rif;BuD;ajymqdkwdkif; jyKvkyfukeftHh}}[k t,l&Sdaom
trfwdkYudkrlum; &mxl;wdk;jr\$ifhxm;avV

xdktcg r*"wdkif;&Sif aoed,rnfaom
AdrÁdom&rif;BuD;onf tZmwowfrif;om;tm;-

]]rif;om; oifonf ighudk tb,fhaMumifh
owfvdkoenf;}}[k ar;awmfrlV

]]t&Sif crnf;awmf rif;tjzpfudk tvdk&Sdyg\}][k
(avQmuf\)/

]]rif;om; oifonf rif;tjzpfudk tvdk&Sdrl
brif;pnf;pdrfonf oif\ rif;pnf;pdrfwnf;}}[kajymí
tZmwowfrif;om;tm; rif;tjzpfudk vTJtyfV

vlowform;wdkYudk apvTwfjcif;

340/ xdktcg a'0'wfonf tZmwowfrif;om;xHodkY
csOf;uyfNyD;aemuf tZmwowf rif;om;udk]]rif;jrwf
&[ef;a*gwruwk owfrnfh rif;csif;wdkYudk
apvTwfavmh}}[k qdkV

xdktcg tZmwowfrif;om;onf
rif;csif;wdkYudk]]tcsif;wdkY toQifa'0'wfajymonfh
twdkif; jyKvkyfukefavmh}}[kapcdkif;V

xdktcg a'0'wfonf a,musfm;wpfa,mufudk]]g,um
oGm;avmh? &[ef;a*gwronf prnfaom t&yfÿ ae\
xdk&[ef;a*gwruwk owfNyD;vQif pvrif;jzifh
vmc]havmh}}[k apcdkif;V

xdkvrf;ÿ a,musfm;ESpfa,mufwdkYudk]]pvrif;rS
vmaom a,musfm;wpfa,mufudk owfNyD;vQif pvrif;jzifh
vmukefavmh}}[k csxm;V

xdkvrf;ÿ a,musfm;av;a,mufwdkYudk]]pvrif;jzifh
vmaom a,musfm;ESpfa,mufwdkYudk owfNyD;vQif
pvrif;jzifh vmukefavmh}}[k csxm;V

xdkvrf;ÿ a,musfm;&Spfa,mufwdkYudk]]pvrif;jzifh
vmaom a,musfm;av;a,mufwdkYudk owfNyD;vQif
pvrif;jzifh vmukefavmh}}[k csxm;V

xdkvrf;ÿ
a,musfm;wpfq,fhajcmufa,mufwdkYudk]]pvrif;jzifh
vmaom a,musfm;&Spfa,muf wdkYudk owfNyD;vQif
pvrif;jzifh vmukefavmh}}[k csxm;V

xdktcg xdka,musfm;wpfa,mufonf
oefvsufESifhumudk ,lum av;ESifhawmifhudk vG,fí
jrwpGmbk&m;xHodkY csOf;uyfNyD;aemuf
jrwpGmbk&m;\ teD;ÿ aMumufxdwf ½HGU&Sm;
wkefvlyfsuf awmifhwif;aom]rwkefvlyfaom}
udk,fjzifh &yfaeV

jrwfpGmbk&m;onf aMumufxdwf ½HGU&Sm;
wkefvlyfvsuf awmifhwif;aom udk,fjzifh &yfaeaom
xdka,musfm;udk jrifawmfrlí]] 'g,um vmavmh?
raMumufvifh}}[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

xdktcg xdka,musfm;onf oefvsufESifhumudk
oifh&mü xm;um av;ESifhawmifhudk csí
jrwfpGmbk&m;xHodkY csOf;uyfNyD;aemuf
jrwfpGmbk&m;\ ajcwdkYü 0yfwGm;NyD;vQif-

]]toQifbk&m; rdkufonfhtavsmuf
awGa0onfhtavsmuf rvdr®monfhtavsmuf tjypfonf
wynfhawmfudk vTrf;rdk;usa&mufcJhygNyD?
xdkwynfhawmfonf zsufqD;vdkaompdwf
owfvdkaompdwf &Sdonf jzpfí pt&yfodkY csOf;uyfyg\
toQifbk&m; toQifbk&m;onf wynfhawmf\ tjypfudk
tjypftm;jzifh aemifftcg
apmifhpnf;yg&jcif;iSgonf;cHawmfrlygavmh}}[k
avQmufV

'g,um aumif;NyD? rdkufonfhtavsmuf
awGa0onfhtavsmuf rvdr®monftavsmuf tjypfonf
oifhudk vTrf;rdk;ESdyfpufcJh\? oifonf
zsufqD;vdkaompdwf owfvdkaompdwf &Sdonfjzpfí
pt&yfodkY csOf;uyfV

'g,um oifonf tMuihfamumifh tjypfudk tjypftm;jzifh
jrifí w&m;ESifhavsmfpGm ukpm;\? xdkYamumifh oif\
xdktjypfudk igwdkYonf;cHukef\? 'g,um tMuifolonf
tjypfudk tjypftm; jzifh jrifí w&m;ESifhavsmfpGm
ukpm;\? aemifftcgüvnf; apmifhpnf;\? odkYjyKjCIF;onf
bk&m;\ tqHk;trü BuD;yGm;aMumif;omvQif jzpf\k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

xdktcg jrwfpGmbk&m;onf xdka,musfm;tm;
tpOftwdkif;aom w&m;pum;udk a[mawmfrl\
ponfwdkYum; tb,fenf;? 'geESifhpyfaompum;
oDvESifhpyfaompum; ewfjynfESifh pyfaompum;

umr*kPfwdkY\tjypf ,kwfnHhjcif; npfnL;jcif;
(umr*kPfwdkYrS) vGwfajrmufjcif;ü tusKd;wdkYudk
jyawmfrlV

jrwpfGmbk&m;onf xdka,musfm;ü cefYaompdwf
El;nHhaompdwf tydwftyif]eD0&P} rS uif;aom
pdwfwuf<uaompdwf ,HkMunfaompdwf &Sdonfudk
odawmfrlaom tcg jrwpfGmbk&m;wdkY\ udk,fwdkif
xkwfazmfodjrifNyD;aom]omrkuúHodu}
w&m;a'oemawmfjzpfaom qif;&Jjcif;]'ku©
opöm}udkvnf;aumif;?
qif;&JjzpfaMumif;]ork',opöm}udkvnf;aumif;?
qif;&JcsKyf&m]eda&m" opöm} udkvnf;aumif;?
qif;&JcsKyf&modkY
a&mufaMumif;vrf;pOf]r*³/₄opöm}udkvnf;aumif;
jyoawmf rlv rnf;npfjcif;uif;íjzLpifaom t0wfonf
qdk;&nfudk aumif;pGm cH,l&mouJhodkY xdk
a,musfm;tm;
xdkae&müyifvQif]]jzpfjcif;oabm&Sdaom
w&m;tvHk;pHkonf csKyfjcif; oabm &Sd\}}[k
udavomjrL tnpftaMu;uif;aom
w&m;rsufpd]aomwmywådr*fOmPf}onf jzpfay:V

xdkaemuf xdka,musfm;onf w&m;udk
jrifNyD;onfjzpfí w&m;odkY a&mufNyD;onfjzpfí
w&m;udk odNyD;onfjzpfí w&m;odkY
ouf0ifNyD;onfjzpfí ,HkrSm;jcif;udk
ul;ajrmufNyD;onfjzpfí odkYavm odkYavm
(awG;awmjcif;) uif;NyD;onfjzpfí jrwpfGmbk&m;
omoemawmfü &J&ifhjcif;odkY a&mufNyD;onfjzpfí
bk&m;rS wpyfg; udk;pm;xdkufol r&Sdonfjzpfí
jrwpfGmbk&m;tm;-

]]toQifbk&m; (w&m;awmfonf) tvGefESpfoufzG,f
&Sdygay\? toQifbk&m; (w&m;awmfonf)
tvGefESpfoufzG,f &Sdygay\? toQifbk&m;

Oyrmaomfum; arSmufxm;onfudk vSefbdouJh
odkYvnf;aumif;? zHk;vTrf;xm;onfudk
zGifhvSpfbdouJhodkYvnf;aumif;? rsufpdvnfaomoltm;
vrf; rSefudk
ajymMum;bdouJhodkYvnf;aumif;]rsufpd&Sdaom
olwdkYonf tqif;wdkYudk jrifMuvdrfhrnf}[k
trdkufarSmifü qDrD;wefaqmifudk
aqmifjybdouJhodkYvnf;aumif; toQifbk&m; ptwlomvQif
toQifbk&m;onf rsm;pGmaomtaMumif;jzifh
w&m;awmfukd jyawmfrlygay\? toQifbk&m;
tuREkfyfonf jrwpGmbk&m;udk udk;uG,f&m[lí
qnf;uyfyg\? w&m;awmfudkvnf; udk;uG,f&m[lí
qnf;uyfyg\? oHCmawmfudkvnf; udk;uG,f&m[lí
qnf;uyfyg\? jrwpGmbk&m;onf tuREkfyfudk ,aeYrSpí
toufxufqHk; udk;uG,fqnf;uyfaom Oygoum[k
rSwfawmfrlyg}}[k avQmufV

xdktcg jrwpGmbk&m;onf xdka,musfm;udk]]'g,um
oifonf pvr;f;jzifh roGm;vifh? pvr;f;jzifh oGm;avmh}}[k
rdefYawmfrlí tjcm;vrf;jzifh vTwfvdkufV

xdktcg xdka,musfm;ESpfa,mufwdkYonf]]todkYenf;
xdka,musfm;wpfa,mufonf vmcJvS\}}[k
&ifqdkifc&D;odkY oGm;Muaomf wpfckaom opfyif&if;ü
xdkifaeawmfrlaom jrwpGmbk&m;udk jrifí
jrwpGmbk&m;xHodkY csOf;uyfNyD;aemuf
jrwpGmbk&m;udk &Sdcdk;í wpfckaom ae&mü
xdkifukef\? jrwpGmbk&m;onf xdka,musfm;wdkYtm;
tpOftwdkif;aom w&m;pum;udk a[mawmfrl\y/

jrwpGmbk&m; omoemawmfü rdrdwdkYudk,fwdkif
odjrifukefNyD;aom xdka,musfm; ESpfa,mufwdkYonf
jrwpGmbk&m;tm;-

]]toQifbk&m; (w&m;awmfonf) tvGefESpfoufzG,f
&SdygayV/y/ jrwpGmbk&m;onf
tuREkfyfwdkYudk ,aeYrSpí toufxufqHk;

udk;uG,fqnf;uyfaom OygoumwdkY[lí rSwfawmfrlyg\[k
avQmufukef\

xdktcg jrwpGmbk&m;onf
xdka,musfm;wdkYtm;]] 'g,umwdkY oifwdkYonf
pvr;f;jzifh roGm; ukefvifh? pvr;f;jzifh oGm;ukefavm}}
[k rdefYawmfrlí tjcm;vrf;jzifh vTwfvdKuf\

xdktcg xdka,musfm; av;a,mufwdkYonf/y/

xdktcg xdka,musfm; &Spfa,mufwdkYonf/y/

xdktcg xdka,musfm;
wpfq,hfajcmufa,mufwdkYonf]]todkYenf;
xdka,musfm;&Spfa,mufwdkYonf vmcJvSukef\}}[k
&ifqdkifc&D;odkY oGm;Muukefaomf wpfckaom
opfyif&if;ü xdkifaeawmf rlaom jrwpGmbk&m;udk jrifí
jrwpGmbk&m;xHodkY csOf;uyfMuNyD;aemuf
jrwpGmbk&m;udk &Sdcdk;í wpfckaom ae&mü
xdkifukef\? jrwpGmbk&m;onf xdka,musfm;wdkYtm;
tpOftwdkif;jzpfaom w&m;pum;udk a[mawmfrl\/
ponfwdkYum; tb,fenf;? 'geESifhpyfaom
pum;udkvnf;aumif;/y/ rdrdwdkYudk,fwdkif
odjrifukefNyD;aom xdka,musfm;
wpfq,hfajcmufa,mmufwdkYonf jrwpGmbk&m; tm;-

]]toQifbk&m; (w&m;awmfonf)
tvGefESpfoufzG,f&SdygayVy/ jrwpGmbk&m;
tuREkfyfwdkYudk ,aeYrSpí toufxufqHk;
udk;uG,fqnf;uyfaom OygoumwdkY[lí rSwfawmfrlyg\}}
[k avQmufMuukef\

xdktcg jrwpGmbk&m;onf
xdka,musfm;wdkYtm;]] 'g,umwdkY oifwdkYonf
pvr;f;jzifh roGm; ukefvifh? pvr;f;jzifh oGm;ukefavm}}
[k rdefYawmfrlí tjcm;vrf;jzifh vTwfvdKuf\

xdktcg xdka,musfm;wpfa,mufonf a'0'wfxHodkY
csOf;uyfNyD;aemuf a'0'wftm;-

]]toQifbk&m; tuREkfyfonf xdkjrwpfGmbk&m;udk
rowfEdkifyg? xdkjrwpfGmbk&m;onf wefcdk; BuD;yg\
tmEkabmfBuD;yg\}}[k ajymqdk\

]]'g,um wefNyD? oifonf &[ef;a*gwru
rowfESifhawmh? igonfyif &[ef;a*gwru owftHh}}[k
(qdk\)/

jrwpfGmbk&m;udk aoG;pdrf;wnfapjcif;

341/ jrwpfGmbk&m;onf *dZÑuk#fawmif&dyfö
pBuø<uawmfrlaomtcg a'0'wfonf *dZÑuk#f
awmifodkY wufí]]pausmufwHk;jzifh &[ef;a*gwru
owftHh}}[k BuD;pGmaom ausmufwHk;udk vSdrfhcs\

awmifxGwfESpfckwdkYonf vmí xdkvdrfhvmaom
ausmufwHk;udk cHukef\? xdkausmufwHk;rS
ausmufvTmpOfí jrwpfGmbk&m;\ ajcawmfö aoG;udk
jzpfap\ xdktcg jrwpfGmbk&m;onf txuf odkY
armhMunfhNyD;vQif a'0'wfudk]](r*fzdkvfrS)
tcsnf;ESD;jzpfao a,musfm; oifonf rsm;pGmaom
raumif;rludk yGg;ap\? oifonf zsufqD;vdkaompdwf
owfvdkaompdwf &Sdonfjzpfí igbk&m; tm; aoG;udk
jzpfap\}}[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

xdktcg jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
&[ef;wdkYudk]]&[ef;wdkY a'0'wfonf
a&S;OD;pGmaom ptmeEÅ&d,uHudk qnf;yl;\?
zsufqD;vdkaompdwf owfvdkaompdwfjzifh
jrwpfGmbk&m;tm; aoG;udk jzpfap\}}[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

]]a'0'wfonf jrwpfGmbk&m;tm; owfjCIF;udk
tm;xkwfowwf}}[k Mum;aom &[ef;wdkYonf
jrwpfGmbk&m;ausmif;awmf\ xuf0ef;usif

xuf0ef;usift&yfrS jyif;jyus,favmifaom toH&Sdukefonf
jzpfí o&ZÑm,fjcif;udk jyKukefvsuf jrwpfGmbk&m;tm;
apmifha&Smufjcif; wm;jrpf jcif; vHkjCHKjcif;tusKd;iSg
pBuøoGm;ukefV

jrwpfGmbk&m;onf jyif;jyus,favmifaomtoH
o&ZÑm,foHudk Mum;awmfrlí toQiftmeE´m udk-

]]tmeE´m xdkjyif;jyus,favmifaomtoH
o&ZÑm,foHonf tb,fodkYaom toHenf;}}[k ar;awmfrlV

]]toQifbk&m; a'0'wfonf jrwpfGmbk&m;tm;
owfjcif;udk tm;xkwfowwf}}[k &[ef;wdkYonf
Mum;ygukefV toQifbk&m; xdk&[ef;wdkYonf
jrwpfGmbk&m; ausmif;awmf\ xuf0ef;usif xuf0ef;usif
t&yfrS jyif;jyus,favmifaomtoH &Sdukefonfjzpfí
o&ZÑm,fjcif;udk jyKukefvsuf jrwpfGmbk&m;tm;
apmifha&Smufjcif; wm;jrpfjcif; vHkjCHK jcif; tusKd;iSg
pBuøoGm;ygukefV jrwpfGm bk&m;
xdkjyif;jyus,favmifaomtoH o&ZÑm,foHum; podkYaom
toHwdkYygwnf;[k (avQmuf\)/

tmeE´m odkYjzpfvQif ig\
pum;jzifh]]jrwpfGmbk&m;onf toQifwdkYudk
ac:awmfrl\}}[k xdk &[ef;wdkYudk ac:avmh[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

]]toQifbk&m; aumif;ygNyD}}[k toQiftmeE´monf
jrwpfGmbk&m;tm; 0efcHNyD;vQif xdk&[ef;
wdkYxHodkY csOf;uyfNyD;aemuf
xdk&[ef;wdkYudk]]jrwpfGmbk&m;onf toQifwdkYudk
ac:awmfrl\}}[k ajym\?]]ighoQif aumif;NyD}}[k
toQiftmeE´mtm; 0efcHNyD;vQif
jrwpfGmbk&m;xHodkY csOf;uyfMuNyD; aemuf
&Sdcdk;í wpfckaom ae&mü xdkifaom
xdk&[ef;wdkYtm; jrwpfGmbk&m;onf-

&[ef;wdkY olwpyfg;vkHYvjzifh jrwfpGmbk&m;udk
owfEdkif&maom taMumif; tcGifhonf r&Sd/

&[ef;wdkY jrwfpGmbk&m;wdkYonf (olwpyfg;u)
vkHYvrjyK&b] y&dedAÁmefjyKukef\

&[ef;wdkY avmuü q&mig;OD;wdkY &Sdukef\
tb,fig;OD;wdkYenf;? &[ef;wdkY pavmuü q&m
tcsKdUonf rpifMu,faom oDv&Sdvsuf]]pifMu,faom
oDv&Sd\? ig\oDvonf pifMu,f\? jzLpif\? rnpfEGrf;}}[k
0efcHV xdkq&mudk wynfhwdkYonf ptoQifq&monf
rpifMu,faom oDv&Sdvsuf]]pifMu,faom oDv&Sd\? ig\
oDvonf pifMu,f\? jzLpif\? rnpfEGrf;}}[k 0efcHh\
igwdkYonf vlwdkYtm; ajymukefrl xdkq&monf
rESpfNrdKU&m? igwdkYonf
xdkrESpfNrdKUzG,fpum;jzifh xdktoQifq&mudk
tb,fhaMumifh ajymukeftHhenf;/ ouFef; qGrf; ausmif;
olem t&Htwm; aq;ypönf; y&du©&mwdkYjzifh
axmufyHhxm;V]]tMuiftrludk xdkq&monf jyKtHh?
xdktrljzifhyif xdkq&monf xif&Sm;vwåHU}}[k odukef\
&[ef;wdkY podkYaom q&mudk wynfhwdkYonf oDvrS
apmifhukef\? podkYaom q&monfvnf; wynfhwdkY\
oDvrS apmifhjcif;udk awmifhw\

&[ef;wdkY aemufwpfrsKd;um; pavmuü
q&mtcsdKUonf rpifMu,faom toufarG;jcif; &Sdvsuf/y/
rpifMu,faom w&m;a[mjcif;&Sdvsuf/y/
ajymMumjcif;&Sdvsuf/y/ rpifMu,faom OmPftjrif
&Sdvsuf]]pifMu,faom ÓPftjrif&Sd\? ig\ ÓPftjrifonf
pifMu,f\? jzLpif\? rnpfEGrf;[k 0efcH\}}? xdkq&mudk
wynfhwdkYonf pq&mtoQifonf rpifMu,faom ÓPftjrif
&Sdvsuf]]pifMu,faom ÓPftjrif&Sd\? ig\ ÓPftjrifonf
pifMu,f\? jzLpif\? rnpfEGrf;[k 0efcH\}}? igwdkYonf
vlwdkYtm; ajymukefrl xdkq&monf rESpfNrdKU&m?
igwdkYonf xdkrESpfNrdKUzG,f pum;jzifh
xdktoQifq&mudk tb,hfaMumifh ajymukeftHhenf;/

ouFef; qGrf; ausmif; olem t&H twm; aq;ypönf;
y&du©&mwdkYjzifh axmufyHhxm;V]]tMuiftrludk
xdkq&monf jyKtHh? xdktrljzifh yif xdkq&monf
xif&Sm;vwåHU}}[k odukefV &[ef;wdkY podkYaom
q&mudk wynfhwdkYonf ÓPftjrifrS apmifhukef\
podkYaom q&monfvnf; wynfhwdkY\ ÓPftjrifrS
apmifhjicif;udk awmifhwV

&[ef;wdkY avmuü bq&mig;OD;wdkYonf &SdukefV

&[ef;wdkY igrlum; pifMu,faom
oDv&SdaomaMumifh pifMu,faom oDv&Sd\?]]ig\
oDvonf pifMu,f\? jzLpif\ rnpfEGrf;}}[k 0efcHV\
ighudkvnf; wynfhwdkYonf oDvrS rapmifhukef
igonfvnf; wynfhwdkY\ oDvrS apmifhjicif;udk
rawmifhw/

&[ef;wdkY igonfrlum; pifMu,faom
toufarG;jcif;&SdaomaMumifh/y/ pifMu,faom w&m;
a[mjcif;&SdaomaMumifh/y/ pifMu,faom
ajymMum;jcif;&SdaomaMumifh/y/ pifMu,faom ÓPftjrif
&SdaomaMumifh]]pifMu,faom ÓPftjrif&Sd\? ig\
ÓPftjrifonf pifMu,f\? jzLpif\ rnpf EGrf;}}[k 0efcH\
ighudkvnf; wynfhwdkYonf ÓPftjrifrS rapmifhukef?
igonfvnf; wynfhwdkY\ ÓPftjrifrS apmifhjicif;udk
rawmifhw/

&[ef;wdkY olwpfyg;vkHYvjzifh jrwpfGmbk&m;udk
owfEdkif&maom taMumif; tcGifhonf r&Sd/

&[ef;wdkY jrwpfGmbk&m;wdkYonf (olwpfyg;u)
vkHYvrjyK&b] y&dedAÁmefjyKukefV &[ef;wdkY
oifwdkYonf aejrjausmif;odkY oGm;ukefavmh?
&[ef;wdkY jrwpfGmbk&m;wdkYudk rapmifhtyfukey[k
(rdefY awmfrl\)/

emVm*d&dqifudk apvTwfjcif;

342/ xdkpOftcg &mZN*dK[fjynfü
emVm*d&drnfaom qifonf Murf;wrf;\? vludk owf wwfv/
a'O'wfonf &mZN*dK[fjynfodkY Oifí qifwif;ukyfodkY
oGm;NyD;vQif qifxdef;wdkYtm;-

]]tcsif;wdkY igwdkYum; rif;uRrf;Oifaom
olwdkYaywnf;? &mxl;edrfUoludk
&mxl;jr§ifh&efvnf;aumif;? vc&du©mudk
wdk;ap&efvnfaumif; pGrf;Edkifukef\? tcsif;wdkY
xdkYaMumifh &[ef;a*gwronf þvrf;odkY vmaomtcg
pemVm*d&dqifudk ajzí þvrf;odkY vTwfukefavmh}}[k
ajymqdkV

]]toQifbk&m; aumif;ygNyD}}[k
xdkqifxdef;wdkYonf a'O'wftm; OefcHukefV

xdktcg jrwpGmbk&m;onf eHeuftcsdefü ouFef;udk
jyif0wfí oydwfouFef;udk ,lvsuf rsm;pGmaom
&[ef;wdkYESifh twl &mZN*dK[fjynfodkY
qGrf;ch0ifawmfrlV xdktcg jrwpGmbk&m;onf
xdkvrf;odkY <uawmfrlV xdkqifxdef;wdkYonf
xdkvrf;odkY<uvmaom jrwpGmbk&m;udk jrifoizifh
emVm*d&dqifudk ajzvTwfNyD;vQif xdkvrf;odkY
oGm;apukefV emVm*d&dqifonf ta0;rS <uvmaom
jrwpGmbk&m;udk jrifi ESarmif;udk axmifNyD;vQif
em;&GufESifhtNrD;udk pGifhvsuf
jrwpGmbk&m;xHodkY a&S;½lajy;vmV

xdk&[ef;wdkYonf ta0;rS vmaom emVm*d&dqifudk
jrifi jrwpGmbk&m;udk -

]]toQifbk&m; pemVm*d&dqifonf Murf;wrf;yg\?
vludk owfwwfyg\? þvrf;odkY vmyg\? toQifbk&m;
bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpGmbk&m;onf z,fawmfrlyg?
vmjcif;aumif;awmfrlaom jrwpGmbk&m;onf
z,fawmfrlyg}}[k avQmufMuukefV

]]&[ef;wdkY vmukefavmh? raMumufMuukefvifh/
&[ef;wdkY olwpfyg;wdkYvkHYvjzifh jrwpGm
bk&m;udk owfEdkif&maom taMumif;tcGifhonf r&Sd?
&[ef;wdkY jrwpGmbk&m;wdkYonf (olwpfyg;wdkY u)
vkHYvrjyK&b] y&dedAÁmefjyKukef\}}[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

xdk&[ef;wdkYonf ESpfBudrfajrmufvnf;/y/
xdk&[ef;wdkYonf oHk;Budrfajrmufvnf; jrwpGm
bk&m;tm;]]toQifbk&m; pemVm*d&dqifonf
Murf;wrf;yg\? vludk owfwwfyg\? pvrf;odkY vmyg\?
toQifbk&m; bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpGmbk&m;onf
z,fawmfrlyg? vmjcif;aumif;awmfrlaom
jrwpGmbk&m;onf z,fawmfrlyg}}[k avQmufMuukefV

]]&[ef;wdkY vmukefavmh raMumufMuukefvifh/
&[ef;wdkY olwpfyg;wdkYvkHYvjzifh jrwpGm
bk&m;udk owfEdkif&maom taMumif;tcGifhonf r&Sd?
&[ef;wdkY jrwpGmbk&m;wdkYonf (olwpfyg;wdkY u)
vkHYvrjyK&b] y&dedAÁmefjyKukef\}}[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

xdktcg vlwdkYonf jymom'f&SnfwdkYüvnf;aumif;?
jymom'fOD;jynf;wdkYüvnf;aumif;? tdrfacgifrdk;
wdkYüvnf;aumif; wufí aeMuukefV

xdkvlwdkYwGif r,HkMunfMu rMunfndKMu
ÓPfr&SdMuaom vlwdkYonf]]tcsif;wdkY &[ef;BuD;onf
tvGeftqif;vSpGwum;? qifonf n\$Of;qJtyfvwåHU}}[k
ajymqdkukefV

odkYaomf ,HkMunfMu MunfndKMu ynm&SdMu
ÓPf&SdMuaom vlwdkYurl]]tcsif;wdkY (emVm*d&d)
qifonf (bk&m;wnf;[laom) qifESifh rMumjrifhrD
ppfxdk;tHhwum;}}[k ajymqdkukefV

xdktcg jrwpGmbk&m;onf emVm*d&dqifudk
arwåmpdwfjzifh vTrf;jcHK\? xdktcg emVm*d&dqifonf

jrwfpGmbk&m;\ arw&mpdwfESifh
awGUxdaomaMumifh ESmarmif;udk csí
jrwfpGmbk&m;xHodkY csOf;uyf vsuf jrwfpGmbk&m;\
a&SUawmfü &yfwnf/ xdktcg jrwfpGmbk&m;onf
vuf,mvufawmfjzifh emVm*d&dqif\ OD;uif;udk
yGwfoyfawmfrlvsuf emVm*d&dqifudk *gxmwdkYjzifh
(podkY) &Gwfqdk awmfrl/

]]emVm*d&dqif bk&m;wnf;[laom qifodkY
(owfvdkpdwfjzifh) rcsOf;uyfvifh? emVm*d&dqif
bk&m;wnf;[laom qifodkY (owfvdkpdwfjzifh)
csOf;uyfjcf;onf qif;&JaMumif;omwnf;? emVm*d&dqif
bk&m;wnf;[laom qifudk owfaom oltm; pb0rS
aemufb0odkY oGm;onf&Sdaomf aumif;aom*wdonf
rjzpfEdkif/

rmefr,pfvifh? rarhavsmhvifh? xdkarhavsmhaom
olwdkYonf aumif;aom *wdodkY ra&mufEdkifukef?
aumif;&m*wdodkY a&muf&maom tjcif;t&mtm;
avsmfpGm oifonfom jyK&tHh}}[k (rdefYqdkawmfrl\)/

xdktcg emVm*d&dqifonf ESmarmif;jzifh
jrwfpGmbk&m;\ ajcrlefYwdkYudk ,lí OD;acgif;xufü
jzefYMuJNyD;vQif jrwfpGmbk&m;udk
jrifae&onfht&yfwdkifatmif ykqpfwkyfum
aemufqkwfavl? xdkYaemuf emVm*d&dqifonf
qifwif;ukyfodkY oGm;í rdrdae&mü &yfl?
xdktjcif;t&mjzifh emVm *d&dqifonf ,Ofaus;V

xdktcg vlwdkYonf -]]tcsKdUaom olwdkYonf
vSHwHjzifhvnf;aumif;? cRef;wdkYjzifhvnf;aumif;?
BudrfvHk; wdkYjzifhvnf;aumif; qHk;rukef\?
jrwfpGmbk&m;onf vSHwHrygbj vufeufrygbj qifudk
qHk;rawmfrl\}}[k *gxmjzifh oDqdkMuukefV

]]pa'0'wfonf tvGef,kwfrm\? tvGefusufoa&rJhol
jzpf\? podkY wefcdk;tmEkabmf]]BuD;aom

&[ef;a*gwru dk owf&ef tm;xkwfbd\}}[k vlwdkYonf
ujh&JUukef\? ½lwfc sukef\? tjy pfjy ajymqdkMuukef\

a'0'wftm; vmbfo yfyumonf qkwf,kwfi
jr wfpGmbk&m;tm; vmbfo yfyumonf wdk;wuf\

Ow~Kig;rsKd;udk awmif;qdkjcif;

343/ xdktcg a'0'wfonf vmbfo yfyum
qkwf,kwfaomaMumifh y&dowfESifhwuG 'g,um wdkY\
tdrfwdkYü awmif;í awmif;í pm;&\

vlwdkYonf]]omuD0ifrif;om;
bk&m;tEG,fawmfjzpfaom &[ef;wdkYonf tb,fhaMumifh
'g,umwdkY\ tdrfwdkYü awmif;í awmif;í
pm;ukefbdoenf;/ tb,folonf aumif;jrwfaom t&omudk
rESpfoufbj &SdtHhenf;? tb,folonf csdKNrdefaom
t&omudk rESpfoufbj &SdtHhenf;}}[k ujh&JUukef\?
½lwfc sukef\? tjy pfjy ajymqdkMuukef\ &[ef;wdkYonf
ujh&JU ½lwfc s tjy pfjy ajymqdk Muaom xdkvlwdkY\
pum;udk Mum;Muonfomwnf;/ tvdkenf;aom
&[ef;wdkYonf]]a'0'wfonf y&dowfESifhwuG
'g,umwdkY\ tdrfwdkYü awmif;í awmif;í tb,fhaMumifh
pm;bdoenf;}}[k ujh&JUukef\? ½lwfc sukef\? tjy pfjy
ajymqdkMuukef\

jr wfpGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;udk
avQmufMuukef\y/ a'0'wf oifonf y&dowfESifhwuG
'g,umwdkY\ tdrfwdkYü awmif;í awmif;í pm;\lonf
rSefoavm[k pdppfar;jref;awmfri\

]]rSefygonf jr wfpGmbk&m;}}[k (avQmuf\)/y/
ujh&JUawmfri/y/ w&m;pum;udk a[mawmfri NyD;vQif
&[ef;wdkYudk-

]]&[ef;wdkY odkYjzpfvQif tvdkqdk;&Sdaom
olwdkYonf taygif;toif;udk rSDí oHCmudk

rcGJapukefvifh}}[k oDvr&Sdaom &[ef;wdkYudk
ESdrfeif;&efvnf;aumif;? oDvcspfaom &[ef;wdkYtm;
csrf;ompGm aepdrfhaomiSgvnf;aumif;?
'g,umwdkYudk csD;ajr\$mufjcf;iSgvnf;aumif;
tusKd;xl;oHk;rsKd; wdkYudk pGJí &[ef;wdkYtm;
'g,umwdkY\ tdrfwdkYü &[ef;oHk;yg;
wpfaygif;wnf;cHtyfaom abmZO f udk ynwftHh?
&[ef;wdkY av;yg;wpfaygif;wnf; cHtyfaom abmZO fudk
w&m;twdkif; qHk;jzwf& rnf[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

xdktcg a'0'wfonf aumumvduç c@mrdzk&m;\om;
u#arm'uwdóuç ork' 'wåwdkY txHodkY
csOf;uyfNyD;aemuf aumumvduudkvnf;aumif;?
c@mrdzk&m;\om; u#arm'uwdóu udkvnf;aumif;?
ork' 'wåudkvnf;aumif;]]igoQifwdkY vmMuukefavmh?
igwdkYonf &[ef;a*gwr\ oHCmuGJjcf;udk
tmPmpufysufjcf;udk jyKukeftHh}}[k ajymqkdavV
podkYqdkvwfaomf aumum vduonf a'0'wfudk]]ighoQif
&[ef;a*gwrnfum; BuD;aom wefcdk;&Sd\? BuD;aom
tmEkabmf &Sd\? igwdkYonf &[ef;a*gwr\
oHCmuGJjcf;udk tmPmpufysufjcf;udk tb,fodkY
jyKukeftHhenf;}}[kqdkV

ighoQifwdkY vmMuavmh? &[ef;a*gwrxHodkY
csOf;uyfí]]toQifbk&m; jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
rsm;pGmaom taMumif;jzifh tvdkenf;jcf;\
a&mifh&JvG,fjcf;\ acgif;yg;jcf;\ udavomudk cgxkwf
jcf;\ MunfndKzG,fudk aqmifjcf;\ udavomudk
ryGg;pD;apjcf;\ vkHYvBudK;ukwf tm;xkwfjcf;\
*kPfaus;Zl;udk ajymqdkavh&Sdyg\? toQifbk&m;
pqdkvwåHU 0w¬Kig;rsKd;wdkYonf rsm;pGmaom
taMumif;jzifh tvdkenf;jcf;iSg acgif;yg;jcf;iSg
udavomudk cgxkwfjcf;iSg MunfndKzG,fudk aqmif
jcf;iSg udavomudk ryGg;pD;apjcf;iSg
vkHYvBudK;ukwf tm;xkwfjcf;iSg jzpfygukef\
toQifbk&m; awmif;yefygV

(1) &[ef;wdkYonf toufxufqHk; awmausmif;ae
jzpfygapukef? tMuif&[ef;onf &GmeD;

ausmif;odkY oufa&mufjim;tHh? xdk&[ef;tm;
tjypfa&mufygap/

(2) toufxufqHk; yd@ygwflwifaqmif jzpfygapukef?
tMuif&[ef;onf edrEÅebwf

]yifhzdwfíauR;aom qGrf;udk pm;jcif;} udk
vufcHjim;tHh? xdk&[ef;tm; tjypfa&mufygap/

(3) toufxufqHk; yHokul"lwifaqmif jzpfygapukef?
tMuif&[ef;onf vl'g,umwdkY

vSLaom ouFef;udk vufcHjim;tHh? xdk&[ef;tm;
tjypfa&mufygap/

(4) toufxufqHk; &ku©rl"lwifaqmif jzpfygapukef?
tMuif&[ef;onf trdk;&Sdaomausmif;odkY

csOf;uyfjim;tHh xdk&[ef;tm; tjypfa&mufygap/

(5) toufxufqHk; ig;trJudk rpm;ygapukefvifh?
tMuif&[ef;onf ig;trJudk pm;jim;tHh?

xdk&[ef;tm; tjypfa&mufygap}}[k
0w¬Kig;rsKd;wdkYudk awmif;ukeftHh?

xdk0w¬Kig;rsKd;wdkYudk &[ef;a*gwronf
cGifhrjyKvwåHU/ xdkigwdkYonf
p0w¬Kig;rsKd;wdkYjzifh vltaygif;udk odapukeftHh/

ighoQifwdkY p0w¬Kig;rsKd;wdkYjzifh &[ef;a*gwr\
oHCmuGJjcif;udk tmPmpufysufjcif;udk jyK jcif;iSg
wwfEdkifonfomwnf;? ighoQifwdkY vlwdkYonf
acgif;yg;rludk MunfndKMupjr] jzpfukef\[k qdkav/

xdktcg a'0'wfonf y&dowfESifhwuG
jrwfpGmbk&m;xHodkY csOf;uyfNyD;aemuf
jrwfpGmbk&m;udk &Sdcdk;vsuf wpfckaom ae&mü
xdkifum jrwfpGmbk&m;tm;-

]]toQifbk&m; jrwpGmbk&m;onf rsm;pGmaom
taMumif;jzifh tvdkenf;jcif;\y/ vkHYv BudK;ukwf
tm;xkwfjcf;\ *kPfaus;Zl;udk ajymqdkavh&Sdygonf?
toQifbk&m; p0w¬Kig;rsKd;wdkYonf rsm;pGmaom
taMumif;jzifh tvdkenf;jcif;iSg/y/
vkHYvBudK;ukwftm;xkwfjcf;iSg jzpfygukef?
toQifbk&m; awmif;yefyg\ &[ef;wdkYonf toufxufqHk;
awmausmif;ae jzpfygapukef? tMuif &[ef;onf
&GmeD;ausmif;odkY oufa&mufjim;tHh? xdk&[ef;tm;
tjypfa&mufygap/y/ toufxuf qHk; ig;trJudk
rpm;ygapukefvifh? tMuif&[ef;onf ig;trJudk
pm;jim;tHh? xdk&[ef;tm; tjypf a&mufygap}}[k
avQmuf\

a'0'wf roifhavsmfay? tMuif&[ef;onf tvdk&SdtHh?
(xdk&[ef;onf) awmausmif;ae jzpfap/ tMuif &[ef;onf
tvdk&SdtHh? (xdk&[ef;onf) &Gmausmif;ae jzpfap/
tMuif&[ef;onf tvdk&SdtHh? (xdk&[ef;onf)
yd@ygwflwifaqmif jzpfap/ tMuif&[ef;onf
tvdk&SdtHh? (xdk&[ef;onf) edrEÅebwfudk vufcHap/
tMuif&[ef;onf tvdk&SdtHh? (xdk&[ef;onf)
yHokul"lwifaqmif jzpfap/ tMuif&[ef;onf tvdk&SdtHh?
xdk&[ef;onf vl'g,umwdkYvSLaom ouFef;udk vufcHap/
a'0'wf igonf &SpfvwdkYywfvHk; opfyif&if;
tdyf&mae&mudk cGifhjyKtyfNyD/ rjriftyf? rMum;tyf?
r&GH&Sm (r,HkrSm;) tyfaom tpGef;oHk;yg;rS
pifMu,faom ig;trJudk cGifhjyKtyfNyD[k
(rdfefYawmfrl\)/

xdktcg a'0'wfonf]]jrwpGmbk&m;onf
p0w¬Kig;rsKd;wdkY cGifhrjyK}}[k
&Tifvef;wuf<uonfjzpfí y&dowfESifhwuG ae&mrS xum
jrwpGmbk&m;udk &Sdcdk;NyD;vQif t½kdtaojyKvsuf
zJoGm;av\

xdkYaemuf a'0'wfonf &mZN*dK[fjynfodkY Oifí
0w→Kig;rsKd; wdkYjzifh]]ighoQifwdkY igwdkYonf
&[ef;a*gwrodKY csOf;uyfí toQifbk&m;
jrwpGmbk&m;onf rsm;pGmaom taMumif;jzifh tvdk
enf;jcif;Vy/ vkHYvBudK;ukwftm;xkwfjcf;\
*kPfaus;Zl;udk ajymqdkavh&Sdygonf? toQifbk&m;
p0w→Kig;rsKd;wdkYonf rsm;pGmaom taMumif;jzifh
tvdkenf;jcif;iSg a&mifh&JvG,fjcf;iSg acgif;yg;jcif;iSg
udavomudk cgxkwfjcf;iSg MunfndKzG,fudk
aqmifjcf;iSg udavomudk ryGg;pD;apjcf;iSg
vkHYvBudK; ukwftm;xkwfjcf;iSg jzpfygukef\
toQifbk&m; awmif;yefygV &[ef;wdkYonf toufxufqHk;
awmausmif;ae jzpfygapukef? tMuif&[ef;onf
&GmeD;ausmif;odkY oufa&mufjim;tHh? xdk&[ef;tm;
tjypfa&mufygap/y/ toufxufqHk; ig;trJudk
rpm;ygapukefvifh? tMuif&[ef;onf ig;trJudk
pm;jim;tHh? xdk&[ef;tm; tjypfa&mufygap[k
0w→Kig;rsKd;wdkYudk awmif;cjhukefNyD?
p0w→Kig;rsKd;wdkYudk &[ef;a*gwronf cGifhrjyK?
xdkigwdkYonf p0w→Kig;rsKd;wdkYjzifh
aqmufwnfusifhMuHukeftHh}}[k vltaygif;udk odapV

xdkvltaygif;wdkYwGif tMuif vlwdkYonf
(&wemoHk;yg;udk) r,HkMunfukef? rMunfndKukef?
rsm;aom todÓPf r&SdMuukef?
xdkvlwdkYonf]]pomuD0ifrif;om;
bk&m;tEG,fawmfjzpfaoM &[ef;wdkYonf udavomudk
cgxkwfukef\
acgif;yg;aom toufarG;rl&Sdukef\
vmbfrsm;aom &[ef;a*gwronfum;
vmbfrsm;jcif;tusKd;iSg tm;xkwfBudK;pm;\}}[k
ajymqdkMuukefV

tMuifvlwdkYonfum;
(&wemoHk;yg;udk) ,HkMunfukef\
MunfndKukef\
ynm&Sdukef\
todnPf&Sdukef\
xdkvlwdkYonf]]a'0'wfonf jrwpGmbk&m;\

oHCmuGJjcif;iSg tmPmpuf ysufjcif;iSg tb,hfaMumifh
vkHYvjyKbdoenf;}}[k ujh&JUukef\? ½lwfcsume\?
tjyfpjyajymqdkMuukef\ &[ef;wdkYonf ujh&JU½lwfc
jyfpjyajymqdkMuaom xdkvlwdkY\ pum;udk
Mum;Muukefonf omvQifwnf;/ tvdkenf;aom
&[ef;wdkYonf]]a'0'wfonf oHCmuGJjcif;iSg
tmPmpufysufjcif; iSg
tb,fhaMumifhvkHYvjyKbdoenf;}}[k ujh&JUukef\?
½lwfcsume\? tjyfpjyajymqdkMuukef\ xdktcg
xdk&[ef;wdkYonf jrwpGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;udk
avQmufMuukef\y/

a'0'wf oifonf oHCmuGJjcif;iSg tmPmpufysufjcif;iSg
vkHYvjyK\l[lonf rSefoavmh[k pdppfar;jref;awmfrl\

rSefygonf jrwpGmbk&m;[k (avQmuf\)/

]]a'0'wf oifonf oHCmuGJjym;jcif;udk rESpfoufvifh?
a'0'wf oHCmoif;cGJjcif;onf Oefav;\? a'0'wf
nDñGwfaom oHCmudk oif;cGJolonf wpfuyfywfvHk;
wnfapwwfaom raumif;rludk yGg;ap\? wpfuyfywfvHk;
i&Jü cH&\? a'0'wf uGJaomoHCmudk nDñGwf&ef
jyKvkyfolonf jrwaom ukodkvfudk yGg;ap\?
wpfuyfywfvHk; ewfjynfö arGUavsmf&\? a'0'wf roifh?
oifonf oHCmuGJjcif;udk rESpfoufvifh? a'0'wf
oHCmoif;cGJjcif;onf Oefav;\}}[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

xdktcg toQiftmeE'monf eHeuftcsdefö ouFef;udk
jyif0wfí oydwfouFef;udk ,lvsuf &mZN*dK[fjynfodkY
qGrf;cH0ifawmfrl\ a'0'wfonf &mZN*dK[fjynfö
qGrf;cHvSnfhvnfaom toQifhtmeE'mudk jrifí
toQiftmeE'mxHodkY csOf;uyfNyD;aemuf toQiftmeE
'mtm;]]ighoQiftmeE'm ,aeYrS pí igonf
jrwpGmbk&m;ESifh wjcm;omvQif &[ef;oHCmESifh
wjcm;omvQif OykofjyKtHh? oHCmhuH jyKtHh}}[k
ajymqdkV

xdktcg toQiftmeE´monf &mZN*dK[fjynfü
qGrf;cHvSnfhvnfí qGrf;pm;NyD;aemuf qGrf;cH&GmrS
zJcJhí jrwpfGmbk&m;xHodkY csOf;uyfNyD;vQif
wpfckaom ae&mü xdkifum jrwpfGmbk&m;tm;-

]]toQifbk&m; tuREkfyfonf eHeuftcsdefü ouFef;udk
jyif0wfí oydwfouFef;udk ,lNyD;vQif
&mZN*dK[fjynfodkY qGrf;cH0ifygV toQifbk&m;
a'0'wfonf &mZN*dK[fjynfü qGrf;cHvSnfhvnfaom
tuREkfyfudk jrifaomf tuREkfyfxHodkY
csOf;uyfNyD;vQif tuREkfyfudk]ighoQiftmeE´m
igonf ,aeYrSpí jrwpfGmbk&m;ESifh wjcm;omvQif
&[ef;oHCmESifh wjcm;omvQif OykofjyKtHh?
oHCmhuHjyKtHh}[k ajym ygonf? toQifbk&m;
a'0'wfonf ,aeYudk tpjyK í oHCmudk oif;cGJvwåHU}}[k
avQmufV

xdktcg jrwpfGmbk&m;onf ptaMumif;udk odawmfrlí
xdktcsdefü-

]]olawmfaumif;onf aumif;rludk jyK&ef vG,ful\?
ol,kwfrmonf aumif; rludk jyK&efcJ,Of;\? ol,kwfrmonf
raumif;rludk jyK&ef vG,ful\? jrwwfaom
olawmfaumif;wdkYonf raumif;rludk jyK&efcJ,Of;\}}[k
O 'gef;usL;&ifhawmfrlV

'kwd,tcef; NyD;V

3-wwd,tcef;

oHCab'uxm

344/ xdktcg a'0'wfonf xdkOykofaeYü ae&mrS
xí]]ighoQifwdkY igwdkYonf &[ef;a*gwr xHodkY
csOf;uyfNyD;vQif]]toQifbk&m; jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
rsm;pGmaom taMumif;jzifh tvdkenf;jcif;V/y/

vkHYvBudK;ukwf tm;xkwfjCIF;\ *kPfauS;Zl;udk
ajymqdkavh&Sdygonf/ toQifbk&m;
p0w¬Kig;rsKd;wdkYonf rsm;pGmaomtaMumif;jzifh
tvdkenf;jcif;iSg/y/ vkHYvBudK;ukwf tm;xkwfjCIF;iSm
jzpfygukef\? toQifbk&m; awmif;yefyg\? &[ef;wdkYonf
toufxufqHk; awmausmif;ae jzpfyg apukef?
tMuif&[ef;onf &GmeD;ausmif;odkY oufa&mufjim;tHh?
xdk&[ef;tm; tjypfa&mufygap/y/ toufxufqHk; ig;trJudk
rpm;ygapukefvifh? tMuif&[ef;onf ig;trJudk
pm;jim;tHh? xdk&[ef;tm; tjypfa&mufygap}}[k
0w¬Kig;rsKd;wdkYudk awmif;cJhukefNyD?
(odkY&mwGif) p0w¬Kig;rsKd;wdkYudk &[ef;a*gwronf
cGifhrjyK? xdkigwdkYonf p0w¬Kig;rsKd;wdkYjzifh
aqmufwnfi usifhMuygukefpdkY? p0w¬K
ig;rsKd;wdkYudk ESpfoufaom toQifonf pma&;wHrJudk
,lavmh}}[k pma&;wHrJudk ,lapV

xdkpOftcg a0omvDjynfae ig;&mrQaom
0ZÆDwdkif;om; &[ef;wdkYonf i,fvnf; i,fukef\?
0denf;üvnf; rvdr®mukef? xdk&[ef;wdkYonf]]pum;
"r®wnf;? pum; 0de,wnf;? pum; jrwpfGmbk&m;\
tqHk;trawmfwnf;}}[k pma&;wHrJudk ,lukef\? xdktcg
a'0'wfonf oHCmudk oif;cGJí ig;&mrQaom
&[ef;wdkYudk ac:NyD;vQif *,moDot&yfodkY zJoGm;\?
om&dykMwm arm*³/₄v'mefwdkYonf
jrwpfGmbk&m;xHodkY csOf;uyfí &Sdcdk;NyD;vQif
wpfckaom ae&mü xdkifMuNyD;aemuf
toQifom&dykMwmonf jrwpfGmbk&m;tm;-

]]toQifbk&m; a'0'wfonf oHCmudk oif;cGJí
ig;&mrQaom &[ef;wdkYudk ac:vsuf *,moDot&yfodkY
zJoGm;yg\}}[k avQmufV

om&dykMwmwdkY oifwdkYtm; xdk&[ef;i,fwdkYü
oem;jcif;onfvnf; rjzpfavpG?
om&dykMwmwdkYhxdk&[ef;wdkYonf tusKd;rjh

rysufpD;ukefrD oifwdkY oGm;ukefavmh[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

]]toQifbk&m; aumif;ygNyD}}[k om&dykMwm
arm^{*3/4}v'mefwdkYonf jrwpfGmbk&m;tm;
0efcHNyD;vQif ae&mrS xí jrwpfGmbk&m;udk
&Sdcdk;vsuf t&dktaojyKum *,moDot&yfodkY
csOf;uyfukef\

xdkYtcg &[ef;wpfyg;onf jrwpfGmbk&m;\ teD;ü
idkvsuf &yf\? xdktcg jrwpfGmbk&m;onf xdk&[ef;tm;-

]]&[ef; oifonf tb,fhaMumifh ikdoenf;}}[kar;awmfrl\

toQifbk&m; jrwpfGmbk&m;\ t^{*3/4}om0ujzpfaom
om&dykMwm arm^{*3/4}v'mefwdkYonfvnf; a'0'wf\
w&m;udk ESpfoufukefí a'0'wf\ txHodkY oGm;ygukef\
[k (avQmuf\)/

&[ef; om&dykMwm arm^{*3/4}v'mefwdkYonf a'0'wf\
w&m;udk ESpfoufEdkif&maom taMumif; t&mr&Sday?
pifppfaomfum; xdkom&dykMwm
arm^{*3/4}v'mefwdkYonf &[ef;wdkYudk em;vnfapjcif;iSg
oGm;Muukef\ [k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

345/ xdktcg rsm;pGmaom y&dowf tjcHt&Hjzifh
w&m;a[mvsuf xdkifaeqJjzpfaom a'0'wfonf
ta0;rSvmaom om&dykMwm arm^{*3/4}v'mefwdkYudk jrifí
]]&[ef;wdkY ½lukefavmh? igonf w&m;udk aumif;pGm
a[mtyfNyD? &[ef;a*gwr\ t^{*3/4}om0ujzpfaom
om&dykMwm arm^{*3/4}vmefwdkYonfvnf; ig\ w&m;udk
ESpfoufukefí ighxHodkY vmukef\}}[k &[ef;wdkYtm;
qdk\

podkY qdkvwfaomf aumumvdu u]]ighoQif a'0'wf
om&dykMwm arm^{*3/4}v'mefwdkYudk ta&m r0ifvifh?
om&dykMwm arm^{*3/4}v'mefwdkYonf
tvdkqdk;&Sdukef\? tvdkqdk;\ qGjiif&modkY
vdkuf&ukef\}}[k a'0'wftm; qdk\

ighoQif rqdkoifh? xdkom&dykMwm
arm*³/₄v'mefwdkY\ vmjcif;onf ig\ w&m;udk
ESpfoufaomaMumifh aumif;aomvmjcif; jzpf\k (qdk\)/

xdktcg a'0'wfonf]]ighoQifom&dykMwm vmavmh?
pü xdkifavmh}}[k toQifom&dykMwmudk
ae&mxuf0ufjzifh (xdkif&ef) yifhzdwfV

]]ighoQif wefNyD}}[k toQifom&dykMwmonf tjcm;
xdkifp&mwpfckudk ,lí oifhavsmf&mü xdkifV
toQifarm*³/₄v'mefonfvnf; tjcm;xdkifp&mwpfckudk ,lí
oifavsmf&mü xdkif\? xdktcg a'0'wfonf
nOfhoHk;;HywfvHk; w&m;pum;jzifh
(tusKd;pD;yGg;udk) odjrifapvsuf (w&m;udk)
aqmufwnfapum (w&m;usifhoHk;&ef) xufoef
&Tifvef;apí toQifom&dykMwmudk-

]]ighoQif om&dykMwm &[ef;oHCmonf xderd''uif;\?
ighoQif om&dykMwm &[ef;wdkYtwGuf w&m;pum;onf
oif\ ÓPfü xifapavmh? ig\ ausmufukef;onf anmif;nm\
igonf xdk ausmufukef;udk qefYOD;tHh}}[k
wdkufwGef;V

]]ighoQif aumif;NyD}}[k toQifom&dykMwmonf
a'0'wftm; 0efcHV xdktcg a'0'wfonf
'kuk#fouFef;BuD;udk av;xyfacguí cif;NyD;vQif
vuf,meHyg;jzifh tdyfjcif;udk jyKV

yifyef;í owdcRwf,Gif; qifjcifÓPfufif;aom xdka'0'wfonf
wpfrk[kwfcsif;jzifhyif tdyf aysmfavV

xdktcg toQifom&dykMwmonf olwpfyg;\ pdwfudk
odí qHk;rjcif; jym#d[m[laom w&m; pum;jzifh
&[ef;wdkYudk qHk;r\? uHjrpV toQifarm*³/₄v'mefonf
wefcdk;jyí qHk;rjcif; jym#d[m[laom w&m;pum;jzifh
&[ef;wdkYudk qHk;r\? uHjrpV xdkYaemuf
toQifom&dykMwmu olwpfyg;\ pdwfudk odí
qHk;rjcif;jzifhvnf;aumif;? toQifarm*³/₄v'mefu

wefcdk;jyí qHk;rjcf;jzifhvnf;aumif;
qHk;ruHjrpftyfukefaom
xdk&[ef;wdkYtm;]]jzpfjcf;oabm&Sdaom
w&m;tvHk;pHkonfhcsKyfjcf;oabm&Sd\}}[k
udavomjrL tnpftaMu;rS uif;aom
w&m;rsufpd]aomwmywåd r*fOmPf}onf jzpfay:V

xdktcg toQifom&dykMwmonf
&[ef;wdkYudk]]ighoQifwdkY igwdkYonf
jrwpGmbk&m;xHodkY oGm;ukeftHh?
jrwpGmbk&m;\ w&m;udk ESpfoufaom &[ef;onf
vmavmh}}[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

xdktcg om&dykMwm arm^{*3/4v}'mefwdkYonf
xdk&[ef;ig;&mwdkYudk ac:,lí a0VK0efausmif;odkY
csOf;uyfukefV xdktcg aumumvduonf]]ighoQif a'0'wf
xavmh? xdk&[ef;wdkYudk om&dykMwm
arm^{*3/4v}'mefwdkY aqmifoGm;ukefNyD?]ighoQif
a'0'wf om&dykMwm arm^{*3/4v}'mefwdkYudk
tuGsrf;r0ifvifh? om&dykMwm arm^{*3/4v}'mefwdkYonf
tvdkqdk;&Sdukef\? tvkdqkd;\ qGjiif&modkY
vdkuf&ukef\}}[k oifhudk
tuGsEkfyfajymzl;onfr[kwfavm}}[k qdkí a'0'wfudk
Edl;V

xdktcg xdkae&müyif a'0'wf\ cHwGif;rS aoG;ylonf
tefxGufavV

om&dykMwm arm^{*3/4v}'mefwdkYonf
jrwpGmbk&m;xHodkY csOf;uyfNyD;vQif
jrwpGmbk&m;udk &Sdcdk;í wpfckaomae&mü
xdkifMuaomtcg toQifom&dykMwmonf
jrwpGmbk&m;tm;-

]]toQifbk&m; ab'gEk0wåu&[ef;wdkYonf wpfzef
ylöif;jyKMuygukefrl aumif;yg\}}[k avQmufV

om&dykMwm roifh? ab'gEk0wåu&[ef;wdkY\ wpfzef
yíöif;chJcif;udk oifonf rESpfoufvifh? om&dykMwm
odkYjzpfvQif ab'gEk0wåu&[ef;wdkYtm;
xkv'pöOf;tmywfudk a'oemMum;apavmh/
om&dykMwm oifhtm; a'0'wfonf tb,fodkY jyKrloenf;[k
(ar;awmfrl\)/

toQifbk&m; jrwapGmbk&m;onf nOfhoHk;,HywfvHk;
&[ef;wdkYudk w&m;pum;jzifh (tusKd; pD;yGm;udk)
odjrifapvsuf (w&m;udk) aqmufwnfapum
(w&m;usifhoHk;&ef) xufoef&Tifvef;apí
tuREkfyfudk]]om&dykMwm &[ef;oHCmonf
xderd'""uif;\? om&dykMwm &[ef;wdkYtwGuf w&m;
pum;onf oif\ ÓPfü xifapavmh? ig\ ausmufukef;onf
anmif;nm\? xdkausmufukef;udk igonf qefYOD;tHh}}
[k wdkufwGef;oujhodkY ptwlyif a'0'wfonf jyKrlyg\ [k
(avQmuf\)/

346/ xdktcg jrwapGmbk&m;onf &[ef;wdkYudk--

]]&[ef;wdkY a&S;üjzpfzl;onfum; awmtkyfBuD;ü
tdkifBuD;onf &Sd\? xdktdkifBuD;udk rSDí qifwdkYonf
aeukefV

xdkqifwdkYonf xdktdkifodkY qif;í ESmarmif;jzifh
MumpG,fMum&if;wdkYudk Ekwfí aumif;pGm cgí
ñGefr&Sdaom MumpG,fMum&if;wdkYudk cJpm;í
rsKdukefV xdkMumpG,fMum&if;wdkYonf xdkqifwdkY\
tqif;tusKd;iSmvnf;aumif;?
cGeftm;tusKd;iSmvnf;aumif; jzpfV
xdkMumpG,fMum&if;[laom taMumif;aMumifh
aojcif;odkYvnf; ra&mufukef? aoavmufaom
qif;&Jjcif;odkYvnf; ra&muf ukef/

&[ef;wdkY xdkqifBuD;wdkYudk OgEkaom
qifi,fwdkYonf twkvkdufvsuf xdktdkifodkY qif;um
ESmarmif;jzifh MumpG,fMum&if;wdkYudk Ekwfí
aumif;pGm rcgbJ ñGef&Sdaom

MumpG,fMum&if;wdkYudk cJrsKdukef/
xdkMumpG,fMum&if;wdkYonf xdkqifi,fwdkY\
tqif;tusKd;iSmvnf;aumif;? cGeftm;
tusKd;iSmvnf;aumif; rjzpfEdkifay/
xdkMumpG,fMum&if;[laomtaMumif;aMumifh
aojcif;odkYvnf; a&mufukef\? aoavmufaom
qif;&Jjcif;odkYvnf; a&mufukef/

&[ef;wdkY ptwlmvQif a'0'wfonf ighudk twkvdkufí
jyKojzifh qif;&JpGm ao& vwåHU[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

ajrudk xkd;qGí MumpG,fMum&if;wdkYudk pm;vsuf
jrpfacsmif;wdkYü oGm;aom qifajymifBuD;udk
twkvdkufí jyKaom qifi,fonf ñGef&Sdaom
MumpG,fMum&if; wdkYudkpm;rdí aoouJhodkY ighudk
twkvdkufí jyKaom a'0'wfonf qif;&Jjcif; odkY a&mufonf
jzpfí ao&vwåHU/

347/ &[ef;wdkY t*Fg&Spfyg;ESifh jynfhpHkaom
&[ef;onf wreftjzpfjzifh oGm;jcif;iSm xdkufwef\
tb,f&Spfyg;wdkYenf;[lrl--

&[ef;wdkY pomoemawmfü &[ef;onf em;vnf;
axmifwwf\? jyefvnf; ajymwwf\? oif,lvnf; oif,lwwf\
aqmifvnf; aqmifwwf\? odvnf; odwwf\? odapvnf; odap
wwf\? tusKd;pD;yGm; &Sd r&Sdüvnf; vdr®m\
jiif;cHkjcif;udkvnf; rjyKwwf/ &[ef;wdkY pt*Fg
&Spfyg;ESifh jynfhpHkaom &[ef;onf wreftjzpf
oGm;jcif;iSg xdkufwef/

&[ef;wdkY t*Fg&Spfyg;ESifh jynfhpHkaom
om&dykMwmonf wreftjzpfjzifh oGm;jcif;iSg
xdkufwef\? tb,f&Spfyg;wdkYenf;[lrl-

&[ef;wdkY pomoemawmfü om&dykMwmonf
em;vnf; axmifwwf\? jyefvnf; ajym ww f\? oif,lvnf;
oif,lwwf\? aqmifvnf; aqmifwwf\? odvnf; odwwf\
odapvnf; odapwwf\? tusKd;pD;yGm; &Sdr&Sdüvnf;

vdr®m\? jiif;cHkjcif;udkvnf; rjyKwwf/ &[ef;wdkY
pt*Fg&Spfyg;ESifh jynfhpHkaom om&dykMwmonf
wreftjzpfjzifh oGm;jcif;iSg xdkufwef\k (rdefYawmf
rl\)/

tMuif&[ef;onf Murf;wrf;pGm ajymwwfaom
y&dowfodkY a&mufí rwkef vlyf? pum;udkvnf;
r,kwfap? owif;pum;udkvnf; rzHk;vTrf;? ,HkrSm;r&SdbJ
ajymMum;wwf\? ar;tyfaomfvnf; trsufxGuf?
xdkodkYaom &[ef;onf wreftjzpfjzifh oGm;jcif;iSm
xdkufwef\

348/ &[ef;wdkY rolawmfw&m; &Spfyg;wdkYonf
ESdyfpufvTrf;rdk;tyfaom pdwf&Sdaom a'0'wfonf
tyg,fü jzpfvwåHU? i&Jü jzpfvwåHU? tm,kuyfywfvHk;
wnfvwåHU? ukpm;í r&Edkif/ tb,f&Spfyg;wdkYenf;[lrl-

&[ef; wdkY vmbfonf ESdyfpufvTrf;rdk;tyfaom
pdwf&Sdaom a'0'wfonf tyg,fü jzpfvwåHU? i&Jü
jzpfvwåHU? tm,kuyfywfvHk; wnfvwåHU? ukpm;í
r&Edkif/ &[ef;wdkY vmbfr&jcif;onf/y/ &[ef;wdkY
ausmfapmjcif;onf/y/ &[ef;wdkY rausmfapmjcif;onf/y/
&[ef;wdkY aumif;pGmjyKpkjcif;onf/y/ &[ef;wdkY
aumif;pGm rjyKpkjcif;onf/y/ &[ef;wdkY
tvdkqdk;&Sdjcif;onf/y/ &[ef;wdkY
rdwfaqG,kwf&Sdjcif;onf ESdyfpufvTrf;rdk;tyfaom
pdwf&Sdaom a'0'wfonf tyg,fü jzpfvwåHU? i&Jü
jzpfvwåHU? tm,kuyfywfvHk; wnfvwåHU? ukpm;í
r&Edkif/

&[ef;wdkY prolawmfw&m; &Spfyg;wdkYonf
ESdyfpufvTrf;rdk;tyfaom pdwf&Sdaom a'0'wfonf
tyg,fü jzpfvwåHU? i&Jü jzpfvwåHU? tm,kuyfywfvHk;
wnfvwåHU? ukpm;í r&Edkif/

349/ &[ef;wdkY &[ef;onf jzpfvmaom vmbf&rludk
vTrf;rdk;í vTrf;rdk;í aerl aumif;\? jzpfvmaom
vmbfr&rludk/y/ jzpfvmaom ausmfapmrludk

jzpfvmaom ausmfapm rJhrludk/ jzpfvmaom
aumif;pGm jyKpkrludk jzpfvmaom aumif;pGm
rjyKpkrludk/ jzpfvmaom tvdkqdk;&Sdrludk/
jzpfvmaom rdwfaqG,kwf&Sdrludk vTrf;rdk;í
vTrf;rdk;í aerl aumif;V

&[ef;wdkY &[ef;onf tb,ftusKd;xl;udk pGJí
jzpfay:vmaom vmbf&rludk vTrf;rdk;í vTrf;rdk;í
ae&moenf;/ jzpfvmaom vmbfr&rludk/y/ jzpfvmaom
ausmfapmrludk/ jzpfvmaom ausmfapmrJhrludk/
jzpfvmaom aumif;pGmjyKpkrludk/ jzpfvmaom
aumif;pGmrjyKpkrludk/ jzpfvmaom
tvdkqdk;&Sdrludk/ jzpfvmaom rdwfaqG,kwf&Sdrludk
vTrf;rdk;í vTrf;rdk;í ae&moenf;/

&[ef;wdkY jzpfvmaom vmbf&rludk
rvTrf;rdk;bJaeaom &[ef;tm;
tmoa0gw&m;ESifhpdwfyifyef; ylavmifrlwdkYonf
jzpfukef&m\? jzpfvmaom vmbf&rludk vTrf;rdk;í
vTrf;rdk;íaeaom &[ef;tm; xdk tmoa0gw&m;ESifh
pdwfyifyef;ylavmifrlwdkYonf rjzpfukef/

&[ef;wdkY jzpfvmaom vmbfr&rludk/y/ jzpfvmaom
ausmfapmrludk/ jzpfvmaom ausmfapmrJhrludk/
jzpfvmaom aumif;pGm jyKpkrludk/ jzpfvmaom
aumif;pGm rjyKpkrludk/ jzpfvmaom
tvdkqdk;&Sdrludk/ jzpfvmaom rdwfaqG,kwf&Sdrludk
rvTrf;rdk;bJaeaom xdk&[ef;tm; tmoa0gw&m;ESifh
pdwfyifyef; ylavmifrlwdkYonf jzpfukef&mV
jzpfvmaom rdwfaqG,kwf&Sdrludk vTrf;rdk;í
vTrf;rdk;íaeaom &[ef;tm; xdk tmoa0gw&m;ESifh
pdwfyifyef;ylavmifrlwdkYonf rjzpf ukef/ &[ef;wdkY
ptusKd;xl;udkpGJí jzpfvmaom vmbf&rludk vTrf;rdk;í
vTrf;rdk;í aeukef&m\? jzpfvmaom vmbfr&rludk/
jzpfvmaom tvdkqdk;&Sdrludk/ jzpfvmaom
ausmfapmrludk/ jzpfvmaom ausmfapmrJhrludk/

jzpfvmaom aumif;pGm jyKpkrludk/ jzpfvmaom
aumif;pGm rjyKpkrludk/ jzpfvmaom
tvdkqdk;&Sdrludk/ jzpfvmaom rdwfaqG,kwf&Sdrludk
vTrf;rdk;í vTrf;rdk;í ae&mV

&[ef;wdkY xdkYaMumifh pomoemawmfü
jzpfvmaom vmbf&rludk vTrf;rdk;í vTrf;rdk;í
aeukeftHh? jzpfvmaom vmbfr&rludk/y/ jzpfvmaom
ausmfapmrludk/ jzpfvmaom ausmfapmrjh rludk/
jzpfvmaom aumif;pGm jyKpkrludk/ jzpfvmaom
aumif;pGmrjyKpkrludk/ jzpfvmaom tvdkqdk;&Sd
rludk/ jzpfvmaom rdwfaqG,kwf&Sdrludk vTrf;rdk;í
vTrf;rdk;í aeukeftHh[k oifwdkY usifh&rnf/

350/ &[ef;wdkY rolawmfw&m;oHk;yg;wdkYonf
ESdyfpufvTrf;rdk;tyfaom pdwf&Sdaom a'0'wfonf
tyg,fü jzpfvwåHU? i&Jü jzpfvwåHU? tm,kuyfywfvHk;
wnfvwåHU? ukpm;í r&Edkif/ tb,f oHk;yg;wdkYenf;[lrl-

tvdkqdk;&SdjCIF;? rdwfaqG,kwf&SdjCIF;?
w&m;xl;tenf;i,frQudk &jCIF;jzifh tMum;ü
qHk;½IH;jCIF;odkY a&mufV

&[ef;wdkY prolawmfw&m; oHk;yg;wdkYonf
ESdyfpufvTrf;rdk;tyfaom pdwf&Sdaom a'0'wfonf
tyg,fü jzpfvwåHU? i&Jü jzpfvwåHU? tm,kuyfywfvHk;
wnfvwåHU? ukpm;í r&Edkif[k (rdefYawmf rl\)/

avmuü wfpfHkwpfa,mufaom olonf wpf&HwpfqpfRQ
tvdkqdk;&Sdol rjzpfoifh?
ptvdkqdk;&SdjCIF;aMumifhvnf; tvdkqdk;&SdolwdkY\
vm;&m*wdudk odMu ukefavmh/

a'0'wfonf ynm&Sd[lí xif&Sm;\? yGg;aptyfNyD;aom
pdwf&Sdol[lí orkwf tyf\? tjcHt&Hjzifh
awmufyouJhodkY wnf\lí igbk&m;onf Mum;V

xdka'0'wfonf arhavsmhJCIF;odkY a&mufonf jzpfí
igbk&m;udk xdyg;ykwfcwfaomaMumifh

wHcg;av;ck&Sdaom aMumufrufzG,faumif;aom
t0Dpdi&JodkY a&muf&V

tMuifolonf raumif;rludk rjyKaom
rjypfrSm;xdkufaom igbk&m;tm; jypfrSm;\?
jypfrSm;pdwf&Sdaom $\frac{1}{2}$ dkaorluif;rjhaom
xdkyk $\frac{3}{4}$ dKvfodkYomvQif raumif;rlonf a&mufV

tMuifolonf ork'´&mudk tqdyftdk;jzifh
zsufqD;Edkifrnf[k rSwfxif&m\? xdkolonf
xdktqdyftkd;jzifh rzufqD;Edkif&m/ taMumif;rlum;
ork'´&monf BuD;us,fí
aMumufrufzG,faumif;vSaomaMumifhaywnf;/

ptwlyif tMuifolonf nDñGwfjcf;odkYa&mufaom
Nidrfoufaom pdwf&Sdaom jrwpGmbk&m;udk
csKyfcs,faom pum;jzifh n\$Of;qj\? xdkol\ jcKxfjc,faom
pum;onf xdkjrwpGmbk&m;ü ra&muf/

tMuifyk $\frac{3}{4}$ dKvf\ usifhpOfvrf;odkY vdkufaom
&[ef;onf qif;&j\ ukef&m edAÁmefodkY a&muf&m\?
ynm&Sdonf xdkyk $\frac{3}{4}$ dKvfrsKd;udk rdwfaqGjyK&m\?
xdkyk $\frac{3}{4}$ dKvfudk rSD0J&mV

Oygvd\ tar;jyóem

351/ xdktcg toQifOygvdonf jrwpGmbk&m;xHodkY
csOf;uyfí &Sdcdk;NyD;vQif wpfckaom ae&mü
xdkifum jrwpGmbk&m;tm;--

toQifbk&m;]]oHCmhta&;taMumif;
oHCmhta&;taMumif;}}[k ajymMuyg\? toQifbk&m;
tb,frQaom tjcif;t&mjzifh oHCmhta&;taMumif;om jzpfí
oHCmuGjjym;rl rzpfygoenf;/

tb,frQaom tjcif;t&mjzifh]]oHCmhta&;taMumif;vnf;
jzpfí? oHCmuGjjym;rlvnf; jzpfygoenf;}}[k avQmufV

Oygvd wpfzufrS wpyfg;jzpf\? wpfzufrS
ESpfyg;jzpfukef\ av;yg;ajrmuf &[ef;onf]]pum;
"r®wnf;? pum; Ode,wnf;? pum; jrwpGmbk&m;
tqHk;trwnf;? ptqHk;trudk ,lukefavmh? ptqHk;trudk
ESpfoufukefavmh}}[k ajymMum;í
pma&;wHrJudk ,lap\? Oygvd podkYyif ,lapaomfvnf;
oHCmhta&;taMumif;omjzpfí oHCmuGJjym;rl rjzpfao;/

Oygvd wpfzufrS ESpfyg;jzpf\? wpfzufrSvnf;
ESpfyg;jzpfukef\? ig;yg;ajrmuf &[ef;onf]]pum;
"r®wnf;? pum; Ode,wnf;? pum; jrwpGmbk&m;
tqHk;trwnf;? ptqHk;trudk ,lukefavmh? ptqHk;trudk
ESpfoufukefavmh}}[k ajymMum;í
pma&;wHrJudk ,lap\? Oygvd podkYyif ,lapaomfvnf;
oHCmhta&;taMumif;omjzpfí oHCmuGJjym;rl rjzpfao;/

Oygvd wpfzufrS ESpfyg;jzpf\? wpfzufrS
oHk;yg;jzpfukef\? ajcmufyg;ajrmuf &[ef;onf]]pum;
"r®wnf;? pum; Ode,wnf;? pum; jrwpGmbk&m;
tqHk;trwnf;? ptqHk;trudk ,lukefavmh? ptqHk;trudk
ESpfoufukefavmh}}[k ajymMum;í
pma&;wHrJudk ,lap\? Oygvd podkYyif ,lapaomfvnf;
oHCmhta&;taMumif;omjzpfí oHCmuGJjym;rl rjzpfao;/

Oygvd wpfzufrS oHk;yg;jzpf\? wpfzufrSvnf;
oHk;yg;jzpfukef\ ckESpfyg;ajrmuf &[ef;onf]]pum;
"r®wnf;? pum; Ode,wnf;? pum; jrwpGmbk&m;
tqHk;trwnf;? ptqHk;trudk ,lukefavmh? ptqHk;trudk
ESpfoufukefavmh}}[k ajymMum;í
pma&;wHrJudk ,lap\? Oygvd podkYyif ,lapaomfvnf;
oHCmhta&;taMumif;omjzpfí oHCmuGJjym;rl rjzpfao;/

Oygvd wpfzufrS oHk;yg;jzpf\? wpfzufrS
av;yg;jzpfukef\? &Spfyg;ajrmuf &[ef;onf]]pum;
"r®wnf;? pum; Ode,wnf;? pum; jrwpGmbk&m;
tqHk;trwnf;? ptqHk;trudk ,lukefavmh? ptqHk;trudk
ESpfoufukefavmh}}[k ajymMum;í

pma&;wHrJudk ,lap\? Oygvd podkYyif ,lapaomfvnf;
oHCMhta&;taMumif;omjzpfí oHCMuGJjym;rl rzpfa;/

Oygvd wpfzufrS av;yg;jzpf\? wpfzufrSvnf;
av;yg;jzpfukef\? udk;yg;ajrmuf &[ef;onf]]pum;
"r®wnf;? pum; Ode,wnf;? pum; jrwpGmbk&m;
tqHk;trwnf;? ptqHk; trdk ,lukefavmh? ptqHk;trdk
ESpfoufukefavmh}}[k ajymMum;í
pma&;wHrJudk ,lap\? Oygvd podkY ,lapvQifum;
oHCMhta&;taMumif;vnf;jzpfí oHCMuGJjym;rlvnf; jzpfV

Oygvd udk;yg;aom &[ef;wdkYtm;vnf;aumif;?
udk;yg;xufvGefaom &[ef;wdkYtm;vnf;aumif;?
oHCMhta&;taMumif;onfvnf;aumif;?
oHCMuGJjym;jcif;onfvnf;aumif; jzpfV

Oygvd bdu©KeDronf oHCMudk rcGJEdkif?
cGJjcif;iSgaomfum; tm;xkwfEdkif\? odu©rmefonf
oHCMudk rcGJEdkif? omraPonf oHCMudk rcGJEdkif?
omraPronf oHCMudk rcGJEdkif?
OygoumonfhoHCMudk rcGJEdkif? Oygodumronf
oHCMudk rcGJEdkif? cGJjcif;iSgaomfum;
tm;xkwfEdkif\? /

Oygvd yuwwfjzpfao? wlrQaom
aygif;oif;rl&Sdaom? wlrQaom odrfü wnfaom &[ef;onf
oHCMukd cGJEdkif\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

352/ toQifbk&m;]]oHCMuGJjym;jcif;
oHCMuGJjym;jcif;}}[k qdkMuyg\? toQifbk&m;
tb,frQaom tjcif;t&mjzifh oHCMonf uGJjym;ygoenf;[k
(avQmuf\)/

Oygvd pomoemawmfü &[ef;wdkYonf
rw&m;udk]]w&m;}}[k jyukef\? w&m;udk]]rw&m;}}
[k jyukef\? Odenf; r[kwfonfudk]]Odenf;}}[k jyukef\?
Odenf;udk]]Odenf;r[kwf}}[k jyukef\? jrwpGmbk&m;
ra[mtyf rajymtyfonfudk]]jrwpGmbk&m; a[mtyf

ajymtyf\}}[k jyukef\? jrwpGmbk&m; a[mtyf
ajymtyfonfudk]]jrwpGmbk&m; ra[mtyf rajymtyf\}}[k
jyukef\? jrwpGmbk&m;
ravhusuftyfonfudk]]jrwpGmbk&m; avhusuftyf\}}[k
jyukef\? jrwpGm bk&m;
avhusuftyfonfudk]]jrwpGmbk&m; ravhusuftyf\}}[k
jyukef\? jrwpGmbk&m; rynwf
tyfonfudk]]jrwpGmbk&m; ynwftyf\}}[k jyukef\?
jrwpGmbk&m; ynwftyfonfudk]]jrwpGm bk&m;
rynwfthyf\}}[k jyukef\? tmywfr[kwfonfudk]]tmywf\}}[k
jyukef\? tmywfudk]]tmywfr[kwf\}}[k jyukef\?
ayghaom tmywfudk]]av;aom tmywf\}}[k jyukef\?
av;aom tmywfudk]]ayghaom tmywf\}}[k jyukef\?
cRif;csuf&Sdaom tmywfudk]]cRif;csufr&Sdaom
tmywf\}}[k jyukef\? cRif;csufr&Sdaom
tmywfudk]]cRif;csuf&Sdaom tmywf\}}[k jyukef/
½kefY&if;aom tmywfudk]]r½kefY&if;aom tmywf\}}[k
jyukef\? r½kefY&if;aomtmywfudk]]½kefY&if;aom
tmywf\}}[k jyukef/

xdk&[ef;wdkYonf
p0w→Kwprf,q,fh&SpfrsKd;wdkYjzifh qGjiifukef\?
t,kwftm;jzifh qGjiifukef\? toD;tjcm; OykofjyKukef\?
toD;tjcm; y0g&Pm jyKukef\? toD;tjcm; oHCmhuH
jyKukef\? Oygvd prQaom tjcif;t&mjzifh oHCmonf
uGjjym;\[k (rdefYawmfr\)/

353/ toQifbk&m;]]oHCmnDñGwfjcif;
oHCmnDñGwfjcif;\}}[k qdkMuyg\? toQifbk&m;
tb,frQaom tjcif;t&mjzifh oHCmonf nDñGwfygoenf;\[k
(avQmuf\)/

Oygvd pomoemawmfü &[ef;wdkYonf
rw&m;udk]]rw&m;\}}[k jyukef\? w&m;udk]]w&m;\}}
[k jyukef\? Odenf;r[kwfonfudk]]Odenf;r[kwf\}}[k
jyukef\? Odenf;udk]]Odenf;\}}[k jyukef\?

jrwpGmbk&m; ra[mtyf
rajymtyfonfudk]]jrwpGmbk&m; ra[mtyf rajymtyf}}
[k jyukef\? jrwpGmbk&m; a[mtyf
ajymtyfonfudk]]jrwpGmbk&m; a[mtyf ajymtyf\}}[k
jyukef\? jrwpGmbk&m;
ravhusuftyfonfudk]]jrwpGmbk&m; ravhusuftyf}}[k
jyukef\? jrwpGm bk&m;
avhusuftyfonfudk]]jrwpGmbk&m; avhusuftyf\}}[k
jyukef\? jrwpGmbk&m; rynwf
tyfonfudk]]jrwpGmbk&m; rynwftyf}}[k jyukef\?
jrwpGmbk&m; ynwftyfonfudk]]jrwpGm bk&m;
ynwftyf\}}[k jyukef\? tmywf
r[kwfonfudk]]tmywfr[kwf}}[k jyukef\? tmywf
udk]]tmywf}}[k jyukef\? ayghaom
tmywfudk]]ayghaom tmywf}}[k jyukef\? av;aom
tmywfudk]]av;aomtmywf}}[k jyukef\? t<uif;&Sdaom
tmywfudk]]t<uif;&Sdaom tmywf}}[k jyukef\?
t<uif;r&Sdaom tmywfudk]]t<uif;r&Sdaom tmywf}}
[k jyukef\ ½kefY&if;aom tmywfudk]]½kefY&if;aom
tmywf}}[k jyukef\? r½kefY&if;aom
tmywfudk]]r½kefY&if;aom tmywf}}[k jyukef\

xdk&[ef;wdkYonf p0w→K
wpfq,fh&SpfrsKd;wdkYjzifh rqGjiifukef? t,kwftm;jzifh
rqGjiifukef? toD;tjcm; OykofrjyKukef? toD;tjcm;
y0g&Pm rjyKukef? toD;tjcm; oHCmhuH rjyKukef/

Oygvd prQaom tjcif;t&mjzifh oHCmonf nDñGwf\[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

354/ toQifbk&m; nDñGwfaom oHCmudk
cGJaomaMumifh xdk&[ef;onf tb,fw&m;udk
yGg;apygoenf;[k (avQmuf\)/

Oygvd nDñGwfaom oHCmudk cGJaomaMumifh
tm,kuyfywfvHk; wnfaom tukodkvfudk wdk; yGg;ap\
tm,kuyfywfvHk; i&Jü usuf&\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

tyg,fusvwåHUAom? i&JusvwåHUAom?
tm,kuyfywfvHk; wnfvwåHUAom? oHCmudk
oif;cGJaom? oHCmuGJjcif;ü arGUavsmfaom?
rw&m;aomtrlü wnfaom &[ef;onf a,m*\ukef&m
edAÁmefrS qkwf,kwf/ nDñGwfaom oHCmudk
cGJaomaMumifh tm,kuyfywfvHk; i&Jü usuf&\[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

jrwpGmbk&m; uGJaom oHCmudk
nDñGwfatmifjyKaom &[ef;onf tb,fw&m;udk wdk;yGg;
apygoenf;[k (avQmuf\)/

Oygvd uGJaom oHCmudk
nDñGwfatmifjyKaomaMumifh jrwaom ukodkvfudk
wdk;yGg;ap\? tm,kuyfywfvHk; ewfjynfü arGUavsmf&\[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

oHCm\ nDñGwfjcif;onf csrf;om\? nDñGwfaom
&[ef;wdkYudk csD;ajr§muf wwfaom? nDñGwfjcif;ü
arGUavsmfaom? w&m;üwnfaom &[ef;onf a,m*\ukef&m
edAÁmefrS rqkwf,kwf/ oHCmudk
nDñGwfatmifjyKaomaMumifh tm,kuyf ywfvHk;
ewfjynfü arGUavsmf&\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

355/ toQifbk&m; oHCmoif;cGJaom &[ef;onf
tyg,fustHhaomol i&JustHhaomol tm,kuyfywfvHk;
wnftHhaomol ukpm;í r&Edkifaomol jzpf&mygoavm[k
(avQmuf\)/

Oygvd oHCmoif;cGJaom &[ef;onf tyg,fustHhaomol
i&JustHhaomol tm,kuyfywfvHk; wnftHhaomol ukpm;í
r&Edkifaomol jzpf&m\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

toQifbk&m; oHCmoif;cGJaom &[ef;onf
tyg,frustHhaomol i&JrustHhaomol tm,kuyfywfvHk;
rwnftHhaomol ukpm;aumif;aomol jzpf&mygoavm[k
(avQmuf\)/

Oygvd oHCmoif;cGJaom &[ef;onf tyg,frustHhaomol
i&JrustHhaomol tm,kuyfywf vHk; rwnftHhaomol
ukpm;aumif;aomol jzpf&m\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

toQifbk&m; oHCmoif;cGJaom tb,f&[ef;onf
tyg,fustHhaomol i&JustHhaomol tm,kuyfywfvHk;
wnftHhaomol rukpm;aumif;aomol jzpfygoenf;[k
(avQmuf\)/

Oygvd pomoemawmfü &[ef;onf
rw&m;udk]]w&m;}}[k jy\? xdkodkYjy&mü rw&m;
t,luGJ jcif;ü]]rw&m;}}[k t,l&Sd\? rdrd\ t,ltqudk
zHk;xm;í rdrdESpfodrfhoabmwlnDrludk zHk;xm;í
rdrdESpfoufauseyfrludk zHk;xm;í rdrd&nfrSef;csufudk
zHk;xm;í]]pum; "r@wnf;? pum; Ode,wnf;? pum;
jrwpGmbk&m; tqHk;trwnf;? ptqHk;trudk ,lukefavmh?
ptqHk; trudk ESpfoufukefavmh}}[k ajymMum;í
pma&;wHrJudk ,lapV

Oygvd poHCmoif;cGJaom &[ef;onfvnf;
tyg,fustHhaomol i&JustHhaomol tm,kuyfywfvHk;
wnftHhaomol ukpm;í r&Edkifaomol jzpfV

Oygvd aemufwpfrsKd;um; &[ef;onf
rw&m;udk]]w&m;}}[k jy\? xdkodkYjy&mü rw&m;
t,luGJjcif;ü w&m;[k t,l&Sd\? rdrd\ t,ltqudk zHk;xm;í
rdrdESpfodrfhoabmwlnDrludk zHk;xm;í rdrdESpfouf
auseyfrludk zHk;xm;í rdrd&nfrSef;csufudk
zHk;xm;í]]pum; "r@wnf;? pum; Ode,wnf;? pum;
jrwpGmbk&m; tqHk;trwnf;? ptqHk;trudk ,lukefavmh?
ptqHk;trudk ESpfoufukefavmh}}[k ajymMum;í
pma&;wHrJudk ,lapV

Oygvd poHCmoif;cGJaom &[ef;onfvnf;
tyg,fustHhaomol i&JustHhaomol tm,k uyfywfvHk;
wnftHhaomol rukpm;aumif;aomol jzpfV

Oygvd aemufwpfrsKd;um; &[ef;onf
rw&m;udk]]w&m;}}[k jy\? xdkodkYjy&mü rw&m;
t,luGJjCIF;ü ,HkrSm;&Sd\? rdrd\ t,ltqudk zHk;xm;í
rdrdESpfodrfhoabmwlnDrludk zHk;xm;í
rdrdESpfoufauseyfrludk zHk;xm;í rdrd&nfrSef;csufudk
zHk;xm;í]]pum; "r®wnf;? pum; 0de, wnf;? pum;
jrwfpGmbk&m; tqHk;trwnf;? ptqHk;trudk ,lukefavmh?
ptqHk;trudk ESpfoufukefavmh}}[k ajymMum;í
pma&;wHrJudk ,lapV

Oygvd poHCmoif;cGJaom &[ef;onfvnf;
tyg,fustHhaomol i&JustHhaomol tm,k uyfywfvHk;
wnftHhaomol ukpm;í r&Edkifaomol jzpfV

Oygvd aemufwpfrsKd; um; &[ef;onf
rw&m;udk]]w&m;}}[k jy\? xdkodkYjy&mü w&m;
t,luGJjCIF;ü rw&m;[k t,l&Sd\y/ (xdkodkYjy&mü
w&m;t,luGJjCIF;ü w&m;[k t,l&Sd\)? xdkodkY jy&mü
w&m; t,luGJjCIF;ü ,HkrSm;&Sd\?
xdkodkYjy&mü ,HkrSm;&Sdaom uGJjCIF;ü rw&m;[k
t,l&Sd\? xdkodkYjy&mü ,HkrSm;&Sdaom uGJjCIF;ü
w&m;[k t,l&Sd\? xdkodkYjy&mü ,HkrSm;&Sdaom
uGJjCIF;ü ,HkrSm; &Sd\? rdrd\ t,ltqudk zHk;xm;í
rdrdESpfodrfh oabmwlnDrludk zHk;xm;í
rdrdESpfoufauseyfrludk zHk;xm;í rdrd&nfrSef;csufudk
zHk;xm;í]]pum; "r®wnf;? pum; 0de,wnf;? pum;
jrwfpGm bk&m; tqHk;trwnf;?
ptqHk;trudk ,lukefavmh? ptqHk;trudk
ESpfoufukefavmh}}[k ajym Mum;í
pma&;wHrJudk ,lapV

Oygvd poHCmoif;cGJaom &[ef;onfvnf;
tyg,fustHhaomol i&JustHhaomol tm,k uyfywfvHk;
wnftHhaomol ukpm;í r&Edkifaomol jzpfV

Oygvd aemufwpfrsKd;um; &[ef;onf
w&m;udk]]rw&m;}}[k jyVy/

0denf;r[kwfonfudk]]0denf;}}[k jyV
0denf;udk]]0denf;r[kwf}}[k jyV jrwpGmbk&m;
ra[mtyf rajym tyfonfudk]jrwpGmbk&m; a[mtyf
ajymtyf\}}[k jyV jrwpGmbk&m; a[mtyf ajymtyfonf
udk]jrwpGmbk&m; ra[mtyf rajymtyf}}[k jyV
jrwpGmbk&m; ravhusuftyfonfudk]jrwpGmbk&m;
avhusuftyf\}}[k jyV jrwpGmbk&m; avhusuftyfonfudk
]jrwpGmbk&m; ravhusuftyf}}[k jyV

jrwpGmbk&m; rynwftyfonfudk]jrwpGmbk&m;
ynwftyf\}}[k jyV jrwpGmbk&m;
ynwftyfonfudk]jrwpGmbk&m; rynwftyf}}[k jyV
tmywfr[kwfonfudk]tmywf}}[k jyV
tmywfudk]tmywfr[kwf}}[k jyV ayghaom
tmywfudk]av;aom tmywf}}[k jyukef\? av;aom
tmywfudk]ayghaom tmywf}}[k jyukef\?
t<uif;&Sdaom tmywfudk]t<uif;r&Sdaom tmywf}}[k
jyukef\? t<uif;r&Sdaom tmywfudk]t<uif;&Sdaom
tmywf}}[k jyukefV ½kefY&if;aom
tmywfudk]r½kefY&if;aom tmywf}}[k jyukef\?
r½kefY&if;aomtmywfudk]½kefY&if;aom tmywf}}[k
jyukefV

xdkodkYjy&mü rw&m;t,l uGJjcif;ü rw&m;[k t,l&Sd\
xdkodkYjy&mü rw&m;t,l uGJjcif;ü w&m;[k t,l&Sd\
xdkodkYjy&mü rw&m;t,l uGJjcif;ü ,HkrSm;&SdV

xdkodkYjy&mü w&m;t,l uGJjcif;ü rw&m;[k t,l&Sd\
(xdkodkYjy&mü w&m;t,l uGJjcif;ü w&m;[k t,l&Sd\
xdkodkYjy&mü w&m;t,l uGJjcif;ü ,HkrSm;&SdV

xdkodkYjy&mü ,HkrSm;&Sdaom uGJjcif;ü rw&m;[k
t,l&Sd\? xdkodkYjy&mü ,HkrSm;&Sdaom
uGJjcif;ühw&m;[k t,l&Sd\
xdkodkYjy&mü ,HkrSm;&Sdaom
uGJjcif;ü ,HkrSm;&SdV

rdrd\ t,ltqudk zHk;xm;í
rdrdESpfodrfhoabmwlnDrludk zHk;xm;í rdrd\
ESpfoufauseyfrludk zHk;xm;í rdrd&nfrSef;csufudk
zHk;xm;í]]pum; "r@wnf;? pum; Ode,wnf;? pum;
jrwfpGmbk&m; tqHk;trwnf;? ptqHk;trudk ,lukefavmh?
ptqHk;trudk ESpfoufukefavmh}}[k ajymMum;í
pma&;wHrJudk ,lapV

Oygvd poHCmoif;cGJaom &[ef;onfvnf;
tyg,fustHhaomol i&JrustHhaomol tm,k uyfywfvHk;
wnftHhaomol ukpm;í r&Edkifaomol jzpf\k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

]]toQifbk&m; oHCmoif;cGJaom tb,f&[ef;onf tyg,f
rustHhaomol i&JrustHhaomol tm,kuyfywfvHk;
rwnftHhaomol ukpm;aumif;ol jzpfygoenf;}}[k
(avQmuf\)/

Oygvd pomoemawmfü &[ef;onf
rw&m;udk]]w&m;}}[k jyV xdkodkYjy&mü w&m;
t,luGJjcif;ü w&m;[k t,l&SdV rdrd\ t,ltqudk zHk;rxm;rlí
rdrd\ ESpfodrfhoabmwlnDrludk zHk;rxm;rlí rdrd\
ESpfoufauseyfrludk zHk;rxm;rlí rdrd\ &nfrSef;csufudk
zHk;rxm;rlí]]pum; "r@wnf;? pum;Ode,wnf;? pum;
jrwfpGmbk&m; tqHk;trwnf;? ptqHk;trudk ,lukefavmh?
ptqHk;trudk ESpfoufukefavmh}}[k ajymMum;í
pma&;wHrJudk ,lapV

Oygvd poHCmoif;cGJaom &[ef;onfvnf;
tyg,frustHhaomol i&JrustHhaomol tm,k uyfywfvHk;
rwnftHhaomol ukpm;aumif;aomol jzpfV

Oygvd aemufwpfrsKd;um; &[ef;onf
w&m;udk]]rw&m;}}[k jyV/y/ ½kefY&if;aom tmywfudk
]]r½kefY&if;aom tmywf}}[k jyV xdkodkYjy&mü
w&m;t,luGJjcif;ü w&m;[k t,l&Sd\? rdrdt,ltqudk
zHk;rxm;rlí rdrd\ESpfodrfhoabmwlnDrludk zHk;rxm;rlí
rdrd\ ESpfoufauseyfrludk zHk;rxm;rlí

rdrd&nfrSef;csufudk zHk;rxm;rlí]]pum; "r®wnf;?
pum; 0de,wnf;? pum; jrwpfGmbk&m; tqHk;trwnf;?
ptqHk;trudk ,lukefavmh? ptqHk;trudk
ESpfoufukefavmh}}[k ajymMum;í
pma&;wHrJudk ,lapV

Oygvd poHCmoif;cGJaom &[ef;onfvnf;
tyg,frustHhaomol i&JrustHhaomol tm,k uyfywfvHk;
rwnftHhaomol ukpm;aumif;aomol jzpf\k
(rdefYawmfri\)/

wwd,tcef; NyD;V

oHCab'uu©E"u NyD;V

xdkoHCab'uu©E"u\ tusOf;csKyf

tEkyd,ed*Hk;ü xif&Sm;ol omuD0ifrif;om;rsm;
odrfarGUaom tEk½k'"grif; om;onf tvdkr&Sdjcif;
v,fxGefjCIF; aumufpdkufysKd;jCIF; a&oGef;jCIF; aygIF;
oifjCIF; &dwfjCIF; v,frS xkwfjCIF;/

pkyHkjCIF; e,fjCIF; aumufarSmfoJhJcif; tzsIF;avSUjCIF;
usDodkYaqmifjCIF; aemuf ESpfüvnf; podkY vkYf&jCIF;
tvkyfrukefqHk;jCIF; crnf;awmfrsm; bdk;awmfrsm;/

b'´d,rif;om; tEk½k'"grif;om; tmeE´mrif;om;
b*krif;om; udrdvrif;om; omuD0ifrif;om;wdkY\
rmefrme aumorÁDjynf psmeftbdnmOfrS qkwf,kwfjCIF;
uuk"ewfom;/

yumoeD,uHjyK jCIF; crnf;awmfAdrÁdom& rif;
av;orm;a,mufsm; emVm *d&dqif wduabmZOof
0w¬Kig;rsKd; 0efav;jCIF; oHCmudkoif;cGJjCIF;
xkv'pöOf; tmywf/

rolawmfw&m; oHk;rsKd; rolawmfw&m; &SpfrsKd;
wpfzef rolawmfw&m; oHk;rsKd; oHCmh
ta&;oHCmuJGjym;jcif; jzpf&myg\avm/

pwGif xdkoHCab'uu©E"u\ tusOf;csKyfNyD;V

oHCab'uu©E"u NyD;NyD/

8-0wåu©E"u

1-tm*EÅKu0wfudkjyjcif;

356/ bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwfpGmbk&m;onf
om0w→djynf temxydPfolax;\ t&Hjzpfaom
aZw0efausmif;ü oDwif;oHk; aeawmfrlaomtcg
tm*EÅK&[ef;wdkYonf zdeyfpD;vsufvnf; t&H wGif;odkY
0ifukef\? xD;aqmif;vsufvnf; t&HwGif;odkY 0ifukef\?
OD;acgif;jcHKvsufvnf; t&HwGif; odkY 0ifukef\?
OD;acgif;ü ouFef;udk wifvsufvnf; t&HwGif;odkY
0ifukef\? aomufa&jzifhvnf; ajcaq;ukef\? ausmif;ae
oDwif;BuD;&[ef;wdkYudkvnf; &Sdrck;ukef? ausmif;
tdyf&m ae&mudkvnf; rar;ukef/

tm*EÅK&[ef;wpfyg;onf raezl;aom
ausmif;wGif;odkY rif;wkyfBuD;udk zGifhí
wHcg;&Gufudk wGef;NyD;vQif taqmwvsif 0if\?
txufwHcg;aygifrS a>ronf xdk&[ef;\ ychK;ü us\? xdk
&[ef;onf aMumufvefYí atm\? &[ef;wdkYonf
ajy;vmí]]ighoQif oifonf tb,fhaMumifh
vefYatmfoenf;}}[k xdk&[ef;udk ar;ukef\? xdktcg
xdk&[ef;u &[ef;wdkYtm; ptaMumif;udk ajymV
tvdkenf;aom &[ef;wdkYonf--

]]tb,fhaMumifh tm*EÅK&[ef;wdkYonf
zdeyfpD;vsufvnf; t&HtwGif;odkY 0ifukefbd oenf;?

xD;aqmif;vsufvnf; t&HtwGif;odkY 0ifukefbdoenf;?
OD;acgif;jcHKvsufvnf; t&H twGif;odkY 0ifukefbdoenf;?
OD;acgif;ü ouFef;udk wifvsufvnf; t&HtwGif;odkY
0ifukefbd oenf;? aomufa&jzifhvnf; ajcaq;ukefbdoenf;?
ausmif;ae oDwif;BuD;&[ef;wdkYudkvnf;
&Sdrck;ukefbdoenf;?? ausmif; tdyf&m ae&mudkvnf;
rar;ukefbdoenf;}}[k uJh&JUukef\? ½lwfcsume\?
tjypfjyajymqdkMuukef\ xdktcg xdk&[ef;wdkYonf
jrwpfGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;ukd avQmufMuukef\y/

&[ef;wdkY tm*EÅK&[ef;wdkYonf zdeyfpD;vsufvnf;
t&HwGif;odkY 0ifukef\? xD;aqmif; vsufvnf;
t&HwGif;odkY 0ifukef\? OD;acgif;jcHKvsufvnf;
t&HwGif;odkY 0ifukef\? OD;acgif;ü ouFef;udk
wifvsufvnf; t&HwGif;odkY 0ifukef\? aomufa&jzifhvnf;
ajcaq;ukef\? ausmif;ae oDwif;BuD;&[ef;wdkYudkvnf;
&Sdrck;ukef\? ausmif;tdyf&m ae&mudkvnf;
rar;ukef\lonf rSefoavm[k pdppf ar;jref;awmfrl\

rSefygonf jrwpfGmbk&m;[k (avQmufMuukef\)/

bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
uJh&JUawmfrl\

&[ef;wdkY tm*EÅK&[ef;wdkYonf tb,fhaMumifh
zdeyfpD;vsufvnf; t&HwGif;odkY 0ifukefbdoenf;?
xD;aqmif;vsufvnf; t&HwGif;odkY 0ifukefbdoenf;?
OD;acgif;jcHKvsufvnf; t&HwGif;odkY 0ifukefbdoenf;?
OD;acgif;ü ouFef;udk wifvsufvnf; t&HwGif;odkY
0ifukefbdoenf;? aomufa&jzifhvnf; ajcaq;ukefbdoenf;?
ausmif;ae oDwif;BuD; &[ef; wdkYudkvnf;
&Sdrck;ukefbdoenf;/ ausmif; tdyf&m ae&mudkvnf;
rar;ukefbdoenf;/

&[ef;wdkY p(tm*EÅK&[ef;wdkY jyKrdamtrl) onf
rMunfndKao;aom olwdkYtm; MunfndK
apjcif;iSgvnf;aumif;/y/ uJh&JUawmfrlí/y/
w&m;pum;udk a[mawmfrlNyD;vQif &[ef;wdkYudk-

357/ &[ef;wdkY odkYjzpfvQif tm*EÅK&[ef;wdkYtm;
usifh0wfudk ynwftHh? ,if;usifh0wf twdkif;
tm*EÅK&[ef;wdkY usifh&rnf/

&[ef;wdkY tm*EÅK&[ef;onf]],ck t&HwGif;odkY
0iftHh}}[k zdeyfudk cRwfí ESdrfhvsuf
cgNyD;vQif ,lívnf;aumif;? xD;udk ydwfívnf;aumif;?
OD;acgif;jcHKudk zGifhívnf;aumif;? ouFef;udk ycHk;ü
wifívnf;aumif; raES;rvsif t&HwGif;odkY aumif;pGm
0if&rnf/

t&HwGif;odkY 0ifaom &[ef;onf]]ausmif;ae
&[ef;wdkYonf tb,ft&yfü aeukefo enf;}}[k aumif;pGm
rSwfom;&rnf? ausmif;ae&[ef;wdkYonf pnf;a0;&m
Z&yfüjzpfap r@yfü jzpfap opfyif&if;üjzpfap
aeukeftHh? xdk&yfodkY oGm;í oifhavsmf&mü
oydwfudk xm;&rnf? oifhavsmf&mü ouFef;udk
xm;&rnf? avsmufywfaom ae&mudk ,lí
xdkif&rnf?]]tb,fonfaomufa&enf; tb,fonf oHk;a&enf;}}
[kaomufa&udk oHk;aqmifa&udk ar;&rnf? aomufa&
udk tvdk&Sdrlaomufa&udk ,líaomuf&rnf? oHk;a&udk
tvdk&Sdrl oHk;a&udk ,lí ajcaq;&rnf/

ajcaq;aom &[ef;onf vufwpfzufjzifh a&avmif;&rnf?
vufwpfzufjzifh ajcaq;&rnf? xdkvufjzifhyif a&udk
ravmif;tyf? xdkvufjzifhyif ajcwdkYudk raq;tyf/

zdeyfokwf t0wfMurf;udk ar;í zdeyfwdkYudk
okwf&rnf? zdeyfwdkYukd okwfaom &[ef;onf
a&S;OD;pGm ajcmufaom t0wfMurf;jzifh okwf&rnf?
aemufrS pdkaom t0wfMurf;jzifh okwf&rnf? zdeyfokwf
t0wfMurf;udk avQmfí oifh&mü jzefYxm;&rnf/

ausmif;ae&[ef;u oDwif;BuD;jzpfrl &Sdcdk;&rnf?
oDwif;i,fjzpfrl &Sdcdk;ch&rnf?]]tuREkfyf twGuf
tb,fausmif; tdyf&m ae&monf a&mufygoenf;}}[k
ausmif; tdyf&m ae&mudk ar;&rnf?
aezl;onfudkvnf;aumif;? raezl;onfudkvnf;aumif;

ar;&rnf? qGrf;cH&Gmudk ar;&rnf? qGrf;cH&Gm
r[kwfonfudk ar;&rnf? aou©[k orkwftyfukefaom
'g,umwdkYudk ar;&rnf? usifBuD;pGefY&m Xmeudk
ar;&rnf? usifi,f pGefY&mXmeudk ar;&rnf?
aomufa&udk ar;&rnf? oHk;a&udk ar;&rnf?
awmifa0S;udk ar;&rnf?]]tb,ftcsdefü 0if&rnf?
tb,ftcsdefü xGuf&rnf}}[k oHCm\ uwdu0wfudk
ar;&rnf/

raezl;ao;aom ausmif;jzpfrl wHcg;&Gufudk
acgufNyD;vQif wpfrk[kwfrQqdkif;iHhum rif;wkyf
BuD;udk jyKwfvzuf wHcg;&Gufudk wGef;í tjyifü
&yfvzuf Munfh&rnf? ausmif;onf
trlduf&Sdaomfvnf;aumif;? anmifapmif;ü
anmifapmif;udk wifxm;aomfvnf;aumif;? tif;ysOfü
tif;ysOfudk wifxm;aomfvnf;aumif;? ausmif;onf txufü
trlduftpk>yrf;aomfvnf;aumif; pGrf;Edkifrl okwfoif&rnf/

ausmif;udk okwfoifaom &[ef;onf a&S;OD;pGm
ajrtcif;udk xkwfí oifh&mü xm;&rnf? anmifapmif;
tajccHwdkYudk xkwfí oifh&mü xm;&rnf? bHkvQdK
acgif;tHk;udk xkwfaqmifí oifh&m t&yfü xm;&rnf?
edoD'dkif tdyf&mtcif;udk xkwfaqmifí oifh&mt&yfü
xm;&rnf/

anmifapmif;udk ½dk½dkaoaojyKí aumif;rGefpGm
wHcg;&Guf wHcg;aygifwdkYudk rxdcdkufapbJ xkwf
aqmifí oifh&mt&yfü xm;&rnf? tif;ysOfudk
½dk½dkaoaojyKí aumif;rGefpGm wHcg;&Guf
wHcg;aygif wdkYudk rxdcdkufapojzifh xkwfaqmifí
oifh&mt&yfü xm;&rnf? axG;cHudk xkwfaqmifí oifh&m
t&yfü xm;&rnf? rSD&mwHuJjyifudk xkwfaqmifí
oifh&mt&yfü xm;&rnf? ajrtcif;udk cif;jrJ twdkif;
ae&mrSwfvzuf xkwfaqmifí oifh&mt&yfü xm;&rnf? tu,í
ausmif;ü ydk;tdrf yifhul rQif&SdtHh Adwmef

rsufESmMuufrS pí y,f&Sm;tyf\? avoGefwHcg;
wdkufav;axmifhwdkYudk oHk;oyf yGwfwdkuf&rnf/

a*GUeDjzifh tajytjypfjyKxm;aom eH&Honf
rldwuftHh? ykqdk;Murf;udk a&qGwfí n\$pfNyD;vQif
okwf&rnf? rnf;aom tqif;jzifh tajytjypfjyKxm;aom ajronf
rldwuftHh? ykqdk;Murf;udk a&qGwfí n\$pfNyD;vQif
okwf&rnf? tajytjypfrjyKaom ajrjzpftHh?
a&jzef;í]]ausmif;udk jrLrwuf apvifh}}[k (ESvkH;xm; í)
wHjrufvSnf;&rnf? wHjrufacs;udk pk¹/₂Hk;í
oifh&mt&yfü pGefYypf&rnf? ajrtcif;udk
aevSef;okwfoifNyD;vQif cgí cif;xm;jrJtwdkif; wpfzef
jyefcif;xm;&rnf? anmif apmif;ajcwdkYudk aevSef;
okwfoifNyD;vQif xm;jrJtwdkif;ae&mü wpfzef
jyefxm;&rnf/

anmifapmif;udk aevSef;okwfoifNyD;vQif cgí
¹/₂dk¹/₂dkaoaojyK vsuf aumif;rGefpGm wHcg;&Guf
wHcg;aygifwdkYudk rxdcdkufapbJ cif;xm;jrJtwdkif;
wpfzef jyefcif;xm;&rnf? tif;ysOfudk aevSef;
okwfoifNyD;vQif cgí ¹/₂dk¹/₂dkaoaojyKvsuf
aumif;rGefpGm wHcg;&Guf wHcg;aygifwdkYudk
rxdcdkufapbJ cif;xm;jrJtwdkif; wpfzef jyefcif;xm;&rnf?

bHkvQKd acgif;tHk;udk aevSef;okwfoifNyD;vQif cgí
cif;xm;jrJtwdkif; wpfzef jyefcif;xm;&rnf? edoD'dkif
tdyf&mtcif;udk aevSef;okwfoifNyD;vQif cgí
cif;xm;jrJtwdkif; wpfzef jyefcif;xm;&rnf/

axG;cHudk aevSef;yGwfwdkufí
xm;jrJtwdkif;ae&mü wpfzef jyefxm;&rnf?
rSD&mwHujjyifudk aevSef;yGwfwdkufí
xm;jrJtwdkif;ae&mü wpfzef jyefxm;&rnf/

oydwfouFef;udk xm;&rnf? oydwfudk xm;vdkaom
&[ef;onf vufwpfzufjzifh oydwfudk udkifí vufwpfzufjzifh
anmifapmif;atmufudkvnf;aumif;?
tif;ysOfatmufudkvnf;aumif; oHk;oyfí oydwfudk

xm;&rnf? tcif;r&Sdaom ajrö oydwfudk rxm;&?
ouFef;udk xm;vdkaom &[ef;onf vufwpfzufjzifh
ouef;udk udkifí vufwpfzufjzifh ouFef;wef;
ouFef;BuKd;udk yGwfwdkufí xdkrSmbufu tpGef;udk
prSmbufrS tacGjyKvsuf ouFef;udk xm;&rnf?
ta&SUt&yfrS jrLESifhwuGaom avwdkYonf tu,fí
vmukeftHh? ta&SUrsufESm avoGefwHcg;wdkYudk
ydwf&rnf? taemuft&yfrS jrLESifhwuGaom avwdkYonf
tu,fí vmukeftHh? taemufrsufESm&Sd avoGefwHcg;
wdkYudk ydwf&rnf? ajrmuft&yfrS jrLESifhwuGaom
avwdkYonf tu,fí vmukeftHh? ajrmufrsufESm
avoGefwHcg;wdkYudk ydwf&rnf? awmift&yfrS
jrLESifhwuGaom avwdkYonf tu,fí vmukeftHh?
awmifrsufESm avoGefwHcg;wdkYudk ydwf&rnf?
at;aomtcgjzpfrl aeYtcgü avoGefwHcg;wdkYudk
zGifh& rnf? nOfhtcgü ydwf&rnf? yltdkufaom tcgjzpfrl
aeYtcgü avoGefwHcg;wdkY ydwfxm;í nOfhtcgü
zGifhxm;&rnf/

y&d0kPfonf trlduf&Sdonf jzpftHh? y&d0kPfudk
wHjrufvSnf;&rnf? wHcg;rkcf a&csKd;tHkonf
trlduf&Sdonf jzpftHh? wHcg;rkcfudk wHjrufvSnf;&rnf/

pnf;a0;&mZ&yfonf tu,fí trlduf&Sdonf jzpftHh?
pnf;a0;&mZ&yfudk wHjrufvSnf;&rnf? rD;wif;ukyfonf
trlduf&Sdonf jzpftHh? rD;wif;ukyfudk
wHjrufvSnf;&rnf? usifBuD;tdrfonf trlduf &Sdonf
jzpftHh? usifBuD;tdrfudk wHjrufvSnf;&rnf?
aomufa&r&SdtHh? aomufa&udk wnfxxm;&rnf?
oHk;aqmifa& r&SdtHh? oHk;aqmifa&udk wnfxxm;&rnf/

oefYoufa&tdk;ü a&r&Sdonf jzpftHh?
oefYoufa&tdk;ü a&udk oGef;avmif;&rnf/

&[ef;wdkY pum; tm*EÅK&[ef;wdkY\
usifh0wfwnf;? ,if;usifh0wftwdkif; tm*EÅK&[ef;wdkY
usifh&rnf[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

2-tm0godu0wfudkjyjcif;

358/ xdktcg tm0godu&[ef;wdkYonf
tm*EÅK&[ef;wdkYudk jrifvsuf ae&mudk rcif;ukef?
ajcaq;a& ajcaq;tif;ysOf ajcyGwftdk;jcrf;wdkYudk
teD;ü rxm;ukef? c&D;OD;BudKí oydwfouFef;udk
vSrf;r,lukef? aomufa&jzifh rar;ukef?
tm*EÅKoDwif;BuD;&[ef;wdkYukdvnf; &Sdrck;ukef?
ausmif; tdyf&mae&mudk rcif;ukef/

tvdkenf;aom &[ef;wdkYonf--

]]tb,fhaMumifh tm0godu&[ef;wdkYonf
tm*EÅK&[ef;wdkYudk jrifvsuf ae&mudk rcif;ukef
bdoenf;? ajcaq;a&ukd ajcaq;tif;ysOfukd
ajcyGwftdk;jcrf;udk teD;ü rxm;ukefbdoenf;?
c&D;OD;BudKí oydwfouFef;udk vSrf;r,lukefbdoenf;?
aomufa&jzifh rar;ukefbdoenf;?
tm*EÅKoDwif;BuD;&[ef;wdkYukdvnf;
&Sdrck;ukefbdoenf;? ausmif;tdyf&mae&mudk
rcif;ukefbd oenf;}}[k ujh&JUukef\? ½lwfcSukef\
tjypfjy ajymqdkMuukef\

xdktcg xdk&[ef;wdkYonf jrwpfGmbk&m;tm;
ptaMumif;udk avQmufMuukef\y/

&[ef;wdkY rSefoavm/y/ rSefygonf jrwpfGmbk&m;[k
(avQmufMuukef\)/y/ ujh&JUawmfrlí/y/ w&m;pum;udk
a[mawmfrlNyD;vQif &[ef;wdkYudk--

359/ &[ef;wdkY odkYjzpfvQif tm0godu&[ef;wdkY\
usifh0wfudk ynwftHh? ,if;usifh0wf twdkif;
tm0godu&[ef;wdkY usifh&rnf/

&[ef;wdkY tm0godu&[ef;onf tm*EÅKoDwif;BuD;
&[ef;udk jrifaomf ae&mcif;&rnf? ajcaq;a&udk?
ajcaq;tif;ysOfudk? ajcyGwftdk;jcrf;udk teD;ü

xm;&rnf? c&D;OD;BudKí oydwf ouFef;ukd vSrf;,l&rnf?
aomufa&jzifh ar;&rnf? pGrf;Ekdifrl zdefwdkYukd
okwf&rnf? zdefokwfaom &[ef;onf a&S;OD;pGm
ajcmufaom t0wfjzifh okwf&rnf? aemufrS pkdaom
t0wfMurf;jzifh okwf&rnf? zdefokwf t0wfMurf;ukd
avQmfNyD;vQif oifh&mü jzefYxm;&rnf? tm*EÅK
oDwif;BuD; &[ef;ukd &Sdckd;&rnf?
xkdausmif;onf]]toQifhtwGuf a&muf\}}[k ausmif;
tdyf&mae&mukdcif; &rnf? aezl;onfukdvnf;aumif;?
raezl;onfukdvnf;aumif; ajym&rnf? qGrf;ch&Gmukd
ajym&rnf? qGrf;ch&Gm r[kwfonfukd ajym&rnf?
aou©[k orkwftyukefaom 'g,umwdkYukd
ajymMum;&rnf? usifBuD;pGefY&m t&yfukd
ajymMum;&rnf? usifi,fpGefY&m t&yfukd
ajymMum;&rnf? aomufa&ukd ajymMum;&rnf?
oHk;aqmifa&ukd ajymMum;&rnf? awmifa0S;ukd
ajymMum;&rnf?]]ptcsdefü 0if&rnf? ptcsdefü
xGuf&rnf}}[k oHCm\ uwdu0wfukd ajym&rnf/

oDwif;i,fjzpfri]]pae&mü oydwfukd xm;avmh?
pae&mü ouFef;ukd xm;avmh? pum; ae&mwnf;?
xkdifavmh}}[k xdkifvsufyif ajymMum;&rnf?
aomufa&ukd ajymMum;&rnf? oHk;a&ukd
ajymMum;&rnf? zdefokwf t0wfMurf;ukd
ajymMum;&rnf? tm*EÅK&[ef;ukd
&Sdckd;ap&rnf?]]pausmif;onf oifhtwGuf a&muf\}}[k
ausmif; tdyf&m ae&mukdajymMum;&rnf?
aezl;onfukdvnf;aumif;; raezl;onfukdvnf;aumif;;
ajymMum;&rnf? qGrf;ch&Gmukd ajymMum;&rnf?
qGrf;ch&Gm r[kwfonfukd ajymMum;&rnf? aou©[k
orkwftyukefaom 'g,umwdkYukd ajymMum;&rnf?
usifBuD;pGefY&m t&yfukd ajymMum;&rnf?
usifi,fpGefY&m t&yfukd ajymMum;&rnf? aomufa&ukd
ajymMum;&rnf? oHk;aqmifa&ukd ajymMum;&rnf?
awmifa0S;ukd ajymMum;&rnf?]]ptcsdefü 0if& rnf?

ptcsdefü xGuf&rnf}}[k oHCm\ uwdu0wfukd
ajymMum;&rnf/

&[ef;wdkY pum; tm0godu &[ef;wdkY\
usifh0wfwnf;? ,if;usifh0wftwkdif; tm0godu &[ef;wdkY
usifh&rnf[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

3-c&D;oGm;&[ef; usifh0wf

360/ xdkctcgü c&D;oGm;&[ef;wdkYonf
opfb@mudkvnf;aumif;? ajrb@mudkvnf;aumif;
rodrf;qnf;b] wHcg;r avomjyLwif;aygufwdkYudk
zGifhvsuf ausmif; tdyf&m ae&mudk ryefMum;b]
zJoGm;ukef\? opfb@m ajrb@mwdkYonf ysufpD;ukef\
ausmif;tdyf&mae&monf rvHkjchHK/

tvdkenf;aom &[ef;wdkYonf-

]]tb,fhaMumifh c&D;oGm;&[ef;wdkYonf opfb@m
ajrb@mwdkYudk rodrf;qnf;b] wHcg;r
avomjyLwif;aygufudk zGifhvsuf ausmif; tdyf&m
ae&mudk ryefMum;b]] zJoGm;ukefbd oenf;? opfb@m
ajrb@mwdkYonf ysufpD;ukef\
ausmif; tdyf&m
ae&monf rvHkjchHK}}[k uJh&JUukef\? ½lwfcstufef\
tjypfjy ajymqdkMuukef\

xdkctg xdk&[ef;wdkYonf jrwpfGmbk&m;tm;
ptaMumif;udk avQmufMuukef\y/

&[ef;wdkY rSefoavm/y/ rSefygonf jrwpfGmbk&m;[k
(avQmufMuukef\)/y/ uJh&JUawmfrlí/y/ w&m;pum;udk
a[mawmfrlNyD;vQif &[ef;wdkYudk--

361/ &[ef;wdkY odkYjzpfvQif
c&D;oGm;&[ef;wdkYtm; usifh0wfudk
ynwftHh? ,if;usifh0wf twdkif; c&D;oGm;&[ef;wdkY
usifh&rnf/ &[ef;wdkY c&D;oGm;&[ef;onf opfb@m
ajrb@mwdkYudk odrf;qnf;í wHcg;r avomjyLwif;udk

ydwfvsuf ausmif;tdyf&mae&mudk yefMum;í
zJoGm;&rnf/

&[ef;r&Sdrl omraPudk yefMum;&rnf? omraPr&Sdrl
t&Hapmifhudk yefMum;&rnf? t&Hapmifh r&Sdrl
Oygoumudk yefMum;&rnf? &[ef;jzpfap omraPjzpfap
t&Hapmifhjzpfap Oygoumjzpfap (wpfOD;OD;rQ)
r&Sdrl ausmufcJav;vHk;wdkYü anmifapmif;udk cif;í
anmifapmif;wpfckü anmifapmif; wpfckudkwifí
tif;ysOfwpfckü tif;ysOfwpfckudkwifí tdyf&mae&mudk
tay:ü yHkí opfb@m ajrb@mwdkYudk odrf;qnf;í
wHcg;r avomjyLwif;udk ydwfvsuf zJoGm;&rnf/

ausmif;udk rdk;pGwfaomf pGrf;Edkifrl
rdk;&rnf?]]tb,fodkYvQif ausmif;udk rdk;&rnfenf;}}
[kaMumifhMuaomfvnf; pdkuf&rnf? penf;jzifh
xdktrdk;udk &ukefrl p&jcif;onf aumif;\? r&ukefrl
rdk;rpdkom ae&mü ausmufcJav;vHk;wdkYü
anmifapmif;udkcif;í anmifapmif;wpfckü anmifapmif;
wpfckudk wifí tif;ysOfwpfckü tif;ysOfwpfckudk wifí
tdyf&mae&mudk tay:ü yHkí opfb@m
ajrb@mwdkYudk odrf;qnf;í wHcg;r avomjyLwif;udk
ydwfvsuf zJoGm;&rnf/

ausmif;tvHk;pHkudk rkd;pGwfaomf pGrf;Edkifrl
tdyf&mae&mudk &GmodkY aqmif&rnf?]]tb,fodkYvQif
tdyf&mae&mudk &GmodkY aqmif&rnfenf;}}
[kaMumifhMuaomfvnf; pdkuf&rnf? penf;jzifh
&GmodkY aqmifjcif;udk &rlaumif;\? r&ukefrl
vGifwD;acgifü ausmufcJav;vHk;wdkYü
anmifapmif;udk cif;í anmifapmif;wpfckü
anmifapmif;wpfckudk wifí tif;ysOfwpfckü
tif;ysOfwpfckudk wifí tdyf&mae&mudk tay:ü yHkí
opfb@m ajrb@mwdkYudk odrf;qnf;í]]taygifpaom
tpdwfwdkYvnf; <uif;wefukef&m\}}[k (ESvHk;oGif;í)
jrufjzifhaomfvnf;aumif; opf&GGufjzifhaomfvnf;aumif;

zHk;tkyfi zJoGm;&rnf/ pum; c&D;oGm;&[ef;wdkY\
usifh0wfwf;? ,if;usifh0wftwkdif; c&D;oGm;&[ef;wdkY\
usifh&rnf[k (rdefYawmfri\)?

4-tEkarm'emjyK&rnfh 0wfudkjyqdkjcif;

362/ xdktcg &[ef;wdkYonf qGrf;pm;Z&yfü
tEkarm'em rjyKukef/ vlwdkYonf]]tb,fhaMumifh
omuD0ifrif;om; bk&m;tEG,fawmfjzpfaom
&[ef;wdkYonf qGrfpm;Z&yfü
tEkarm'emhrjyKukefbdoenf;}}[k ujh&JUukef\
½lwfcstufe\? tjypfjy ajymqdkMuukef\

&[ef;wdkYonf ujh&JU½lwfcstjypfjy ajymqdkMuaom
xdkvlwdkY\ pum;udk Mum;Muonfom wnf;/ xdktcg
xdk&[ef;wdkYonf jrwpGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;udk
avQmufMuukef\? xdktcg jrwpGmbk&m;onf
ptaMumif;t&maMumifh w&m;pum;udk
a[mawmfriNyD;vQif &[ef;wdkYudk]]&[ef;wdkY
qGrf;pm;Z&yfü tEkarm'emjyKjCIF;iSg cGifhJyK\}}[k
(rdfefYawmfri\)/

xdktcg xdk&[ef;wdkYtm;]]tb,f&[ef;onf
qGrf;pm;Z&yfü tEkarm'em jyKoifhoenf;}}[k
tMuHjzpf\? jrwpGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;udk
avQmufMuukef\ xdktcg jrwpGmbk&m;onf
ptaMumif;t&maMumifh w&m;pum;udk
a[mawmfriNyD;vQif &[ef;wdkYudk]]&[ef;wdkY
rax&fBuD; &[ef;udk qGrf;pm;Z&yfü
tEkarm'emjyKjCIF;iSg cGifhJyK\}}[k (rdfefYawmfri\)/

xdktcg toif;wpfoif;onf oHCmukd qGrf;auR;\?
toQifom&dykMwmonf oHCax&fjzpf\?
&[ef;wdkYonf]]rax&fBuD;&[ef;ukd qGrf;pm;Z&yfü
tEkarm'emjyKjCIF;iSm jrwpGmbk&m; cGifhJyK
awmfri\}}[k toQifom&dykMwmukd wpyfy;wnf;

csefxm;cJhí zJoGm;ukef\ xdktcg
toQifom&dykMwmonf xkdvlwdkYukd
tEkarm'emjyKNyD;vQif aemufrS wpfyg;wnf; <u\?
jrwpGmbk&m;onf ta0;rS wpfyg;wnf;vmaom
toQifom&dykMwmukd jrifi]]om&dykMwm todkYenf;?
qGrf;onf jynfhpkH\avm}}[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/
jrwpGmbk&m; qGrf;onf jynfhpkHyg\
odkYjynfhpkHygjim;vnf; &[ef;wdkYonf tuREkfyfukd
wpfOD;wnf; csefxm;cJhí zJoGm;ygukef\}}[k avQmuf\
xdktcg jrwpGmbk&m;onf ptaMumif;t&maMumifh
w&m;pum;ukd a[mawmfrlNyD;vQif
&[ef;wdkYukd]]&[ef;wdkY qGrf;pm;Z&yfü rax&fBuD;
rax&fi,f &[ef;av;yg; ig;yg;wdkYukd
qkdif;iHhpdrfhaomiSm cGifhjyK\}}[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/
xdktcg rax&fwpfyg;onf qGrf;pm;Z&yfü
usifBuD;ESdyfpufaomfvnf; qkdif;iHh\? xkdrax&fonf
usifBuD;ukd ratmifhEkdifb] awGa0vsuf vJus\
jrwpGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;ukd avQmuf Muukef\
&[ef;wdkY jyKzG,fudpö &Sdvwfaomf teD;ü &Sdaom
&[ef;ukd yefMum;í oGm;&ef cGifhjyK\[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

5-qGrf;pm;Z&yfü jyK&rnfh0wf

363/ xdktcgü qAA^{*3/4}D&[ef;wdkYonf raumif;ojzifh
0wf^{1/2}kHukefvsuf toGiftjyif rjynfhpkHukefbJ]
qGrf;pm;Z&yfodkY oGm;ukef\? ausmfwufívnf;
rax&fBuD; &[ef;wdkY\ a&S;rS a&S;rS oGm;ukef\
rax&fBuD; &[ef;wdkYukd wkd;a0SUívnf; xkdifukef\
&[ef;i,fwdkYukdvnf; ae&mjzifh wm;jrpfukef\
ouFef;BuD;ukdvnf; zdí &GmwGif;ü xkdifukef\
tvkdenf;aom &[ef;wdkYonf]]tb,fhaMumifh
qAA^{*3/4}D&[ef;wdkYonf raumif;ojzifh 0wf^{1/2}kH ukefvsuf

toGiftjyif rjynfhpkHukefbJ qGrf;pm;Z&yfodkY
oGm;ukefbdoenf;? ausmfwufívnf;
rax&fBuD;&[ef;wdkY\ a&S;rS a&S;rS
oGm;ukefbdoenf;? rax&fBuD; &[ef;wdkYukd
wkd;a0SUívnf; xkdifukefbdoenf;? &[ef;i,fwdkYukd
ae&mjzifhvnf; wm;jrpfukefbdoenf;? ouFef;BuD;ukd
zdívnf; &GmwGif;ü xkdifukefbdoenf;}}[k
ujh&JUukef\? ½lwfcsukef\? tjypfjy ajymqkdMuukef\

xdktcg xkd&[ef;wdkYonf jrwpfGmbk&m;tm;
ptaMumif;ukd avQmufMuukef\y/

&[ef;wdkY qAA*¾D&[ef;wdkYonf raumif;ojzifh
0wf½kHukefvsuf toGiftjyif rjynfhpkHukefbJ
qGrf;pm;Z&yfodkY oGm;ukef\? ausmfwufívnf;
rax&fBuD;wdkY\ a&S;rS a&S;rS oGm;ukef\? rax&f
BuD; &[ef;wdkYukd wkd;a0SUívnf; xkdifukef\?
&[ef;i,fwdkYukdvnf; ae&mjzifhvnf; wm;jrpfukef\?
ouFef;BuD;ukd zdívnf; &GmwGif;ü xkdifukef\lonf
rSefoavm}}[k pdppfar;jref;awmfrl\

]]rSefygonf jrwpfGmbk&m;}}[k
(avQmufMuukef\)/y/ ujh&JUawmfrlí/y/ w&m;pum;ukd
a[mawmfrlNyD;vQif &[ef;wdkYukd-

364/ &[ef;wdkY odkYjzpfvQif &[ef;wdkYtm;
qGrf;pm;Z&yfü usifh0wfukd ynwftHh? ,if;usifh
0wftwkdif; &[ef;wdkYonf qGrf;pm;Z&yfü usifh&rnf/

t&Hü tcsdefukd Mum;avQmufrl xuf0ef;usifrS
t0ef;nDpGm oif;ykdifukd 0wfí cg;yef;ukd zGJUí
ESpfxyfjyK í ouFef;BuD;wdkYukd ½kHí urÜwfoD;ukd
wyfí aq;aMumNyD;vQif oydwfukd ,lí raES; rvsif
&GmwGif;odkY aumif;pGm 0if&rnf? ausmfwufí
rax&fBuD; &[ef;wdkY\ a&S;rS a&S;rS roGm;tyf?
&GmwGif;ü aumif;pGm zkH;vTrf;vsuf oGm;&rnf?
&GmwGif;ü aumif;pGm Æa`E`apmifhxdef; vsuf
oGm;&rnf? &GmwGif;ü rsufvTmcsvsuf oGm;&rnf?

&GmwGif;ü ouFef;ukd yifhvsuf roGm;tyf? &GmwGif;ü
jyif;jypGm &,farmvsuf roGm;tyf? &GmwGif;ü i,faom
toH&Sdonfjzpfí oGm;&rnf? &GmwGif;üukd,fukd vlyfí
vlyfí roGm;tyf? &GmwGif;ü vufarmif;ukd vlyfí vlyfí
roGm;tyf? &GmwGif;ü OD;acgif;ukd vlyfí vlyfí
roGm;tyf? &GmwGif;ü cg;axmufí roGm;tyf?
&GmwGif;ü acgif;NrD;jcHKÍ roGm;tyf? &GmwGif;ü
z0g;pGef;jzifh eif;í roGm;tyf/

&GmwGif;ü aumif;pGm zkH;vTrf;vsuf aexkdif&rnf?
&GmwGif;ü £a`E´apmifhxdef;vsuf aexkdif& rnf?
&GmwGif;ü rsufvTmcsvsuf aexkdif&rnf? &GmwGif;ü
ouFef;yifhvsuf raexkdiftyf? &GmwGif;ü jyif;jypGm
&,farmvsuf raexkdiftyf? &GmwGif;ü i,faom
toH&Sdonfjzpfí aexkdif&rnf? &GmwGif;üukd,fukd vlyfí
vlyfí raexkdiftyf? &GmwGif;ü vufarmif;ukd vlyfí vlyfí
raexkdiftyf? &GmwGif;ü OD;acgif;ukd vlyfí vlyfí
raexkdiftyf? &GmwGif;ü cg;axmufí raexkdiftyf?
&GmwGif;ü acgif;NrD;jcHKÍ raexkdiftyf? &GmwGif;ü
tma,m*ywfzGJUvsuf raexkdiftyf?
rax&fBuD;&[ef;wdkYukd wkd;a0SUvsuf raexkdiftyf?
&[ef;i,fwdkYukd ae&mjzifhvnf; rwm;jrpftyf?
&GmwGif;ü ouFef;BuD;ukd zdvsufvnf; raexkdiftyf/

a&ay;vwfaomf vufESpfzufwdkYjzifh oydwfukdukdifí
(odrf;qnf;í) a&ukd cH&rnf? ESdrfhí rxdckdufapbJ
oydwfukd aumif;pGm aq;&rnf/

vufaq;cH&Sdrl]]vufaq;cHukd a&rpkydygapvifh?
teD;&Sd &[ef;wdkYukd a&rpkydygapukefvifh?
ouFef;BuD;ukd a&rpkydygapvifh}}[k vufaq;cHü
EdSrfhí a&ukd avmif;&rnf/

vufaq;cHr&Sdrl]]teD;&Sd &[ef;wdkYukd
a&rpkydygapukefvifh? ouFef;BuD;ukd
a&rpkydygapvifh}}[k ajrü ESdrfhí a&ukd
oGef;avmif;&rnf/

qGrf;vSLvwfaomf vufESpfzufwdkYjzifh
oydwfukdukdifí qGrf;ukd cH&rnf? [if;twGuf ae&m
xm;&rnf/

axmywfonfvnf;aumif;? qDonfvnf;aumif;?
vufokyfonfvnf;aumif; &Sdrl]]&[ef; tm;vkH;wdkYtm;
tnDtrQ jynfhpkHygap}}[k rax&fBuD;onf ajym&rnf/

qGrf;ukd aumif;rGefpGm cH&rnf? oydwfö
trSwf&Sdvsuf qGrf;ukd cH&rnf? [if;ESifh nDrQaom
qGrf;ukd cH&rnf? oydwftem;a&;ESifh nDaom
qGrf;ukd cH&rnf/

&[ef;tm;vkH;wdkYtwGuf qGrf;ra&mufuD
rax&fBuD;onf qGrf;rpm;tyf/ qGrf;ukd ½kdaopGm
pm;&rnf? oydwfö trSwf&Sdvsuf qGrf;ukd pm;&rnf?
qGrf;ukd tpOftwkdif; pm;&rnf? [if;ESifh rQaom
qGrf;ukd pm;&rnf? qGrf;OD;rS ESdyfí qGrf;ukd
rpm;tyf? rsm;jym;apvkdcif;ukd pGJí
[if;ukdvnf;aumif;? [if;vsmukdvnf;aumif; qGrf;jzifh
rzkH;tyf? remzsm;aom &[ef;onf
rdrdtusKd;iSmh[if;ukdvnf;aumif;? qGrf;ukdvnf;aumif;
awmif;í rpm;tyf? uJh&JUvkdaom trSwf&Sdvsuf
olwpyg;wdkY\ oydwfukd rMunfhtyf? BuD;vGef;aom
qGrf;vkwfukd rjyKtyf? 0ef;0kdif;aom qGrf; vkwfukd
jyKvkyf&rnf? qGrf;vkwfukd raqmifrD cHwGif;ukd
rzGifhtyf? qGrf;pm;aom &[ef;onf vuftvkH;pkHukd
cHwGif;ü rxnfhroGif;tyf? qGrf;vkwf&Sdaom
cHwGif;jzifh pum; rajymtyf? qGrf;vkwfukd
ajr§mufvsuf rpm;tyf? qGrf;vkwfukdukdufjzwfí
rpm;tyf? arsmufujhodkY yg;apmifö xm;vsuf rpm;tyf?
vufukd cgvsuf rpm;tyf? qGrf;vkH;ukd MuJvsuf
rpm;tyf? vQmukd xkwfvsuf rpm;tyf? pyfpyftoHjyKvsuf
rpm;tyf? ½lwf½lwf toHjyKvsuf rpm;tyf? vufukd vsufí
rpm;tyf? oydwfukd jcpfvsuf rpm;tyf? Elwfcrf;ukd vsufí
rpm;tyf/

tmrdo&Sdaom vufjzifhaomufa&cGufukd rukdifyf?
&[ef;tm;vkH;wdkYonf qGrf;pm;rNyD;rD rax&fBuD;onf
a&ukd rcHtyf? a&ay;vwfaomf vufESpfzufwdkYjzifh
oydwfukdukdifvsuf a&ukd cH&rnf? ESdrfhí rxd
rckdufapb] oydwfukd aumif;pGm aq;&rnf?
vufaq;cH&Sdrl]]vufaq;cHukd a&rpkdYGapvifh?
teD;&Sd &[ef;wdkYukd a&rpkdYGapvifh?
ouFef;BuD;ukd a&rpkdYGapvifh}}[k vufaq;cHü
ESdrfhí a&ukd avmif;&rnf? vufaq;cHr&Sdrl]]teD;&Sd
&[ef;wdkYukd a&rpkdYGapvifh? ouFef;BuD;ukd
a&rpkdYGapvifh}}[k ajrü ESdrfhí a&ukd
oGef;avmif;&rnf? qGrf;vkH;ygaom oydwfaq;a&ukd
&GmwGif; ü rpGefYtyf/

jyefoGm;aomf &[ef;i,fwdkYonf a&S;OD;pGm
jyef&rnf? rax&fBuD;wdkYonf aemufrS jyef&rnf?
&GmwGif;ü aumif;pGm zkH;vTrf;vsuf oGm;&rnf?
&GmwGif;ü £a`E´apmifhpnf;vsuf oGm;&rnf?
&GmwGif;ü rsufvTmcsvsuf oGm;&rnf? &GmwGif;ü
ouFef;ukd yifhvsuf roGm;tyf? &GmwGif;ü jyif;jypGm
&,farmvsuf roGm;tyf? &GmwGif;ü i,faom
toH&Sdonfjzpfí oGm;&rnf? &GmwGif;üukd,fukd vlyfí
vlyfí roGm;tyf? &GmwGif;ü vufarmif;ukd vlyfí vlyfí
roGm;tyf? &GmwGif;ü OD;acgif;ukd vlyfí vlyfí
roGm;tyf? &GmwGif;ü cg;axmufvsuf roGm;tyf?
&GmwGif;ü acgif;NrD;jcHKí roGm;tyf? &GmwGif;ü
z0g;pGef;jzifh eif;í roGm;tyf/

&[ef;wdkY þum; &[ef;wdkY\ qGrf;pm;Z&yfü
usifh0wfwnf;? ,if;usifh0wftwkdif; &[ef;wdkYonf
qGrf;pm;Z&yfü usifh&rnf[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

yXrtcef; NyD;V

6-yd@pm&du0wfudk jyjcif;

365/ xdktcg qGrf;cHvSnfhvnfaom&[ef;wdkYonf
raumif;ojzifh 0wf¹/₂kHukefvsuf toGif tjyif
rjynfhpkHukefbj qGrf;cHvSnfhvnfukef\? trSwfrJhvnf;
tdrfodkY 0ifukef\? trSwfrJhvnf; xGufukef\
tvGefvsifpGmvnf; 0ifukef\? tvGefvsifpGmvnf;
xGufukef\? tvGefa0;&müvnf; &yfukef\? tvGef
eD;&müvnf; &yfukef\? tvGefMumjrifhpGmvnf;
&yfukef\? tvGefvsifpGmvnf; jyefukef\

qGrf;cH&[ef;wpfyg;onfvnf; trSwfrJh tdrfodkY
0ifavaomf wHcg;xifrSwfí tcef;wpfckodkY 0ifrd\
xkdtcef;ü rdef;ronf t0wfrygbj yufvuftdyfae\
xkd&[ef;onf t0wfrygbj yufvuf tdyfaeaom xkdrdef;ruk
jrifí]]pum; wHcg;r[kwf? tcef;omwnf;}}[k xkdtcef;rS
xGufcjh\? xkdrdef;r\ cifyGef;onf t0wfrygbj
yufvuftdyfaeaom xkdrdef;ruk jrifí]]p&[ef;onf ig\
r,m;ukd zsufqD;\}}[k &[ef;ukd zrf;í ¹/₂kdufESuf\
xdktcg rdef;ronf xkdtoHjzifh Ekd;í]]t&Sif oifonf
p&[ef;ukd tb,fhaMumifh ¹/₂kdufESufoenf;}}[k
xkda,musfm;tm; ajymqkdh\

p&[ef;onf oifhukd zsufqD;\[k (qkd\)/

]]t&Sif p&[ef;onf tuREkfyfukd rzsufqD;yg?
xkd&[ef;onf rjyKwwfyg}}[k ajymí xkd &[ef;ukd
vGwfap\

xdktcg xkd&[ef;onf t&HodkY oGm;í &[ef;wdkYtm;
ptaMumif;ukd ajym\ tvkdenf;aom
&[ef;wdkYonf]]tb,fhaMumifh qGrf;cHvSnfhvnfaom
&[ef;wdkYonf raumif;ojzifh 0wf¹/₂kHukefvsuf toGiftjyif
rjynfhpkHukefbj qGrf;cHvSnfhvnfukefbdoenf;?
trSwfrJhvnf; tdrfodkY 0ifukefbdoenf;? trSwfrJhvnf;
xGufukefbdoenf;? tvGefvsifpGmvnf; 0ifukefbdoenf;?
tvGef vsifpGmvnf; xGufukefbdoenf;?
tvGefa0;&müvnf; &yfukefbdoenf;? tvGefeD;&müvnf;
&yfukefbdoenf;? tvGefMumjrifhpGmvnf;

&yfukefbdoenf;? tvGefvsifpGmvnf; jyefukefbdoenf;}}
[k uJh&JUukef\? ½lwfcసుకెఫ\? tjypfjyajymqkdMuukef\/
xdktcg xdk&[ef;wdkYonf jrwpGmbk&m;tm;
ptaMumif;ukd avQmufMuukef\y/ &[ef;wdkY
rSefoavm/y/ rSefygonf jrwpGmbk&m;[k
(avQmufMuukef\)/y/ uJh&JUawmfrlí/y/ w&m;pum;ukd
a[mawmfrlíNyD;vQif &[ef;wdkYukd-

366/ &[ef;wdkY odkYj zpf vQif qGrf; cHvSnfh
vnfaom &[ef;wdkY tm; us ifh 0wfukd
ynwftHh? ,if;usifh0wftwkdif; qGrf;cHvSnfhvnfaom
&[ef;wdkY usifh&rnf/

&[ef;wdkY qGrf;cHvSnfhaom &[ef;onf]],ckyif
&GmodkY 0iftHh}}[k t0ef;okH;yg;¹ukd zkH;vsuf
t0ef;nDpGm 0wfvzuf cg;yef;ukdzGJUvsuf
tacguf&Sdonfukd jyKvsuf ouFef;BuD;ukd ½kHvsuf
urÜwfoD;ukd wyfvzuf a&aq;í oydwfukd ,lvsuf
raES;rvsif aumif;pGm &GmwGif;odkY 0if&rnf/

&GmwGif;ü aumif;pGm zkH;vTrf;vsuf oGm;&rnf?
&GmwGif;ü £a`E´ukdaumif;pGm apmifhpnf;vsuf
oGm;&rnf? &GmwGif;ü rsufvTmcsvsuf oGm;&rnf?
&GmwGif;ü ouFef;ukd yifhvsuf roGm;tyf? &GmwGif;ü
jyif;jypGm &,farmvsuf roGm;tyf? &GmwGif;ü i,faom
toH&Sdonfjzpfí oGm;&rnf? &GmwGif;üukd,fukd vlyfí
vlyfí roGm;tyf? &GmwGif;ü vufarmif;ukd vlyfí vlyfí
roGm;tyf? &GmwGif;ü OD;acgif;ukd vlyfí vlyfí
roGm;tyf? &GmwGif;ü cg;axmufí roGm;tyf?
&GmwGif;ü acgif;NrD;jcHKí roGm;tyf? &GmwGif;ü
z0g;pGef;jzifh eif;í roGm;tyf/

tdrfodkY 0ifaom &[ef;onf]pvr;f;jzifh 0iftHh?
pvr;f;jzifh xGuftHh}}[k rSwf&rnf? tvGef vsifpGm
r0iftyf? tvGefvsifpGm rxGuftyf? tvGefa0;&mü r&yftyf?
tvGefeD;&mü r&yftyf? tvGefMumjrifhpGm r&yftyf?

tvGefvsifpGm rjyeftyf?]]qGrf;ukd vSLvkdoavm?
rvSLvkdoavm}}[k &yfvuf rSwfom;&rnf/

tvkyfukd csaomfvnf;aumif;?
ae&mrSxaomfvnf;aumif;? a,mufrukd
okH;oyfaomfvnf;aumif;? tkd;cGufukd
okH;oyfaomfvnf;aumif;?
&yfapaomfvnf;aumif;]]vSLvkd&m\}}[k (ESvkH;jyKí)
&yf&rnf/

qGrf;ukd vSLvwfaomf vuf0Jvufjzifh ouFef;BuD;ukd
z,f&Sm;í vuf,mvufjzifh oydwfukd ESdrfhí
vufESpfzufwdkYjzifh oydwfukdukdifum qGrf;ukd
cH&rnf? qGrf;vSLaom rdef;r\ rsufESmudk
rMunfhtyf?]][if;ukd vSLvkdoavm? rvSLvkdoavm}}[k
rSwf&rnf? a,mufrukd okH;oyfaomfvnf;aumif;?
tkd;cGufukd okH;oyfaomfvnf;aumif;?
&yfapaomfvnf;aumif;]]vSLvkd&m\}}[k ESvkH;jyKí
&yf&rnf? qGrf;vSLNyD;aomf ouFef;BuD;jzifh
oydwfukd zkH;í aumif;pGm raES;rvsif jyef&rnf/

&GmwGif;ü aumif;pGm zkH;vTrf;vsuf oGm;&rnf?
&GmwGif;ü £a`E´ukdaumif;pGm apmifhpnf;vsuf
oGm;&rnf? &GmwGif;ü rsufvTmcsvsuf oGm;&rnf?
&GmwGif;ü ouFef;ukd yifhvsuf roGm;tyf? &GmwGif;ü
jyif;jypGm &,farmvsuf roGm;tyf? &GmwGif;ü i,faom
toH&Sdonfjzpfí oGm;&rnf? &GmwGif;üukd,fukd vlyfí
vlyfí roGm;tyf? &GmwGif;ü vufarmif;ukd vlyfí vlyfí
roGm;tyf? &GmwGif;ü OD;acgif;ukd vlyfí vlyfí
roGm;tyf? &GmwGif;ü cg;axmufí roGm;tyf?
&GmwGif;ü acgif;NrD;jcHKí roGm;tyf? &GmwGif;ü
z0g;pGef;jzifh eif;í roGm;tyf/

qGrf;cH&m&GmrS a&S;OD;pGm zJcJhaom &[ef;onf
ae&mukd cif;&rnf? ajcaq;a& ajcaq; tif;ysOf
ajcyGwftkd;jcrf;wdkYukd teD;ü xm;&rnf?
qGrf;OD;xnfh&ef cGufukd aq;í teD;ü xm;&rnf?

aomufa&ukdvnf;aumif;? oHk;a&ukdvnf;aumif; teD;ü
xm;&rnf? qGrf;cH&m&GmrS aemufR S zJcJhaom
&[ef;onf pm;<uif;&Sdí pm;vkdrI pm;&rnf? rpm;vkdrI
jrufopfyif r&Sd&müaomfvnf; pGefY& rnf?
ykd;rTm;r&Sdaom a&üaomfvnf; oGef&rnf?
xkd&[ef;onf ae&mukd ½kyfodrf;&rnf? ajcaq;a&
ajcaq;tif;ysOf ajcyGwftkd;jcrf;wdkYukd odrf;&rnf?
qGrf;OD;xnfhcGufukd aq;í odrf;&rnf?
aomufa&ukdvnf;aumif;? okH;a&ukdvnf;aumif;
odrf;&rnf? qGrf;pm;ausmif;ukd wHjrufvSnf;& rnf?
aomufa&tkd;ukdvnf;aumif;?
okH;a&tkd;ukdvnf;aumif;?
oefYoufa&tkd;ukdvnf;aumif; tcsnf;ESD;
a&r&Sdonfukd jrifaom &[ef;onf wnfXm;&rnf?
rcsDr<uEkdifaom &[ef;onf tazmfukd vuf,yfac:í
vufcsif;,,Sufum wnfXm;&rnf? xkdrcsD r<uEkdifjciF;
taMumif;aMumifh pum;rajymqkdtyf/ &[ef;wdkY pum;
qGrf;cHvSnfhvnfaom &[ef;wdkY\ usifh0wfwnf;? ,if;
usifh0wftwkdif; qGrf;cHvSnfhvnfaom &[ef;wdkY
usifh&rnf[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

1/ ykqpf'I;0ef;ESpfzuf csufukd t0ef;okH;yg;[k qkdonf/

Ä

7-awmae&[ef;wdkY usifh0wf

367/ xkdtcg rsm;pGmaom &[ef;wdkYonf awmü
aeukef\? xkd&[ef;wdkYonfaomufa&ukd rwnfxm;ukef?
okH;a&ukd rwnfxm;ukef? rD;ukd rwnfxm;ukef?
rD;yGwfckH yGwfausukd rwnf xm;ukef?
eu©wftaMumif;t&mwdkYukd rodukef?
t&yfrsufESmtzdkYukd rodukef/

ckd;olwdkYonf xkdt&yfodkY oGm;í
xkd&[ef;wdkYtm;-

]]toQifbk&m;aomufa&&Sdyg\avm}}[k
(avQmufukef\)/

'g,um r&Sd[k (qkdMuukef\)/

]]toQifbk&m; okH;a&&Sdyg\avm}}[k
(avQmufukef\)/

'g,um r&Sd[k (qkdMuukef\)/

]]toQifbk&m; rD;&Sdyg\avm}}[k (avQmufukef\)/

'g,um r&Sd[k (qkdMuukef\)/

]]toQifbk&m; rD;yGwfckH yGwfaus &Sdyg\avm}}
[k (avQmufukef\)/

'g,um r&Sd[k (qkdMuukef\)/

]]toQifbk&m; ,aeY tb,feu©wfESifh ,SOfygoenf;}}[k
(avQmufukef\)/

'g,um igwdkY rodukef[k (qkdMuukef\)/

]]toQifbk&m; þum; tb,ft&yfenf;}}[k
(avQmufukef\)/

'g,um igwdkY rodukef[k (qkdMuukef\)/

xkdtcg

xkdckd;olwdkYonf]]þ&[ef;wdkYtm;aomufa&r&Sd?
okH;a&r&Sd? rD;r&Sd? rD;yGwfckH yGwfausr&Sd?
eu©wftaMumif;t&mukdwdkY rodukef?
t&yfrsufESmtzdkYukd rodukef? þolwdkYum;
ckd;olwdkYwnf;? þolwdkYum; &[ef;r[kwfukef}}[k
½kdufESufí zJoGm;ukef\ xkdtcg xkd&[ef;wdkYonf
&[ef;wdkYtm; þtaMumif;ukd ajymMum;ukef\
&[ef;wdkYonf jrwpfGmbk&m;tm; þtaMumif;ukd
avQmufMuukef\ xkdtcg jrwpfGmbk&m;onf

ptaMumif;t&maMumifh w&m;pum;ukd
a[mawmfrlNyD;vQif &[ef;wdkYukd-

368/ &[ef;wdkY odkYjzpfvQif awmae&[ef;wdkYtm;
usifh0wfukd ynwftHh? ,if;usifh0wf twkdif;
awmae&[ef;wdkY usifh&rnf/

&[ef;wdkY awmae&[ef;onf apmapmxí oydwfukd
tdwfü xnfhNyD;vQif yckH;ü vG,fvsuf ouFef;ukd
yckH;ü wifí zdeyfpD;um opfb@m ajrb@mukd
odrf;qnf;í wHcg;r avomjyLwif;ukd ydwfqdkYNyD;vQif
ausmif;rS qif;&rnf?]],ck &GmodkY 0iftHh}}[k
zdeyfcRwí (atmufodkY) ESdrfhum cgNyD;vQif tdwfü
xnfhvsuf yckH;ü csdwí t0ef;okH;yg;ukd
zkH;vTrf;ojzifh t0ef;nDpGm0wfvsvuf cg;yef;ukd
zGJUvsvuf txyf&SdonfukdjyKí ouFef;BuD;ukd ½kHvsuf
urÜwfoD;ukd wyfvsvuf a&aq;í oydwfukd ,lsvuf
raES;rvsif aumif;pGm &GmoGif;odkY 0if&rnf?
&GmwGif;ü aumif;pGm zkH;vTrf;vsuf oGm;&rnf/y/
&GmwGif;ü cg;axmufvsuf roGm;tyf? &GmwGif;ü
OD;acgif;jcHKvsuf roGm;tyf? &GmwGif; ü
z0g;pGef;eif;vsuf roGm;tyf/ tdrfodkY0ifaom
&[ef;onf]]pvrf;jzifh 0iftHh? pvrf;jzifh xGuftHh}}[k
rSwf&rnf? tvGefvsifpGm r0iftyf? tvGefvsifpGm
rxGuftyf? tvGefa0;&mü r&yftyf? tvGefeD;&mü
r&yftyf? tvGefMumjrifhpGm r&yftyf? tvGefvsifpGm
rjyeftyf? &yfaom &[ef;onf]]qGrf;ukd vSLvkdoavm?
rvSLvkdoavm}}[k rSwfom;&rnf? tvkyfukd
csaomfvnf;aumif;? ae&mrS xaomfvnf;aumif;?
a,mufrukd okH;oyfaomfvnf;aumif;? tkd;cGufukd
okH;oyfaomfvnf;aumif;?
&yfapaomfvnf;aumif;]]vSLvkd&m\}}[k (ESvkH;jyKí)
&yf&rnf? qGrf;ukd vSLaomf vuf0Jvufjzifh
ouFef;BuD;ukd z,f&Sm;í vusfmvufjzifh oydwfukd
ESdrfhí vufESpfzufwdkYjzifh oydwfukdukdifí qGrf;ukd
cH&rnf? qGrf;vSLaom rdef;r\ rsufESmudk

rMunfhityf?][if;ukd vSLvkdoavm? rvSLvkdoavm}}[k
rSwfom;&rnf? a,mufrukd okH;oyfaomfvnf;aumif;?
tkd;cGufukd okH;oyfaomfvnf;aumif;?
&yfapaomfvnf;aumif;][vSLvkd&m\}}[k (ESvkH;jyKí)
&yf&rnf? qGrf;vSL NyD;aomf ouFef;BuD;jzifh
oydwfukd zkH;í raES;rvsif aumif;pGm jyef&rnf/

&GmwGif;ü aumif;pGm zkH;vTrf;vsuf oGm;&rnf/y/
&GmwGif;ü z0g;pGef; eif;vsuf roGm;tyf/
&GmrSxGufaomf oydwfukd tdwfü xnfhNyD;vQif
yckH;ü vG,fvsuf ouFef;ukd acgufí OD;acgif;ü wifum
zdeyfpD;í oGm;&rnf/

&[ef;wdkY awmae&[ef;onfaomufa&ukd
wnfxm;&rnf? okH;a&ukd wnfxm;&rnf?
rD;ukdwnfxm;&rnf? rD;yGwfckH yGwfausukd
wnfxm;&rnf? awmifa0S;ukd teD;ü xm;&rnf? eu©wf
taMumif;t&m tm;vkH;wdkYukdvnf;aumif;?
eu©wftaMumif;t&m tcsKdUwdkYukdvnf;aumif; oif,l&
rnf? t&yfrsufESmü vdr®m&rnf/ &[ef;wdkY pum;
awmae&[ef;wdkY\ usifh0wfwfwnf;? ,if; usifh0wftwkdif;
awmae&[ef;wdkYonf usifh&rnf[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

8-ausmif; tdyf&mae&mü usifh0wf

369/ xkdtcg rsm;pGmaom &[ef;wdkYonf
vGifwD;acgifü ouFef;csKyfukef\?
qAÁ*³/₄D&[ef;wdkYonfhavnmt&yfü tdyf&m ae&mukd
cgukef\? &[ef;wdkYonf jrLjzifh >yef;ukef\?
tvkdenf;aom &[ef;wdkYonf]tb,phaMumifh
qAÁ*³/₄D&[ef;wdkYonf avnmt&yfü tdyf&m ae&mukd
cgukefbd oenf; &[ef;wdkYonf jrLjzifh >yef;ukef\}}[k
uJh&JUukef\? ¹/₂lwfcSukef\? tjypfjy ajymqkdMuukef\
xkdtcg xkd&[ef;wdkYonf jrwpfGmbk&m;tm;
ptaMumif;ukd avQmufMuukef\ &[ef;wdkY

qAÁ³/₄D&[ef;wdkYonf avnmt&yfü tdyf&m ae&mukd
cgukef\? &[ef;wdkYonf jrLjzifh >yef;ukef\l[lonf
rSefoavm[k pdppfar;jref;awmfrl\ rSefygonf
jrwpfGmbk&m;[k (avQmufMuukef\)/y/
ujh&JUawmfrlí/y/ w&m;pum;ukd a[mawmfrlNyD;vQif
&[ef;wdkYukd-

370/ &[ef;wdkY odkYjzpfvQif &[ef;wdkYtm; ausmif;
tdyf&m ae&mü usifh0wfukd
ynwftHh? ,if;usifh0wftwkdif; &[ef;wdkYonf ausmif;
tdyf&m ae&mü usifh&rnf/ ausmif;onf tu,fí
trlduf&SdtHh? pGrf;Ekdifygrl okwfoif&Sif;vif;&rnf/

ausmif;ukd okwfoifvdkaom &[ef;onf a&S;OD;pGm
oydwf ouFef;ukd xkwfaqmifí oifh&m t&yfü xm;&rnf?
edoD'kdif tdyf&mcif;ukd xkwfaqmifí oifh&mt&yfü
xm;&rnf? bkHvQKd acgif;tkH;ukd xkwfaqmifí
oifh&mt&yfü xm;&rnf? anmifapmif;ukd
½kd½kdaaojyKí aumif;rGefpGm wHcg;&Guf
wHcg;aygifukd rxdrckdufapbJ xkwfaqmifí
oifh&mt&yfü xm;&rnf? tif;ysOfukd ½kd½kd aoaojyKí
aumif;rGefpGm wHcg;&Guf wHcg;aygifukd
rxdrckdufapbJ xkwfaqmifí oifh&mt&yfü xm;&rnf?
anmifapmif;ajcwndkYukd xkwfaqmifí oifh&mt&yfü
xm;&rnf? axG;cHukd xkwfaqmifí oifh&mt&yfü
xm;&rnf? rSD&mwHujysOfukd xkwfaqmifí
oifh&mt&yfü xm;&rnf? ajrtcif;ukd cif;jrJtwkdif;
ae&mrSwfvsuf xkwfaqmifí oifh&mt&yfü xm;&rnf?
ausmif;ü ykd;tdrfyifhulrQif&SdtHh?
AdwmefrsufESmMuufrSpí y,f&Sm;&rnf? avoGefwHcg;
wkdufav;axmifhwdkYukd okH;oyfyGwfwkduf&rnf/

a*GUeD ponfjzifh tajytjypfjyKtyfaom eH&Honf
rldwuftHh? ykqkd;Murf;ukd a&qGwfí n\$pfNyD; vQif
okwf&rnf? rnf;aom tqif;jzifh tajytjypf jyKtyfaom ajronf
rldwuftHh? ykqkd;Murf;ukd a&qGwfí n\$pfNyD;vQif

okwf&rnf? tajytjypfrjyKtyfaom ajrjzpftHh? a&zsef;í
ausmif;ukd]]jrLr wufapvifh}}[k (ESvkH;xm;ü
wHjrufvSnf;&rnf? trldufwHjrufacs;ukd oifh&mt&yfü
pGefYypf&rnf/

&[ef;teD;ü tdyf&m ae&mukd rcgtyf? ausmif;teD;ü
tdyf&m ae&mukd rcgtyf? aomufa& teD;ü
tdyf&mae&mukd rcgtyf? okH;a&teD;ü tdyf&m
ae&mukd rcgtyf? avnmt&yfü tdyf&m ae&mukd
rcgtyf? avatmufü tdyf&m ae&mukd cg&rnf/

ajrtcif;ukd aevSef;okwfoifNyD;vQif cgí
cif;xm;jrJtwkdif; wpfzef jyefcif;xm;&rnf?
anmifapmif;ajcwkYukd aevSef;okwfoifNyD;vQif
cif;xm;jrJtwkdif; ae&mü wpfzef jyefcif;xm;&rnf?
anmifapmif;ukd aevSef;okwfoifNyD;vQif cgí
½kd½kdaaojyKvsuf aumif;rGefpGm wHcg;&Guf
wHcg; aygifukd rxdrckdufapbJ cif;xm;jrJtwkdif; wpfzef
jyefcif;xm;&rnf? tif;ysOfukd aevSef;okwfoif NyD;vQif
cgí ½kd½kdaaojyKvsuf aumif;rGefpGm wHcg;&Guf
wHcg;aygifukd rxdrckdufapbJ cif;xm;jrJ twkdif; wpfzef
jyefcif;xm;&rnf/

bkHvQKd acgif;tkH;ukd aevSef;okwfoifNyD;vQif cgí
cif;xm;jrJtwkdif; wpfzef jyefcif;xm;&rnf? edoD'kdif
tdyf&mcif;ukd aevSef;okwfoifNyD;vQif cgí
cif;xm;jrJtwkdif; wpfzef jyefcif;xm;&rnf/

axG;cHukd aevSef;yGfwkdufí xm;jrJwkdif;ae&mü
wpfzef jyefxm;&rnf? rSD&mwHujysOfukd aevSef;
yGfwkdufí xm;jrJwkdif;ae&mü wpfzef jyefxm;&rnf/

oydwfouFef;ukd xm;&rnf? oydwfukd xm;vkdaom
&[ef;onf vufwpfzufjzifh oydwfukdhukdifí
vufwpfzufjzifh anmifapmif;atmufukdvnf;aumif;?
tif;ysOfatmufukdvnf;aumif;? okH;oyfí oydwfukd
xm;&rnf? tcif;r&Sdaom ajrü oydwfukd rxm;&?
ouFef;ukd xm;vkdaom &[ef;onf vufwpfzufjzifh

ouFef;ukdukdifí vufwpfzufjzifh ouFef;wef;0g;
ouFef;wef; BuKd;ukd yGfwfkdufí xkdrSmbufu
tpGef;ukd prSmbufrS tacGjyKvsuf ouFef;ukd
xm;&rnf? ta&SUt&yfrS jrLESifhwuGaom avwdkYonf
vmukeftHh? ta&SUrsufESm avoGefwHcg;wdkYukd
ydwf&rnf? taemuf t&yfrS jrLESifhwuGaom avwdkYonf
vmukeftHh? taemufrsufESm avoGefwHcg;wdkYukd
ydwf&rnf? ajrmuft&yfrS jrLESifhwuGaom avwdkYonf
vmukeftHh? ajrmufrsufESm avoGef wHcg;wdkYukd
ydwf&rnf? awmift&yfrS jrLESifhwuGaom avwdkYonf
vmukeftHh? awmifrsufESm avoGef wHcg;wdkYukd
ydwf&rnf? at;aom tcgjzpfrl aeYtcgü
avoGefwHcg;wdkYukd zGihfxm;&rnf? nOfhtcgü
ydwf&rnf? yltkdufaom tcgjzpfrl aeYtcgü
avoGefwHcg;wdkYukd ydwfxm;&rnf? nOfhtcgü
zGihfxm;&rnf/

y&d0kPfonf trlduf&Sdonf jzpftHh? y&d0kPfukd
wHjrufvSnf;&rnf? wHcg;rkcfonf trlduf&Sdonf jzpftHh?
wHcg;rkcukd wHjrufvSnf;&rnf? pnf;a0;&m Z&yfonf
trlduf&Sdonf jzpftHh? pnf;a0; &mZ&yfukd
wHjrufvSnf;&rnf? rD;wif;ukyfonf trlduf&Sdonf jzpftHh?
rD;wif;ukyukd wHjrufvSnf; &rnf? usifBuD;tdrfonf
trlduf&Sdonf jzpftHh? usifBuD;tdrfukd
wHjrufvSnf;&rnf? aomufa& r&SdtHh? aomufa&ukd
wnfxm;&rnf/ okH;a& r&SdtHh? okH;a&ukd
wnfxm;&rnf/

oefYoufa&tkd;ü a&r&Sdonf jzpftHh?
oefYoufa&tkd;ü a&ukd oGef;avmif;&rnf/

oDwif;BuD;&[ef;ESifhtwl wpfausmif;wnf;ü aerl
oDwif;BuD;&[ef;ukd ryefMum;b] oif,l jcif; ar;jref;jcif;
rjyKtyf? o&ZÑm,fjcif;ukd rjyKtyf? w&m;ra[mtyf?
qDrD;ukd rxGef;tyf? qDrD;ukd rNidrf;aptyf?

avomjyLwif;wdkYukd rzGifhtyfukey?
avomjyLwif;wdkYukd rydwftyfukey/

oDwif;BuD;&[ef;ESifh twl pBuøwpfckwnf;ü
pBuøavQmufrl oDwif;BuD; &[ef;&Sd&modkY
rsufESmrlvsuf oGm;&rnf? oDwif;BuD;&[ef;ukd
ouFef;BuD;pGef;jzifh rwkdufckdufaptyf/

&[ef;wdkY ponfum; &[ef;wdkY\ ausmif; tdyf&m
ae&mü usifh0wfwnf;? ,if;usifh0wf twkdif;
&[ef;wdkYonf ausmif; tdyf&m ae&mü usifh&rnf[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

9-Z¹/₂kH;tdrfü usifh&rnfh0wf

371/ xkdtcg qAA^{*3}/₄D&[ef;wdkYonf
rax&fBuD;&[ef;wdkY wm;jrpfukeyfaomfvnf;
r¹/₂kdaojcif;ukd pJGí Z¹/₂kH;tdrfü rsm;pGmaom xif;ukd
wifí rD;¹/₂ldUvsuf wHcg;ukd ydwfNyD;vQif wHcg;teD;ü
xkdifukef\? &[ef;wdkYonf wHcg;ayguf r&onfjzpfí
rD;ylaomaMumifh rl;í vJukef\? tvkdenf;aom
&[ef;wdkYonf-

]]tb,fhaMumifh qAA^{*3}/₄D&[ef;wdkYonf
rax&fBuD;&[ef;wdkY wm;jrpfukeyfaomfvnf; r¹/₂kdao
jcif;ukd pJGí Z¹/₂kH;tdrfü rsm;pGmaom xif;ukd wifí
rD;¹/₂ldUvsuf wHcg;ukd ydwfNyD;vQif wHcg;teD;ü
xkdifukefbdoenf;? &[ef;wdkYonf
wHcg;aygufr&onfjzpfí rD;ylaomaMumifh rl;í vJukef\}}
[k uJh&JUukef\? ¹/₂lwfcSukef\? tjypfjy ajymqkdMuukef\

xdktcg xdk&[ef;wdkYonf jrwpfGmbk&m;tm;
ptaMumif;ukd avQmufMuukef\y/

&[ef;wdkY qAA^{*3}/₄D&[ef;wdkYonf
rax&fBuD;&[ef;wdkY wm;jrpfukeyfaomfvnf;
r¹/₂kdaojcif;ukd pJGí Z¹/₂kH;tdrfü rsm;pGmaom xif;ukd

wifí rD;½ldUvsuf wHcg;ukd ydwfNyD;vQif wHcg;teD;ü
xkdifukef\? &[ef;wdkYonf wHcg;aygufr&onfjzpfí
rD;ylaomaMumifh rl;í vJukef\lonf rSefoavm[k
pdppfar;jref;awmfrlV

rSefygonf jrwfpGmbk&m;k (avQmufMuukef\)/y/
ujh&JUawmfrlí/y/ w&m;pum;ukd a[m awmfrlNyD;vQif
&[ef;wdkYukd-

&[ef;wdkY rax&fBuD;&[ef;onf wm;jrpfvsuf
r½kdaojcif;ukdpJGí Z½kH;tdrfü rsm;pGmaom xif;ukd
wifí rD;r½ldUtyf? ½ldUaom &[ef;tm; 'kuú#ftmywf
oifhV

&[ef;wdkY wHcg;ukd ydwfvsuf wHcg;teD;ü
rxkdiftyf? xkdifaom &[ef;tm; 'kuú#ftmywf oifhV

372/ &[ef;wdkY odkYjzpfvQif &[ef;wdkYtm;
Z½kH;tdrfü usifh0wfukd ynwftHh? ,if;usifh0wf twkdif;
&[ef;wdkYonf Z½kH;tdrfü usifh&rnf/

Z½kH;tdrfodkY a&S;OD;pGm oGm;aom &[ef;onf
jymrsm;rl jymukd pGefY&rnf? Z½kH;tdrfonf
trlduf&Sdrl Z½kH;tdrfukd wHjrufvSnf;&rnf? tusnfonf
trlduf&Sdrl tusnfukd wHjrufvSnf;&rnf? y&d0kPfonf
trlduf&Sdrl y&d0kPfukd wHjrufvSnf;&rnf?
wHcg;rkcfonf trlduf&Sdrl wHcg;rkcukd wHjruf
vSnf;&rnf? Z½kH;Z&yfonf trlduf&Sdrl Z½kH;Z&yfukd
wHjrufvSnf;&rnf? uo,frlefYukd pk½kH;xm;&rnf?
ajrnufukd a&qGwf&rnf? a&csKd; usif;ü a&ukd
avmif;&rnf/

Z½kH;tdrfodkY Oifaom &[ef;onf ajrnufjzifh
rsufESmukd vdrf;í a&S;rSvnf;aumif;?
aemufrSvnf;aumif; zkH;vTrf;í Z½kH;tdrfodkY Oif&rnf?
rax&fBuD;&[ef;wdkYukd wkd;a0SUí raexkdif tyf?
&[ef;i,fwdkYukd ae&mjzifh rwm;jrpftyfukef?

pGrf;Ekdifrl Z½kH;tdrfü rax&fBuD;&[ef;wdkYtm;
aMu;yGwf&rnf/

Z½kH;tdrfrS xGufaom &[ef;onf
Z½kH;tif;ysOfukd ,lí a&S;rSvnf;aumif;?
aemufrSvnf;aumif; zkH;vTrf;í xGuf&rnf? pGrf;Ekdifrl
a&üvnf; rax&fBuD;&[ef;wdkYtm; aMu;yGwf&rnf?
rax&fBuD;&[ef;wdkY\ a&S;ü a&rCsKd;tyf? txufrS
a&rCsKd;tyf? a&csKd;NyD;í wufaom &[ef;onf qif;aom
&[ef;wdkYtm; vrf;ay;&rnf? Z½kH;tdrfrS
aemufqkH;xGufaom &[ef;onf Z½kH;tdrfü ñGefAGufxrl
aq;aMum&rnf? ajr nufcGufukd aq;í Z½kH;tif;ysOfukd
odrf;í rD;ukd Nidrf;í wHcg;ukd ydwfí zJoGm;&rnf/
&[ef;wdkY þum; &[ef;wdkY\ Z½kH;tdrfü usifh&rnfh
0wfwnf;? ,if;usifh0wftwkdif; &[ef;wdkYonf Z½kH;tdrfü
usifh&rnf[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

10-0pöuk#dü usifh&rnfh0wf

373/ xkdtcg jAm[®PZmwf&Sdaom &[ef;wpfyg;onf
usifBuD;pGefYNyD;vQif],kwfnHhí teHU raumif;aom
þusifBuD;ukd rnfol oefYoufa& aq;tHhenf;}}[k
aq;jcif;iSm tvkdr&Sd? xkd&[ef;\ 0pör*fü
ykd;avmufonf wnf\ xkdtcg xkd&[ef;onf &[ef;wdkYtm;
þtaMumif;ukd ajymMum;V ighoQif todkYenf; oifonf
usifBuD;pGefYNyD;vQif oefYoufa& raq;oavm[k
ar;ukef\? ighoQifwdkY raq;onf rSef\[k ajym\
tvkdenf;aom &[ef;wdkYonf]]tb,fhaMumifh &[ef;onf
usifBuD;pGefYNyD;vQif oefYouf a&raq;bdoenf;}}[k
ujh&JUukef\? ½lwfcSukef\? tjypfjy ajymqkdMuukef\

xdktcg xdk&[ef;wdkYonf jrwpfGmbk&m;tm;
þtaMumif;ukd avQmufMuukef\y/ &[ef; oifonf
usifBuD;pGefYNyD;vQif oefYoufa& raq;[lonf
rSefoavm[k pdppfar;jref;awmfrl\

]]rSefygonf jrwfpGmbk&m;}}[k (avQmuf\)/y/
uJh&JUawmfrlí/y/ w&m;pum;ukd a[mawmf rlNyD;vQif
&[ef;wdkYukd]]&[ef;wdkY usifBuD;pGefYNyD;vQif
a&&Sdvsuf raq;b] raetyf? raq;aom &[ef;tm;
'kuú#ftmywf oifhV

xdktcg &[ef;wdkYonf usifBuD;tdrfü
oDwif;BuD;tpOftwkdif; usifBuD;ukd pGefYukef\? &[ef;
i,fwdkYonf a&S;OD;pGm vmukefaomfvnf;
usifBuD;oGm;vkdvuf qkdif;iHh&ukef\?
xkd&[ef;i,fwdkYonf usifBuD;ukd atmifh&ojzifh rl;í
vJukefV jrwfpGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;ukd
avQmufMuukef\y/ &[ef;wdkY rSefoavm/y/ rSefygonf
jrwfpGmbk&m;[k (avQmufMuukef\)/

&[ef;wdkY usifBuD;tdrfü oDwif;BuD;tpOftwkdif;
usifBuD;ukd rpGefYtyf? pGefYaom &[ef;tm;
'kuú#ftmywf oifhV]]&[ef;wdkY a&mufvmaom
tpOftwkdif; usifBuD;pGefY&ef cGifhjyK\}}[k (rdefY
awmfrl\)/

xdktcg qAA^{*3/4}D&[ef;wdkYonf tvGefvsifpGmvnf;
usifBuD;tdrfodkY 0ifukef\? oif;ykdifukd rívnf; 0ifukef\?
nnf;wGm;vsufvnf; usifBuD;ukd pGefYukef\?
'efylcJukefvsufvnf; usifBuD;ukd pGefYukef\?
usifBuD;wGif; jyifyüvnf; usifBuD;ukd pGefYukef\?
usifi,fcGuf jyifyüvnf; usifi,fukd pGefYukef\?
usifi,fcGufüvnf; wHawG;ukd axG;ukef\? Murf;wrf;aom
uEkWHjzifhvnf; okwfukef\? okwfNyD; uEkWHukdvnf;
usifBuD;wGif;ü csukef\? tvGefvsifpGmvnf; xGufukef\?
oif;ykdifukd yifhrívnf; xGufukef\? pyfpyf
toHjyKvsufvnf; oefYoufa&aq;ukef\?
oefYoufa&aq;cGufüvnf; a&ukd csefxm;ukefV

tvkdenf;aom &[ef;wdkYonf]]tb,fhaMumifh
qAA^{*3/4}D&[ef;wdkYonf tvGefvsifpGmvnf;
usifBuD;tdrfodkY 0ifukefbdoenf;? oif;ykdifukd

yifhrívnf; 0ifukefbdoenf;? nnf;wGm;ukefvsufvnf;
usifBuD;ukd pGefYukefbdoenf;? 'efylcJukefvsufvnf;
usifBuD;ukd pGefYukefbdoenf;? usifBuD; wGif;
jyifyüvnf; usifBuD;ukd pGefYukefbdoenf;? usifi,fcGuf
jyifyüvnf; usifi,fukd pGefYukef bdoenf;?
usifi,fcGufüvnf; wHawG;ukd axG;ukefbdoenf;?
Murf;wrf;aom uEkWHjzifhvnf; okwfukenbdoenf;?
okwfNyD; uEkWHukdvnf; usifBuD;wGif;ü
csukefbdoenf;? tvGefvsifpGmvnf; xGufukefbdoenf;?
oif;ykdifukd yifhrívnf; xGufukefbdoenf;? pyfpyf
toHjyKvsufvnf; oefY oufa&aq;ukefbdoenf;?
oefYoufa&aq;cGufüvnf; a&ukd csefxm;ukefbdoenf;}}
[k uJh&JUukef\? ½lwfcскеf\? tjypfjy ajymqkdMuukef\
xdktcg xkd&[ef;wdkYonf jrwpfGmbk&m;tm;
ptaMumif;ukd (avQmufMuukef\)/y/ &[ef;wdkY
rSefoavm/y/ rSefygonf jrwpfGmbk&m;[k
(avQmufMuukef\)/y/ uJh&JUawmfrlí/y/ w&m; pum;ukd
a[mawmfrlíNyD;vQif &[ef;wdkYukd-

374/ &[ef;wdkY odkYjzpfvQif &[ef;wdkYtm;
usifBuD;tdrfü usifh&rnfh0wfukd ynwftHh? ,if;
usifh0wftwkdif; &[ef;wdkYonf usifBuD;tdrfü usifh&rnf/
usifBuD;tdrfodkY oGm;aom &[ef;onf jyifyü &yfvsuf
acsmif;[efY&rnf? twGif;ü xkdifaeaom
&[ef;wdkYonfvnf; acsmif;[efY&rnf?
ouFef;wef;0g;üvnf;aumif;?
ouFef;wef;BuKd;üvnf;aumif; ouFef;ukd wifNyD;vQif
raES;rvsif usifBuD;tdrfodkY aumif;pGm 0if&rnf? tvGef
vsifpGm r0iftyf? oif;ykdifukd yifhrí r0iftyf?
usifBuD;pGefY&m ajceif;ckHü &yfvsuf oif;ykdifukd
yifhr& rnfnf; nnf;wGm;vsuf usifBuD;ukd rpGefYtyf?
'efylcJvsuf usifBuD;ukd rpGefYtyf? usifBuD;wGif;
jyifyü usifBuD;ukd rpGefYtyf? usifi,fcGuf jyifyü
usifi,fukd rpGefYtyf? usifi,fcGufü wHawG;ukd

raxG;tyf? Murf;wrf;aom uEkWHjzifh rokwftyf?
uEkWHukd usifBuD;wGif;ü rcstyf? usifBuD;pGefY&m
ajceif;ckHü &yfvsuf zkH;vTrf;&rnf? tvGefvsifpGm
rxGuftyf? oif;ykdifukd yifhrí rxGuftyf? oefYoufa&
aq;&m ajceif;ckHü &yfvsuf oif;ykdifukd yifhr&rnf?
pyfpyf toHjyKvsuf raq;tyf? oefYoufa& aq;&efcGufü
a&ukd csefrxm;tyf? oefYoufa&aq;&m ajceif;ckHü
&yfvsufhzkH;vTrf;&rnf? usifBuD;tdrfukd
usifBuD;vdrf;usHrl aq;aMum&rnf? (okH;NyD;)
uEkWHcGufonf jynfhrl uEkWHukd pGefY&rnf?
usifBuD;tdrfü trlduf&Sdrl usifBuD;tdrfukd
wHjrufvSnf;&rnf? tusnfü trlduf&Sdrl tusnfukd
wHjrufvSnf;&rnf? y&d0kPfü trlduf&Sdrl y&d0kPfukd
wHjrufvSnf;&rnf? wHcg;rkcü trlduf&Sdrl
wHcg;rkcukd wHjrufvSnf;&rnf? oefYoufa&tkd;ü
a&r&Sdrl oefYoufa&tkd;ü a&avmif;&rnf/ &[ef;wdkY
ponfum; &[ef;wdkY\ usifBuD;tdrfü usifh&rnfh0wfwf;?
,if;usifh0wftwkdif; &[ef;wdkYonf usifBuD;tdrfü
usifh&rnf[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

11-OyZÑm,fü usifh&rnfh0wf

375/ xkdtcg twlae wynfhwdkYonf
OyZÑm,fq&mwdkYü aumif;pGm rusifhukef/
tvkdenf;aom &[ef;wdkYonf]]tb,fhaMumifh twlae
wynfhwdkYonf OyZÑm,fq&mwdkYü aumif;pGm
rusifhukefbdoenf;}}[k uJh&JUukef\? ½lwfcSukef\?
tjypfjyajymqkdMuukef\ xkdtcg &[ef;wdkYonf
jrwpGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;ukd (avQmufMuukef\)/y/
&[ef;wdkY twlaewynfhwdkYonf
OyZÑm,fq&mwdkYü aumif;pGm rusifhukef[lonf
rSefoavm[k pdppfar;jref;awmfrl\/
rSefygonf jrwpGmbk&m;[k (avQmufMuukef\)/

bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwfpGmbk&m;onf
uJh&JUawmfrlV

&[ef;wdkY twlaewynfhwdkYonf
OyZÑm,fq&mwdkYü tb,fhaMumifh aumif;pGm
rusifhukef bdoenf;? &[ef;wdkY p(&[ef;wdkY
jyKrdaomtrl) onf rMunfndKao;aom olwdkYtm;
MunfndK apjcif;iSmvnf;aumif;/y/ uJh&JUawmfrlí/y/
w&m;pum;ukd a[mawmfrlNyD;vQif &[ef;wdkYukd-

376/ &[ef;wdkY odkYjzpfvQif twlae wynfhwdkYtm;
OyZÑm,fq&mwdkYü usifh&rnfh0wfukd
ynwftHh? ,if;usifh0wftwkdif; twlae wynfhwdkYonf
OyZÑm,fq&mwdkYü usifh&rnf? xkdpum;ü
pqkdvwåHUonfum; aumif;pGm usifhjCIF;wnf;/

(twlaewynfhonf) eHeufapmapmxí
zdeyfcRwfNyD;vQif vuf0Jwpfzuf
ykckH;xufüukd,f0wfukd vufuawmh pHy,fwifí
'efyluyf&rnf? rsufESmopfa&ukd ay;&rnf? ae&mukd
cif;&rnf? ,m*k&SdcJhvQif cGufukd
aq;aMumNyD; ,m*kudk uyf&rnf? ,m*kaomufNyD;aom
OyZÑm,f q&mtm; a&ay;NyD;í cGufukd
vSrf;,lNyD;aemuf ½kdaoaumif;rGefpGm
rxdcckdufrdapbJ aq;aMumNyD; vQif
okdrSD;odrf;qnf;xm;&rnf? OyZÑm,fq&monf ae&mrS
xcJhaomf ae&mukd acgufxm;&rnf? xkdae&monf
trlduf&SdtHh? xkdae&mukd wHjrufvSnf;&rnf?
OyZÑm,fq&monf &GmodkY Oifvkdjim;tHh?
oif;ykdifukd ay;&rnf? 0wfNyD;oif;ykdifukd vSrf;,l&rnf?
cg;yef;BuKd;ukd ay;&rnf? ukd,f0wf'kuk#fwdkYukd
xyfí ay;&rnf? aq;aMumí a&ESifh wuGaom oydwfukd
ay;&rnf/

OyZÑm,fq&monf aemufvkduf&[ef;ukd
tvkd&SdtHh? t0ef;okH;yg;ukd zkH;vTrf;ojzifh t0ef;
nDñGwfpGm oif;ykdifukd 0wfí cg;yef;BudK;ukd

zGJUcsnfvvsufukd,f0wf'kuk#fwdkYukd xyfNyD;vQif
aumif;pGm ½kHí urÜwfoD;ukd wyfvsuf oydwfukd
aq;aMum,liifí OyZÑm,fq&m\ aemufvkduf
&[ef;jzpf&m\? a0;vGef;pGm roGm;tyf?
eD;vGef;pGmvnf; roGm;tyf? oydwfvJvS,fjcf;ukd vSrf;,l
&rnf/ OyZÑm,fq&m pum;ajymqkdpOf tMum; tMum;ü
pum;rajymtyf? OyZÑm,fq&monf tmywfESifh
eD;pyfaom pum;ukd ajymqkdcJhaomf wm;jrpf&rnf/

qGrf;ch&mrS jyefvmaomf a&S;OD;pGm vmí
ae&mukd cif;xm;&rnf? ajcaq;a& ajcaq; tif;ysOf
ajcyGwftkd;jcrf;ukd teD;ü xm;&rnf?
c&D;OD;BuKdqkdí oydwfouFef;ukd vSrf;,l&rnf?
ausmif;0wfhoif;ykdifukd ay;&rnf? qGrf;ch0wf
oif;ykdifukd vSrf;,l&rnf/ ouFef;onf acR;pGwftHh?
wpfcPrQ aeylü vSef;xm;&rnf? aeylü ouFef;ukd
MumjrifhpGm rxm;tyf? ouFef;ukd acguf&rnf?
ouFef;ukd acgufonf&Sdaomf]]tv,fü acguf½kd;
rusKd;ygapvifh}}[k ESvkH;oGif;vsuf vufav;opf
tem;ukd avQmhí]a&GU&Sm;í} ouFef;ukd acguf&rnf?
ouFef;acguftwGif;ü cg;yef;BuKd;ukd xm;& rnf/

qGrf;&Sdonfjzpfí OyZÑm,fq&monfvnf;
pm;vdkonfjzpfthHh? a&ukd ay;í qGrf;ukd qufuyf&rnf?
OyZÑm,fq&mudkaomufa&jzifh yefMum;&rnf?
qGrf;pm;NyD;aom OyZÑm,fq&m tm; a&ukd ay;í
oydwfukd vSrf;,lNyD;vQif ½kdaoaumif;rGefpGm
rxdrckdufrdapbj aq;aMumokwf oifvsuf
a&r&SdatmifjyKNyD; wpfcPrQ aeylü vSef;xm;&rnf?
aeylü oydwfukd MumjrifhpGm rxm; tyf/

oydwfouFef;ukd xm;&rnf? oydwfukd xm;vkdaomf
vufwpfzufjzifh oydwfukdukdifí vufwpfzufjzifh
anmifapmif;atmufukdvnf;aumif;?
tif;ysOfatmufukdvnf;aumif; prf;oyfí oydwfukd
xm;&rnf? tcif;r&Sdaom ajrö oydwfukd rxm;tyf?

ouFef;ukd xm;vkdaomf vufwvf zufjzifh
ouFef;ukdukdifí vufwvpzfzufjzifh ouFef;wef;0g;
ouFef;wef;BuKd;ukd (yGwfwkdufí) xkdrSmbufu
tpGef;ukd prSmbufrS tacGjyKvsuf ouFef;ukd xm;&rnf/

OyZÑm,fq&m xonf&Sdaomf ae&mukd
acgufxm;&rnf? ajcaq;a& ajcaq;tif;ysOf
ajcyGwftkd;jcrf;ukd okdrSD;odrf;qnf;&rnf? xkdae&mü
trlduf&SdtHh? xkdae&mukd wHjrufvSnf;&rnf?
OyZÑm,fq&monf a&csKd;vkdonf jzpftHh? csKd;a&ukd
pD&if&rnf/ a&at;jzifh tvkd&Sdjim;tHh? at;aom
csKd;a&ukd pD&if&rnf/ a&yljzifh tvkd&Sdjim;tHh?
ylaom csKd;a&ukd pD&if&rnf/

OyZÑm,fq&monf Z½kH;tdrfodkY 0ifvkdonf
jzpftHh? uo,frlefYukd a&jzifh vkH;&rnf? ajrnufukd
a&jzifh qGwf&rnf? Z½kH;tdrftif;ysOfukd ,lí
OyZÑm,fq&m\ aemufrS aemufrS oGm;í
Z½kH;tdrftif;ysOfukd ay;NyD;vQif ouFef;ukd vSrf;,lí
oifh&mt&yfü xm;&rnf? uo,frlefYukd ay;&rnf?
ajrnufukd ay;&rnf? tu,fí pGrf;EkdifvQif Z½kH;tdrfodkY
0if&rnf? Z½kH;tdrfodkY 0ifaom &[ef;onf a&qGwfaom
ajrnuflefYjzifh rsufESmukd vdrf;usHí
a&S;rSvnf;aumif;? aemufrSvnf;aumif; (a&oEkyfjzifh)
zkH;vTrf;í Z½kH;tdrfodkY 0if&rnf/ oDwif;BuD;jzpfaom
&[ef;wdkYukd wkd;a0SUí raexkdiftyf?
oDwif;i,fjzpfaom &[ef;wdkYukdvnf; ae&mjzifh
rwm;jrpftyf? Z½kH;tdrfü OyZÑm,f q&mtm;
rD;n&djcif;paom trlcyfodrf;ukd jyK&rnf? Z½kH;tdrfrS
xGufaom &[ef;onf Z½kH;tdrf tif;ysOfukd ,lí
a&S;rSvnf;aumif;? aemufrSvnf;aumif; (a&oEkyfjzifh)
zkH;vTrf;í Z½kH;tdrfrS xGuf&rnf/

a&üvnf; OyZÑm,fq&mtm; (aMu;wGef;jcif;paom)
trlcyfodrf;ukd jyK&rnf/ a&csKd;NyD;aom &[ef;onf
OyZÑm,fq&m\ a&S;OD;pGm wufí rdrdukdfukd

a&r&Sdatmif jyKí oif;ykdifukd 0wfvfuf OyZÑm,fq&m\
ukd,frSa&ukd okwf&rnf? oif;ykdifukd ay;&rnf?
ukd,f0wf'kuk#fukd ay;&rnf?
Z½kH;tdrftif;ysOfukd ,lcJhí a&S;OD;pGm vmí
ae&mukd cif;&rnf? ajcaq;a& ajcaq; tif;ysOf
ajcyGwftkd;jcrf;ukd teD;ü xm;&rnf?
OyZÑm,fq&mukdaomufa&jzifh ar;jref;&rnf/ tu,fí
oif,lapvkdonfjzpftHh? oif,l&rnf?
ar;jref;apvkdonfjzpftHh? ar;jref;&rnf/

OyZÑm,fq&maeaom ausmif;onf trlduf&SdtHh?
pGrf;Ekdifygrl okwfoif&Sif;vif;&rnf? ausmif;ukd
okwfoifvkdaom &[ef;onf a&S;OD;pGm
oydwfouFef;ukd xkwfaqmifí oifh&m t&yfü xm; &rnf?
edoD'kdif tdyf&mcif;ukd xkwfaqmifí oifh&mt&yfü
xm;&rnf? bkHvQKdacgif;tkH;ukd xkwfaqmif í
oifh&mt&yfü xm;&rnf? anmifapmif;ukd
½kd½kdaaoajyKí aumif;rGefpGm
wHcg;&GufhwHcg;aygifukd rxdrckdufapbj xkwfaqmifí
oifh&m t&yfü xm;&rnf? tif;ysOfukd ½kd½kdaaoajyKí
aumif;rGefpGm wHcg;&Guf wHcg;aygifukd
rxdrckdufapbj xkwfaqmifí oifh&mt&yfü xm;&rnf?
anmifapmif;ajcwkYukd xkwfaqmifí oifh&mt&yfü
xm;&rnf? axG;cHukd xkwfaqmifí oifh&mt&yfü
xm;&rnf? rSD&mwHujysOfukd xkwfaqmifí
oifh&mt&yfü xm;&rnf? ajrtcif;ukd cif;jrJtwkdif;
ae&mrSwfvfuf xkwfaqmifí oifh&mt&yfü xm;&rnf?
ausmif;ü ykd;tdrf yifhulrQif&SdtHh?
AdwmefrsufESmMuufrS pí y,f&Sm;&rnf? avoGefwHcg;
wkdufav;axmifhwdkYukd okH;oyfyGfwkduf&rnf/

a*GUeD ponfjzifh tajytjypf jyKtyfaom eH&Honf
rldwuftHh? ykqkd;Murf;ukd a&qGwfí n\$pfNyD; vQif
okwf&rnf? rnf;aom tqif;jzifh tajytjypf jyKtyfaom ajronf
rldwuftHh? ykqkd;Murf;ukd a&qGwfí n\$pfNyD;vQif
okwf&rnf? tajytjypf rjyKtyfaom ajrjzpftHh? a&zsef;í

ausmif;ukd]]jrL rwufapvifh}}[k (ESvkH;xm;í)
wHjrufvSnf;&rnf? trldufwHjrufacs;ukd pk½kH;í
oifh&mt&yfü pGefYypf&rnf/

ajrtcif;ukd aevSef;okwfoifNyD;vQif cgí
cif;xm;jrJtwkdif; wpfzef jyefcif;xm;&rnf?
anmifapmif;ajcwdkYukd aevSef;okwfoifNyD;vQif
cif;xm;jrJtwkdif; ae&mü wpfzef jyefcif;xm;&rnf? anmif
apmif;ukd aevSef;okwfoifNyD;vQif cgí
½kd½kdaaojyKvsuf aumif;rGefpGm wHcg;&Guf
wHcg;aygifukd rxdrckdufapbJ cif;xm;jrJtwkdif;
ae&müwpfzef jyefcif;xm;&rnf? tif;ysOfukd aevSef;
okwfoifNyD;vQif cgí ½kd½kdaaojyKvsuf
aumif;rGefpGm wHcg;&Guf wHcg;aygifukd rxdrckduf
apbJ cif;xm;jrJtwkdif; wpfzef jyefcif;xm;&rnf?
bkHvQKdacgif;tkH;ukd aevSef;okwfoifNyD;vQif cgí
cif;xm;jrJtwkdif; wpfzef jyefcif;xm;&rnf? edoD'kdif
tdyf&mcif;ukd aevSef;okwfoifNyD;vQif cgí
cif;xm;jrJtwkdif; wpfzef jyefcif;xm;&rnf/ axG;cHukd
aevSef;yGfwfkdufí xm;jrJwkdif; ae&mü wpfzef
jyefxm;&rnf? rSD&mwHuJysOfukd aevSef;yGfwfkdufí
xm;jrJwkdif;ae&mü wpfzef jyefxm;&rnf/

oydwfouFef;ukd xm;&rnf? oydwfukd xm;vkdaom
&[ef;onf vufwpfzufjzifh oydwfukdukdifí vufwpfzufjzifh
anmifapmif;atmufukdvnf;aumif;?
tif;ysOfatmufukdvnf;aumif; okH;oyfí oydwfukd
xm;&rnf? tcif;r&Sdaom ajrü oydwfukd rxm;tyf?
ouFef;ukd xm;vkdaom &[ef;onf vufwpfzufjzifh
ouFef;ukdukdifí vufwpfzufjzifh ouFef;wef;0g;ukd
ouFef;wef; BuKd;ukd yGfwfkdufí xkdrSmbufu
tpGef;ukd prSmbufrS tacGjyKvsuf ouFef;ukd xm;&rnf/

ta&SUt&yfrS jrLESifhwuGaom avwdkYonf
vmukeftHh? ta&SUrsufESm avoGefwHcg;wdkYukd
ydwf&rnf? taemuft&yfrS jrLESifhwuGaom avwdkYonf

vmukeftHh? taemufrsufESm avoGefwHcg;wdkYukd
ydwf&rnf? ajrmuft&yfrS jrLESifhwuGaom avwdkYonf
vmukeftHh? ajrmufrsufESm avoGefwHcg;wdkYukd
ydwf&rnf? awmift&yfrS jrLESifhwuGaom avwdkYonf
vmukeftHh? awmifrsufESm avoGefwHcg;wdkYukd
ydwf&rnf? at;aom tcgjzpfrl aeYtcgü
avoGefwHcg;wdkYukd zGihf&rnf? nOfh tcgü
ydwf¹/₂rnf? yltkdufaom tcgjzpfrl aeYtcgü
avoGefwHcg;wdkYukd ydwfxm;&rnf? nOfhtcgü
zGifhxm;&rnf/

y&d0kPfonf trlduf&Sdonf jzpftHh? y&d0kPfukd
wHjrufvSnf;&rnf? wHcg;rkcf]a&csKd;tkH}onf
trlduf&Sdonf jzpftHh? wHcg;rkcfukd wHjrufvSnf;&rnf?
pnf;a0;&m Z&yfonf trlduf&Sdonf jzpftHh? pnf;a0;&m
Z&yfukd wHjrufvSnf;&rnf? rD;wif;ukyfonf
trlduf&SdonfjzpftHh? rD;wif;ukyfukd wHjrufvSnf;&rnf?
usifBuD;tdrfonf trlduf&Sdonf jzpftHh? usifBuD;tdrfukd
wHjrufvSnf;&rnf? aomufa&r&SdtHh? aomufa&ukd
wnfxm;&rnf/ okH;a&r&SdtHh? okH;a&ukd
wnfxm;&rnf/ oefYouf a&tkd;ü a&r&Sdonf jzpftHh?
oefYoufa&tkd;ü a&ukd oGef;avmif;&rnf/

OyZÑm,fq&mtm; rarGUavsmfjcf;onf jzpfjim;tHh?
twlaewynfhonf aysmufNidrf;ap&rnf?
olwpyfg;ukdaomfvnf; aysmufNidrf;ap&rnf?
xkdOyZÑm,fq&mtm; w&m;pum;ukdrlnf; a[majym
&rnf/ OyZÑm,fq&mtm; awG;awmrl]oHo,ukuúKpö}onf
tu,fí jzpftHh? twlaewynfhonf y,fazsmuf&rnf?
olwpyfg;ukdaomfvnf; y,fazsmufap&rnf?
xkdOyZÑm,fq&mtm; w&m;pum;ukd rlnf;
a[majym&rnf/ OyZÑm,fq&mtm; rSm;aom t,lonf
jzpfjim;tHh? twlaewynfhonf ajz&Sif;&rnf?
olwpyfg;ukdaomfvnf; ajz&Sif;ap&rnf?
xkdOyZÑm,fq&mtm; w&m;pum;ukdrlnf;
a[majym&rnf/ OyZÑm,fq&monf *¹/₂kutmywfodkY

a&mufonfjzpfí y&d0gofaejCIF;iSg xkduf jim;tHh?
twlaewynfhonf]]tb,fodkYvQif oHCmawmfonf
OyZÑm,fq&mtm; y&d0gofukd ay;&mtHhenf;}}[k
vkHYvukd jyK&rnf/ OyZÑm,fq&monf t&if;odkYjyefí
iifjCIF;iSg xkdufonfjzpftHh? twl
aewynfhonf]]tb,fodkYvQif oHCmawmfonf
OyZÑm,fq&mukd t&if;odkYjyefí iifygtHhenf;}}[k
vkHYvukd jyK&rnf/

OyZÑm,fq&monf rmewfusifhCIF;iSg
xkdufonfjzpftHh? twlaewynfhonf]]tb,fodkYvQif
oHCmawmfonf OyZÑm,fq&mtm; rmewfukd
ay;ygtHhenf;}}[k vkHYvukd jyK&rnf/ OyZÑm,f
q&monf tAÇmefoGif;jCIF;iSg xkdufonfjzpftHh?
twlaewynfhonf]]tb,fodkYvQif oHCmawmfonf
OyZÑm,fq&mukd tAÇmefoGif;ygtHhenf;}}[k
vkHYvukd jyK&rnf/ oHCmawmfonf OyZÑm,fq&mtm;
wZÆeD,uHukdvnf;aumif;? ed,óuHukdvnf;aumif;?
yAÁmZeD,uHukdvnf;aumif;?
y#dom&PD,uHukdvnf;aumif;?
Oau©yeD,uHukdvnf;aumif; jyKvkdonf jzpftHh?
twlaewynfhonf]]tb,fodkY vQif oHCmawmfonf
OyZÑm,fq&mtm; uHrjyKygtHhenf;?
ayghaomuHodkYrlvnf; nTwfap&ygtHh enf;}}[k
vkHYvukd jyK&rnf/ xkdOyZÑm,fq&mtm;
oHCmawmfonf wZÆeD,uHukdvnf;aumif;?
ed,óuHukdvnf;aumif; yAÁmZeD,uHukdvnf;aumif;
y#dom &PD,uHukdvnf;aumif; Oau©y
eD,uHukdvnf;aumif; jyKtyfNyD;onf jzpftHh?
twlaewynfhonf]]tb,fodkYvQif OyZÑm,fq&monf
aumif;pGm usifhygtHhenf;? rmefwnf;[laom
tarG;ukdrlnf;]trsufa'goukd rlnf;} csygtHhenf;? 'PfrS
xGufajrmuftHhaom tusifhukd usifhygtHhenf;?
oHCmawmfonf xkduHukd Nidrf; apygtHhenf;}}[k
vkHYvukd jyK&rnf/

tu,fí OyZÑm,fq&m\ ouFef;ukd zGyfavQmfoifhonf
jzpftHh? twlaewynfhonf
zGyfavQmf&rnf?]]tb,fodkYvQif OyZÑm,fq&m\
ouFef;ukd zGyfavQmf&ygtHhenf;}}[k vkHYvukd
rlvnf; jyK&rnf? OyZÑm,fq&m\ ouFef;ukd csKyfoifhonf
jzpftHh? twlaewynfhonf csKyf& rnf?]]tb,fodkYvQif
OyZÑm,fq&m\ ouFef;ukd csKyf&ygtHhenf;}}[k
vkHYvukdrlnf; jyK&rnf? OyZÑm,fq&m\ qkd;&nfukd
usKdoifhonf jzpftHh? twlaewynfhonf
usKd&rnf?]]tb,fodkYvQif OyZÑm,fq&m\ qkd;&nfukd
usKd&ygtHhenf;}}[k vkHYvukdrlnf; jyK&rnf?
OyZÑm,fq&m\ ouFef;ukd qkd;oifhonf jzpftHh?
twlaewynfhonf qkd;&rnf?]]tb,fodkYvQif
OyZÑm,fq&m\ ouFef;ukd qkd;&ygtHhenf;}}[k
vkHYvukdrlnf; jyK&rnf? ouFef;qkd;vkdaom &[ef;onf
aumif;pGm tjyef jyftvSefvSefqkd;&rnf?
qkd;&nfayguf rjywfpJrD zJroGm;tyf/

OyZÑm,fq&mukd ryefMum;bJ tcsKdUaom oltm;
oydwfukd ray;tyf? tcsKdUaom ol\ oydwfukd r,ltyf?
tcsKdUaom oltm; ouFef;ukd ray;tyf? tcsKdUaom ol\
ouFef;ukd r,ltyf? tcsKdUaomoltm;
y&du©&m]tokH;taqmif}ukd ray;tyf? tcsKdUaomol\
y&du©&m]tokH;taqmif}ukd r,ltyf? tcsKdUaom ol\
qHyifwdkYukd r&dwfjzwftyf? tcsKdUaom olukd
rdrdqHyifwdkYukd r&dwfjzwf aptyf? tcsKdUaom ol\
trlcyfodrf;ukd rjyKtyf? tcsKdUaomolukd
(aMu;wGef;jcif;paom) trl cyfodrf;ukd rjyKptyf?
tcsKdUaomol\ trlBuD;i,fukd rjyKtyf? tcsKdUaomolukd
rdrdtrlBuD;i,fukd rjyKptyf? tcsKdUaomol\
aemufvkduf &[ef; rjzpftyf? tcsKdUaomolukd
aemufvkduf &[ef; r,ltyf (rac:tyf)? tcsKdUaomol\
qGrf;ukd raqmiftyf? tcsKdUaomolukd rdrdqGrf;ukd
raqmif aptyf? OyZÑm,fq&mukd ryefMum;bJ
&GmwGif;odkY r0iftyf? okomefodkY roGm;tyf?

t&yfwpfyg; odkY zJroGm;tyf? OyZÑm,fq&monf tu,fí
emzsm;onf jzpftHh? touf&SnforQ umvywfvkH;
vkyfauR;&rnf? xkdOyZÑm,fq&m\
temrSxjcf;]aysmufjcf; }ukd
iHhvifh&rnf]apmifhqkdif;&rnf}/ pum;
twlaewynfhwdkY\ OyZÑm,fq&mwdkYü
usifh&rnfh0wfnf;? ,if;usifh0wftwkdif; twlae
wynfhwdkYonf OyZÑm,fq&mwdkYü usifh&rnf[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

12-o'' d0d[m&du (twlaewynfhwdkYü usifh&rnfh) 0wf

377/ xkdtcg OyZÑm,fq&mwdkYonf
twlaewynfhwdkYü aumif;pGm rusifhukef/
tvkdenf;aom &[ef;wdkYonf]]tb,fhaMumifh
OyZÑm,fq&mwdkYonf twlaewynfhwdkYü aumif;pGm
rusifh ukefbdoenf;}}[k uJh&JUukef\? ½lwfcsume\?
tjypfjy ajymqkdMuukef\ xkdtcg xkd&[ef;wdkYonf
jrwpGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;ukd (avQmufMuukef\)/y/
&[ef;wdkY OyZÑm,fq&mwdkYonf twlaewynfhwdkYü
aumif;pGm rusifhukef[lonf rSefoavm[k
pdppfar;jref;awmfrl\ rSefygonf jrwpGmbk&m;[k
(avQmufMuukef\)/y/ uJh&JUawmfrlí/y/ w&m;pum;ukd
a[mawmfrlNyD;vQif &[ef;wdkYukd-

378/ &[ef; wdkY odkYj zpf vQif OyZÑm,f q&mwdkY
tm; twlaewynfh wdkY ü us ifh &rnfh 0wf udk
ynwftHh? ,if;usifh0wftwdkif; OyZÑm,fq&mwdkYonf
twlaewynfhwdkYü usifh&rnf/

xdkpum;ü pqdkvwHåUonfum; aumif;pGm
usifhjcf;wnf;/

&[ef;wdkY q&monf twlaewynfhudk oif,ljCIF;
ar;jref;jcif; oGefoifqHk;rjCIF;wdkYjzifh oN*ØK[f
csD;jr§ifhtyfV/ q&mtm; oydwf&Sdí twlaewynfhtm;
oydwfr&SdtHh? OyZÑm,fq&monf twlaewynfhtm;
oydwfudk ay;&rnf?]]tb,fodkYvQif twlaewynfhtm;
oydwfjzpfygtHhenf;}}[k vkHYvudkrlvnf; jyK&rnf/
q&mtm; ouFef;&Sdí twlaewynfhtm; ouFef;r&SdtHh?
q&monf twlaewynfhtm; ouFef;udk
ay;&rnf/]]tb,fodkYvQif twlaewynfhtm;
ouFef;jzpfygtHh enf;}}[k
vkHYvudkrlvnf;]aMumifhMujcif;udkrlvnf;} jyK&rnf/
q&mtm; y&du©&m]toHk;taqmif} &Sdí
twlaewynfhtm; y&du©&m]toHk;taqmif} r&SdtHh?
q&monf twlaewynfhtm; y&du©&m]toHk;taqmif} udk
ay;&rnf/]]tb,fodkYvQif twlaewynfhtm;
y&du©&m]toHk;taqmif} jzpfygtHhenf;}}[k
vkHYvudkrlvnf; jyK&rnf/

tu,fí twlaewynfhonf emzsm;tHh? eHeufapmapmxí
'efyludk ay;&rnf? rsufESm opfa&udk ay;&rnf?
ae&mudk cif;&rnf/ tu,fí ,m*k&SdcJhvQif cGufudk
aq;aMumNyD; ,m*kudk ay;&rnf? ,m*kaomufNyD;aom
twlaewynfhtm; a&ay;NyD;í cGufudk vSrf;,lNyD;aemuf
½dkao aumif;rGefpGm rxdcdkufrdapbJ
aq;aMumNyD;vQif odkrSD;odrf;qnf;xm;&rnf?
twlaewynfhonf ae&mrS xcJhaomf ae&mudk
acgufxm;&rnf/ xdkae&monf trlduf&SdtHh?
xdkae&mudk wHjrufvSnf; &rnf/

twlaewynfhonf &GmodkY tu,fí 0ifvdkjim;tHh?
oif;ydkifudk ay;&rnf? 0wfNyD; oif;ydkifudk
vSrf;,l&rnf? cg;yef;BuKd;udk ay;&rnf? udk,f0wf
'kuk#fwdkYudk xyfí ay;&rnf? aq;aMumí a&ESifh
wuGaom oydwfudk ay;&rnf/

]]prQ twdkif;t&Snf&Sdaomtcg jyefvmtHh}}[k
(ESvkH;oGif;í) ae&mudk cif;xm;&rnf? ajcaq;a&
ajcaq;tif;ysOf ajcyGwftdk;jcrf;udk teD;ü xm;&rnf/
c&D;OD;BudKqdkí oydwfouFef; udk vSrf;,l&rnf?
ausmif;0wfoif;ydkifudk ay;&rnf? &Gm0wfoif;ydkifudk
vSrf;,l&rnf/ tu,fí ouFef;onf acR;pGwftHh? wpfcPrQ
aeylü vSef;xm;&rnf? aeylü ouFef;udk MumjrifhpGm
rxm; tyf? ouFef;udk acguf&rnf?
ouFef;acgufonf&Sdaomf tv,fü acguf¹/₂dk;usKd;onf
rjzpfapvifh[k (ESvHk;oGif;vsuf) vufav;opf tem;udk
avQmhí]a&GU&Sm;í} ouFef;udk acguf&rnf? ouFef;
acguftwGif;ü cg;yef;BuKd;udk xm;&rnf/

qGrf;&Sdonfjzpfí twlae wynfhonfvnf;
pm;vdkonfjzpfthHh? a&udk ay;í qGrf;udk ay;&rnf?
twlaewynfhudkaomufa&jzifh ar;jref;&rnf?
qGrf;pm;NyD;aom twlaewynfhtm; a&udk ay;í
oydwfudk vSrf;,lNyD;vQif ¹/₂dkaoaumif;rGefpGm
rxdcdkufrdapbj aq;aMumokwfoifvsuf a&r&SdatmifjyKí
wpfcPrQ aeylü vSef;xm;&rnf? aeylü oydwfudk
MumjrifhpGm rxm;tyf/ oydwf ouFef;udk xm;&rnf?
oydwfudk xm;vdkaomf vufwpfzufjzifh oydwfudk udkifí
vuf wpfzufjzifh anmifapmif;atmufudkvnf;aumif;?
tif;ysOfatmufudkvnf;aumif; prf;oyfí oydwfudk
xm;&rnf? tcif;r&Sdaom ajrü oydwfudk rxm;tyf/
ouFef;udk xm;vdkaomf vufwpf zufjzifh ouFef;udk
udkifí vufwpfzufjzifh ouFef;wef;0g;
ouFef;wef;BuKd;udk yGwfwdkufí xdkrSmbufu
tpGef;udk prSmbufrS tacGjyKvsuf ouFef;udk xm;&rnf/
twlaewynfh xonf&Sdaomf ae&mudk acgufxm;&rnf?
ajcaq;a& ajcaq;tif;ysOf ajcyGwftdk;jcrf;udk
odkrSD;odrf;qnf; &rnf/ xdkae&monf
trlduf&SdonfjzpfthHh? xdkae&mudk wHjrufvSnf;&rnf/

twlaewynfhonf a&csKd;vdkonfjzpfthHh? csKd;a&udk
pD&if&rnf/ a&at;jzifh tvdk&Sdjim;tHh? at;aom

csKd;a&udk pD&if&rnf/ a&yljzifh tvdk&Sdjim;tHh?
ylaom csKd;a&udk pD&if&rnf/

twlae wynfhonf $Z^{1/2}$ Hk;tdrfodkY 0ifvdkonf jzpftHh?
uo,frlefYudk a&jzifh vHk;&rnf? ajrnufudk a&jzifh
qGwf&rnf? $Z^{1/2}$ Hk;tdrftif;ysOfudk ,lí oGm;NyD;aemuf
 $Z^{1/2}$ Hk;tdrfü tif;ysOfudk ay;NyD;vQif ouFef;udk vSrf;;lí
oifh&mt&yfü xm;&rnf? uo,frlefYudk ay;&rnf?
ajrnufudk ay;&rnf? tu,fí pGrf;EdkifvQif $Z^{1/2}$ Hk;tdrfodkY
0if&rnf? $Z^{1/2}$ Hk;tdrfodkY 0ifaom q&monf a&qGwfaom
ajrnufrlefYjzifh rsufESmudk vdrf;usHí
a&S;rSvnf;aumif; aemufrSvnf;aumif; (a&oEkyfjzifh)
zHk;vTrf;í $Z^{1/2}$ Hk;tdrfodkY 0if&rnf? oDwif;BuD;jzpfaom
&[ef;wdkYudk wdk;a0SUí raexdkiftyf? oDwif;
i,fjzpfaom &[ef;wdkYudkvnf; ae&mjzifh rwm;jrpftyf/
Z&Hk;tdrfü twlaewynfhtm; (rD;nd§jcif; paom)
trlcyfodrf;udk jyK&rnf? $Z^{1/2}$ Hk;tdrfrS xGufaom
&[ef;onf $Z^{1/2}$ Hk;tdrftif;ysOfudk ,lí a&SUrSvnf;aumif;?
aemufrSvnf;aumif; (a&oEkyfjzifh) zHk;vTrf;í
 $Z^{1/2}$ Hk;tdrfrS xGuf&rnf/

a&üvnf; twlaewynfhtm; (aMu;wGef;jcif;paom)
trlcyfodrf;udk jyK&rnf/ a&csKd;NyD;aom q&monf
a&S;OD;pGm wufí rdrdudk,fudk a&r&Sdatmif jyKí
oif;ydkifudk0wfvuf twlae wynfh\ udk,frS a&udk
okwf&rnf? oif;ydkifudk ay;&rnf? udk,f0wf 'kuk#fudk
ay;&rnf? $Z^{1/2}$ Hk;tdrf tif;ysOfudk ,lvsuf a&S;OD;pGm
vmí ae&mudk cif;&rnf? ajcaq;a& ajcaq;tif;ysOf
ajcyGwf tdk;jcrf;udk teD;ü xm;&rnf? twlae
wynfhudkaomufa&jzifh ar;jref;&rnf/

twlaewynfhaeaom ausmif;onf trlduf&SdtHh?
pGrf;Edkifygrl okwfoif&Sif;vif;&rnf? ausmif;udk
okwfoifvdkaom q&monf a&S;OD;pGm
oydwfouFef;udk xkwfaqmifí oifh&m t&yfü xm;& rnf/y/

oefYoufa&tdk;ü tu,fí a&r&SdonfjzpfthH?
oefYoufa&tdk;ü a&udk oGef;avmif;&rnf/

twlaewynfhtm; rarGUavsmfjcf;onf jzpfthH?
q&monf aysmufNidrf;ap&rnf? (olwpfyg;udkaomfvnf;)
aysmufNidrf;ap&rnf? w&m;pum;udkrlvnf;
a[majymap&rnf/ teD;aewynfhtm;
awG;awmrl]oHo,ukuúKpö}onf jzpfthH? q&monf
y,fazsmuf&rnf? (olwpfyg;udkaomfvnf;)
y,fazsmufap&rnf? xdktwlaewynfhtm;
w&m;pum;udkrlvnf; a[majym&rnf/ twlae wynfh tm;
rSm;aom t,lonf jzpfthH? q&monf ajz&Sif;&rnf?
(olwpfyg;udkaomfvnf;) ajz&Sif; ap& rnf?
xdktwlaewynfhtm; w&m;pum;udkrlvnf; a[majym&rnf/
twlaewynfhonf *½ku tmywfodkY a&mufonf jzpfí
y&d0gofaejcf;iSg xdkufjim;tHh?
q&monf]]tb,fodkYvQif oHCm awmfonf
twlaewynfhtm; y&d0gofudk ay;&mtHhenf;}}[k
vkHYvudk jyK&rnf/ twlaewynfhonf t&if;odkY jyefí
iifjcf;iSg xdkufonf jzpfthH? q&monf]]tb,fodkYvQif
oHCmawmfonf teD;aewynfhudk t&if;odkY jyefí
iifygtHhenf;}}[k vkHYvudk jyK&rnf/ twlaewynfhonf
rmewfusifhjcif;iSg xdkufonfjzpfthH?
q&monf]]tb,fodkYvQif oHCmawmfonf twlaewynfhtm;
rmewfudk ay;ygtHhenf;}}[k vkHYvudk jyK&rnf/
twlaewynfhonf tAÇmefoGif;jcif;iSg xdkufonf jzpfthH?
q&monf]]tb,fodkYvQif oHCmawmfonf twlaewynfhudk
tAÇmefoGif;ygtHhenf;}}[k vkHYvudk jyK&rnf/

oHCmonf twlaewynfhtm;
wZÆeD,uHudkvnf;aumif;? ed,óuHukdvnf;aumif;?
yAÁmZeD,uHudkvnf;aumif;?
y#dom&PD,uHudkvnf;aumif;?
Oau©yeD,uHudkvnf;aumif; jyKvdkonf jzpfthH?
q&monf]]tb,fodkYvQif oHCmawmfonf twlaewynfhtm;

uHrjyKygtHhenf;? ayghaomuHodkYrlvnf;
ñGwfap&ygtHhenf;}}[k vkHYvudk jyK&rnf/

xdktwlaewynfhtm; oHCmonf
wZÆeD,uHudkvnf;aumif;? ed,óuHudkvnf;aumif;?
yAÁmZeD,uHudkvnf;aumif;?
y#dom&PD,uHudkvnf;aumif;?
Oau©yeD,uHudkvnf;aumif; jyKtyf NyD;onfjzpftHh?
q&monf]]tb,fodkYvQif twlaewynfhonf aumif;pGm
usifhygtHhenf;? rmefwnf;[laom
tarG;udkrlvnf;]trsufa'goudkrlvnf;} csygtHhenf;? uHrS
xGufajrmufaom tusifhudk usifhygtHhenf;? oHCmonf
xdkuHudk Nidrf;apygtHhenf;}}[k vkHYvudk jyK&rnf/
twlae wynfh\ ouFef;udk zGyfavQmfoifhonf jzpftHh?
q&monf]]podkY zGyfavmh}}[k
ajymMum;&rnf?]]tb,fodkYvQif twlaewynfh\ ouFef;udk
zGyfavQmfap&ygtHhenf;}}[k vkHYvudk jyK&rnf/
twlaewynfh\ ouFef;udk csKyfoifhonf jzpftH h? q&monf
]]podkY csKyfavmh}}[k
ajymMum;&rnf/]]tb,fodkYvQif twlaewynfh\ ouFef;udk
csKyfap&ygtHhenf;}}[k vkHYvudkrlvnf; jyK&rnf/
twlaewynfh\ qdk;&nfudk usKdoifhonf jzpftHh?
q&monf]]podkY usKdavmh}}[k
ajymMum;&rnf/]]tb,fodkYvQif twlaewynfh\
qdk;&nfudk usKdap&ygtHhenf;}}[k vkHYvudkvnf;
jyK&rnf? tu,fí twlaewynfh\ ouFef;udk qdk;oifhonf
jzpftHh? q&monf]]podkY qdk;avmh}}[k
ajymMum;&rnf?]]tb,fodkYvQif twlaewynfh\ ouFef;udk
qdk;ap&ygtHhenf;}}[k vkHYvudkvnf; jyK&rnf/
ouFef;qdk;vdkaom &[ef;onf aumif;pGm tjyefjyef
tvSefvSef qdk;&rnf? qdk;&nfayguf rjywfpJrD
zJroGm;tyf? teD;aewynfhonf emzsm;onf jzpftHh?
touf&SnforQ umvywfvHk; vkyfauR;&rnf?
xdkteD;aewynfh\ temrSxjcif;]aysmufjcif;} udk
iHhvifh&rnf]apmifhqdkif;&rnf}/ &[ef;wdkY pum;

OyZÑm,fq&mwdkY\ twlaewynfhwdkYü usifh&rnfh
0wfwnf;? ,if;usifh0wftwdkif; OyZÑm,fq&mwdkYonf
twlaewynfhwdkYü usifh&rnf[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

'kwd,tcef; NyD;V

13-tmp&d,0wfudk jyjcif;

379/ xdktcg teD;aewynfhwdkYonf q&mwdkYü
aumif;pGm rusifhukef/ tvdkenf;aom
&[ef;wdkYonf]]tb,hfaMumifh teD;aewynfhwdkYonf
q&mwdkYü aumif;pGm rusifhukefbdoenf;}}[k
ujh&JUukef\? ½lwfcsukef\? tjypfjyajymqdkMuukef/
xdktcg xdk&[ef;wdkYonf jrwpGmbk&m; tm;
ptaMumif;udk avQmufMuukef/ &[ef;wdkY
teD;aewynfhwdkYonf q&mwdkYü aumif;pGm
rusifhukef[lonf rSefoavm[k pdppfar;jref;awmfrl/

rSefygonf jrwpGmbk&m;[k (avQmufMuukef\)/y/
ujh&JUawmfrlí/y/ w&m;pum;udk a[m awmfrlNyD;vQif
&[ef;wdkYudk-

380/ &[ef;wdkY odkYjzpfvQif teD;aewynfhwdkYtm;
q&mwdkYü usifh&rnfh0wfudk
ynwftHh? ,if;usifh0wftwdkif; teD;aewynfhwdkY
usifh&rnf? xdkpum;ü pqdkvwåHUonfum; aumif;pGm
usifhjcf;wnf;/

(teD;aewynfhonf) eHeufapmapm xí
zdeyfcRwfNyD;vQif vuf0Jwpfzuf ychK;xufü udk,f
0wfudk pHy,fwifí 'efyluyf&rnf? rsufESmopfa&uyf&rnf?
ae&mcif;&rnf? tu,fí ,m*k&SdcJhvQif cGufudk
aq;aMumNyD; ,m*kqufuyf&rnf? ,m*kaomufNyD;aom
q&mtm; a&uyfNyD; cGufudk vSrf;,lNyD;aemuf
½dkaoaumif;rGefpGm rxdcdkufrdapbj
aq;aMumNyD;vQif odkrSD;odrf;qnf;xm;&rnf? q&monf

ae&mrS xcJhaomf ae&mudk acgufxm;&rnf/ tu,fí
xdkae&monf trlduf&SdtHh? xdkae&mudk
wHjrufvSnf;&rnf/

q&monf tu,fí &GmodkY 0ifvdkjim;tHh? oif;ydkifudk
ay;&rnf? 0wfNyD;oif;ydkifudk vSrf;,l &rnf?
cg;yef;BuKd;udk ay;&rnf? udk,f0wf 'kuk#fwdkYudk
xyfí ay;&rnf? aq;aMumí a&ESifhwuGaom oydwfudk
ay;&rnf/

q&monf aemufvdkuf&[ef;udk tvdk&SdtHh?
t0ef;oHk;yg;udk zHk;vTrf;ojzifh t0ef;nDñGwfpGm
oif;ydkifudk 0wfí cg;yef;BuKd;udk zJGUcsnfvsuf
udk,f0wf 'kuk#fwdkYudk xyfNyD;vQif aumif;pGm
½Hkí urÜwfoD;udk wyfvsuf oydwfudk aq;aMum,liifí
q&m\ aemufvdkuf&[ef;jzpf&m\? a0;vGef; pGm
roGm;tyf? eD;vGef;pGmvnf; roGm;tyf?
oydwfvJvS,fjcif;udk vSrf;,l&rnf? q&mpum;ajymqdk
pOf tMum;tMum;ü pum;rajymtyf? q&monf
tmywfESifh eD;pyfaom pum;udk ajymqdkcJhaomf
wm;jrpf&rnf/

qGrf;ch&mrS jyefvmaomf a&S;OD;pGm vmí
ae&mudk cif;xm;&rnf? ajcaq;a& ajcaq; tif;ysOf
ajcyGwftdk;jcrf;udk teD;ü xm;&rnf?
c&D;OD;BudKqdkí oydwf ouFef;udk vSrf;,l&rnf?
ausmif;0wfoif;ydkifudk ay;&rnf? qGrf;ch0wf
oif;ydkifudk vSrf;,l&rnf/ tu,fí ouFef;onf acR;pGwftHh?
wpfcPrQ aeylü vSef;xm;&rnf? aeylü ouFef;udk
MumjrifhpGm rxm;tyf/ ouFef;udk acguf&rnf/
ouFef;udk acgufonf&Sdaomf]]tv,fü
acguf½dk;usKd;onf rjzpfapvifh}}[k ESvHk;oGif; vsuf
vufav;opf tem;udk avQmhí]a&GU&Sm;í} ouFef;udk
acguf&rnf? ouFef;acguftwGif;ü cg;yef;BuKd;udk
xm;&rnf/

tu,fí qGrf;&Sdonfjzpfí q&monfvnf;
pm;vdkonfjzpftHh? a&udk ay;í qGrf;udk quf uyf&rnf?
q&mudkaomufa&jzifh yefMum;&rnf?
qGrf;pm;NyD;aom q&mtm; a&udkay;í oydwfudk
vSrf;,lNyD;vQif ½dkaoaumif;rGefpGm rxdcdkufrdapbJ
aq;aMumokwfoifvsuf a&r&Sdatmif jyKNyD; wpfcPrQ
aeylü vSef;xm;&rnf? aeylü oydwfudk MumjrifhpGm
rxm;tyf/

oydwf ouFef;udk xm;&rnf? oydwfudk xm;vdkaomf
vufwpfzufjzifh oydwfudk udkifí vufwpfzufjzifh
anmifapmif;atmufudkvnf;aumif;
tif;ysOfatmufudkvnf;aumif; prf;oyfí oydwfudk
xm;&rnf? tcif;r&Sdaom ajrü oydwfudk rxm;tyf/
ouFef;udk xm;vdkaomf vufwpf zufjzifh ouFef;udk
udkifí vufwpfzufjzifh ouFef;wef;0g;
ouFef;wef;BuKd;udk (yGwfwdkufí) xdkrSmbufu
tpGef;udk prSmbufrS tacGjyKvsuf ouFef;udk xm;&rnf/

q&monf xonf&Sdaomf ae&mudk acgufxm;&rnf?
ajcaq;a& ajcaq;tif;ysOf ajcyGwf tdk;jcrf;udk
odkrSD;odrf;qnf;xm;&rnf/ tu,fí xdkae&monf
trlduf&SdtHh? xdkae&mudk wHjruf vSnf;&rnf/

q&monf a&csKd;vdkonf jzpftHh? csKd;a&udk
pD&if&rnf/ tu,fí a&at;jzifh tvdk&Sdjim;tHh? at;aom
csKd;a&udk pD&if&rnf/ tu,fí a&yljzifh
tvdk&Sdjim;tHh? ylaom csKd;a&udk pD&if&rnf/

q&monf tu,fí Z½Hk;tdrfodkY OifvdkonfjzpftHh?
uo,frlefYudk a&jzifh vHk;&rnf? ajrnuf udk a&jzifh
qGwf&rnf? Z½Hk;tdrftif;ysOfudk ,lí q&m\ aemufrS
aemufrS oGm;í Z½Hk;tdrftif;ysOf udk ay;NyD;vQif
ouFef;udk vSrf;,lí oifh&mt&yfü xm;&rnf? uo,frlefYudk
ay;&rnf? ajrnuf udk ay;&rnf/ pGrf;EdkifvQif
Z½Hk;tdrfodkY Oif&rnf? Z½Hk;tdrfodkY Oifaom
&[ef;onf a&qGwfaom ajrnufrlefYjzifh rsufESmudk

vdrf;usHí a&S;rSvnf;aumif; aemufrSvnf;aumif;
(a&oEkyfjzifh) zHk;vTrf;í Z½Hk;tdrfodkY 0if&rnf/

oDwif;BuD; jzpfaom &[ef;wdkYudk wdk;a0SUí
raexdkiftyf? oDwif;i,f jzpfaom &[ef;wdkYudkvnf;
ae&mjzifh rwm;jrpftyf? Z½Hk;tdrfü q&mtm;
(rD;nd§jcif;paom) trlcyfodrf;udk jyK&rnf? Z½Hk;tdrfrS
xGufaom &[ef;onf Z½Hk;tdrftif;ysOfudk ,lí
a&SUrSvnf;aumif;? aemufrSvnf;aumif; (a&oEkyfjzifh)
zHk;vTrf;í Z½Hk;tdrfrS xGuf&rnf/

a&csKd;&müvnf; q&mtm; (aMu;wGef;jcif;paom)
trlcyfodrf;udk jyK&rnf/

a&csKd;NyD;aom &[ef;onf q&m\ a&S;OD;pGm wufí
rdrdudk,fudk a&r&Sdatmif jyK í oif;ydkifudk 0wfvuf
q&m\ udk,frS a&udk okwf&rnf? oif;ydkifudk ay;&rnf?
udk,f0wf 'kuk#fudk ay;&rnf?
Z½Hk;tdrftif;ysOfudk ,lNyD;vQif a&S;OD;pGm vmí
ae&mudk cif;xm;&rnf? ajcaq;a& ajcaq;tif;ysOf
ajcyGwftdk;jcrf;udk teD;ü xm;&rnf?
q&mudkaomufa&jzifh ar;jref;&rnf/ tu,fí
oifapvdkonfjzpftHh? oif,l&rnf?
ar;jref;apvdkonfjzpftHh? ar;jref;&rnf/

q&maeaom ausmif;onf tu,fí trlduf&SdtHh?
pGrf;Edkifygrl okwfoif&Sif;vif;&rnf/ ausmif;udk
okwfoifvdkaom &[ef;onf a&S;OD;pGm
oydwfouFef;udk xkwfaqmifí oifh&mt&yfü xm;&rnf?
edoD'dkif tdyf&mcif;udk xkwfaqmifí oifh&mt&yfü
xm;&rnf? bkHvQdK acgif;tHk;udk xkwfaqmifí oifh&m
t&yfü xm;&rnf? anmifapmif;udk ½dk½dkaoaojyKí
aumif;rGefpGm wHcg; &Guf wHcg;aygifudk
rxdcdkufrdapbJ xkwfaqmifí oifh&m t&yfü xm;&rnf?
tif;ysOfudk ½dk½dkaoao jyK í aumif;rGefpGm
wHcg;&Guf wHcg;aygifudk rxdcdkufrdapbJ
xkwfaqmifí oifh&mt&yfü xm;&rnf?

anmifapmif;ajcwdkYukd xkwfaqmifí oifh&m t&yfü
xm;&rnf? axG;cHudk xkwfaqmifí oifh&m t&yfü
xm;&rnf/ rSD&mwHujysOfudk xkwfaqmifí oifh&m
t&yfü xm;&rnf? ajrtcif;udk cif;jrJ wdkif; ae&mrSwfvsuf
xkwfaqmifí oifh&mt&yfü xm;&rnf? tu,fí ausmif;ü
ydk;tdrf yifhul rQif&SdtHh? AdwmefrsufESmMuufrS pí
z,f&Sm;&rnf? avoGefwHcg; wdkufav;axmifhwdkYudk
oHk;oyfhyGwfwdkuf&rnf/

a*GUeD ponfjzifh ajyjypfpGm jyKtyfaom eH&Honf
rldwuftHh? ykqdk;Murf;udk a&qGwfí n\$pfNyD;vQif
okwf&rnf/ rnf;aom tqif;jzifh tajytjypf jyKtyfaom ajronf
rdlwuftHh? ykqdk;Murf;udk a&qGwfí n\$pfNyD;vQif
okwf&rnf/ tajytjypf rjyKtyfaom ajrjzpftHh?
a&zsef;í]]ausmif;udk jrL rwufapvifh}}[k (ESvkH;xm;í)
wHjrufvSnf;&rnf/ wHjrufacs;udk pk¹/₂Hk;í oifh&m
t&yfü pGefYypf&rnf/

ajrtcif;udk aevSef;okwfoifNyD;vQif cgí
cif;xm;jrJtwdkif; ae&mü wpfzef jyefcif;xm; &rnf?
anmifapmif;ajcwkUdudk aevSef;okwfoifNyD;vQif
cif;xm;jrJtwdkif; ae&mü wpfzef jyefxm; &rnf?
anmifapmif;ukd aevSef;okwfoifNyD;vQif cgí
¹/₂dk¹/₂dkaoaojyKvsuf aumif;rGefpGm wHcg;&Guf
wHcg;aygifudk rxdcdkufrdapbJ cif;xm;jrJtwdkif;
wpfzef jyefcif;xm;&rnf? tif;ysOfudk aevSef;okwf
oifNyD;vQif cgí ¹/₂dk¹/₂dkaoao jyKvsuf aumif;rGefpGm
wHcg;&Guf wHcg;aygifudk rxdcdkufrdapbJ
cif;xm;jrJtwdkif; wpfzef jyefcif;xm;&rnf/

bHkvQdK acgif;tHk;udk aevSef;okwfoifNyD;vQif cgí
cif;xm;jrJtwdkif; wpfzef jyefcif; xm;&rnf? edoD'dkif
tdyf&mcif;udk aevSef;okwfoifNyD;vQif cgí
cif;xm;jrJtwdkif; wpfzef jyefcif; xm;&rnf/

axG;cHudk aevSef;yGwfwdkufí
xm;jrJtwdkif;ae&mü wpfzef jyefxm;&rnf?

rSD&mwHujysOfudk aevSef;yGwfwdkufí xm;jrJtwdkif;
ae&mü wpfzef jyefxm;&rnf/

oydwfouFef;udk xm;&rnf? oydwfudk xm;vdkaom
&[ef;onf vufwpfzufjzifh oydwfudk udkifí vufwpfzufjzifh
anmifapmif;atmufudkvnf;aumif;?

tif;ysOfatmufudkvnf;aumif; oHk;oyfí oydwfudk
xm;&rnf? tcif;r&Sdaomajrü oydwfudk rxm;tyf?
ouFef;udk xm;vdkaom &[ef;onf vufwpfzufjzifh
ouFef;udk udkifí vufwpfzufjzifh ouFef;wef;
ouFef;BuKd;udk yGwfwdkufí xdkrSmzufu tpGef;udk
þrSmbufrS tacGjyKvsuf ouFef;udk xm;&rnf/
ta&SUt&yfrS jrLESifhwuGaom avwdkYonf vmukeftHh?
ta&SUrsufESm avoGefwHcg;wdkYudk ydwf&rnf/
taemuf t&yfrS jrLESifhwuGaom avwdkYonf
vmukeftHh? taemufrsufESm avoGefwHcg;wdkYudk
ydwf&rnf/ ajrmuft&yfrS jrLESifhwuGaom avwdkYonf
vmukeftHh? ajrmufrsufESm avoGefwHcg;wdkYudk
ydwf& rnf/ awmift&yfrS jrLESifhwuGaom avwdkYonf
vmukeftHh? awmifrsufESm avoGefwHcg;wdkYudk
ydwf&rnf/ at;aom tcgjzpfrl aeYtcgü
avoGefwHcg;wdkYudk zGifhxm;&rnf? nOfhtcgü
ydwf&rnf/ yltdkufaom tcgjzpfrl aeYtcgü
avoGefwHcg;wdkYudk ydwf&rnf? nOfhtcgü
zGifhxm;&rnf/

y&d0kPfonf trlduf&Sdonf jzpftHh? y&d0kPfudk
wHjrufvSnf;&rnf/ wHcg;rkc (a&csKd;tHk) onf
trlduf&SdonfjzpftHh? wHcg;rkc fudk wHjrufvSnf;&rnf/
pnf;a0;&mZ&yfonf tu,fí trdluf&Sdonf jzpftHh?
pnf;a0;&mZ&yfudk wHjrufvSnf;&rnf/ rD;wif;ukyfonf
tu,fí trlduf&SdonfjzpftHh? rD;wif;uky fudk
wHjrufvSnf;&rnf/ usifBuD;tdrfonf tu,fí
trlduf&SdonfjzpftHh? usifBuD;tdrfudk
wHjrufvSnf;&rnf/ tu,fí aomufa&r&SdtHh? aomufa&udk
wnfxm;&rnf/ oHk;a&r&SdtHh? oHk;a& udk

wnfxm;&rnf/ oefYoufa&tdk;ü a&r&SdonfjzpftHh?
oefYoufa&tdk;ü a&udk oGef;avmif; &rnf/

q&mtm; rarGUavsmfjcf;onf jzpfjim;tHh?
teD;aewynfhonf aysmufNidrf;ap&rnf?
olwpfyg;udkaomfvnf; aysmufNidrf;ap&rnf?
xdkq&mtm; w&m;pum;udkrlvnf; a[majym&rnf/
q&mtm; awG;awmrl]oHo,ukuúKpö}onf tu,fí
jzpfjim;tHh? teD;aewynfhonf y,fazsmuf &rnf?
olwpfyg;udkaomfvnf; y,fazsmufap&rnf? xdkq&mtm;
w&m;pum;udkrlvnf; a[majym&hrnf/ q&mtm;
rSm;aomt,lonf tu,fí jzpfjim;tHh? teD;ae wynfhonf
ajz&Sif;&rnf? olwpfyg;udkaomfvnf; ajz&Sif;ap&rnf?
xdkq&mtm; w&m;pum;udkrlvnf; a[majym&rnf/
q&monf *&kutmywfodkY a&mufonf jzpfí
y&d0gofaejcf;iSg xkdufjim;tHh?
teD;aewynfhonf]]tb,fodkYvQif oHCmonf q&mtm;
y&d0gofudk ay;&mtHhenf;}}[k vkHYvudk jyK&rnf/
q&monf t&if;odkY jyefí iifjcf;iSg tu,fí xdkufonf
jzpftHh? teD;aewynfhonf]]tb,fodkYvQif oHCmonf
q&mudk t&if;odkY jyefí iifygtHhenf;}}[k vkHYvudk
jyK&rnf/ q&monf rmewfusifh jcf;iSg xdkufonfjzpftHh?
teD;ae wynfhonf]]tb,fodkYvQif oHCmonf q&mtm;
rmewfudk ay;ygtHhenf;}}[k vkHYvudk jyK&rnf/
q&monf tAÇmefoGif;jcf;iSg tu,fí xdkufonfjzpftHh?
teD;aewynfhonf]]tb,fodkYvQif oHCmonf q&mudk
tAÇmefoGif;ygtHhenf;}}[k vkHYvudk jyK& rnf/
oHCmonf q&mtm; wZÆeD,uHudkvnf;aumif;?
ed,óuHudkvnf;aumif;? yAÁmZeD,uHudkvnf;aumif;?
y#dom&PD,uHudkvnf;aumif;?
Oau©yeD,uHudkvnf;aumif; jyKvdkonf jzpftHh?
teD;aewynfhonf]]tb,fodkYvQif oHCmonf q&mtm;
uHrjyKygtHhenf;? ayghaomuHodkY rlvnf;
ñGwfap&ygtHhenf;}}[k vkHYvudk jyK&rnf/
xdkq&mtm; oHCmonf wZÆeD,uHudkvnf;aumif;?

ed,óuHudkvnf;aumif;? yAÁmZeD,uHudkvnf;aumif;?
y#dom&PD,uHudkvnf;aumif;?
Oau©yeD,uHudkvnf;aumif; jyKtyfNyD;onf jzpftHh?
teD;aewynfhonf]]tb,fodkYvQif q&monf aumif;pGm
usifhygtHhenf;? rmefwnf;[laom
tarG;udkrlvnf;]trsufa'goudkrlvnf;} csygtHh enf;? 'PfrS
xGufajrmuftHhaom tusifhudk usifhygtHhenf;?
oHCmonf xdkuHudk Nidrf;apygtHhenf;}}[k vkHYvudk
jyK&rnf/

tu,fí q&m\ ouFef;udk zGyfavQmfoifhonf jzpftHh?
teD;aewynfhonf zGyfavQmf&rnf?]]tb,fodkYvQif q&m\
ouFef;udk zGyfavQmf&ygtHhenf;}}[k vkHYvudkrlvnf;
jyK&rnf/ q&m\ ouFef;udk csKyfoifhonf jzpftHh?
teD;aewynfhonf csKyf&rnf?]]tb,fodkYvQif q&m\
ouFef;udk csKyf&ygtHhenf;}}[k vkHYvudkrlvnf;
jyK&rnf/ q&m\ qdk;&nfudk usKdoifhonfjzpftHh?
teD;ae wynfhonf usKd&rnf?]]tb,fodkYvQif q&m\
qdk;&nfudk usKd&ygtHhenf;}}[k vkHYvudkrlvnf;
jyK&rnf/ q&m\ ouFef;ukd qdk;oifhonf jzpftHh?
teD;aewynfhonf qkd;&rnf? tb,fodkYvQif q&m\
ouFef;ukd qkd;&ygtHhenf;[k vkHYvudkrlvnf; jyK&rnf/
ouFef;qkd;vkdaom &[ef;onf aumif;pGm
tjyefjyftvSefvSef qdk;&rnf? qdk;&nf aygufrywfpJrD
zJroGm;tyf/

q&mudk ryefMum;b] tcsKdUaom oltm; oydwfudk
ray;tyf? tcsKdUaom ol\ oydwfudk r,ltyf? tcsKdUaom
oltm; ouFef;udk ray;tyf? tcsKdUaom ol\ ouFef;udk
r,ltyf? tcsKdUaom oltm; y&du©&m]toHk;taqmif} udk
ray;tyf? tcsKdUaom ol\ y&du©&m]toHk;taqmif}udk
r,ltyf? tcsKdUaom ol\ qHyifwdkYudk r&dwfjzwftyf?
tcsKdUaom oludk rdrdqHyifwdkYudk r&dwfjzwfaptyf?
tcsKdUaom ol\ trlcyfodrf;udk rjyKtyf? tcsKdUaom
oludk (aMu;wGef;jcif; paom) trlcyfodrf;udk rjyKptyf?
tcsKdUaom ol\ trlBuD;i,fudk rjyKtyf? tcsKdUaom

olukd rdrd trlBuD;i,fudk rjyKapytyf? tcsKdUaom ol\ aemuf vdkuf&[ef; rjzpftyf? tcsKdUaom oludk aemufvdkuf&[ef; r,ltyf]rac:tyf}? tcsKdUaom ol\ qGrf;udk raqmiftyf? tcsKdUaom oludk rdrdqGrf;udk raqmifaptyf? q&mudk ryefMum;bJ &GmwGif;odkY r0iftyf? okomefodkY roGm;tyf? t&yfwpfyg;odkY zJroGm;tyf? q&monf tu,fí emzsm;onf jzpftHh? touf&SnforQ umvywfvHk; vkyfauR;&rnf? xdkq&m\ temrS xjcif;]aysmufjcif; } udk apmifhqdkif;&rnf/

&[ef;wdkY pum; teD;aewynfhwdkY\ q&mwdkYü usifh&rnfh0wfwnf;? ,if;usifh0wftwdkif; teD;aewynfhwdkYonf q&mwdkYü usifh&rnf[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

14-taEÄ0godu (teD;aewynfhwdkYü usifh&rnfh) 0wfudk jyjcif;

381/ xdktcg q&mwdkYonf teD;aewynfhwdkYü aumif;pGm rusifhukef/ tvdkenf;aom &[ef;wdkYonf]]tb,hfaMumifh q&mwdkYonf teD;aewynfhwdkYü aumif;pGm rusifhukefbdoenf;}}[k uJh&JUukefV ½lwfcSukefV tjypfjy ajymqdkMuukefV xdktcg &[ef;wdkYonf jrwpfGmbk&m; tm; ptaMumif;udk avQmufMuukefV xdktcg jrwpfGmbk&m;onf ptaMumif;t&maMumifh &[ef;taygif;udk pnf;a0;apí &[ef;wdkYudk]]&[ef;wdkY q&mwdkYonf teD;aewynfhwdkYü aumif;pGm rusifhukef[lonf rSefoavm}}[k pdppfar;jref;awmfrlV

rSefygonf jrwpfGmbk&m;[k (avQmufMuukefV)/y/ uJh&JUawmfrlí/y/ w&m;pum;udk a[mawmfrlNyD;vQif &[ef;wdkYudk-

382/ &[ef;wdkY odkYjzpfvQif q&mwdkYtm;
teD;aewynfhwdkYü usifh&rnfhhf0wfudk
ynwftHh? ,if;usifh0wftwdkif; q&mwdkYonf
teD;aewynfhwdkYü usifh&rnf/

xdkpum;ü pqdkvwåHUonfum; aumif;pGm
usifhjCIF;wnf;/

&[ef;wdkY q&monf teD;aewynfhudk oif,ljCIF;
ar;jref;jCIF; oGefoifqHk;rjCIF;jzifh oN*FK
d[fcsD;jr\$ifh&rnf? tu,fí q&mtm; oydwf&Sdí
teD;aewynfhhtm; oydwf r&SdtHh? q&monf
teD;aewynfhhtm; oydwfudk ay;&rnf?]]tb,fodkYvQif
teD;aewynfhhtm; oydwfjzpfygtHhenf;}}[k
vkHYvudkrlvnf; jyK&rnf/ tu,fí q&mtm; ouFef;&Sdí
teD;aewynfhhtm; ouFef;r&SdtHh? q&monf
teD;aewynfhhtm; ouFef;udk ay;&rnf?]]tb,fodkYvQif
teD;aewynfhhtm; ouFef; jzpfygtHhenf;}}[k
vkHYvudkvnf;]aMumifhMujCIF;udkvnf;} jyK&rnf/ tu,fí
q&mtm; y&du©&m]toHk;taqmif} &Sdí
teD;aewynfhhtm; y&du©&m]toHk;taqmif} r&SdtHh?
q&monf teD;aewynfh tm;
y&du©&m]toHk;taqmif}udk ay;&rnf?]]tb,fodkYvQif
teD;aewynfhhtm; y&du©&m]toHk; taqmif}
jzpfygtHhenf;}}[k vkHYvudkrlvnf; jyK&rnf/

tu,fí teD;aewynfhonf emzsm;tHh? eHeufapmapmxí
'efyludk ay;&rnf? rsufESmopfffffa& udk ay;&rnf?
ae&mudk CIF;&rnf? tu,fí ,m*k&SdcJhvQif cGufudk
aq;aMumNyD; ,m*kudk ay;&rnf? ,m*kaomufNyD;aom
teD;aewynfhhtm; a&ay;NyD;í cGufudk
vSrf;,lNyD;aemuf ½dkaoaumif;rGefpGm
rxdcdkufrdapb] aq;aMumNyD;vQif
odkrSD;odrf;qnf;xm;&rnf? teD;aewynfhonf ae&mrS
xcJhaomf ae&mudk acgufxm;&rnf? tu,fí xdkae&monf
trlduf&SdtHh? xdkae&mudk wHjrufvSnf;&rnf/

teD;aewynfhonf &GmodkY tu,fí 0ifvdkjim;tHh?
oif;ydkifudk ay;&rnf? 0wfNyD; oif;ydkifudk
vSrf;,l&rnf? cg;yef;BudK;udk ay;&rnf? udk,f0wf
'kuk#fwdkYudkxyfí ay;&rnf? aq;aMumí
a&ESifhwuGaom oydwfudk ay;&rnf/

prQ twdkif;t&Snf&Sdaomtcg jyefvmtHh[k
(ESvHk;oGif;í) ae&mudk cif;xm;&rnf? ajcaq; a&
ajcaq;tif;ysOf ajcyGwftdk;jcrf;udk teD;ü xm;&rnf?
c&D;OD;BudKqdkí oydwfouFef;udk vSrf;,l &rnf?
ausmif;0wf oif;ydkifudk ay;&rnf? &Gm0wf
oif;ydkifudk vSrf;,l&rnf/ tu,fí ouFef;onf acR;pGwftHh?
wpfcPrQ aeylü vSef;xm;&rnf? aeylü ouFef;udk
MumjrifhpGm rxm;tyf? ouFef;udk acguf&rnf/
ouFef;acgufonf&Sdaomf]]tv,fü acguf¹/₂dk;usKd;onf
rjzpfapvifh}}[k (ESvHk;oGif; vsuf) vufav;opf tem;udk
avQmhí]a&GU&Sm;í} ouFef;udk acguf&rnf/
ouFef;acguftwGif;ü cg;yef;BuKd;udk xm;&rnf/

qGrf;&Sdonfjzpfí teD;aewynfhonfvnf; pm;vdkonf
jzpftHh? a&udk ay;í qGrf;udk ay;& rnf?
teD;aewynfhudkaomufa&jzifh ar;jref;&rnf?
qGrf;pm;NyD;aom teD;aewynfhtm; a&udk ay;í
oydwfudk vSrf;,lNyD;vQif ¹/₂dkaoaumif;rGefpGm
rxdcdkufapbj aq;aMumokwfoifvsuf a& r&SdatmifjyKí
wpfcPrQ aevSef;xm;&rnf? aeylü oydwfudk
MumjrifhpGm rxm;tyf/ oydwf ouFef;udk xm;&rnf?
oydwfudk xm;vdkaomf/y/ ouFef;udk xm;vdkaomf/y/
xdkrSmbufu tpGef;udk prSmbufrS tacGjyKvsuf
ouFef;udk xm;&rnf/ teD;aewynfhxonf&Sdaomf
ae&mukd acgufxm;&rnf? ajcaq;a& ajcaq;tif;ysOf
ajcyGwftdk;jcrf;udk okdrSD;odrf;qnf;&rnf?
xdkae&monf trlduf&Sdonf jzpftHh? xdkae&mudk
wHjrufvSnf;&rnf/

tu,fí teD;aewynfhonf a&csKd;vkdonf jzpftHh?
csKd;a&ukd pD&if&rnf? a&at;jzifh tu,fí
tvkd&Sdjim;tHh? at;aom csKd;a&ukd pD&if&rnf?
a&yljzifh tvkd&Sdjim;tHh? ylaom csKd;a&ukd
pD&if&rnf/

teD;aewynfhonf tu,fí Z½Hk;tdrfodkY 0ifvdkonf
jzpftHh? uo,frlefYudk a&jzifh vHk;&rnf? ajrnufudk
a&jzifh qGwf&rnf/ Z½Hk;tdrftif;ysOfudk ,lí
oGm;NyD;aemuf Z½Hk;tdrfü tif;ysOfukd ay;NyD;vQif
ouFef;udk vSrf;,lí oifh&mt&yfü xm;&rnf? uo,frlefYudk
ay;&rnf? ajrnufudk ay;&rnf? tu,fí pGrf;EdkifvQif
Z½Hk;tdrfodkY 0if&rnf? Z½Hk;tdrfodkY0ifaom
&[ef;onf a&qGwfaom ajrnufrlefYjzifh rsufESmudk
vdrf;usHí a&SUrSvnf;aumif;? aemufrSvnf;aumif;
(a&oEkyfjzifh) zHk;vTrf;í Z½Hk;tdrfodkY 0if&rnf/
oDwif;BuD;jzpfaom &[ef;wdkYudk wdk;a0SUí
raexdkiftyf? oDwif; i,fjzpfaom &[ef;wdkYudkvnf;
ae&mjzifh rwm;jrpftyf/

Z½Hk;tdrfü teD;aewynfhtm; (rD;nd\$jcif;paom)
trlcyfodrf;udk jyK&rnf? Z½Hk;tdrfrS xGufaom
&[ef;onf Z½Hk;tdrf tif;ysOfudk,lí a&SUrSvnf;aumif;?
aemufrSvnf;aumif; (a&oEkyfjzifh) zHk;vTrf;í
Z½Hk;tdrfrS xGuf&rnf/

a&csKd;&müvnf; teD;aewynfhtm;
(aMu;wGef;jcif;paom) trlcyfodrf;udk jyK&rnf/ a&csKd;
NyD;aom q&monf a&S;OD;pGm wufí rdrdudk,fudk
a&r&SdatmifjyK í oif;ydkifudk 0wfvuf teD;ae wynfh\
udk,frS a&udk okwf&rnf? oif;ydkifudk ay;&rnf?
udk,f0wf 'kuk#fudk ay;&rnf? Z½Hk;tdrf
tif;ysOfudk ,lcJhNyD;vQif a&S;OD;pGm vmí ae&mudk
cif;xm;&rnf? ajcaq;a& ajcaq;tif;ysOf
ajcyGwftdk;jcrf;udk teD;ü xm;&rnf?
teD;aewynfhudkaomufa&jzifh ar;jref;&rnf/

teD;aewynfhaeaom ausmif;onf tu,fí trlduf&SdtHh?
pGrf;Ekdifygrl okwfoif &Sif;vif;& rnf? ausmif;ukd
okwfoifvkdaom &[ef;onf a&S;OD;pGm
oydwfouFef;ukd xkwfaqmifí oifh&m t&yfü xm;&rnf/y/
oefYoufa&tkd;ü a&r&Sdonf jzpftHh? oefYoufa&tkd;ü
a&ukd oGef;avmif;& rnf/

teD;aewynfhtm; rarGUavsmfjcf;onf jzpftHh?
q&monf aysmufNidrf;ap&rnf? olwpfyg;udkaomfvnf;
aysmufNidrf;ap&rnf? xdkteD;aewynfhtm;
w&m;pum;udkrlnf; a[majym&rnf/ teD;aewynfhtm;
awG;awmrl]oHo,ukuúKpö}onf tu,fí jzpfjim;tHh?
q&monf y,fazsmuf& rnf? olwpfyg;udkaomfvnf;
y,fazsmufap&rnf? xdkteD;aewynfhtm;
w&m;pum;udkrlnf; a[majym&rnf/ teD;aewynfhtm;
rSm;aomt,lonf tu,fí jzpfjim;tHh? q&monf ajz&Sif;&
rnf? olwpfyg;udkaomfvnf; ajz&Sif;ap&rnf?
xdkteD;aewynfhtm; w&m;pum;udkrlnf;
a[majym&rnf/ teD;aewynfhonf * $\frac{1}{2}$ kutmywfodkY
a&mufonfjzpfí y&d0gofaejcf;iSm xdkufjim;tHh?
q&monf]]tb,fodkYvQif oHCmonf teD;ae wynfhtm;
y&d0gofukd ay;&mtHhenf;}}[k vkHYvukd jyK&rnf/
teD;aewynfhonf t&if;odkY jyefí iifjcf;iSghxdkufonf
jzpftHh? q&monf]]tb,fodkYvQif oHCmonf
teD;aewynfhudk t&if;odkY jyefí iifygtHhenf;}}[k
vkHYvukd jyK&rnf/ teD;aewynfhonf rmewfusifhjcif;iSg
xdkufonf jzpftHh? q&monf]]tb,fodkYvQif oHCmonf
teD;aewynfhtm; rmewfudk ay;ygtHhenf;}}[k
vkHYvukd jyK&rnf/ teD;aewynfhonf tAÇmef
oGif;jcf;iSg xdkufonfjzpftHh? q&monf]]tb,fodkYvQif
oHCmonf teD;aewynfUudk tAÇmefoGif; ygtHhenf;}}
[k vkHYvukd jyK&rnf/ oHCmonf teD;aewynfhtm;
wZÆeD,uHudkvnf;aumif;? ed,óuHudkvnf;aumif;?
yAÁmZeD,uHudkvnf;aumif;?
y#dom&PD,uHudkvnf;aumif;? Oau©yeD,

uHudkvnf;aumif; jyKvdkonf jzpftHh?
q&monf]]tb,fodkYvQif oHCmonf teD;aewynfhtm;
uHrjyKygtHhenf;? ayghaomuHodkYrlvnf;
ñGwfap&ygtHhenf;}}[k vkHYvudk jyK&rnf/
xdkteD;aewynfh tm; oHCmonf
wZÆeD,uHudkvnf;aumif;? ed,óuHudkvnf;aumif;?
yAÁmZeD,uHudkvnf;aumif;?
y#dom&PD,uHudkvnf;aumif;?
Oau©yeD,uHudkvnf;aumif; jyKtyfNyD;onf jzpftHh?
q&monf]]tb,fodkYvQif teD;aewynfhonf aumif;pGm
usifhygtHhenf;? rmefwnf;[laom
tarG;udkrlvnf;]trsufa'goudkrlvnf;} csygtHhenf;? 'PfrS
xGufajrmufaom tusifhudk usifhygtHhenf;? oHCmonf
xdkuHudk Nidrf;apygtHhenf;}}[k vkHYvudk jyK&rnf/

tu,fí teD;aewynfh\ ouFef;udk zGyfavQmfoifhonf
jzpftHh? q&monf]]podkY zGyfavmh}}[k
ajymMum;&rnf?]]tb,fodkYvQif teD;aewynfh\
ouFef;udk zGyfavQmfap&ygtHh enf;}}[k vkHYvudk
jyK&rnf/ tu,fí teD;aewynfh\ ouFef;udk csKyfoifhonf
jzpftHh? q&monf]]podkY csKyfavmh}}[k
ajymMum;&rnf?]]tb,fodkYvQif teD;aewynfh\
ouFef;udk csKyfap &ygtHhenf;}}[k vkHYvudkrlvnf;
jyK&rnf/ teD;aewynfh\ qdk;&nfudk usKdoifhonfjzpftHh
q&monf]]podkY usKdavmh}}[k
ajymMum;&rnf?]]tb,fodkYvQif teD;aewynfh\
qdk;&nfudk usKd ap&ygtHhenf;}}[k
vkHYvudkvnf;]aMumifhMujcif;udkvnf;} jyK&rnf/
teD;aewynfh\ ouFef;udk qdk;oifhonfjzpftHh?
q&monf]]podkY qdk;avmh}}[k
ajymMum;&rnf]]tb,fodkYvQif teD;ae wynfh\
ouFef;udk qdk;ap&ygtHhenf;}}[k vkHYvudkvnf;
jyK&rnf/ ouFef;qdk;vdkaom &[ef;onf aumif;pGm
tjyefjyef tvSefvSef qdk;&rnf? qdk;&nfayguf rjywpJrD
zJroGm;tyf/ teD;aewynfhonf emzsm;onf jzpftHh?

touf&SnforQ umvywfvHk; vkyfauR;&rnf?
xdkteD;aewynfh\ temaysmufonfhwdkifatmif
apmifhqdkif;&rnf/ &[ef;wdkY bum;
teD;aewynfhwdkYü q&mwdkY usifh&rnfh
usifh0wfwnf;? ,if;usifh0wftwdkif; q&mwdkYonf
teD;aewynfhü usifh&rnf[k (rdefYawmf rl\)/

t|r 0wåu©E""u NyD;V

pcE""ü 0w¬Konf ig;q,fhig;ckwdkYwnf;?
usifh0wfonf wpfq,fhav;ckwnf;/

xdk0wåu©E""u\ tusOf;csKyf

zdeyf pD;jcif;vnf;aumif; xD;aqmif;jcif;vnf;aumif;
OD;acgif;jcHKjcif;vnf;aumif; OD;acgif;ü
wifjcif;vnf;aumif;aomufa&vnf;aumif;
&Sdrck;jcif;vnf;aumif; rar;jcif;vnf;aumif;
a>rudkvnf;aumif; oDvudk cspfukefaom &[ef;wdkY
uJh&JUjcif;vnf;aumif;/

zdeyfcRwfjcif;vnf;aumif; xD;vnf;aumif;
ychk;vnf;aumif; raES;rvsif (0ifjcif;)vnf;aumif;
zJoGm;jcif;vnf;aumif; oydwfouFef;udk csjcif;vnf;aumif;
oifh&mae&mvnf;aumif; ar;jref;jcif;vnf;aumif;/

a&avmif;jcif;vnf;aumif; aq;jcif;vnf;aumif;
t0wfajcmuf t0wfpdkjzifh zdeyfudk okwfjcif;vnf;aumif;
oDwif;BuD;vnf;aumif; oDwif;i,fvnf;aumif;
ar;jref;jcif;vnf;aumif; aezl;jcif;vnf;aumif;
qGrf;ch&Gmvnf;aumif;/

aou©or®Kwdvnf;aumif;
usifBuD;Xmevnf;aumif;aomufa&vnf;aumif;
oHk;a&vnf;aumif; awmifa0S;vnf;aumif;
uwdu0wfvnf;aumif; xdkYjyif tcsdefvnf;aumif;

wpfcPvnf;aumif; trdlufvnf;aumif; ajrtcif;udk
xkwfjcif;vnf;aumif;/

anmifapmif;ajccHvnf;aumif;
bHkvQdK]zHk}vnf;aumif; acgif;tHk;vnf;aumif;
anmifapmif;vnf;aumif; tif;ysOfvnf;aumif;
axG;cHvnf;aumif; wHujysOfvnf;aumif;
txufydkif;vnf;aumif; taxmifhvnf;aumif;
a*GUeDvnf;aumif; trnf;vnf;aumif; rjc,fjcif;vnf;aumif;/

trdlufvnf;aumif; ajrtcif;vnf;aumif;
anmifapmif;ajccHvnf;aumif; anmifapmif;vnf;aumif;
tif;ysOfvnf;aumif; bHkvQdK]zHk}vnf;aumif; edoD'dkif
tcif;vnf;aumif; axG;cHvnf;aumif; wHujysOfvnf;aumif;/

oydwf ouFef;vnf;aumif; ajrvnf;aumif;
xdkbufrStpGef;vnf;aumif; pbufrS tacgufvnf;aumif;
ta&SUBufrSvmaom avvnf;aumif; taemufbufrS vmaom
avvnf;aumif; ajrmufbufrSvmaom avvnf;aumif;
xdkrSwpfyg; awmifbufrSvmaom avvnf;aumif;/

at;aomtcg ylaomtcgvnf;aumif; aeYnOfhvnf;aumif;
y&d0kPfvnf;aumif; wHcg;rkcfvnf;aumif;
pnf;a0;&mZ&yfvnf;aumif; rD;wif;ukyfvnf;aumif;
usifBuD;tdrfwdkYü usifh0wfvnf;aumif;/

aomufa& oHk;a& oefYoufa&wdkYü tdk;vnf;aumif;
OyrmyHkwdkYjzifh rEldif; &Snfhtyfaom
jrwpGmbk&m;onf pc&D;onf&[ef;wdkY\ usifh0wfudk
ynwfawmf rlV

ae&mrcif;jcif;vnf;aumif; a&rwnfjcif;vnf;aumif;
c&D;OD;rBudKjcif;vnf;aumif;aomufa&jzihf
rar;jcif;vnf;aumif; &Sdrckd;jcif;vnf;aumif; ae&m
rcif;jcif;vnf;aumif; oDvudk cspfukefaom &[ef;wdkYonf
ujh&JUukefV

oDwif;BuD;ae&mvnf;aumif; a&wnfjcif;vnf;aumif;
c&D;OD;BudKqkdjcif;vnf;aumif;aomufa&vnf;aumif;

zdeyfvnf;aumif; oifhaomae&m &Sdcdk; jcif;vnf;aumif;
ae&mcif;jcif;vnf;aumif;/

aezl;jcif;vnf;aumif;
qGrf;cH&Gmaou©or®Kwdvnf;aumif;
usifBuD;Xmevnf;aumif;aomufa& oHk;a&vnf;aumif;
awmifa0S; uwdU0wfvnf;aumif; tcgvnf;aumif; oDwif;i,f\
aexdkifjcif;vnf;aumif;/

&Sdcdk;apjcif;vnf;aumif; ajymjcif;vnf;aumif; atmuf
(qdkNyD;) twdkif; enf;wl aqmif&m\?
vSnf;rSL;ESifhwlaom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
pausmif;ae&[ef;wdkY\ usifh0wfudk jyawmfrlV

c&D;onf &[ef;wdkYvnf;aumif; opfb@m
ajrb@mvnf;aumif; zGifhjcif;vnf;aumif;
ryefMum;jcif;vnf;aumif; ysufpD;jcif;vnf;aumif;
rvHkjchKjcif;vnf;aumif; oDvudk cspfaom
&[ef;wdkYonf ujh&JUukefV

odrf;qnf;ívnf;aumif; ydwfívnf;aumif; &[ef;udkjzpfap
omraPuddddk jzpfap t&Hapmifhudkjzpfap
Oygoumudkjzpfap yefMum;íomvQif zJoGm;&mV

ausmufcJwdkYü tpktyHkudk odrf;qnf;&mV
ydwfjcif;vnf;aumif; pGrf;EdkifrlaMumifhMuJyK&m\?
rdk;rpdk&mü xdkYtwlvnf;aumif;/

tvHk;pHk rdk;pdkjcif;vnf;aumif; &GmodkY
aqmifjcif;vnf;aumif; vGifwD;acgifü xdkYtwlvnf;aumif;
xkyfç avsmuft*FgwdkYum; <uif; (usef) ukef&m\[laom
ESvHk;oGif;vnf;aumif; c&D;onf&[ef;wdkY\
usifh0wfwnf;/

Orf;rajrmufjcif;vnf;aumif; rax&fBuD;vnf;aumif;
csefxm;cJhjcif;vnf;aumif; av;yg; ig;yg;wdkYvnf;aumif;
usifBuD;EdSyfpufjcif;vnf;aumif; rdef;arm Jarhajrm}
jcif;vnf;aumif; pum; tEkarm'emjyK&mwdkYü
usifh0wfwnf;/

qAÁ*¾D&[ef;wdkYonf raumif;ojzifh 0wfukefí
raumif;ojzifh ½kHukefí toGif tjyif r&Sdukefbj a&Smifí
rax&fBuD;wdkYudk wdk;a0SUjcif;vnf;aumif;/

&[ef;i,fwdkYvnf;aumif; ouFef;BuD;vnf;aumif;
oDvudk cspfukefaom &[ef;wdkYonf
ujh&JUMujcif;vnf;aumif; t0ef;oHk;yg;udk
(t0ef;nDpGm) 0wfjcif;vnf;aumif; cg;yef;vnf;aumif;
txyfvnf;aumif; urÜwfoD;vnf;aumif;/

a&SmifroGm;jcif;vnf;aumif; zHk;vTrf;jcif;vnf;aumif;
(£a`E´udk) aumif;pGm apmifhjcif;vnf;aumif;
rsufvTmcsjcif;vnf;aumif; (ouFef;udk)
yifhrjcif;vnf;aumif; jyif;pGm&,fjcif;vnf;aumif; enf;aom
toHvnf;aumif; vlyfjcif;oHk; rsKd;wdkYvnf;aumif;/

cg;axmufjcif; OD;acgif;jcHHKjcif;vnf;aumif;
z0g;pGef;jzifheif;jcif;vnf;aumif; zHk;vTrf;jcif; £a`E
´udk aumif;pGm apmifhjcif;vnf;aumif; ysHUvGifhaom
pdwf&Sdvsuf jyif;pGm &,fjcif;vnf;aumif;
enf;aomtoHvnf;aumif;
vlyfjcif;oHk;rsKd;wdkYvnf;aumif;/

cg;axmufjcif; OD;acgif;jcHKjcif;
tma,m*ywfzJGUjcif;vnf;aumif; wdk;a0SUí ae&mü
rae&m? wufí a&ukd ESdrfhí (a&udk)
oGef;avmif;jcif;vnf;aumif;/

teD; (tyg;)vnf;aumif; ouFef;BuD;vnf;aumif;
qGrf;udk cH&m\? [if;vnf;aumif; vufokyfvnf;aumif;
(&[ef;) tm;vHk;tm; oydwftem;a&ESifh
tnDtrQvnf;aumif;/

½dkaopGm oydwftrSwfonmr&Sdjcif;vnf;aumif;
tpOftwdkif;vnf;aumif; [if;ESifh nDrQjcif;vnf;aumif;
qGrf;OD; qGrf;xdyfudk rEdSyfrzdjcif;vnf;aumif;
zHk;vTrf;jcif;vnf;aumif; awmif; (odap) jcif;
ujh&JUvdkaom trSwfonm&Sdjcif;vnf;aumif;/

qGrf;vkwfBuD; t0ef;nDaomqGrf;vkwf
cHwGif;0vnf;aumif; tvHk;pHkaom vufvnf;aumif;
rajym&jcif;vnf;aumif; qGrf;vkwfudk ajr&mufjCIF;
udkufjzWf jCIF;vnf;aumif; yg;apmifü xm;jCIF;vnf;aumif;
cgjCIF;vnf;aumif; qGrf;vHk; udk MuJjCIF;vnf;aumif;/

vQmudk xkwfjCIF;vnf;aumif;
pyfpyftoHjyKjCIF;vnf;aumif; ½lwf½lwf toH jyK
jCIF;vnf;aumif; vufudk vsufjCIF; oydwfudk jcpfjCIF;
Elwfcrf;udk vsufjCIF;vnf;aumif; tmrdo&Sdaom
vufvnf;aumif; (a&udk) cH,ljCIF;vnf;aumif;/

&[ef;tm;vHk; qGrf;pm;rNyD;jCIF;vnf;aumif;
a&ukdEdSrfhí oGef;avmif;jCIF;vnf;aumif;
a&cHcGuftED;tyg;&[ef;vnf;aumif;
ouFef;BuD;vnf;aumif; EdSrfhívnf;aumif;
ajrÜvnf;aumif;/

qGrf;vHk;ygaom aq;a&vnf;aumif;
jyefepfcjhjCIF;vnf;aumif; aumif;pGm
zHk;vTrf;jCIF;vnf;aumif; z0g;pGef;eif;jCIF;vnf;aumif;
w&m;rif;jzpfaom jrWfpGmbk&m;onf bqGrf;pm;ausmif;
usifh0wfudk ynwFawmfrlV

raumif;ojzifh 0wfjCIF;&Sdí
toGiftjyifESifhrjynfhpHkonfjzpfí rrSwfom;rlí taqmwvsif
a0;&mü&yfjCIF;vnf;aumif; tvGefeD;&mü &yfjCIF;
MumjrifhpGm &yfjCIF;vnf;aumif; vsifpGm
jyefepfjCIF;vnf;aumif; yd@pm&du0wfü xdkYtwl
(ynwFawmfrl\)/ / (xdkYtwl qGrf;cHol&[ef;vnf;aumif;) -

zHk; vTrf;vsuf oGm;&m\? £a`E´udk aumif;pGm
apmifhjCIF;vnf;aumif; rsufvTm csjCIF;
ouFef;udkyifhrjCIF; jyif;pGm&,fjCIF; enf;aom
toHvnf;aumif; vlyfjCIF; oHk;rsKd;wdkYvnf;aumif;/

cg;axmufjCIF; OD;acgif;jcHKjCIF;
z0g;pGef;eif;jCIF;vnf;aumif; rSwfom;jCIF;vnf;aumif;

taqmwvsifvnf;aumif; a0;&m&yfjCIF;üvnf;aumif; tvGef
eD;&m&yfjCIF;üvnf;aumif; MumjrifhpGm
&yfjCIF;vnf;aumif; vsifpGm jyefepfjCIF;vnf;aumif;
ae&mvnf;aumif; a,mufcsKdvnf;aumif;/

tdk;cGufvnf;aumif; &yfapjCIF;vnf;aumif;
a&GU&Sm;í ñGwfí cHjCIF;vnf;aumif;
armfrMunfhjCIF;vnf;aumif; [if;wdkYüvnf; xdk0wfonf
xdkYtwlyif wnf;/

&[ef;wdkYonf ouFef;BuD;jzifh
zHHk;vTrf;jCIF;vnf;aumif; zHk;vTrf;vsuf
oGm;jCIF;vnf;aumif; £a`E`udk aumif;pGmapmifhjCIF;
rsufvTmcsjCIF;vnf;aumif; ouFef;udk yifhrjCIF;
jyif;pGm&,fjCIF;vnf;aumif;/

enf;aom toH&SdjCIF;vnf;aumif;
vlyfjCIF;oHk;rsKd;wdkYvnf;aumif; cg;axmuf
jCIF;vnf;aumif; OD;acgif;jCHKjCIF;vnf;aumif;
yqGHUeif;jCIF;vnf;aumif; a&S;OD; pGmae&m
qGrf;OD;xnfhcGufaomufa&vnf;aumif;
oHk;a&vnf;aumif; aemufrS tvdk&SdtHh?
pm;jCIF;vnf;aumif; oGef (pGefY) jCIF;vnf;aumif;
½kyfodrf;jCIF;vnf;aumif;/

odrf;qnf;jCIF;vnf;aumif; wHjrufvSnf;jCIF;vnf;aumif;
uif;qdwfaom tcsnf;EDS;aom (tdk;) udk
a&avmif;jCIF;vnf;aumif; vuf,yfac;jCIF;vnf;aumif;
ajymqdkjCIF;vnf;aumif; pum; qGrf;cH&[ef;wdkY\
usifh0wfwnf;/

aomufa& oHk;a& rD; rD;yGwfcHk yGwfaus eu©wf
t&yf cdk;olwdkYvnf;aumif;]tvHk;pHkr&Sd}[k
½dkufESufjCIF;vnf;aumif; ycHk;ü
oydfwfouFef;vnf;aumif; xdkrS wpfyg;/

,cktcg ycHk;üvG,fjCIF;vnf;aumif; t0ef;oHk;rsKd;udk
t0ef;nDpGm qGrf;cH &[ef;wdkY\
usifh0wfwudk

aqmif&mouJhodkY awmausmif;ae &[ef;wdkY\
usifh0wfudk aqmif&m\

oydwfudk ychK;ü ouFef;udk OD;acgif;ü wifjCIF;
(zdeyfudk) pD;jCIF;vnf;aumif;aomufa&vnf;aumif;
oHk;a&vnf;aumif; rD;vnf;aumif; rD;yGwfchK
yGwfausvnf;aumif; awmifa0S;vnf;aumif;/

tpdwftydkif;&Sdaom
eu©wf]eu©wftcsdKU}¹vnf;aumif;
t&yfrsufESmwdkYü vdr®monfjzpf&m\
owå0gwdkYxuf jrwfaom bk&m;&Sifonf
pawmausmif;ae &[ef;wdkY\
usifh0wfudk ynwfaWmfrl\

vGifwD;acgifvnf;aumif; jyefYusJukef\ oDvudk
cspfuKefaom &[ef;wdkYonf uJh&JUukef\? ausmif;ü
trdluf&Sdrl a&S;OD;pGm oydwfouFef;udk/

bHkvQdK]zHk} acgif;tHk; anmifapmif;vnf;aumif;
tif;ysOfvnf;aumif; axG;chVnf;aumif; wHuJysOf
avomjyLwif; rldwufjCIF;vnf;aumif; a*GUeDvnf;aumif;
rnf;eufaom tqif;&Sdaom ajrvnf;aumif;
rjc,faom]rjyKjyifaom} ajrvnf;aumif;/

trldufpk &[ef;teD;tyg;vnf;aumif;
tdyf&mae&mvnf;aumif; ausmif;aomufa&vnf;aumif;
oHk;a&teD;tyg;vnf;aumif; avnmt&yfvnf;aumif;/

avatmufü tcif; (ajrtCIF;)vnf;aumif; anmifapmif;
ajccHanmifapmif;vnf;aumif; tif;ysOfvnf;aumif;
bHkvQdK]zHk} edoD'dkif tcif;vnf;aumif;
axG;chVnf;aumif; wHuJysOfvnf;aumif;/

oydwfouFef;vnf;aumif; ajr (tcif;rJhajr)vnf;aumif;
xdkbufü tpGef;vnf;aumif; pbufü tacgufvnf;aumif;
ta&Sut&yfvnf;aumif; taemuf t&yfvnf;aumif;
ajrmuft&yfvnf;aumif; xdkrSwpfyg;
awmift&yfvnf;aumif;/

at;csdef ylcsdefvnf;aumif; aeYvnf;aumif;
nOfhvnf;aumif; y&d0kPfvnf;aumif;
wHcg;rkcfvnf;aumif; pnf;a0;&m Z&yf
rD;wif;ukyfvnf;aumif;
usifBuD;tdrfvnf;aumif;aomufa&vnf;aumif;/

oefYoufa&tdk;vnf;aumif; oDwif;BuD;vnf;aumif;
ygVdoifjCIF; t|uxm oifjCIF; o&ZÑm,fjCIF;vnf;aumif;
w&m;a[mjCIF;vnf;aumif; qDrD;xGef;jCIF;
rD;Nidrf;jCIF;vnf;aumif; rzGifhCIF;vnf;aumif;
rydwfjCIF;vnf;aumif;/

oDwif;BuD;&Sd&modkY
rsufESmrlvSnfhjCIF;vnf;aumif; (vSnf;jCIF;)
ouFef;pGef;jzifhvnf; rwdkufrcwfjCIF;vnf;aumif;
BuD;aomvkHYv&Sdawmfrlaom jrwfpGmbk&m;onf
ausmif;wdkY ü xdkusifh0wfudk
odapawmf]ynwfawmf} rlv

wm;jrpjCIF;vnf;aumif; wHcg;vnf;aumif;
rdef;armjCIF;vnf;aumif; oDv udk cspfukefaom
&[ef;wdkYonf uJh&JUukef\? Z½Hk;tdrfrS jymudk
pGefY&m\? tjyif ajrtusnfonf xdkYtwlyifwnf;/

y&d0kPfvnf;aumif; wHcg;rkcfvnf;aumif;
Z&yfaqmifvnf;aumif; uo,f rlefY ajrnuf
a&csKd;uefi,fvnf;aumif; rsufESmvnf;aumif;
a&SUrSrax&fBuD; wdkYudk
rwdk;a0SU&jCIF;vnf;aumif; &[ef;i,fwdkYudk
rwm;jrpjCIF;vnf;aumif; pGrf;Edkifrl/

a&S;rSvnf;aumif; txufa&nmvnf;aumif;
vrf;c&D;vnf;aumif; ñGef aysmif;vnf;aumif; ajrnufcGuf
tif;ysOfxdkifcHkvnf;aumif; Nidrf;apívnf;aumif;
ydwfívnf;aumif; (zJoGm;&m\)/ pqdkcJhNyD;um;
Z½Hk;tdrfwdkYü usifh0wfwfwnf;/

oefYoufa& raq;jcif;vnf;aumif; tBuD;ti,f
tpOfvnf;aumif; vm a&mufpOfvnf;aumif;
taqmwwsifvnf;aumif; ouFef;udk yifhrjcif; nnf;
wGm;jcif;vnf;aumif; 'efylvnf;aumif;
usifBuD;wGif;vnf;aumif; usifi,fcGuf
wHawG;vnf;aumif;/

uEkWHBurf;vnf;aumif; usifBuD;wGif;vnf;aumif;
taqmwwsifvnf;aumif; yifhrjcif; pyfpyftoH
oefYoufa&udk csefxm;jcif;vnf;aumif; ty twGif;rS
acsmif;[efYjcif;vnf;aumif; BuKd;Budrfvnf;aumif;
raqmrvsifvnf;aumif;/

taqmwwsifvnf;aumif; yifhrjcif; &yfjcif;vnf;aumif;
nnf;wGm;jcif; uEkWHusifBuD;wGif;vnf;aumif;
usififi,fcGuf wHawG; uEkWHMurf;vnf;aumif;
usifBuD;wGif;vnf;aumif; usifBuD;pGefY
ajceif;cHkvnf;aumif;/

raqm rvsifvnf;aumif; tvGef raqm rvsifvnf;aumif;
yifhrjcif;vnf;aumif; usifBuD;pGefY ajceif;cHHkü
pyfpyftoHjyKjcif;vnf;aumif; oefYoufa&
rcsefxm;jcif;vnf;aumif; zHk;vTrf;jcif;vnf;aumif;
usifBuD;vdrf;usHjcif;vnf;aumif;
uEkWHjcif; jyHk;cGuf}vnf;aumif;/

usifBuD;tdrfvnf;aumif; tjyifajrvnf;aumif;
y&d0kPfvnf;aumif; wHcg;
rkcfvnf;aumif;oefYoufa&aq;&müa&vnf;aumif;
p(qdkNyD;) um; usifBuD; tdrfwdkYü usifh0wfwfnf;/

zdehyfvnf;aumif; 'efylvnf;aumif;
rsufESmopfa&vnf;aumif;
ae&mvnf;aumif; ,m*kvnf;aumif; a&vnf;aumif;
aq;aMumí½kyfodrf;jcif;vnf;aumif; trldufvnf;aumif;
&Gmvnf;aumif;/

oif;ydkifvnf;aumif; cg;yef;BuKd;vnf;aumif;
ESpfxyfouFef;BuD;vnf;aumif; a&ygaom
oydwfvnf;aumif; aemufvdkuf&[ef;vnf;aumif;
t0ef;oHk;rsKd;vnf;aumif; t0ef;nDpGmvnf;aumif;
cg;yef;vnf;aumif;/

ESpfxyfouFef;BuD;vnf;aumif; aq;aMumí aemufrS
ra0;vGef;&mü cH,ljcif;vnf;aumif; pum;ajympOf
tmywfteD;pum;vnf;aumif; a&S;OD;pGm oGm;í
ae&mvnf;aumif;/

ajcaq;a&vnf;aumif; raq;rD ajcaq;tif;ysOf
ajcyGwftdk;jcrf;vnf;aumif c&D;OD;BudKjcif;vnf;aumif;
oif;ydkifvnf;aumif; aevSef;jcif;vnf;aumif;
xm;jcif;vnf;aumif; acguf¹/₂dk;aMumifhvnf;aumif;
tacgufwGif;vnf;aumif; pm;jcif;iSg
qufuyfjcif;vnf;aumif;/

aomufa&vnf;aumif; a&vnf;aumif;
edrfhpGmvnf;aumif; wpfcPrQvnf;aumif;
MumjrifhpGmrxm;jcif;vnf;aumif;
oydwfouFef;vnf;aumif; ajrvnf;aumif; xdkbufü
tpGef;vnf;aumif; pbufü tacgufvnf;aumif;/

¹/₂kyfodrf;jcif;vnf;aumif; odrf;qnf;jcif;vnf;aumif;
trdlufvnf;aumif; a&csKd;&ef a&at;vnf;aumif;
a&aEG;vnf;aumif; Z¹/₂Hk;tdrfvnf;aumif;
uo,frlefYvnf;aumif; ajrnufvnf;aumif;
aemufrSvnf;aumif;/

tif;ysOfcHkvnf;aumif; ouFef;vnf;aumif;
uo,frlefYvnf;aumif; ajr nufvnf;aumif;
pGrf;Edkifjcif;vnf;aumif; rsufESmvnf;aumif;
a&SUrSvnf;aumif; rax&fBuD;vnf;aumif;
&[ef;i,fvnf;aumif; aMu;wGef;jcif;trlvnf;aumif;
xGufjcif;vnf;aumif;/

a&SUrSvnf;aumif; a&vnf;aumif; a&csKd;NyD;aomf
oif;ydkifudk0wfi OyZÑm,f q&mvnf;aumif;
oif;ydkifvnf;aumif; ouFef;BuD;vnf;aumif;
tif;ysOfxdkifcHkvnf;aumif; ae&mvnf;aumif;/

ajcaq;a&vnf;aumif; tif;ysOfvnf;aumif;
ajcyGwftdk;jcrf;vnf;aumif;aomufa&vnf;aumif;
ygVdoifjcif;vnf;aumif; t|uxmoifjcif;vnf;aumif;
trldufvnf;aumif; okwfoifjcif;vnf;aumif; a&S;OD;pGm
oydwfouFef;vnf;aumif;/

edoD'dkiftcif; tdyf&mcif;vnf;aumif; bHkvQdK]zHk}
acgif;tHk;vnf;aumif; anmif apmif;vnf;aumif;
tif;ysOfvnf;aumif; anmifapmif;ajccHvnf;aumif;
axG;chvnf;aumif; wHujysOfvnf;aumif;/

ajrvnf;aumif; yifhulrQif]ydk;tdrf}vnf;aumif;
avomjyLwif;vnf;aumif; a*GUeDvnf;aumif; rnf;eufaom
tqif;&Sdaom ajrvnf;aumif; rjc,fvS,faomajrvnf;aumif;
ajrvnf;aumif; ajrtcif;vnf;aumif;
anmifapmif;ajccHvnf;aumif; anmifapmif;vnf;aumif;
tif;ysOfvnf;aumif; acgif;tHk;vnf;aumif;/

edoD'dkiftcif; tdyf&mcif;vnf;aumif; axG;ch
wHujysOf oydwf ouFef;vnf;aumif;
ta&SUt&yfvnf;aumif; taemuft&yfvnf;aumif;
ajrmuft&yfvnf;aumif; xdkrSwpfyg;
awmift&yfvnf;aumif;/

at;csdef ylcsdef aeYnOfhvnf;aumif;
y&d0kPfvnf;aumif; wHcg;rkcfvnf;aumif; pnf;0;&m
Z&yfvnf;aumif; rD;wif;ukyfvnf;aumif;
usifBuD;tdrfaomufa& oHk;a&vnf;aumif;/

oefYoufa&vnf;aumif; rarGUavsmfjcif;vnf;aumif;
awG;awmrl]oHo, ukuúKpö} &Sdjcif;vnf;aumif;
t,lrSm;jcif;vnf;aumif; oHCM'dodoftmywfvnf;aumif;

t&if;odkYiifjCIF;vnf;aumif; rmewftAÇmefvnf;aumif;
wZÆeD, uHvnf;aumif; ed,óuHvnf;aumif;/

yAÁmZeD,uHvnf;aumif; y#dom&PD,uHvnf;aumif;
Oau©yeD,uHvnf;aumif; jyKNyD;vnf;aumif;
zGyfavQmfjCIF;vnf;aumif; zGyfjCIF;vnf;aumif;
qdk;&nfvnf;aumif; qdk;jCIF;vnf;aumif;
jyefvSefjCIF;vnf;aumif;/

oydwfvnf;aumif; ouFef;vnf;aumif;
y&du©&mvnf;aumif; qH&dwfjCIF;vnf;aumif;
aMu;wGef;jCIF;vnf;aumif; trlBuD;i,fvnf;aumif;
aemufvdkuf &[ef;vnf;aumif; qGrf;vnf;aumif;
OifjCIF;vnf;aumif;/

okomefodkYroGm;&jCIF;vnf;aumif;
t&yfwpfyg;odkYzJroGm;&jCIF;vnf;aumif; touf&SdorQ
jyKpk&jCIF;vnf;aumif; p(qdkNyD;) um; twlaewynfhonf
OyZÑm,fq&mü (usifh&ef) 0wfwnf;/

qHk;rjCIF;vnf;aumif; uHjrpjCIF;vnf;aumif;
ygVdoifjCIF;vnf;aumif; t| uxmoifjCIF;vnf;aumif;
oydwfvnf;aumif; ouFef;vnf;aumif;
y&du©&mvnf;aumif; zsm;emjCIF;vnf;aumif;
aemufvdkuf&[ef; rjzpf&jCIF;vnf;aumif;/

OyZÑm,fq&mwdkYü (jyK&ef)
usifh0wfwdkYujhodkY q&mwdkYü (jyK&ef)
usifh0wfwdkY jzpfukef\? twlaewynfhü (jyK&ef)
usifh0wfuJhodkY teD;aewynfhü (jyK&ef)
usifh0wfjzpf\?

tm*EÅKu]c&D;onf} &[ef;wdkYü usifh0wfwdkYonf
wpfzef tm0godu]ausmif;ae} &[ef;wdkYü
usihf0wfjzpfukef\? *rdu]c&D;onf}0wfvnf;aumif;
tEkarm'e]Orf;ajrmufjCIF; } 0wfvnf;aumif;
bwå*¾]qGrf;pm;ausmif; } 0wfvnf;aumif;
yd@ygwdu]qGrf;CH&[ef;} 0wfvnf;aumif;/

1/]]eu©wHå oyÜa'oH0g}} ygVdawmftwdkif;
jrefrmjyefonf/

9-ygwdarmu©|yeu©E"u

1-ygwdarmufjy&ef awmif;yefjcif;

383/ bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
om0w→djynf ykAÁm½Hkausmif; rd*g&olaX;\
rdcifoZG,fjzpfaoM 0domcg\ jymom'fü oDwif;oHk;
aeawmfrlaomtcg OykofaeYü &[ef;oHCm jch&Hvsuf
xkdifaeawmfrl\ xkdtcg toQiftmeE´monf
nOfheufonfjzpfí yXr,mrf vGefvwfaomf ae&mrSxum
vuf0Jwpfzuf ychK;xufü {uoDukd pHy,fwifí
jrwpfGmbk&m;&Sd&modkY vuftkyfcsD vsuf-

]]toQifbk&m; nOfheufygNyD? yXr,mrf vGefygNyD?
&[ef;oHCmonf MumjrifhpGm xkdif ae&yg\
toQifbk&m; jrwpfGmbk&m;onf &[ef;wdkYtm;
ygwdarmufukd jyawmfrlyg}}[k avQmuf\

podkY avQmufaomf jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
qdwfqdwfaeawmfrl\ ESpfBudrfajrmufvnf; toQiftmeE
´monf nOfheufonfjzpfí rZÑdr,mrf vGefvwfaomf
ae&mrS xum vuf0Jwpfzuf ychK;xufü {uoDukd
pHy,fwifí jrwpfGmbk&m;&Sd&modkY vuftkyfcsDvsuf-

]]toQifbk&m; nOfheufygNyD? rZÑdr,mrf
vGefygNyD? &[ef;oHCmonf MumjrifhpGm xkdif
ae&yg\? toQifbk&m; jrwpfGmbk&m;onf &[ef;wdkYtm;
ygwdarmufukd jyawmfrlyg}}[k avQmuf\

ESpfBudrfajrmufvnf; jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
qdwfqdwfaeawmfrl\ oHk;Budrfajrmufvnf; toQiftmeE
´monf nOfheufonfjzpfí ypädr,mrf vGefvwfaomf
t½kPfwufonf jzpfí nOfhonf ESpfoufzG,f

rsufESm&Sdvwfaomf ae&mrS xum vuf0Jwpfzuf
ychk;xufü {uoDukd pHy,fwifí
jrwfpGmbk&m;&Sd&modkY vuftkyfcsDvsuf-

]]toQifbk&m; nOfheufygNyD? ypädr,mrf
vGefygNyD? t¹/₂kPfwufygNyD? nOfhonf ESpfoufzG,f
rsufESm&SdygNyD? &[ef;oHCmonf MumjrifhpGm
xkdifae&yg\? toQifbk&m; jrwfpGmbk&m;onf
&[ef;wdkYtm; ygwdarmufukd jyawmfrlyg}}[k
avQmufV

]]tmeE´m y&dowfonf rpifMu,f}}[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

xkdtcg toQifr[marm^{*3}/₄v´meftm;]]jrwfpGmbk&m;u
tb,folukd &nfi? tmeE´m y&dowfonf rpifMu,f}}[k
rdefYawmfrloenf;[lí tMuHjzpfV xdkYaemuf
toQifr[marm^{*3}/₄v´mefonf &[ef;oHCm tvHk;pHk\
pdwfukd (rdrd\ pdwfjzifh ydkif;jcm;í
ESvHk;oGif;awmfrlV

toQifr[marm^{*3}/₄v´mefonf ,kwfnHhaom
tusifh&Sdaom rpifMu,fonf jzpfí ,HkrSm;awG; awmzG,f
tusifh&Sdaom trlukd zHk;uG,faom &[ef;r[kwfb] &[ef;
[k0efcHaom jrwfaom tusifhukd rusifhb] jrwfaom
tusifhukd usifh\[k 0efcHaom twGif;ykyfaom
udavomrkd;pGwfaom trldufujhodkY jzpfaom
&[ef;oHCmtv,fü xkdifaeaom
oDvr&Sdaom]'kóDv}yk^{*3}/₄dKvfukd jrifí
ae&mrSxNyD;vQif xkdyk^{*3}/₄dKvfxHodkY
csOf;uyfNyD;vQif]]ighoQif xavmh? jrwfpGmbk&m;onf
oifhukd jrif\? oifhtm; &[ef;wdkYESifh twlwuG
aygif;oif;rl r&Sd}}[k qkdaomfvnf; xkdyk^{*3}/₄dKvfonf
qdwfqdwfaeV

ESpfBudrfajrmufvnf; toQifr[marm^{*3}/₄v´mefonf
xkdyk^{*3}/₄dKvfukd]]ighoQif xavmh? jrwfpGm
bk&m;onf oifhukd jrif\? oifhtm; &[ef;wdkYESifh

(tprSvQif) reuf/ &[ef;wdkY ,if;odkY r[mork'´&m\
tpOftwkdif; edrfhjCIF;? tpOftwkdif;ukdif;jcif;?
tpOftwkdif; ½dlif;jcif;? pvQifpjCIF; reufjCIF;onf
r[mork'´&mü rjzpf zl;jrJjzpfaom
yXrtHhzG,foabmaywnf;? ,if;oabmukd jrifukef jrifukefí
tol&mwdkYonf r[mork'´&mü tvGefarGUavsmfukefV

(2) &[ef;wdkY wpfzef xdkYjyifvnf; r[mork'´&monf
wnfwhHaom oabm&Sdonfjzpfí urf;ukd rvGef/
&[ef;wdkY ,if;odkY r[mork'´&m\ wnfwhHaom
oabm&Sdonfjzpfí urf;ukd rvGefjCIF;onfvnf;
r[mork'´&mü rjzpfzl;jrJjzpfaom
'kwd,tHhzG,foabmaywnf;? ,if;oabmukd jrifukef
jrifukefí tol&mwdkYonf r[mork'´&mü
tvGefarGUavsmfukefV

(3) &[ef;wdkY wpfzef xdkYjyifvnf; r[mork'´&monf
taoaumifykyfESifh rqufqH/ r[mork'´&mü
taoaumifykyf&SdvQif urf;odkY vsifpGm uyfaP\?
ukef;odkY wifap\? &[ef;wdkY ,if;odkY r[mork'´&m\
taoaumifykyfESifh rqufqHjCIF; r[mork'´&mü
taoaumifykyf&SdvQif urf;odkY vsifpGm uyfaPjCIF;
ukef;odkY wifapjCIF;onfvnf; r[mork'´&mü
rjzpfzl;jrJjzpfaom
wwd,tHhzG,foabmaywnf;? ,if;oabmukd jrifukef
jrifukefí tol&mwdkYonf r[mork'´&mü
tvGefarGUavsmfukefV

(4) &[ef;wdkY wpfzef xdkYjyifvnf;]**Fg ,rkem
tpd&0wD o&bl r[D}[laom jrpfBuD; tm;vHk;wdkYonf
r[mork'´&modkY a&mufukefVwfaomf a&S;üjzpfaom
trnftEG,fwdkYukd pGefYí]r[mork'´&m}}[líomvQif
ac:a0:jCIF;odkY a&mufukefV
&[ef;wdkY ,if;odkY]**Fg ,rkem tpd&0wD o&bl r[D}
[laom jrpfBuD;tm;vHk;wdkY\ r[mork'´&modkY
a&mufukefVwfaomf a&S;üjzpfaom trnftEG,fwdkYukd

pGefY jcif;]]r[mork'´&m}}[líomvQif ac:a0:jcif;odkY
a&mufjCIF;onfvnf; þr[mork'´&m\ rjzpfzl;jrJjzpfaom
pwkw-tHhzG,foabmaywnf;? ,if;oabmukd jrifukef
jrifukefí tol&mwdkYonf r[mork'´&mü
tvGefarGUavsmfukefV

(5) &[ef;wdkY wpfzef xdkY jyifvnf; avmuü
tvHk;pHkaom jrpfi,f acsmif;i,fwdkYonfvnf;
r[mork'´&modkY 0ifukef\? tvkH;pHkaom aumif;uifrS
rkd;a&t,OfwdkYonfvnf; usukef\? xdkYaMumifh
r[mork'´&m\ avsmhrl jynfUrlonf rxif&Sm;/
&[ef;wdkY ,if;odkY avmuü tvHk;pHkaom jrpfi,f
acsmif;i,fwdkYonfvnf; r[mork'´&modkY 0ifjCIF;?
tvkH;pHkaom aumif;uifrS rkd;a& t,OfwdkYonfvnf;
usjCIF;? xkda&aMumifh r[mork'´&m\ avsmhrl jynfUrl
rxif&Sm;jCIF;onfvnf; þr[mork'´&mü rjzpfzl;jrJjzpfaom
ylörtHhzG,foabmaywnf;? ,if;oabmukd jrifukef jrifukefí
tol&mwdkYonf r[mork'´&mü tvGefarGUavsmfukefV

(6) &[ef;wdkY wpfzef xdkYjyifvnf; r[mork'´&monf
iefaomt&om wpfrsKd;wnf;om &SdV
&[ef;wdkY ,if;odkY r[mork'´&m\ iefaomt&om
wpfrsKd;wnf;om &SdjCIF;onfvnf; rjzpfzl;jrJjzpfaom q|
tHhzG,foabmaywnf;? ,if;oabmukd jrifukef jrifukefí
tol&mwdkYonf r[mork'´&mü tvGefarGUavsmfukefV

(7) &[ef;wdkY wpfzef xdkY jyifvnf; r[mork'´&monf
ykv] jr aMumifjruf&G] c½koif; ausmufovif; oEÅm aiG
a&T ywåjrm;eD ywåjrm;ajymuf[laom rsm;aom &wem
ra&wGufEkdifaom &wem&SdV &[ef;wdkY ,if;odkY
r[mork'´&m\ ykv] jr aMumifjruf&G] c&koif; ausmufo-
vif; oEÅm aiG a&T ywåjrm;eD ywåjrm;ajymuf[laom
rsm;aom &wem ra&wGufEkdifaom
&wem&SdjCIF;onfvnf; r[mork'´&mü rjzpfzl;jrJjzpfaom
owårtHhzG,foabmaywnf;? ,if; oabmukd jrifukef

tpOftwkdif; ½dlif;ouJhodkY? pvQifpjcif; reufouJhodkY?
ptwlyif p"r®0de,]omoemawmf} ü tpOftwkdif;
usifh&aom odu©m&Sd\? tpOftwkdif; jyKtyfaom
vkyfief;&Sd\? tpOftwkdif; usifhtyfaom tusifhy#dy'g
&Sd\? pvQifpjcif; t&[wåzdkvfukd xkd;xGif;í rod/
&[ef;wdkY ,if;odkY podu©mpOf&Sdjcif;
vkyfief;pOf&Sdjcif; usifhpOfy#dy'g&Sdjcif; pvQifpjcif;
t&[wåzdkvfukd xkd;xGif;íhrodjcif;wdkYonf
p"r®0de,]omoemawmf}ü rjzpfzl;jrJjzpfaom
yXrtHhzG,foabmaywnf;? ,if; oabmukd jrifukef jrifukefí
&[ef;wdkYonf p"r®0de,]omoemawmf}ü
tvGefarGUavsmfukefV

(2) &[ef;wdkY r[mork'´&monf wnfwhHaom
oabm&Sdonfjzpfí urf;ukd rvGefouJhodkY? ptwlyif
wynfhwdkYtwGuf igynwfxm;aom odu©myk'fukd ig\
wynfhwdkYonf touf[Ilaom taMumif;aMumifhaomfvnf;
rusL;ausmfukef/ &[ef;wdkY ,if;odkY wynfhwdkYtwGuf
igynwfxm;aom odu©myk'fukd touf[Ilaom
taMumif;aMumifhaomfvnf; ighwynfhwdkY\
rusL;ausmfjcif;onfvnf; p"r®0de,]omoemawmf}ü
rjzpfzl;jrJjzpfaom
'kwd,tHhzG,foabmaywnf;? ,if;oabmukd jrifukef
jrifukefí &[ef;wdkYonf p"r®0de,]omoemawmf} ü
tvGefarGUavsmfukefV

(3) &[ef;wdkY r[mork'´&monf taoaumifykyfESifh
rqufqH? r[mork'´&mü tao aumifykyf&SdvQif vsifpGm
urf;odkY uyfapouJhodkY ukef;odkY wifapouJhodkY?
ptwlyif ,kwfnHhaom tusifh&Sdaom
rpifMu,fonfjzpfí ,HkrSm;awG;awmzG,f tusifh&Sdaom
trlukd zHk;uG,faom &[ef; r[kwfb] &[ef;[k 0efcHaom
jrwwfaomtusifhukd rusifhb] jrwwfaomtusifhukd usifh\[k
0efcHaom twGif;ykyfaom udavom rkd;pGwfaom
trldufuJhodkY jzpfaom oDvr&Sdaom]'kóDv}
yk*¾dKvfESifh oHCmonf rqufqH? pnf;a0;í

xkdyk³/₄dKvfukd vsifpGm ESifxkwf\? xkdyk³/₄dKvfonf
 oHCmh tv,fü xkdifaeaomfvnf; pifppftm;jzifh oHCmrS
 a0;\? oHCmonfvnf; xkdyk³/₄dKvfrS a0;\?
 &[ef;wdkY ,if;odkY ,kwfnHhaom tusifh&Sdaom
 rpifMu,fonf jzpfí ,HkrSm;awG;awmzG,f tusifh&Sdaom
 trlukd zHk;uG,faom &[ef;r[kwfb] &[ef;[k0efcHaom
 jrwwfaomtususifhukd rusifhb] jrwwfaomtususifhukd usifh\
 [k0efcHaom twGif;ykyfaom udavomrkd;pGwfaom
 trldufuJhodkYjzpfaom oDvr&Sdaom]'kóDv}
 yk³/₄dKvfESifh oHCm\ rqufqHjcif;? pnf;a0;í
 xkdyk³/₄dKvfukd vsifpGmyif ESif xkwfjcif;?
 oHCmhtv,fü xkdifaeaomfvnf; pifppftm;jzifh
 xkdyk³/₄dKvf\ oHCmrS a0;jcif;? oHCm\vnf;
 xkdyk³/₄dKvfrS a0;jcif;wdkYonfvnf;
 p"r®0de,]omoemawmf} ü rjzpfzl;jrJjzpfaom
 wwd,tHhzG,foabmaywnf;? ,if;oabmukd jrifukefjrifukefí
 &[ef;wdkYonf p"r®0de,]omoemawmf} ü
 tvGeffarGGUavsmfukefV

(4) &[ef;wdkY]**Fg ,rkem tpd&0wD o&bl r[D}
 [laom jrpfbuD;tm;vHk;wdkYonf r[m ork'´&modkY
 a&mufukefvwfaomf a&S;üjzpfaom trnf tEG,fwdkYukd
 pGefYí]r[mork'´&m}}[líyif a&wGufjcif;odkY
 a&mufukefouJhodkY? ptwlyif]rif; ykPÖm; ukefonf
 olqif;&J}[laom ptrsKd;av;yg;wdkYonf jrwwfpGmbk&m;
 a[mawmfrrlaom "r®0de,]omoemawmf} ü vlUabmifrS
 &[ef;abmifodkY a&mufukefvwfaomf
 a&S;üjzpfukefaom trnf tEG,fwdkYukd pGefY
 í]]omuD0if rif;om; bk&m;om;awmf &[ef;wdkY}}
 [líomvQif a&wGufjcif;odkY a&mufukefV
 &[ef;wdkY ,if;odkY]rif; ykPÖm; ukefonf olqif;&J}[laom
 ptrsKd;av;yg;wdkY\ jrwwfpGmbk&m; a[mawmfrrlaom
 "r®0de,]omoemawmf} ü vlUabmifrS &[ef;abmifodkY
 a&mufukefvwfaomf a&S;üjzpfaom trnftEG,fwdkYukd
 pGefY í]]omuD0ifrif;om; bk&m;om;awmf&[ef;}}

[laom ta& twGufodkY a&mufjCIF;onfvnf;
p"r®0de,]omoemawmf} ü rjzpfzl;jr]jzpfaoM
pwkw→tHhzG,f oabmaywnf;? ,if;oabmukd jrifuKEf
jrifuKEfí &[ef;wdkYonf p"r®0de,]omoemawmf}ü
tvGef arGUavsmfukefV

(5) &[ef;wdkY pavmuü tvHk;pHkaom jrpfi,f
acsmif;i,fwdkYonf r[mork'´&modkY Oifukef\?
tvkH;pHkaom aumif;uifrS rkd;a&t,OfwdkYonfvnf;
usukef\? xdkYaMumifh r[mork'´&m\ avsmhrl
jynfUrlonf rxif&Sm;ouJhodkY? ptwlyif rsm;pGmaom
&[ef;wdkYonfhcE"mr<uif;usefaom tNidrf;"mwfjzifh
Nidrf;ukef\? xkdNidrf;jcif;jzifh tNidrf;"mwf]edAÁmef}\
avsmhjCIF; jynfhjCIF;onf rxif &Sm;? &[ef;wdkY ,if;odkY
rsm;pGmaom &[ef;wdkY\
cE"m<uif;r&SdaomtNidrf;"mwfjzifh Nidrf;jCIF;? xkd
tNidrf;"mwf]edAÁmef}\ avsmhrl jynfhrl
rxif&Sm;jCIF;onfvnf; p"r®0de,]omoemawmf} ü
rjzpfzl;jr] jzpfaoM
ylörtHhzG,foabmaywnf;? ,if;oabmukd jrifuKEf jrifuKEfí
&[ef;wdkYonf p"r®0de,]omoemawmf} ü
tvGefarGUavsmfukefV

(6) &[ef;wdkY r[mork'´&monf iefaomt&om
wpfrsKd;wnf;om &SdouJhodkY? ptwlyif
p"r®0de,]omoemawmf} ü
vGwfajrmufrl]0drkwåd}t&om wpfrsKd;wnf;om &SdV
&[ef;wdkY ,if;odkY vGwfajrmufrl]0drkwåd}t&om
wpfrsKd;wnf;om&SdjCIF;onfvnf;
p"r®0de,]omoemawmf} ü rjzpfzl;jr]jzpfaoM q|
tHhzG,foabmaywnf;? ,if;oabmukd jrifuKEf jrifuKEfí
&[ef;wdkYonf p"r®0de,]omoemawmf}ü
tvGefarGUavsmfukefV

(7) &[ef;wdkY r[mork'´&monf ykv] jr
aMumifjruf&G] c½koif; ausmufovif; oEÅm aiG a&T

ywåjrm;eD ywåjrm;ajymuf[laom rsm;aom &wem
ra&wGufEkdifaom &wem&SdouJhodkY? ptwlyif
p"r®0de,]omoemawmf}onf owdy|mefav;yg;
or®yÜ"mefav;yg; £'`dyg'fav;yg; £a`E´ig;yg;
Akdvfig;yg; aAmZÑifckepfyg; jzLpifaom
t*Fg&Spfyg;&Sdaom r*f[laom rsm;aom &wem
ra&wGufEkdifaom &wem&SdV &[ef;wdkY ,if;odkY
"r®0de,]omoemawmf}\ owdy|mefav;yg;/y/
jzLpifaom t*Fg&Spfyg;&Sdaom r*f[laom rsm;aom
&wem ra&wGufEkdifaom &wem&Sdjcif;onfvnf;
rjzpfzl;jrJjzpfam
owårtHhzG,foabmaywnf;? ,if;oabmukd jrifukef
jrifukefí &[ef;wdkYonf p"r®0de,]omoemawmf}ü
tvGefarGUavsmfukefV

(8) &[ef;wdkY r[mork'´&monf wdrdrnfaomig;
wdrd*Fvrnfaomig; wdrdwdrd*Fv rnfaomig; tol&m e*g;
*E`AAewf[laom owå0gBuD;wdkY\
vnf;aumif; ,lZemwpcf&m ,lZem
ESpf&m ,lZemoHk;&m ,lZemav;&m ,lZemig;&mwkdif
atmif twåabmBuD;rm;aom owå0gwdkY\vnf;aumif;
ae&mjzpfouJhodkY? ptwlyif
p"r®0de,]omoemawmf}onfaomwmyefyk*³/₄dKvf?
aomwmywådzkdvfukd rsufarSmufjyK&ef
usifhqJyk*³/₄dKvf? ou'g*grfyk*³/₄dKvf?
ou'g*grdzdkvfukd rsufarSmuf jyK&ef
usifhqJyk*³/₄dKvf? tem*grfyk*³/₄dKvf?
tem*grdzkdvfukd rsufarSmufjyK&ef usifhqJyk*³/₄dKvf?
&[EÅmyk*³/₄dKvf? t&[wåzkdvfukd rsufarSmufjyK&ef
usifhqJyk*³/₄dKvf[laom BuD; (jrwf) aom owå0gwdkY\
ae&mjzpfV &[ef;wdkY ,if;odkYaomwmyefyk*³/₄dKvf?
aomwmywådzkdvfukd rsufarSmufjyK&ef
usifhqJyk*³/₄dKvf/y/ &[EÅmyk*³/₄dKvf? t&[wåzkdvfukd
rsufarSmufjyK&ef usifhqJyk*³/₄dKvf[laom BuD; (jrwf)
aom yk*³/₄dKvfwdkY\ ae&mjzpfjCIF;onfvnf;

p"r®0de,]omoemawmf}ü rjzpfzl;jrJjzpfaom t|
rtHhzG,foabm aywnf;? ,if;oabmukd jrifukef jrifukefí
&[ef;wdkYonf p"r®0de,]omoemawmf}ü tvGef
arGUavsmfukefV

&[ef;wdkY p"r®0de,]omoemawmf}ü
rjzpfzl;jrJjzpfaomtHhzG,foabmwdkYum;
p&Spfyg;wdkYwnf;? ,if;oabmukd jrifukef jrifukefí
&[ef;wdkYonf p"r®0de,]omoemawmf} ü tvGef
arGUavsmfukef\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

xdkYaemuf jrwpfGmbk&m;onf xkdtMumif;ukd
odawmfrlí xkdtcsdefü pO'gef;ukd usL;&ifh awmfrlV

]tmywfukd zHk;vTrf;aom olukd udavomrkd;
pGwf\? zGifhvSpfaom olukd udavomrkd; rpGwf?
xdkYaMumifh zHk;vTrf;NyD; tmywfukd
zGifhvSpfukefavmh? podkY zGifhvSpfaomf xkdolukd
udavomrkd;rpGwfEkdif}}[k (O'gef;usL;&ifhawmfrl\)/

4-ygwdarmufukd Mum;emxkdufol

386/ xkdtcg jrwpfGmbk&m;onf &[ef;wdkYukd-

&[ef;wdkY igonf ,aeYrSpí OykofrjyKawmhtHh?
ygwdarmufukd rjyawmhtHh? &[ef;wdkY ,ck tcgrS
aemufü oifwdkYonfom Oykofukd jyKukefavmh?
ygwdarmufukd jyukefavmh/

&[ef;wdkY jrwpfGmbk&m;onf rpifMu,faom
y&dowfü OykofjyKç ygwdarmufjy&maom
taMumif;t&monf rjzpfEkdifay/

&[ef;wdkY tmywf&Sdaom &[ef;onfvnf;
ygwdarmufukd remtyf? emaom &[ef;tm;
'kuú#ftmywf oifhV

&[ef;wdkY tmywf&Sdaom &[ef;onf ygwdarmufukd
emrl? xkd&[ef;tm; ygwdarmufukd xm;&ef cGifhJyK\?
&[ef;wdkY podkY xm;&rnf? wpfq,fhav;&ufajrmuf
OykofaeYüvnf;aumif; wpfq,fhig;&ufajrmuf
OykofaeYüvnf;aumif; xkdyk^{*3/4}dKvfrsufarSmuf&Sdrl
oHCmhtv,fü-

]]toQifbk&m;wdkY oHCmonf tuREkfyf\ (pum;ukd)
emawmfrlavmh? prnfaom yk^{*3/4}dKvfonf
tmywf&Sdyg\? xkdyk^{*3/4}dKvftm; ygwdarmufukd
xm;yg\? xkdyk^{*3/4}dKvf rsufarSmuf&SdaepOf
ygwdarmufukd rjytyf? ygwdarmufonf
xm;tyfNyD;jzpf\}}[k (qkd&rnf)/

xkdtcg qAÁ^{*3/4}D&[ef;wdkYonf]igwdkYukd
wpfOD;wpfa,mufrQ rod}[k tmywf&SdvsufomvQif
ygwdarmufukd emukefV

olwpfyg;wdkY\ pdwfukd odaom
rax&fBuD;&[ef;wdkYonf]]ighoQifwdkY prnf prnfaom
qAÁ^{*3/4}D&[ef;wdkYonf]igwdkYukd wpfOD;wpfa,mufrQ
rod}[k tmywf&SdvsufomvQif ygwdarmufukd
emukef\}}[k &[ef;wdkYtm; ajymukefV

qAÁ^{*3/4}D&[ef;wdkYonf olwpfyg;wdkY\ pdwfukd
odaom rax&fBuD;&[ef;wdkYu
igwdkYukd]]ighoQifwdkY prnf prnfaom
qAÁ^{*3/4}D&[ef;wdkYonf]igwdkYukd wpfOD;wpfa,mufrQ
rod}[k tmywf&Sdvsuf omvQif ygwdarmufukd
emukef\}}[lí &[ef;wdkYtm; ajymukef\k Mum;ukefV
xkdqAÁ^{*3/4}D&[ef;wdkYonf]]oDvukd cspfjrwfEkd;aom
&[ef;wdkYu igwdkYtm; ygwdarmuf xm;vdrfhrnf}}[k
ESvHk; oGif;í apmapmuyif tmywfroifhaom jzLpifaom
&[ef;wdkYtm; trlr&Sdbj taMumif;r&Sdbj
ygwdarmufukd xm;ukefV

tvkdenf;aom &[ef;wdkYonf]]qAÁ^{*3/4}D&[ef;wdkYonf
tb,fhaMumifh tmywfroifhaom jzLpifaom &[ef;wdkYtm;

trlr&SdbJJ taMumif;r&SdbJJ ygwdarmufukd
xm;ukefbdoenf;}}[k uJh&JUukef\? ½lwfcSukef\?
tjypfjy ajymqkdMuukefV

xkdtcg xkd&[ef;wdkYonf jrwpGmbk&m;tm;
ptaMumif;ukd avQmufMuukefV &[ef;wdkY
qAA*¾D&[ef;wdkYonf tmywfroifhaom jzLpifaom
&[ef;wdkYtm; trlr&SdbJ taMumif;r&SdbJJ
ygwdarmufukd xm;ukef\lonf rSefoavm[k
pdppfar;jref;awmfrlV

rSefygonf jrwpGmbk&m;[k (avQmufMuukef\)/y/
uJh&JUawmfrlí/y/ w&m;pum;ukd a[m awmfrlNyD;vQif
&[ef;wdkYukd-

&[ef;wdkY tmywfroifhaom jzLpifaom &[ef;wdkYtm;
trlr&SdbJJJ taMumif;r&SdbJJ ygwdarmufukd rxm;tyf?
xm;aom &[ef;tm; 'kuú#ftmywf oifhV

5-w&m;ESifhavsmf ravsmfaom ygwdarmuf xm;jcif;

387/ &[ef;wdkY w&m;ESifh ravsmfaom
ygwdarmufxm;jcif; wpfrsKd;? w&m;ESifhavsmfaom
ygwdarmufxm;jcif; wpfrsKd;/

w&m;ESifh ravsmfaom ygwdarmufxm;jcif;
ESpfrsKd;? w&m;ESifhavsmfaom ygwdarmufxm;jcif;
ESpfrsKd;/

w&m;ESifh ravsmfaom ygwdarmufxm;jcif;
oHk;rsKd;? w&m;ESifhavsmfaom ygwdarmufxm;jcif;
oHk;rsKd;/

w&m;ESifh ravsmfaom
ygwdarmufxm;jcif;av;rsKd;? w&m;ESifhavsmfaom
ygwdarmufxm;jcif; av;rsKd;/

w&m;ESifh ravsmfaom ygwdarmufxm;jcif;
ig;rsKd;? w&m;ESifhavsmfaom ygwdarmufxm;jcif;
ig;rsKd;/

w&m;ESifh ravsmfaom ygwdarmufxm;jcif;
ajcmufrsKd;? w&m;ESifhavsmfaom ygwdarmufxm;
jcif; ajcmufrsKd;/

w&m;ESifh ravsmfaom ygwdarmufxm;jcif;
ckepfrsKd;? w&m;ESifhavsmfaom ygwdarmufxm;jcif;
ckepfrsKd;/

w&m;ESifh ravsmfaom ygwdarmufxm;jcif;
&SpfrsKd;? w&m;ESifhavsmfaom ygwdarmufxm;jcif;
&SpfrsKd;/

w&m;ESifh ravsmfaom
ygwdarmufxm;jcif;ukd;rsKd;? w&m;ESifhavsmfaom
ygwdarmufxm;jcif;ukd;rsKd;/

w&m;ESifh ravsmfaom ygwdarmufxm;jcif;
q,frsKd;? w&m;ESifhavsmfaomygwdarmufxm;jcif;
q,frsKd;/

w&m;ESifh ravsmfaom ygwdarmufxm;jcif;wpfrsKd;
[lonf tb,fenf;/

taMumif;&if; r&Sdaom oDvysufpD;jcif;jzifh
ygwdarmufukd xm;V pum; w&m;ESifhfh ravsmfaom
ygwdarmufxm;jcif;wpfrsKd;wnf;/

w&m;ESifhavsmfaom ygwdarmufxm;jcif;wpfrsKd;
[lonf tb,fenf;/

taMumif;&if;&Sdaom oDvysufpD;jcif;jzifh
ygwdarmufukd xm;V pum; w&m;ESifhfhavsmfaom
ygwdarmufxm;jcif; wpfrsKd;wnf;/

w&m;ESifh ravsmfaom
ygwdarmufxm;jcif;ESpfrsKd;wdkY[lonf tb,fwdkYenf;/

taMumif;&if;r&Sdaom oDvysufpD;jcif;jzifh
ygwdarmufukd xm;V taMumif;&if;r&Sdaom
tusifhysufpD;jcif;jzifh ygwdarmufukd xm;V pum;
w&m;ESifhfhravsmfaom ygwdarmufxm;jcif;
ESpfrsKd;wdkYwnf;/

w&m;ESifhavsmfaom
ygwdarmufxm;jcif;ESpfrsKd;wdkY[lonf tb,fwdkYenf;/

taMumif;&if;&Sdaom oDvysufpD;jcif;jzifh
ygwdarmufukd xm;V taMumif;&if;&Sdaom
tusifhysufpD;jcif;jzifh ygwdarmufukd xm;V pum;
w&m;ESifhfhavsmfaom ygwdarmufxm;jcif;
ESpfrsKd;wdkYwnf;/

w&m;ESifhravsmfaom
ygwdarmufxm;jcif;oHk;rsKd;wdkY[lonf tb,fwdkYenf;/

taMumif;&if;r&Sdaom oDvysufpD;jcif;jzifh
ygwdarmufukd xm;\? taMumif;&if;r&Sdaom
tusifhysufpD;jcif;jzifh ygwdarmufukd xm;\?
taMumif;&if;r&Sdaom t,lysufpD;jcif;jzifh
ygwdarmufukd xm;V pum; w&m;ESifhfhravsmfaom
ygwdarmufxm;jcif; oHk;rsKd;wdkYwnf;/

w&m;ESifhavsmfaom
ygwdarmufxm;jcif;oHk;rsKd;wdkY[lonf tb,fwdkYenf;/

taMumif;&if;&Sdaom oDvysufpD;jcif;jzifh
ygwdarmufukd xm;V taMumif;&if;&Sdaom
tusifhysufpD;jcif;jzifh ygwdarmufukd xm;\?
taMumif;&if;&Sdaom t,lysufpD;jcif;jzifh
ygwdarmufukd xm;V pum; w&m;ESifhfhavsmfaom
ygwdarmufxm;jcif; oHk;rsKd;wdkYwnf;/

w&m;ESifhravsmfaom
ygwdarmufxm;jcif;av;rsKd;wdkY[lonf tb,fwdkYenf;/

taMumif;&if;r&Sdaom oDvysufpD;jcif;jzifh
ygwdarmufukd xm;V taMumif;&if;r&Sdaom

tusifhysufpD;jcif;jzifh ygdarmufukd xm;\?
taMumif;&if;r&Sdaom t,lysufpD;jcif;jzifh
ygdarmufukd xm;\? taMumif;&if;r&Sdaom
toufarG;rlysufpD;jcif;jzifh ygdarmufukd xm;\ pum;
w&m;ESifhfhravsmfaom ygdarmufxm;jcif;
av;rsKd;wdkYwnf;/

w&m;ESifhavsmfaom
ygdarmufxm;jcif;av;rsKd;wdkY[lonf tb,fwdkYenf;/

taMumif;&if;&Sdaom oDvysufpD;jcif;jzifh
ygdarmufukd xm;\? taMumif;&if;&Sdaom
tusifhysufpD;jcif;jzifh ygdarmufukd xm;\?
taMumif;&if;&Sdaomt,lysufpD;jcif;jzifh ygdarmufukd
xm;\? taMumif;&if;&Sdaom toufarG;rlysufpD;jcif;jzifh
ygdarmufukd xm;\? pum; w&m; ESifhfhavsmfaom
ygdarmufxm;jcif; av;rsKd;wdkYwnf;/

w&m;ESifhravsmfaom
ygdarmufxm;jcif;ig;rsKd;wdkY[lonf tb,fwdkYenf;/

taMumif;&if;r&Sdaom yg&mZdutmywfjzifh
ygdarmufukd xm;\? taMumif;&if;r&Sdaom
oHCm'dodoftmywfjzifh ygdarmufukd xm;\?
taMumif;&if;r&Sdaom ygpdwftmywfjzifh
ygdarmufukd xm;\? taMumif;&if;r&Sdaom
yg#da'oeDtmwfjzifh ygdarmufukd xm;\?
taMumif;&if;r&Sdaom 'kuú#ftmywfjzifh
ygdarmufukd xm;\? pum; w&m;ESifhfhravsmfaom
ygdarmufxm;jcif; ig;rsKd;wdkYwnf;/

w&m;ESifhavsmfaom
ygdarmufxm;jcif;ig;rsKd;wdkY[lonf tb,fwdkYenf;/

taMumif;&if;&Sdaom yg&mZdutmywfjzifh
ygdarmufukd xm;\? taMumif;&if;&Sdaom oHCm
'dodoftmywfjzifh ygdarmufukd xm;\?
taMumif;&if;&Sdaom ygpdwftmywfjzifh

yg#da'oeDtmwvf/ 'kuú#ftmywfjzifh ygwdarmufukd
xm;V pum; w&m;ESifhavsmfaom ygwdarmufxm;jcif;
ig;rsKd;wdkYwnf;/

w&m;ESifhravsmfaom
ygwdarmufxm;jcif;ajcmufrsKd;wdkY[lonf
tb,fwdkYenf;/

rqkH;jzwftyfao;aom	taMumif;&if;r&Sdaom
oDvysufpD;jcif;jzifh	ygwdarmufukd xm;V
qkH;jzwftyfNyD;aom	taMumif;&if;r&Sdaom
oDvysufpD;jcif;jzifh	ygwdarmufukd xm;\?
rqkH;jzwftyfao;aom	taMumif;&if;r&Sdaom
tusifhysufpD;jcif;jzifh	ygwdarmufukd xm;V
qkH;jzwftyfNyD;aom	taMumif;&if;r&Sdaom
tusifhysufpD;jcif;jzifh	ygwdarmufukd xm;V
rqkH;jzwftyfao;aom	taMumif;&if;r&Sdaom
t,lysufpD;jcif;jzifh	ygwdarmufukd xm;V
qkH;jzwftyfNyD;aom	taMumif; &if;r&Sdaom
t,lysufpD;jcif;jzifh	ygwdarmufukd xm;V pum;
w&m;ESifhfhavsmfaom	ygwdarmuf
xm;jcif;ajcmufrsKd;wdkYwnf;/	

w&m;ESifhavsmfaom ygwdarmufxm;jcif;
ajcmufrsKd;wdkY[lonf tb,fwdkYenf;/

rqkH;jzwftyfao;aom	taMumif;&if;&Sdaom
oDvysufpD;jcif;jzifh	ygwdarmufukd xm;V
qkH;jzwftyfNyD;aom	taMumif;&if;&Sdaom
oDvysufpD;jcif;jzifh	ygwdarmufukd xm;\?
rqkH;jzwftyfao;aom/y/	qkH;jzwftyfNyD;aom
taMumif;&if;&Sdaom	tusifhysufpD;jcif;jzifh/y/
t,lysufpD;jcif;jzifh	ygwdarmufukd xm;V
pum; w&m;ESifhfhavsmfaom	ygwdarmufxm;jcif;ajcmufrsKd;wdkYwnf;/

w&m;ESifhravsmfaom
ygwdarmufxm;jcif;ckepfrsKd;wdkY[lonf tb,fwdkYenf;/

taMumif;&if;r&Sdaom yg&mZdutmywfjzifh
ygwdarmufukd xm;\? taMumif;&if;r&Sdaom
oHCm'dodoftmywfjzifh/y/ xkv'pöOf;tmywf/
ygpdwftmywf/ yg#da'oeDtmywf/ 'kuú#ftmywf/
'kAÇmoDtmywfjzifh ygwdarmufukd xm;\ pum;
w&m;ESifhfhavsmfaom ygwdarmufxm;jcif;
ckepfrsKd;wdkYwnf;/

w&m;ESifhavsmfaom
ygwdarmufxm;jcif;ckepfrsKd;wdkY[lonf tb,fwdkYenf;/

taMumif;&if;&Sdaom yg&mZdutmywfjzifh
ygwdarmufukd xm;\? taMumif;&if;&Sdaom oHCm
'dodoftmywfjzifh/y/ xkv'pöOf;tmywf/ ygpdwftmywf/
yg#da'oeDtmywf/ 'kuú#ftmywf/ 'kAÇmoD tmywfjzifh
ygwdarmufukd xm;\ pum; w&m;ESifhfhavsmfaom
ygwdarmufxm;jcif; ckepfrsKd;wdkYwnf;/

w&m;ESifhrahavsmfaom
ygwdarmufxm;jcif;&SpfrsKd;wdkY[lonf tb,fwdkYenf;/

rqkH;jzwftyfao;aom taMumif;&if;r&Sdaom
oDvysufpD;jcif;jzifh ygwdarmufukd xm;\/
qkH;jzwftyfNyD;aom taMumif;&if;r&Sdaom
oDvysufpD;jcif;jzifh ygwdarmufukd xm;\? rqkH;jzwf
tyfao;aom/y/ qkH;jzwftyfNyD;aom
taMumif;&if;r&Sdaom tusifhysufpD;jcif;jzifh/y/
t,lysufpD; jcif;jzifh/ toufarG;rl ysufpD;jcif;jzifh
ygwdarmufukd xm;\ pum; w&m;ESifhrahavsmfaom
ygwdarmufxm;jcif; &SpfrsKd;wdkYwnf;/

w&m;ESifhavsmfaom
ygwdarmufxm;jcif;&SpfrsKd;wdkY[lonf tb,fwdkYenf;/

rqkH;jzwftyfao;aom taMumif;&if;&Sdaom
oDvysufpD;jcif;jzifh ygwdarmufukd xm;\/
qkH;jzwftyfNyD;aom taMumif;&if;&Sdaom
oDvysufpD;jcif;jzifh ygwdarmufukd xm;\? rqkH;jzwftyf

ao;aom/y/ qkH;jzwftyfNyD;aom taMumif;&if;&Sdaom
tusifhysufpD;jcif;jzifh/y/ t,lysufpD;jcif; jzifh/
toufarG;rlysufpD;jcif;jzifh ygwdarmufukd xm;V pum;
w&m;ESifhfhavsmfaom ygwdarmuf
xm;jcif;&SpfrsKd;wdkYwnf;/

w&m;ESifhravsmfaom
ygwdarmufxm;jcif;ukd;rsKd;wdkY[lonf tb,fwdkYenf;/

rqkH;jzwftyfao;aom taMumif;&if;r&Sdaom
oDvysufpD;jcif;jzifh ygwdarmufukd xm;V
qkH;jzwftyfNyD;aom taMumif;&if;r&Sdaom
oDvysufpD;jcif;jzifh ygwdarmufukd xm;\?
qkH;jzwfNyD; rqkH;jzwfao;aom taMumif;&if;r&Sdaom
oDvysufpD;jcif;jzifh ygwdarmufukd xm;\? rqkH;jzwftyf
ao;aom/y/ qkH;jzwftyfNyD;aom/y/
qkH;jzwfNyD;rqkH;jzwfao;aom taMumif;&if;r&Sdaom
tusifh ysufpD;jcif;jzifh/y/ t,lysufpD;jcif;jzifh
ygwdarmufukd xm;V pum; w&m;ESifhfhravsmfaom
ygwdarmufxm;jcif;ukd;rsKd;wdkYwnf;/

w&m;ESifhavsmfaom
ygwdarmufxm;jcif;ukd;rsKd;wdkY[lonf tb,fwdkYenf;/

rqkH;jzwftyfao;aom taMumif;&if;&Sdaom
oDvysufpD;jcif;jzifh ygwdarmufukd xm;V
qkH;jzwftyfNyD;aom taMumif;&if;&Sdaom
oDvysufpD;jcif;jzifh ygwdarmufukd xm;\?
qkH;jzwfNyD; rqkH;jzwfao;aom taMumif;&if;&Sdaom
oDvysufpD;jcif;jzifh ygwdarmufukd xm;\? rqkH;jzwftyf
ao;aom/y/ qkH;jzwftyfNyD;aom/y/ qkH;jzwfNyD;
rqkH;jzwfao;aom taMumif;&if;&Sdaom tusifh
ysufpD;jcif;jzifh/y/ t,lysufpD;jcif;jzifh ygwdarmufukd
xm;V pum; w&m;ESifhfhavsmfaom
ygwdarmufxm;jcif;ukd;rsKd;wdkYwnf;/

w&m;ESifhravsmfaom
ygwdarmufxm;jcif;q,frsKd;wdkY[lonf tb,fwdkYenf;/

yg&mZduusolonf xkdy&dowfö xkdifrae?
yg&mZdupum;onf rNyD;jywfaö;onf r[kwf?
odu©mcsolonf xkdy&dowfö xkdifrae?
odu©mcspum;onf rNyD;jywfaö;onf r[kwf? w&m;ESifh
avsmfaom nDñGwfjCIF;odkY uyfa&muf\?
w&m;ESifhavsmfaom nDñGwfjCIF;ukd wpfzef r,l?
w&m; ESifhavsmfaom nDñGwfjCIF;ukd wpfzef,l&ef
pum;onf rNyD;jywfaö;onf r[kwf? oDv ysufpD;jCIF;jzifh
jrifjCIF; Mum;jCIF; ,HkrSm;jCIF; r&Sd?
tusifhysufpD;jCIF;jzifh jrifjCIF; Mum;jCIF; ,HkrSm;jCIF;
r&Sd/ t,lysufpD;jCIF;jzifh jrifjCIF; Mum;jCIF; ,HkrSm;jCIF;
r&Sd/ pum; w&m;ESifhfh ravsmfaom
ygwdarmufxm;jCIF;q,frsKd;wdkYwnf;/

w&m;ESifhavsmfaom
ygwdarmufxm;jCIF;q,frsKd;wdkY[lonf tb,fwdkYenf;/

yg&mZduusolonf xkdy&dowfö xkdifae\
yg&mZdupum;onf rNyD;jywfaö;? odu©mcsolonf
xkdy&dowfö xkdifae\
odu©mcsaom pum;onf
rNyD;jywfaö;? w&m;ESifh avsmfaom nDñGwfjCIF;odkY
ruyfa&muf? w&m;ESifhavsmfaom nDñGwfjCIF;ukd
wpfzef ,l\? w&m;ESifh avsmfaom nDñGwfjCIF;ukd
wpfzef ,l&ef pum;onf rNyD;jywfaö;?
oDvysufpD;jCIF;jzifh jrifjCIF; Mum;jCIF; ,HkrSm;jCIF;
&Sd\
tusifhysufpD;jCIF;jzifh jrifjCIF;
Mum;jCIF; ,HkrSm;jCIF; &Sd\? t,l ysufpD;jCIF;jzifh jrifjCIF;
Mum;jCIF; ,HkrSm;jCIF; &Sd\ pum;
w&m;ESifhfhavsmfaom ygwdarmufxm;
jCIF;q,frsKd;wdkYwnf;/

6-w&m;ESifh avsmfaom ygwdarmufxm;jCIF;

388/ tb,fodkYvQif yg&mZduusolonf xkdy&dowfö
xkdifaeoenf;/

&[ef;wdkY þomoemawmfö &[ef;onf tMuiftjicif;t&m
toGiftjyif trSwfedrdwfwdkYjzifh yg&mZdutmywfodkY
a&muf\? &[ef;onf xkdtjicif;t&m toGiftjyif
trSwfedrdwfwdkYjzifh yg&mZdu tmywfodkY
a&mufaom &[ef;ukd jrif\

&[ef;onf yg&mZdutmywfodkY a&mufaom &[ef;ukd
rjrif/ pifppfaomfum; &[ef;tm;]]ighoQif þrnfaom
&[ef;onf yg&mZdutmywfodkY a&muf\}}[k
wpfyg;aom &[ef;onf ajym Mum;\/

&[ef;onf yg&mZdutmywfodkY a&mufaom &[ef;ukd
rjrif/ &[ef;tm;]]ighoQif þrnfaom&[ef;onf
yg&mZdutmywfodkY a&muf\}}[k wpfyg;aom
&[ef;onfvnf; rajym Mum;? pifppfaomfum;
&[ef;tm;]]ighoQif tuREfkyfonf yg&mZdutmywfodkY
a&muf\}}[k xkd &[ef;onfyif ajymMum;\/

&[ef;wdkY &[ef;onf xkdtjrifjzifhvnf;aumif;
xkdtMum;jzifhvnf;aumif;
xkd,HkrSm;jcif;jzifhvnf;aumif; tvkd&Sdrl
wpfq,fhav;&ufajrmuf OykofaeYüvnf;aumif;
wpfq,fhig;&ufajrmuf OykofaeYüvnf;aumif;
xkdyk³/₄dKvf rsufarSmuf&Sdvwfaomf oHCmhtv,fö-

]]toQifbk&m;wdkY oHCmonf tuREkfy\ (pum;ukd)
emawmfrlavmh? þrnfaom yk³/₄dKvfonf
yg&mZdutmywfodkY a&muf\? xkd&[ef;tm;
ygwdarmufukd xm;\? xkdyk³/₄dKvf rsufarSmuf&Sdrl
ygwdarmufukd rjtyf\}}[k >rufqkd&rnf/
ygwdarmufxm;jcif;onf w&m;ESifh avsmf\

389/ &[ef;tm; ygwdarmufxm;pOf
rif;tEÅ&m,faMumifhjzpfap ckd;oltEÅ&m,faMumifh
jzpfap rD;tEÅ&m,faMumifhjzpfap

a&tEÅ&m,faMumifhjzpfap vltEÅ&m,faMumifhjzpfap
bDvl; tEÅ&m,faMumifhjzpfap
om;&JtEÅ&m,faMumifhjzpfap
a>ruif;oef;tEÅ&m,faMumifhjzpfap touf
tEÅ&m,faMumifhjzpfap jrwfaomtusifh
tEÅ&m,faMumifhjzpfap tEÅ&m,fq,fyg;wdkYwGif
wpfyg;yg;aMumifh y&dowfonf xtHh/

&[ef;wdkY &[ef;onf tvkd&Sdrl
xkdausmif;üvnf;aumif; tjcm;ausmif;üvnf;aumif; xkd
yk^{*3/4}dKvf rsufarSmuf&Sdrl oHCmhtv,fü-

]]toQifbk&m;wdkY oHCmonf tuREkfyf\ (pum;ukd)
emawmfrlavmh? þrnfaom yk^{*3/4}dKvf\
yg&mZdupum;onf rNyD;jywfa0;? xkdtrlukd
rqHk;jzwf&ao;? oHCmtm; avsmufywfaom
tcg&SdaomuHonf tu,fí jzpfjim;tHh? oHCmonf
xkdtrlukd qHk;jzwf&m\}}[k >rufqkd&mV

podkY qHk;jzwfjcif;ukd &aomf aumif;\? r&aomf
wpfq,fhav;&ufajrmuf OykofaeYüvnf;aumif;
wpfq,fhig;&ufajrmuf OykofaeYüvnf;aumif;
xkdyk^{*3/4}dKvf rsufarSmuf&Sdrl oHCmhtv,fü-

]]toQifbk&m;wdkY oHCmonf tuREkfyf\ (pum;ukd)
emawmfrlavmh? þrnfaom yk^{*3/4}dKvf\
yg&mZdupum;onf rNyD;jywfa0;? xkdtrlukd
rqHk;jzwf&ao;? xkd&[ef;tm; ygwdarmufukd xm;\?
xkd&[ef; rsufarSmuf&Sdrl ygwdarmufukd rjytyf}}[k
>rufqkd&rnf/ ygwdarmufxm;jcif;onf w&m;ESifh
avsmfV

390/ tb,fodkYvQif odu©mcsolonf xkdy&dowfö
xkdifaeoenf;/

&[ef;wdkY þomoemawmfö &[ef;onf tMuiftjcif;t&m
toGiftjyif trSwfedrdwfwdkYjzifh odu©mcs\? &[ef;onf

xkdtjcif;t&m toGiftjyif trSwfedrdwfwdkYjzifh
odu©mcsaom &[ef;ukd jrifV

&[ef;onf odu©mcsaom &[ef;ukd rjrif?
pifppfaomfum; &[ef;tm;]]ighoQif prnfaom&[ef;onf
odu©mcs\}}[k wpyfg;aom &[ef;onf ajymMum;V

&[ef;onf odu©mcsaom &[ef;ukd rjrif?
&[ef;tm;]]ighoQif prnfaom &[ef;onf odu©mcs\}}[k
wpyfg;aom &[ef;onfvnf; rajymMum;/ pifppfaomfum;
&[ef;tm;]]ighoQif tuREkfyfonf odu©mcs\}}[k
xkd&[ef;onfyif ajymMum;V &[ef;wdkY &[ef;onf
tvkd&Sdrl xkdjrifjcif;jzifhvnf;aumif;

xkdMum;jcif;jzifhvnf;aumif;
xkd,HkrSm;jcif;jzifhvnf;aumif; wpfq,fh av;&ufajrmuf
OykofaeYüvnf;aumif; wpfq,fhig;&ufajrmuf
OykofaeYüvnf;aumif; xkdyk^{*3/4}dKvf rsufarSmufü&Sdrl
oHCmhtv,fü-

]]toQifbk&m;wdkY oHCmonf tuREkfyf\ (pum;ukd)
emawmfrlavmh? prnfaom yk^{*3/4}dKvfonf odu©mukd
cs\? xkd&[ef;tm; ygwdarmufukd xm;\? xkdyk^{*3/4}dKvf
rsufarSmuf&Sdrl ygwdarmufukd rjytyf}}[k
>rufqkd&mV ygwdarmufxm;jcif;onf w&m;ESifh
avsmfV

391/ &[ef;tm; ygwdarmufxm;pOf
rif;tEÅ&m,faMumifhjzpfap/y/ jrwfaoamtusifh\
tEÅ&m,faMumifhjzpfap tEÅ&m,fq,frsKd;wdkYwGif
wpfrsKd;rsKd;aMumifh y&dowfonf xtHh/ &[ef;wdkY
&[ef;onf tvkd&Sdrl xkdausmif;üvnf;aumif;
tjcm;ausmif;üvnf;aumif; xkdyk^{*3/4}dKvf rsufarSmuf
&Sdrl oHCmhtv,fü-

]]toQifbk&m;wdkY oHCmonf tuREkfyf\ (pum;ukd)
emawmfrlavmh? prnfaom yk^{*3/4}dKvf\
odu©mcspum;onf rNyD;jywfaao;? xkdtrlukd
rqHk;jzwf&ao;? oHCmtm; avsmufywfao

tcg&SdaomuHonf tu,fí jzpfjim;tHh? oHCmonf
xkdtrlukd qHk;jzwf&m\}}[k >rufqkd&mV

podkY qHk;jzwfjcf;ukd &aomf aumif;\? r&aomf
wpfq,fhav;&ufajrmuf OykofaeYüvnf;aumif;
wpfq,fhig;&ufajrmuf OykofaeYüvnf;aumif;
xkdyk^{*3/4}dKvfrsufarSmuf&Sdrl oHCmhtv,fü-

]]toQifbk&m;wdkY oHCmonf tuREkfyf\ (pum;ukd)
emawmfrlavmh? prnfaom yk^{*3/4}dKvf\ odu©mcs
pum;onf rNyD;jywfa0;? xkdtrlukd rqHk;jzwf&a0;?
xkdyk^{*3/4}dKvftm; ygwdarmufukd xm;\? xkdyk^{*3/4}dKvf
rsufarSmuf&Sdrl ygwdarmufukd rjytyf}}[k
>rufqkd&rnf/ ygwdarmufxm;jcif;onf w&m;ESifh
avsmfV

392/ tb,fodkYvQif w&m;ESifhavsmfaom
nDñGwfjcf;odkY ruyfa&muf0en;/

&[ef;wdkY pomoemawmfü &[ef;onf tMuiftjcf;t&m
toGiftjyif trSwfedrdwfwdkYjzifh w&m;ESifhavsmfaom
nDñGwfjcf;odkY ruyfa&muf? &[ef;onf xkdtjcf;t&m
toGiftjyif trSwf edrdwfwdkYjzifh w&m;ESifhavsmfaom
nDñGwfjcf;odkY ra&mufaom &[ef;ukd jrifV

&[ef;onf w&m;ESifhavsmfaom nDñGwfjcf;odkY
ra&mufaom &[ef;ukd rjrf? pifppfaomf um;
&[ef;tm;]]ighoQif prnfaom &[ef;onf
w&m;ESifhavsmfaom nDñGwfjcf;odkY ra&muf}}[k
wpfyg;aom &[ef;u ajymMum;V

&[ef;onfvnf; w&m;ESifhavsmfaom nDñGwfjcf;odkY
ra&mufaom &[ef;ukd rjrf? &[ef; tm;]]ighoQif
prnfaom &[ef;onf w&m;ESifhavsmfaom
nDñGwfjcf;odkY ra&muf}}[k wpfyg;aom &[ef;onfvnf;
rajymMum;? pifppfaomfum; &[ef;tm;]]ighoQif
tuREkfyfonf w&m;ESifh avsmfaom nDñGwfjcf;odkY
ra&muf}}[k xkd&[ef;onfyif ajymMum;V

&[ef;wdkY &[ef;onf tvkd&Sdrl
xkdjrifjcif;jzifhvnf;aumif; xkdMum;jcif;jzifhvnf;aumif;
xkd,HkrSm;jcif;jzifhvnf;aumif; wpfq,fhav;&ufajrmuf
OykofaeYüaomfvnf;aumif; wpfq,fh ig;&ufajrmuf
OykofaeYüaomfvnf;aumif; xkdyk*³/₄dKvf
rsufarSmuf&Sdrl oHCmhtv,fü-

]]toQifbk&m;wdkY oHCmonf tuREkfyf\ (pum;ukd)
emawmfrlavmh? þrnfaom yk*³/₄dKvfonf
w&m;ESifhavsmfaom nDñGwfjcif;odkY ra&muf?
xkdyk*³/₄dKvftm; ygwdarmufukd xm;\? xkdyk*³/₄dKvf
rsufarSmuf&SdpOf ygwdarmufukd rjytyf}}[k
>rufqkd&rnf/ ygwdarmufxm;jcif;onf w&m;ESifh
avsmfV

393/ tb,fodkYvQif w&m;ESifhavsmfaom
nDñGwfjcif;ukd wpfzef ,loenf;/

&[ef;wdkY þomoemawmfü &[ef;onf tMuiftjcif;t&m
toGiftjyif trSwfedrdwfwdkYjzifh w&m;ESifhavsmfaom
nDñGwfjcif;ukd wpfzef,\? &[ef;onf xkdtjcif;t&m
toGiftjyif trSwf edrdwfwdkYjzifh w&m;ESifhavsmfaom
nDñGwfjcif;ukd wpfzef,laom xkd&[ef;ukd jrifV
&[ef;onf w&m;ESifhavsmfaom nDñGwfjcif;ukd
wpfzef,laom &[ef;ukd rjrif? pifppfaomfum;
&[ef;tm;]]ighoQif þrnfaom &[ef;onf
w&m;ESifhavsmfaom nDñGwfjcif;ukd wpfzef ,\}}[k
wpfyg;aom &[ef;onf ajymMum;V

&[ef;onf w&m;ESifhavsmfaom nDñGwfjcif;ukd
wpfzef,laom &[ef;ukd rjrif? &[ef;tm;]]ighoQif
þrnfaom &[ef;onf w&m;ESifhavsmfaom
nDñGwfjcif;ukd wpfzef ,\}}[k wpfyg;aom &[ef;onfvnf;
rajymMum;/ pifppfaomfum; &[ef;tm;]]ighoQif
tuREkfyfonf w&m;ESifhavsmfaom nDñGwfjcif;ukd
wpfzef ,\}}[k xkd&[ef;onfyif ajymMum;V &[ef;wdkY
xkd&[ef;onf tvkd&Sdrl xkdjrifjcif;jzifhvnf;aumif;

xkdMum;jcif;jzifhvnf;aumif;
xkd,HkrSm;jcif;jzifhvnf;aumif; wpfq,fhav;&ufajrmuf
OykofaeYüaomfvnf;aumif; wpfq,fhig;&ufajrmuf Oykof
aeYüaomfvnf;aumif; xkdyk^{*3/4}dKvf rsufarSmuf&Sdrl
oHCmhtv,fü-

]]toQifbk&m;wdkY oHCmonf tuREkfyf\ (pum;ukd)
emawmfrlavmh? prnfaom yk^{*3/4}dKvfonf
w&m;ESifhavsmfaom nDñGwfjcf;ukd wpfzef ,\?
xkdyk^{*3/4}dKvftm; ygwdarmufukd xm;\? xkdyk^{*3/4}dKvf
rsufarSmuf&SdpOf ygwdarmufukd rjytyf}}[k
>rufqkd&rnf/ ygwdarmufxm;jcif;onf w&m;ESifh
avsmfV

394/ &[ef;tm; ygwdarmufxm;pOf
rif;tEÅ&m,faMumifhjzpfap/y/ jrwfaom tusifh\
tEÅ&m,faMumifhjzpfap tEÅ&m,fq,fyg;wdkYwGif
wpfrsKd;rsKd;aMumifh y&dowfonf xtHh/

&[ef;wdkY &[ef;wdkYonf tvkd&Sdrl
xkdausmif;üaomfvnf;aumif;
tjcm;ausmif;üaomfvnf;aumif;
xkdyk^{*3/4}dKvfrsufarSmuf&Sdrl oHCmhtv,fü-

]]toQifbk&m;wdkY oHCmonf tuREkfyf\ (pum;ukd)
emawmfrlavmh? prnfaom yk^{*3/4}dKvf\
w&m;ESifhavsmfaom nDñGwfjcf;ukd wpfzef ,ljcif;onf
rNyD;jywfao;? xkdtrlukd rqkH;jzwf&ao;? oHCmtm;
avsmufywfaom tcg&SdaomuHonf tu,fí jzpfjim;tHh?
oHCmonf xkdtrlukd qkH;jzwf&m\}}[k >rufqkd&mV

podkY qHk;jzwfjcf;ukd &aomf aumif;\? r&aomf
wpfq,fhav;&ufajrmuf OykofaeYüaomfvnf;aumif;
wpfq,fhig;&ufajrmuf OykofaeYüaomfvnf;aumif;
xkdyk^{*3/4}dKvfrsufarSmuf&Sdrl oHCmh tv,fü-

]]toQifbk&m;wdkY oHCmonf tuREkfyf\ (pum;ukd)
emawmfrlavmh? prnfaom yk^{*3/4}dKvf\ w&m;ESifh

avsmfaom nDñGwfjCIF;ukd wPzfef ,ljCIF;pum;onf
rNyD;jywfaO;? xkdtrlukd rqkH;jzwf &ao;?
xkdyk*³/₄dKvftm; ygwdarmufukd xm;\? xkdyk*³/₄dKvf
rsufarSmuf&SdpOf ygwdarmufukd rjytyf}}[k
>rufqkd&rnf/ ygwdarmufxm;jCIF;onf
w&m;ESifhavsmfV

395/ tb,fodkYvQif oDvysufjCIF;jzifh jrifjCIF; Mum;jCIF;
,HkrSm;jCIF; jzpfoenf;/

&[ef;wdkY pOmoemawmfü &[ef;onf tMuiftjCIF;t&m
toGiftjyif trSwfedrdwfwdkYjzifh oDvysufpD;jCIF;jzifh
jrifjCIF; Mum;jCIF; ,HkrSm;jCIF; jzpfV &[ef;onf
xkdtjCIF;t&m toGif tjyif trSwfedrdwfwdkYjzifh
oDvysufpD;jCIF;jzifh jriftyf Mum;tyf ,HkrSm;tyfaom
&[ef;ukd jrifV

&[ef;onf oDvysufpD;jCIF;jzifh jriftyf
Mum;tyf ,HkrSm;tyfaom &[ef;ukd rjrif? pifppfaomfum;
&[ef;tm;]]ighoQif prnfaom &[ef;ukd
oDvysufpD;jCIF;jzifh jriftyf Mum;tyf ,HkrSm;tyf\}}[k
wpfyg;aom &[ef;onf ajymMum;V

&[ef;onf oDvysufpD;jCIF;jzifh jriftyf
Mum;tyf ,HkrSm;tyfaom &[ef;ukd rjrif?
&[ef;tm;]]ighoQif prnfaom &[ef;ukd
oDvysufpD;jCIF;jzifh jriftyf Mum;tyf ,HkrSm;tyf\}}[k
wpfyg;aom &[ef;uvnf; rajymMum;? pifppfaomfum;
&[ef;tm;]]ighoQif tuREkfyfukdkd oDv ysufpD;jCIF;jzifh
jriftyf Mum;tyf ,HkrSm;tyf\}}[k xkd&[ef;onfyif
ajymMum;V &[ef;wdkY &[ef;onf tvkd&Sdrl
xkdjrifjCIF;jzifhvnf;aumif; xkdMum;jCIF;jzifhvnf;aumif;
xkd,HkrSm;jCIF;jzifhvnf;aumif; wPfq,fhav;&ufajrmuf
OykofaeYüaomfvnf;aumif; wPfq,fhig;&ufajrmuf
OykofaeYüaomfvnf;aumif; xkdyk*³/₄dKvf
rsufarSmuf&Sdrl oHCmhtv,fü-

]]toQifbk&m;wdkY oHCmonf tuREkfy\ (pum;ukd)
emawmfrlavmh? þrnfaom yk*³/₄dKvfukd
oDvysufpD;jcif;jzifh jriftyf Mum;tyf ,HkrSm;tyf\
xkdyk*³/₄dKvftm; ygwdarmufukd xm;\? xkdyk*³/₄dKvf
rsufarSmuf&SdpOf ygwdarmufukd rjytyf}}[k
>rufqkd&rnf/ ygwdarmuf xm;jcif;onf w&m;ESifh
avsmf\

396/ tb,fodkYvQif tusifhysufpD;jcif;jzifh jrifjcif;
Mum;jcif; ,HkrSm;jcif; jzpfoenf;/

&[ef;wdkY þomoemawmfü &[ef;ukd tMuiftjcif;t&m
toGiftjyif trSwfedrdwfwdkYjzifh tusifhysufpD;jcif;jzifh
jriftyf Mum;tyf ,HkrSm;tyf\
&[ef;onf xkdtjcif;t&m
toGiftjyif trSwfedrdwfwdkYjzifh tusifhysufpD;jcif;jzifh
jriftyf Mum;tyf ,HkrSm;tyfaom &[ef;ukd jrif\

&[ef;onf tusifhysufpD;jcif;jzifh jriftyf
Mum;tyf ,HkrSm;tyfaom &[ef;ukd rjrif? pifppfaomfum;
&[ef;tm;]]ighoQif þrnfaom &[ef;ukd
tusifhysufpD;jcif;jzifh jriftyf Mum;tyfh,HkrSm;tyf\}}[k
wpfyg;aom &[ef;onf ajymMum;V

&[ef;onf tusifhysufpD;jcif;jzifh jriftyf
Mum;tyf ,HkrSm;tyfaom &[ef;ukd rjrif?
&[ef;tm;]]ighoQif þrnfaom &[ef;ukd
tusifhysufpD;jcif;jzifh jriftyf Mum;tyf ,HkrSm;tyf\}}[k
wpfyg;aom &[ef;onfvnf; rajymMum;? pifppfaomfum;
&[ef;tm;]]ighoQif tuREkfyfukdkd oDvysufpD;jcif;jzifh
jriftyf Mum;tyf ,HkrSm;tyf\}}[k xkd&[ef;onfyif
ajymMum;V &[ef;wdkY &[ef;onf tvkd&Sdrl
wpfq,fhav;&ufajrmuf OykofaeYüaomfvnf;aumif;
wpfq,fhig;&ufajrmuf OykofaeYüaomfvnf;aumif;
xkdyk*³/₄dKvf rsufarSmuf&Sdrl oHCmhtv,fü-

]]toQifbk&m;wdkY oHCmonf tuREkfy\ (pum;ukd)
emawmfrlavmh? þrnfaom yk*³/₄dKvfukd

tusifhysufpD;jcif;jzifh jriftyf Mum;tyf ,HkrSm;tyf\?
xkdyk*³/₄dKvftm; ygw Darmufukd xm;\? xkd yk*³/₄dKvf
rsufarSmuf&SdpOf ygw Darmufukd rjytyf}}[k
>rufqkd&rnf/ ygw Darmufxm;jcif;onf w&m;
ESifhavsmfV

397/ tb,fodkYvQif t,lysufpD;jcif;jzifh jrifjcif;
Mum;jcif; ,HkrSm;jcif; jzpfoenf;/

&[ef;wdkY pómoemawmfü &[ef;udk tMuiftjcif;t&m
toGiftjyif trSwfedrdwfwdkYjzifh t,lysufpD;jcif;jzifh
jriftyf Mum;tyf ,HkrSm;tyfV &[ef;onf xkdtjcif;t&m
toGiftjyif trSwfedrdwfwdkYjzifh t,lysufpD;jcif;jzifh
jriftyf Mum;tyf ,HkrSm;tyfaom &[ef;ukd jrifV

&[ef;onf t,lysufpD;jcif;jzifh jriftyf
Mum;tyf ,HkrSm;tyfaom &[ef;ukd jrif? pifppfaomfum;
&[ef;tm;]]ighoQif prnfaom &[ef;ukd
t,lysufpD;jcif;jzifh jriftyf Mum;tyf ,HkrSm;tyf\}}[k
wpfygaom &[ef;onf ajymMum;V

&[ef;onf t,lysufpD;jcif;jzifh jriftyf
Mum;tyf ,HkrSm;tyfaom &[ef;ukd jrif? &[ef;
tm;]]ighoQif prnfaom &[ef;ukd t,lysufpD;jcif;jzifh
jriftyf Mum;tyf ,HkrSm;tyf\}}[k wpfygaom
&[ef;onfvnf; rajymMum;? pifppfaomfum;
&[ef;tm;]]ighoQif tuREkfyfukdkd t,l ysufpD;jcif;jzifh
jriftyf Mum;tyf ,HkrSm;tyf\}}[k xkd&[ef;onfyif
ajymMum;V

&[ef;wdkY &[ef;onf tvdk&Sdrl
xkdjrifjcif;jzifhvnf;aumif; xkdMum;jcif;jzifhvnf;aumif;
xkdk ,HkrSm;jcif;jzifhvnf;aumif; wpfq,fUav;&ufajrmuf
OykofaeYüaomfvnf;aumif; wpfq,fUig;&uf ajrmuf
OykofaeYüaomfvnf;aumif;
xkdyk*³/₄dKvfrsufarSmuf&Sdrl oHCmhv,fü-

]]toQifbk&m;wdkY oHCmonf tuREkfyf\ (pum;udk)
emawmfrlavmh? þrnfaom &[ef;udk t,l ysufpD;jcif;jzifh
jriftyf Mum;tyf ,HkrSm;tyf\? xdkyk*³/₄dKvftm;
ygwdarmufudk xm;\? xdk yk*³/₄dKvf rsufarSmuf&Sdrl
ygwdarmufudk rjytyf}}[k >rufqdk&rnf/ ygwdarmuf
xm;jcif;onf w&m; ESifhavsmfV pum;
w&m;ESifhavsmfaom ygwdarmufxm;jcif;
q,frsKd;wdkYwnf;/

yXrtcef;NyD;V

7-udk,fwdkif,laom t"du¹/₂kPf;t*F g

398/ xdktcg toQifOygvdonf jrwpfGmbk&m;xHodkY
csOf;uyfí jrwpfGmbk&m;udk &Sdcdk;vsuf wpfckaom
ae&mü xdkifaeum jrwpfGmbk&m;tm;-

]]toQifbk&m;
twåm'gem"du¹/₂kPf;]udk,fwkdif ,ltyfaom t"du¹/₂kPf;}
udk ,lvdkaom &[ef;onf tb,ft*FgESifh jynfhpHkaom
twåm'gem"du¹/₂kPf;udk ,l&ygrnfenf;}}[k avQmufV

Oygvd twåm'gem"du¹/₂kPf;udk ,lvdkaom &[ef;onf
t*Fgig;yg;ESifh jynfhpHkaom twåm'gem"d u¹/₂kPf;udk
,l&rnf? Oygvd twåm'gem"du¹/₂kPf;udk ,lvdkaom
&[ef;onf-

]]ig,lvdkaom þtwåm'gem"du¹/₂kPf;onf tcg[kwf\
avm? tcgr[kwfoavm}}[k qifjCIF &rnf/

Oygvd qifjcifaom
&[ef;onf]]þtwåm'gem"du¹/₂kPf;udk ,ljCIF;iSm
tcsdefr[kwf tcg r[kwf}}[k odrI?
xkdtwåm'gem"du¹/₂kPf;udk r,ltyf/

Oygvd qifjcifaom
&[ef;onf]]þtwåm'gem"du¹/₂kPf;udk ,ljCIF;iSm

tcsdefwnf;? tcgroifh r[kwf}}[k odrl
xkd&[ef;onf]]ig,lvdkaom
twåm'gem"du½kPf;onf[kwfrSef\avm? odkYr[kwf r[kwf
rrSefoavm}}[k xdkYxuftvGef qifjcf&rnf/

Oygvd &[ef;onf
qifjcfvwfaomf]]ptwåm'gem"du½kPf;onf r[kwfrSef}}
[k odrl? xkd twåm'gem"du½kPf;udk r,ltyf/

Oygvd &[ef;onf
qifjcfvwfaomf]]ptwåm'gem"du½kPf;onf[kwfrSef?
r[kwfrSefonf r[kwf}}[k odrl?
xkd&[ef;onf]]ig,lvdkaom twåm'gem"du½kPf;onf
tusKd;ESifhpyf\avm? odkYr[kwf
tusKd;ESifhrpyfoavm}}[k xdkYxuftvGef qifjcf&rnf/

Oygvd &[ef;onf
qifjcfvwfaomf]]ptwåm'gem"du½kPf;onf tusKd;ESifh
rpyf? tusKd; ESifh pyfonfr[kwf}}[k odrl?
xkdtwåm'gem"du½kPf;udk r,ltyf/

Oygvd &[ef;onf
qifjcfvwfaomf]]ptwåm'gem"du½kPf;onf tusKd;ESifh
pyf\? tusKd; ESifh rpyfonf r[kwf}}[k odrl? xkd&[ef;onf
]]ptwåm'gem"du½kPf;udk ig,laomf w&m; twkdif;
Odenf;twdkif; tazmfjzpfaom &if;ESD;aom
r&if;ESD;aom rdwfaqGtaygif;toif; &[ef; wdkYudk
&rnfavm? odkYr[kwf r&rnfavm}}[k xdkYxuftvGef
qifjcf&rnf/

Oygvd &[ef;onf
qifjcfvwfaomf]]ptwåm'gem"du½kPf;udk ig,laomf
w&m;twkdif; Odenf;twdkif; tazmfjzpfaom
&if;ESD;aom r&if;ESD;aom rdwfaqGtaygif;toif;
&[ef;wdkYudk &rnf r[kwf[k odrl?
xkdtwåm'gem"du½kPf;udk r,ltyf/

Oygvd &[ef;onf
qifjcfvwfaomf]]ptwåm'gem"du½kPf;udk ig,laomf
w&m;twkdif; Odenf;twdkif; tazmfjzpfaom
&if;ESD;aom r&if;ESD;aom rdwfaqGtaygif;toif;
&[ef;wdkYudk &rnff}}[k odrl? xkd&[ef;onf
ptwåm'gem"du½kPf;udk ig,lpOf xkdtaMumif;aMumifh
oHCmtm; rsufuG,f rsufarSmuf jiif;cHkvsuf
udk,fvufxdyg; qefYusifbuf
ajymMum;jcif;onfvnf;aumif;?
oHCmuGjjym;jcif;onfvnf;aumif;? oHCm\
ta&;taMumif;onfvnf;aumif;?
oHCmjcm;em;jcif;onfvnf;aumif;? oHCmtoD;oD;
jzpfjcf;onfvnf;aumif; jzpfrnfavm? odkYr[kwf rjzpfrnf
avm}}[k xdkYxuftvGef qifjcf&rnf/

Oygvd &[ef;onf
qifjcfvwfaomf]]ptwåm'gem"du½kPf;udk ig,laomf
xkdtaMumif;aMumifh oHCmtm; rsufuG,f rsufarSmuf
jiif;cHkvsuf udk,fvufxdyg; qefYusifbuf
ajymMum;jcif;onfvnf;aumif;?
oHCmuGjjym;jcif;onfvnf;aumif;? oHCm\
ta&;taMumif;onfvnf;aumif;?
oHCmjcm;em;jcif;onfvnf;aumif;?
oHCmtoD;oD;jzpfjcf;onfvnf;aumif; jzpfrnf}}[k odrl?
xkd twåm'gem"du½kPf;udk r,ltyf/

Oygvd &[ef;onf
qifjcfvwfaomf]]ptwåm'gem"du½kPf;udk ig,laomf
xkdtaMumif;aMumifh oHCmtm; rsufuG,f rsufarSmuf
jiif;cHkvsuf udk,fvufxdyg; qefYusifbuf
ajymMum;jcif;onfvnf;aumif;?
oHCmuGjjym;jcif;onfvnf;aumif;? oHCm\
ta&;onfvnf;aumif;? oHCm jcm;em;jcif;onfvnf;aumif;?
oHCmtoD;oD;jzpfjcf;onfvnf;aumif; jzpfrnfr[kwf}}[k
odrl? xkdtwåm'gemt"du½kPf;udk ,ltyfV

Oygvd podkY t*Fgig;yg;ESifhjynfhpHkaom
twåm'gem"du½kPf;udk ,laomf aemuftcgüvnf;
ESvHk;Munf&TifjCIF;udk jyKwwf\k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

8-apm'uyk*¾dKvfqifjCIFxkdufaomw&m;

399/ toQifbk&m; olwpfyg;udk apm'emvdkaom
apm'u&[ef;onf tb,frQaom w&m; wdkYudk
rdrdoEÅmefü qifjCIF olwpfyg;udk
apm'emxkdufygrnfef;\k (avQmuf\)/

Oygvd olwpfyg;udk apm'emvdkaom
apm'u&[ef;onf w&m;ig;yg;wdkYudk rdrdoEÅmefü
qifjCIF olwpfyg;udk apm'em&rnf/

Oygvd olwpfyg;udk apm'emvdkaom
apm'u&[ef;onf podkYqifjCIF&rnf/

]]igonf udk,ftusifh pifMu,fyg\avm? pifMu,faom
raygufaom roHk;oyftyfaom udk,f tusifhESifh
jynfhpHkyg\avm? pw&m;onf ightm; &Sdoavm?
odkYr[kwf r&Sdoavm}][k qifjCIF& rnf/

Oygvd &[ef;onf udk,ftusifhrpifMu,frl pifMu,faom
raygufaom roHk;oyftyfaom udk,ftusifhESifh
rjynfhpHkrl xkd&[ef;tm;]]wkdufwGef;yg\? toQifonf
a&S;OD;pGm udk,ftusifhudk usifhygOD;}}[k
ajymqdkwwfolwdkY &Sdwwfukef\

Oygvd aemufwpfrsKd;um; olwpfyg;udk
apm'emvdkaom apm'u&[ef;onf-

]]igonf Elwftusifh pifMu,fyg\avm? pifMu,faom
raygufaom roHk;oyftyfaom Elwf tusifhESifh
jynfhpHkyg\avm? ightm; pw&m;onf &Sdoavm?
odkYr[kwf r&Sdoavm}][k qifjCIF& rnf/

]]Oygvd &[ef;onf Elwftusifh rpifMu,frl pifMu,faom
raygufaom roHk;oyftyfaom ElwftusifhESifh
rjynfhpHkrl xkd&[ef;tm;]]wkdufwGef;yg\? toQifonf
a&S;OD;pGm Elwftusifhudk usifh ygOD;}}[k
ajymqdkwwfolwdkY &SdwwfukefV

Oygvd aemufwpfrsKd;um; olwpfyg;udk
apm'emvdkaom apm'u&[ef;onf-

]]ightm; arwåmpdwfonf a&S;½lwnfyg\avm?
oDwif;oHk;azmfwdkYü trsufuif;yg\avm? ightm;
pw&m;onf &Sdoavm? odkYr[kwf r&Sdoavm}}[k
qifjCIF&rnf/

Oygvd &[ef;tm; arwåmpdwfonf a&S;½lrwnfrl
oDwif;oHk;azmfwdkYü trsufuif;rl xkd
&[ef;tm;]]wkdufwGef;yg\? toQifonf a&S;OD;pGm
oDwif;oHk;azmfwdkYü arwåmpdwfudk a&S;½lwnfyg
apOD;}}[k ajymqdkwwfolwdkY &SdwwfukefV

Oygvd aemufwpfrsKd;um; olwpfyg;udk
apm'emvdkaom apm'u&[ef;onf-

]]igonf tMum;tjrif rsm;yg\avm? tMum;tjrifudk
aqmifyg\avm? tMum;tjrifudk pkaqmif;yg\avm? tpü
aumif;jcif; tv,fü aumif;jcif; tqHk;ü aumif;jcif; &Sdí
teufç o'g ESifhwuG jzpfonfhjyif xuf0ef;usif
jynfhpHkvsuf jzLpifaom jrwfaomtusifhudk
a[mazmfjywwf ukefaom w&m;wdkYudk rsm;pGm
Mum;emzl;yg\avm? Elwfjzifh aqmifzl;yg\avm?
avhusufzl;yg\ avm? pdwfjzifh qifjCIFzl;yg\avm?
ynmjzifhxdk;xGif;í odzl;yg\avm? ightm; pw&m;onf
&Sd\avm? odkYr[kwf r&Sdoavm}}[k qifjCIF&rnf/

Oygvd &[ef;onf tMum;tjrifrrsm;rl tMum;tjrifudk
raqmifrl tMum;tjrifudk rpk aqmif;rl tpü aumif;jcif;
tv,fü aumif;jcif; tqHk;ü aumif;jcif; &Sdí
teufç o'gESifhwuG jzpfonfhjyif xuf0ef;usif

jynfhpHkvsuf jzLpifaom jrwfaomtusifhudk
a[mazmfjywwfukefaom w&m;wdkYudkrsm;pGm
rMum;emzl;rl Elwfjzifh raqmifzl;rl ravhusufzl;rl
pdwfjzifh rqifjzifzl;rl ynm jzifh xdk;xGif;í rodzl;rl
xkd&[ef;tm;]]wkdufwGef;yg\? toQifonf a&S;OD;pGm
okwåefygVdudk oifygOD;}}[k ajymqdkwwfolwdkY
&SdwwfukefV

Oygvd aemufwpfrsKd;um; olwpfyg;udk
apm'emvdkaom apm'u&[ef;onf-

]]igonf ygwdarmufESpfrsdK;wdkYudk tus,ftm;jzifh
Elwfwuf&\avm? aumif;pGm a0zefNyD;jzpf\avm?
aumif;pGm jzpfjzif; &Sd\avm? ygVdtm;jzifhvnf;aumif;
t|uxmtm;jzifhvnf;aumif; aumif;pGm qHk;jzwfNyD;
jzpf\avm? ightm; pw&m;onf &Sd\avm? odkYr[kwf
r&Sdoavm}}[k qifjzif&rnf/

Oygvd &[ef;onf ygwdarmufESpfrsdK;wdkYudk
tus,ftm;jzifh Elwfwufr&rl aumif;pGm ra0zef&ao;rl
aumif;pGm jzpfjzif;r&Sdao;rl ygVdtm;jzifhvnf;aumif; t|
uxmtm;jzifhvnf;aumif; aumif;pGm
rqHk;jzwf&ao;rl]]ighoQif podu©myk'fudk tb,ft&yfü
jrwfpGmbk&m;onf a[mawmfrloenf;}}[k ar;aomf
aumif;pGm rajzqdkEkdifrl
xkd&[ef;tm;]]wkdufwGef;yg\? toQifonf a&S;OD;pGm
0denf;udk oifygOD;}}[k ajymqdkwwfolwdkY
&SdwwfukefV

Oygvd olwpfyg;udk apm'emvdkaom
apm'u&[ef;onf pw&m;ig;yg;wdkYudk rdrdoEÅmefü
qifjzifí olwpfyg;udk apm'em&rnf[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

**9-apm'uyk*³/₄dKvfonf rdrdoEÅmefü
jzpfap&rnfh oabmw&m;**

400/ toQifbk&m; olwpyfg;udk apm'emvdkaom
apm'u &[ef;onf tb,frQaom w&m;udk rdrdoEÅmefü
jzpfapí olwpyfg;udk apm'em&ygrnfenf;[k (avQmuf\)/

Oygvd olwpyfg;udk apm'emvdkaom
apm'u&[ef;onf w&m;ig;yg;wdkYudk rdrdoEÅmefü
jzpfapí olwpyfg;udk apm'em&rnf/

]]oifhavsmfaom tcgü ajymqdkthH? roifhavsmfaom
tcgü rajymqdkthH? rSefaom pum;jzifh ajymqdkthH?
rrSefaom pum;jzifh rajymqdkthH? odrfarGUaom
pum;jzifh ajymqdkthH? Murfwrf;aom pum;jzifh
rajymqdkthH? tusKd;ESifh pyfaom pum;jzifh
ajymqdkthH? tusKd;ESifh rpyfaom pum;jzifh
rajymqdkthH? arwãm pdwfxm;vsuf ajymqdkthH?
a'gopdwfxm;vsuf rajymqdkthH}}[k apm'em&rnf/

Oygvd olwpyfg;udk apm'emvdkaom
apm'u&[ef;onf pw&m;ig;yg;wdkYudk rdrdoEÅmefü
jzpfapí olwpyfg;udk apm'em&rnf[k (rdefYawmf\)/

10- apm'u pk'dwuwdkYESifh oufqdkif&mudk jyjcif;

401/ toQifbk&m; t"r®apm'u&[ef;tm;
tb,ftjcif;t&mwdkYjzifh ESvHk;rom,mjcif;udk
jzpfap&ygoenf;[k (avQmuf\)/

Oygvd t"r®apm'u&[ef;tm; tjcif;t&m
ig;rsKd;wdkYjzifh ESvHk;rom,mjcif;udk jzpfap&rnf/

]]toQifonf roifhavsmfaom tcgü apm'em\
oifhavsmfaom tcgü rapm'em? oifhtm;
ESvHk;romjcif;iSm oifhV toQifonf
rrSefaompum;wdkYjzifh apm'em\
rapm'em? oifhtm; ESvHk;romjcif;iSm oifhV toQifonf
Murfwrf;aom pum;jzifh apm'em\
odrfarGUaom

pum;jzifh rapm'em? oifhtm; ESvHk;romjcif;iSm oifh\/
toQifonf tusKd;ESifh rpyfaom pum;jzifh apm'em\
tusKd;ESifh pyfaom pum;jzifh rapm'em? oifhtm;
ESvHk; romjcif;iSm oifh\ toQifonf a'gopdwfxm;vsuf
apm'em\? arwåmpdwfxm;vsufhrapm'em? oifhtm;
ESvHk;romjcif;iSm oifh\}}[k (ESvHk;romjcif;udk
jzpfap&rnf)/

Oygvd t"r®apm'u &[ef;tm; ptjcif;t&m
ig;rsKd;wdkYjzifh ESvHk;romjcif;udk jzpfap&rnf?
xdkjzpfap&jcif;onf tb,ftaMumif;aMumifhenf;[lrl-
tjcm;&[ef;onfvnf; r[kwfrfSefb] apm'emaumif;\[k
rxifrSwfEkdifawmhay&m? (xdkYaMumifhwnf;)[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

toQifbk&m; rw&m;apm'emcH&aom &[ef;tm;
tb,ftjcif;t&mwdkYjzifh ESvHk;&Tifjycif;udk
jzpfap&ygoenf;[k (avQmuf\)/

Oygvd rw&m;apm'emcH&aom &[ef;tm; tjcif;t&m
ig;rsKd;wdkYjzifh ESvHk;&Tifjycif;udk jzpfap&rnf/

]]toQifhudk roifhavsmfaomtcgü apm'em\
oifhavsmfaomtcgü rapm'em? oifhtm;
ESvHk;&Tifjycif;iSm oifh\ toQifhudk
rrSefaompum;jzifh apm'em\? rSefaompum;jzifh
rapm'em/ toQifhudk Murf;wrf;aom pum;jzifh
apm'em\? odrfarGUAom pum;jzifh rapm'em/
toQifhudkf tusKd;ESifh rpyfaom pum;jzifh apm'em\
tusKd;ESifh pyfaom pum;jzifh rapm'em? toQihfudkf
a'gopdwfjzifh apm'em\? arwåmpdwfjzifh rapm'em/
oifhtm; ESvHk;&Tifjycif;iSg oifh\}}[k (ESvHk;
&Tifjycif;udk jzpfap&rnf)/

Oygvd rw&m;apm'emcH&aom &[ef;tm; ptjcif;t&m
ig;rsKd;wdkYjzifh ESvHk;&Tifjycif;udk jzpfap&rnf[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

toQifbk&m; w&m;ojzifh apm'emaom &[ef;tm;
tb,ftjcif;t&mwdkYjzifh ESvHk;&Tifjy jcif;udk
jzpfap&ygoenf;[k (avQmuf\)/

Oygvd w&m;ojzifh apm'emaom &[ef;tm; tjcif;t&m
ig;rsKd;wdkYjzifh ESvHk;&Sifjyjcif;udk jzpfap&rnf/

]]toQifonf oifhavsmfaom tcgü apm'em\
roifhavsmfaom tcgü rapm'em? oifhtm;
ESvHk;&Tifjyjcif;iSm oifh\ toQifonf rSefaompum;jzifh
apm'em\
rrSefaom pum;jzifh rapm'em? oifhtm;
ESvHk;&Tifjyjcif;iSm oifh\ toQifonf odrfarGUaom
pum;jzifh apm'em\
Murf;wrf;aom pum;jzifh
rapm'em? oifhtm; ESvHk;&Tifjyjcif;iSg oifh\ toQifonf
tusKd;ESifh pyfaom pum;jzifh apm'em\
tusKd;ESifh
rpyfaompum;jzifh rapm'em? oifhtm;
ESvHk;&Tifjyjcif;iSg oifh\ toQifonf
arwâmpdwfxm;vsuf apm'em\
a'gopdwfxm;vsuf
rapm'em? oifhtm; ESvHk;&Tifjyjcif;iSm oifh\ Oygvd
w&m;ojzifh apm'emaom &[ef;tm; ptjcif;t&m ig;rsKd;
wdkYjzifh ESvHk;&Tifjyjcif;udk jzpfap&rnf/ xkdodkY
jzpfapjcif;onf tb,ftaMumif;aMumifhenf;[lrl-
tjcm;&[ef;onfvnf;[kwfrSefonfhtwkdif; apm'emaumif;\
[k rSwfxifay&m\
xdkYaMumifh wnf;}}[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

toQifbk&m; w&m;ojzifh apm'emch&aom &[ef;tm;
tb,ftjcif;t&mwdkYjzifh ESvHk;rom jcif;udk
jzpfap&ygoenf;[k (avQmuf\)/

Oygvd w&m;ojzifh apm'emch&aom &[ef;tm;
tjcif;t&mig;rsKd;wdkYjzifh ESvHk;romjcif;udk
jzpfap&rnf/

]]toQifhudk oifhavsmfaom tcgü apm'em\
roifhavsmfaom tcgü rapm'em? oifhtm;
ESvHk;romjcif;iSm oifh\ toQifhudk rSefaompum;jzifh
apm'em\
rrSefaom pum;jzifh rapm'em? oifhtm;

ESvHk;romjCIF;iSm oifh\ toQifhudk odrfarGUaom
pum;jzifh apm'em\? Murf;wrf;aom pum;jzifh
rapm'em? oifhtm; ESvHk;romjCIF;iSm oifh\ toQifhudk
tusKd;ESifhHPyfaom pum;jzifh apm'em\? tusKd;ESifh
rpyfaom pum;jzifh rapm'em? oifhtm;
ESvHk;romjCIF;iSm oifh\ toQifh udk arw&mpdwfjzifh
apm'em\? a'gopdwfjzifh rapm'em? oifhtm;
ESvHk;romjCIF;iSm oifh\ Oygvd w&m;ojzifh
apm'emcH&aom &[ef;tm; ptjCIF;t&mig;rsKd;wdkYjzifh
ESvHk;romjCIF;udk jzpfap &rnf} }[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

toQifbk&m; olwpfyg;udk apm'emvdkaom &[ef;onf
tb,frQaom w&m;wdkYudk rdrd oEÅmefü ESvHk;oGif;í
olwpfyg;udk apm'em&ygrnfenf;[k (avQmuf\)/

Oygvd olwpfyg;udk apm'emvdkaom apm'u
&[ef;onf oem;jCIF;? tusKd;pD;yGm;udk &SmjCIF;?
apmifha&SmufjCIF;? tmywfrS xapjCIF;? Odenf;udk
a&SUoGm;jyKjCIF;[laom w&m;ig;yg;wdkYudk
rdrdoEÅmefü jzpfapí olwpfyg;udk apm'em&rnf/

Oygvd olwpfyg;udk apm'emvdkaom
apm'u&[ef;onf pw&m;ig;yg;wdkYudk rdrdoEÅmefü
ESvHk;oGif;í olwpfyg;udk apm'em&rnf[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

toQifbk&m; apm'emcH&aom &[ef;onf tb,frQaom
w&m;wdkYü wnftyfygrnfenf;[k (avQmuf\)/

Oygvd apm'emcH&aom &[ef;onf
trSefudkajymqkdjCIF;? trsufrxGufjCIF;[laom w&m;
ESpfyg;wdkYü wnf&rnf[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

'kwd,tcef;NyD;V

e0r ygwdarmu©|yeu©E"u NyD;V

pcE"uü 0w→KwdkYonf oHk;q,fwdkYwnf;/

xdkygdarmu©|yeu©E"u\ tusOf;csKyf

OykofaeYü tMuifrQavmuf ,kwfrmaom &[ef;onf
rxGuf? arm^{*3/4}v'mefonf ESifxkwftyf\

omoemawmfütHhzG,f&Spfyg;/

edrfhpOf tpOftwkdif; odu©mvnf;aumif;
oabmtm;jzifh wnfjCIF; rvGef usL;EdkifjCIF;vnf;aumif;
taumifykyfudk ypfwifjCIF; oHCmonf 'kóDvudk
ESifxkwfjCIF;vnf;aumif; jrpfi,facsmif;i,fwdkYonf
pGefYukefjCIF;vnf;aumif;/

pD;0ifjCIF; Nidrf;at;jCIF;vnf;aumif;
t&omwpfrsKd;wnf; Odrkwåd&ovnf;aumif; "r®0de,ü
rsm;aom &wem&SdjCIF;vnf;aumif; wdrdpaomowå0g
t&d,myk^{*3/4}Kdvf&Spfa,mufwdkYvnf;aumif;/

ork'´&mudk OyrmjyKí omoemawmfü *kPfudk
xm;awmfrl\? OykofaeYü ygwdarmufudk
Mum;jCIF;vnf;aumif; igwdkYudk wpfOD;wpfa,mufrQ
rodjCIF;vnf;aumif;/

apmapmuvQif uJh&JUjCIF;vnf;aumif; wpfrsKd;
ESpfrsKd; oHk;rsKd; av;rsKd; ig;rsKd; ajcmufrsKd;
ckepfrsKd; &SpfrsKd; udk;rsKd; q,frsKd;aom
ygwdarmufxm;jCIF; udkvnf;aumif;/

oDv tusifh t,lvnf;aumif; toufarG;rlvnf;aumif;
av;yg;aom a0zefjCIF;ü a[mjCIF;vnf;aumif;
yg&mZduudkvnf;aumif; oHCm'dodofudkvnf;aumif;
ygpdwfudkvnf;aumif; yg#da'oeDudkvnf;aumif;/

'kuú#fudkvnf;aumif; ig;yg;aoma0zefjCIF;wdkYü
a[mjCIF;vnf;aumif; oDv tusifhysufpD;jCIF;udkvnf;aumif;
rjyKao;aom tqHk;tjzwfESihfvnf;aumif; jyKNyD;aom
tqHk;tjzwfESihfvnf;aumif; ajcmufyg;aom a0zefjCIF;ü
a[mjCIF;vnf;aumif;oifh&mtpDt&ifvnf;aumif;/

yg&mZduudkvnf;aumif; oHCm'dodofudkvnf;aumif;
xkv'pöOf;udkvnf;aumif; ygpdwfudkvnf;aumif;
yg#da'oeDudkvnf;aumif; 'kuú#fudkvnf;aumif;
'kAÇmoDudkvnf;aumif; ckepfyg;aom tzdkYwdkYü
a[mtyfV

oDv tusifhysufpD;jcif;vnf;aumif; t,l toufarG;rl
ysufpD;jcif;vnf;aumif; jyKNyD;aom tqHk;tjzwf
rjyKao;aom tqHk;tjzwfESifhwuG &SpfrsKd;vnf;aumif;
oDv tusifh t,lü rjyKao;aom tqHk;tjzwfESifhvnf;aumif;
jyKNyD;aom tqHk;tjzwfESifhvnf;aumif; jyKNyD;
rjyKao;aom tqHk;tjzwfESifhvnf;aumif; podkY
budk;rsKd;wdkYudk[kwfrSefaomtwkdif; toifhtm;jzifh
xkd jrwpfGmbk&m;onf a[mawmfrltyfukefV

yg&mZduus&[ef;vnf;aumif; rNyD;ao;aom
tqHk;tjzwfvnf;aumif; odu©mcsaom &[ef;vnf;aumif;
xdkYtwl rNyD;ao;aom tqHk;tjzwfvnf;aumif;
uyfa&mufjcif;vnf;aumif; wpfzef r,ljcif;vnfaumif;
wpfzef,laom pum;vnf;aumif;/

oDv tusifh ysufpD;jcif;üvnfaumif; tMuif tMuif
t,lysufpD;jcif;üvnf;aumif; jrifjcif; Mum;jcif;
&GH&Smjcif;vnf;aumif; q,frsKd;tjym;tm;jzifh xkd
ygwdarmufxm;jcif;udk odukefavmh/

&[ef;wpfyg;onf &[ef;wpfyg;udk jrif\?
tjcm;&[ef;onfvnf; jrifi ajymMum;\? xdk&[ef;onfyif
ajymMum;\? xkdpum;udk Mum;í xkd&[ef;onf
ygwdarmufudk xm;V

rif;? cdk;ol? rD;? a&? vl? bDvl;? om;&J?
a>ruif;oef;? touf? jrwfaoM tusifh tEÅ&m,f
q,frsKd;wdkYwGif wpfrsKd;rsKd;aom tEÅ&m,faMumifh
xV

xkdausmif;üvnf;aumif;?
tjcm;ausmif;wdkYüvnf;aumif;? w&m;ESifhavsmfaom

xm;jcif; ravsmfaomxm;jcif;[lí tpOftm;avsmfpGm
odukefavmh/

oifhaomtcsdfef[kwfrSefjCIF;
tusKd;ESifhpyfjCIF;vnf;aumif; &tHhavam jzpftHh avm
udk,f Elwf tusifhvnf;aumif; arwåmvnf;aumif;
tMum;tjrirfsm;jCIF;vnf;aumif;
ygwdarmufESpfyg;wdkYvnf;aumif;/

oifhaom tcsdef[kwfrSefaom pum;jzifhvnf;aumif;
odrfarGUaom pum;jzifhvnf;aumif; tusKd;ESifhpyfaom
pum;jzifhvnf;aumif; arwåmpdwfjzifhvnf;aumif;
apm'em&m\? r[kwfrSefaomtm;jzifh
apm'emaom&[ef;tm; ESvHk; romjCIF;udk
ry,fazsmufEdkif&m? apm'emcH&olonfvnf;
xdkYtwlwnf;/

[kwfrSefaomtm;jzifh apm'emaom&[ef;
apm'emcH&aom&[ef; ESvHk;rom jCIF;udk
y,fazsmufEdkif\ oem;jCIF; tpD;tyGg;udk vdkvm;jCIF;
apmifha&SmufjCIF; xapjCIF; (0denf;udk)
a&SUoGm;jyKjCIF;/

podkY apm'u&[ef;tm; usifh0wfudk
jrwfpGmbk&m;onf jyawmfrl\?[kwf rSefjCIF;üvnf;aumif;
trsufrxGufjCIF;üvnf;aumif; apm'emcH&aom &[ef;
tm;omvQif usifh&maom oabm"r®wmwnf;/

pum;tusOf;csKyfNyD;V

ygwdarmu©|yeu©E"u NyD; NyD/

10-bdu©Kedu©E"u

1-yXrtcef;

r[myZmywda*gwrD0w→K

402/ bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
ouúwkdif; uydv0wfjynf edaj*m"m¹/₂Hkausmif;ü
oDwif;oHk;aeawmfrlaomtcg r[myZmywda*gwrDonf
jrwpfGmbk&m;xHodkY csOf;uyfNyD;vQif
jrwpfGmbk&m;udk &Sdckd;í wpfckaom ae&mü
&yfwnfNyD;aomf jrwpfGmbk&m;tm;-

]]toQifbk&m; awmif;yefyg\? rmwk*gronf
jrwpfGmbk&m; a[mxm;awmfrlaom
"r®0de,]omoemawmf} ü vlUabmifrS &[ef;abmifodkY
0ifa&mufí &[ef;jyKvdkyg\}}[k (avQmuf\)/

a*gwrD roifh? jrwpfGmbk&m; a[mxm;awmfrlaom
"r®0de,]omoemawmf} ü vlUabmifrS &[ef;abmifodkY
0ifí rmwk*gr\ &[ef;jzpfjCIF;udk oifonf rESpfouftyf[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

ESpfBudrfajrmufvnf;/y/ oHk;Budrfajrmufvnf;
r[myZmywda*gwrDonf jrwpfGmbk&m; tm;

]]toQifbk&m; awmif;yefyg\? rmwk*gronf
jrwpfGmbk&m; a[mxm;awmfrlaom
"r®0de,]omoemawmf}ü vlUabmifrS &[ef;abmifodkY
0ifa&mufí &[ef;jyKvdkyg\}}[k (avQmuf\)/

a*gwrD roifh? jrwpfGmbk&m; a[mxm;awmfrlaom
"r®0de,]omoemawmf} ü vlUabmifrS &[ef;abmifodkY
0ifí rmwk*gr\ &[ef;jzpfjCIF;udk oifonf rESpfouftyf[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

xkdtcg r[myZmywda*gwrDonf]]jrwpfGmbk&m;
a[mxm;awmfrlaom "r®0de,]omoem awmf} ü
vlUabmifrS &[ef;abmifodkY 0ifí rmwk*gr\
&[ef;jzpfjCIF;udk jrwpfGmbk&m;onf cGifhrjYK}}[k
qif;&JjCIF; ESvHk;romjCIF;&Sdonfjzpfí
rsuf&nf,dkxGufaom rsufESm&Sdonfjzpfí idka<u; vsuf
jrwpfGmbk&m;udk &Sdckd;NyD;aemuf
t¹/₂kdtaojyKum zJcGgoGm;avV

xkdtcg jrwhpGmbk&m;onf uydv0wfjynfü
arGUavsmfawmfrloa&GU
oDwif;oHk;aeawmfrlNyD;vQif tpOftwkdif; a'opm&D
vSnfhvnfaomf a0omvDjynfodkY a&mufawmfrlí
xkda0omvDjynf r[m0kefawm jymom'faqmifaygufaom
ausmif;ü oDwif;oHk;aeawmfrlV

xkdtcg r[myZmywda*gwrDonf qHwdkYudk
jzwfNyD;vQif zef&nfqkd; t0wfwdkYudk 0wfi
omuD0ifrif;orD;rsm;pGmwdkYESifhtwl
a0omvDjynfodkY zJoGm;avaomf tpOftwkdif;
a0omvDjynf r[m0kefawm jymom'faqmifaygufaom
ausmif;odkY cs Of;uyfrdV

xkdtcg r[myZmywda*gwrDonf zl;zl;a&mifaom
ajcwdkYjzifhvnf;aumif;? jrL>yrf;aom
udk,fjzifhvnf;aumif; qif;&Jjcif; ESvHk;romjcif;&Sdonf
jzpfí rsuf&nf,dkpD;aom rsufESm&Sdonf jzpfí
idka<u;vsuf wHcg;rkcjyifyü &yfwnf\? toQiftmeE
´monf zl;zl;a&mifaom ajcwdkYjzifhvnf;aumif;?
jrL>yrf;aomudk,fjzifhvnf;aumif; qif;&Jjcif;
ESvHk;romjcif;&Sdonfjzpfí rsuf&nf,dkpD;aom
rsufESm&Sdonfjzpfí idka<u;vsuf wHcg;rkcjyifyü
&yfwnfaeaom r[myZmywda*gwrDudk
jrifvQif]]a*gwrD oifonf tb,hfaMumifh zl;zl;a&mifaom
ajcwdkYjzifhvnf;aumif;? jrL>yrf;aom
udk,fjzifhvnf;aumif; qif;&Jjcif;
ESvHk;romjcif;&Sdonfjzpfí rsuf&nf,dkpD;aom
rsufESm&Sdonfjzpfí idka<u; vsuf wHcg;rkcjyifyü
&yfwnfaeoenf;}}[k (ar;\\)/

toQiftmeE´m jrwhpGmbk&m; a[mxm;awmfrlaom
"r®0de,]omoemawmf} ü vlUabmifrS &[ef;abmifodkY
0ifí rmwk*gr\ &[ef;jzpfjcif;ukd jrwhpGmbk&m;
cGifhrjyKaomaMumifh &yfwnfae ygonf}}[k
(avQmuf\\)/

a*gwrD odkYjzpfvQif igonf jrwpfGmbk&m;udk
jrwpfGmbk&m;a[mxm;awmf]rlaom
"r®0de,]omoemawmf} ü vlUabmifrS &[ef;abmifodkY
0ifí rmwk*gr\ &[ef;jzpfjCIF;ukd awmif;yefpOf pae&mü
wpfcPrQ aeygOD;[k (ajymqkd\)/

xdkYaemuf toQiftmeE´monf
jrwpfGmbk&m;xHodkY csOf;uyfí &Sdcdk;NyD;vQif
wpfckaom ae&mü xkdifNyD;aomf-

]]toQifbk&m;
pr[myZmywda*gwrDonf]jrwpfGmbk&m;
a[mxm;awmf]rlaom "r®0de,]omoemawmf} ü
vlUabmifrS &[ef;abmifodkY 0ifí rmwk*gr\
&[ef;jzpfjCIF;ukd jrwpfGmbk&m;onf cGifhrjyK}[k
zl;zl;a&mifaom ajcwkYjzifhvnf;aumif;? jrL>yrf;aom
udk,fjzifhvnf;aumif; qif;&jCIF; ESvHk;romjCIF;&Sdonf
jzpfí rsuf&nf,dkpD;aom rsufESm&Sdonfjzpfí
idka<u;vsuf wHcg;rkcF jyifyü &yfwnfaeygV/
awmif;yefygonf toQifbk&m;? jrwpfGmbk&m;
a[mxm;awmf]rlaom "r®0de,]omoemawmf} ü
rmwk*gronf vlUabmifrS &[ef;abmifodkY 0ifí
&[ef;tjzpfukd &apcsifygonf}][k (avQmuf\)/

tmeE´m roifh? jrwpfGmbk&m; a[mxm;awmf]rlaom
"r®0de,]omoemawmf} ü vlUabmifrS &[ef;abmifodkY
0ifí rmwk*gr\ &[ef;jzpfjCIF;ukd oifonf rESpfouftyf[k
(rdefYawmfri\)/

ESpfBudrfajrmufvnf;/y/ oHk;Budrfajrmufvnf;
toQiftmeE´monf jrwpfGmbk&m;tm; -

]]awmif;yefygonf toQifbk&m;? jrwpfGmbk&m;
a[mxm;awmf]rlaom "r®0de,]omoemawmf} ü
rmwk*gronf vlUabmifrS &[ef;abmifodkY 0ifí
&[ef;tjzpfudk &apcsif ygonf}][k (avQmuf\)/

tmeE´m roifh? jrwpfGmbk&m; a[mxm;awmfraom
"r®0de,]omoemawmf} ü vlUabmifrS &[ef;abmifodkY
0ifí rmwk*gr\ &[ef;jzpfjCIF;udk oifonf rESpfouftyf[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

xdkYaemuf toQiftmeE´monf]]jrwpfGmbk&m;
a[mxm;awmfraom "r®0de,]omoem awmf} ü
vlUabmifrS &[ef;abmifodkY 0ifí rmwk*gr\
&[ef;jzpfjCIF;udk jrwpfGmbk&m;onf cGifhrjyK}}[k odí
igonf tjcM;taMumif;jzifH jrwpfGmbk&m;
a[mxm;awmfraom "r®0de,]omoemawmf} ü
vlUabmifrS &[ef;abmifodkY 0ifí rmwk*gr\
&[ef;jzpfjCIF;udk awmif;yef&aomf aumif;avpG[k
MuHpnfNyD;aemuf jrwpfGmbk&m;tm;-

]]toQifbk&m; rmwk*gronf jrwpfGmbk&m;
a[mxm;awmfraom "r®0de,]omoem awmf}ü
vlUabmifrS &[ef;abmifodkY
0ifí aomwmywådzkdvfudkvnf;aumif;? ou'g*grdzdkvf
udkvnf;aumif;? tem*grdzdkvfudkvnf;aumif;?
t&[wådzkdvfudkvnf;aumif; rsufarSmuf jyKjCIF;iSm
xkdufwefyg\avm}}[k (avQmuf\)/

tmeE´m rmwk*gronf jrwpfGmbk&m;
a[mxm;awmfraom "r®0de,]omoemawmf}ü
vlUabmifrS &[ef;abmifodkY
0ifí aomwmywådzkdvfudkvnf;aumif;? ou'g*grdzdkvf
udkvnf;aumif;? tem*grdzdkvfudkvnf;aumif;?
t&[wådzkdvfudkvnf;aumif; rsufarSmuf jyKjCIF;iSm
xkdufwef\}}[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

toQifbk&m; rmwk*gronf
jrwpfGmbk&m;a[mxm;awmfraom
"r®0de,]omoemawmf} ü vlUabmifrS &[ef;abmifodkY
0ifí aomwmywådzkdvfudkvnf;aumif;?
ou'g*grdzdkvfudkvnf;aumif;?
tem*grdzdkvfudkvnf;aumif;?

t&[wåzdkvfudkvnf;aumif; rsufarSmufjyKjcif;iSm
xkdufwefygrl? toQifbk&m; r[myZmywda*gwrDonf
aus;Zl;rsm;yg\? jrwpfGmbk&m;\ rdaxG;awmfygwnf;?
ajcjzifh oGm;Edkifcsdfeftxd arG;jrLolygwnf;?
EdkYwkdufolygwnf;? r,fawmf ewf&GmpHNyD;aemuf
jrwpfGm bk&m;udk EdkYwkdufyg\? awmif;yefygonf
toQifbk&m;? jrwpfGmbk&m; a[mxm;awmfrlaom
"r®0de,]omoemawmf} ü vlUabmifrS &[ef;abmifodkY
0ifa&mufí &[ef;tjzpf &apcsifygonf[k (avQmuf\)/

***½k"H &Spfyg;**

403/ tmeE´m r[myZmywda*gwrDonf
*½k"H&Spfyg;wdkYudk tu,fí 0efcHonf jzpftHh?
xkd0efcHjcif;onfyif xkda*gwrDtwGuf ylöif;cHrl
jzpfapavmh/

bdu©KeDronf ylöif;jzpfí 0gwpf&m&Sdaomfvnf;
xkdaeYylöif;jzpfaoam &[ef;tm; &Sdcdk;jcif;
c&D;OD;BudKqkdjcif; vuftkyfcsDjcif; ½kdaojcif;trludk
jyK&rnf? pw&m;udkvnf; ½kdaoí av;pm;í jrwfEdk;í
ylaZmfí toufxufqHk; rvGefusL;tyf/ (1)

bdu©KeDronf &[ef;a,musfm;r&Sdaom ausmif;ü
0grqkdtyf? pw&m;udkvnf; ½kdaoí av;pm;í jrwfEdk;í
ylaZmfí toufxufqHk; rvGefusL;tyf/ (2)

bdu©KeDronf vcGJwkdif; vcGJwkdif;
bdu©KoHCmxHrS Oykofudk ar;jcif;? tqHk;trcH&ef
csOf;uyf jcif;[laom pw&m;ESpfyg;wdkYudk
vdkvm;awmifhw&rnf? pw&m;udkvnf; ½kdaoí av;pm;í
jrwfEdk;í ylaZmfí toufxufqHk; rvGefusL;tyf/ (3)

bdu©KeDronf OguRwfvwfaomf ESpfzufoHCmü
jrifjcif;? Mum;jcif;? ,HkrSm;jcif;[laom
taMumif;oHk;rsKd;wdkYjzifh zdwfMum;&rnf?

pw&m;udkvnf; ½kdaoí av;pm;í jrwfEkd;í ylaZmfí
toufxufqHk; rvGefusL;tyf/ (4)

bdu©KeDronf oHCm'dodoftmywfodkY
a&mufvwfaomf ESpfzufoHCmü yu©rmewfudk
usifh&rnf? pw&m;udkvnf; ½kdaoí av;pm;í jrwfEkd;í
ylaZmfí toufxufqHk; rvGefusL;tyf/ (5)

ESpfESpfwdkYywfvHk; w&m;ajcmufyg;wdkYü
tusifhudk usifhNyD;aom odu©rmeftm; ESpfzufaom
oHCmü ylöif;chJcif;udk &Sm&rnf? pw&m;udkvnf;
½kdaoí av;pm;í jrwfEkd;í ylaZmfí touf xufqHk;
rvGefusL;tyf/ (6)

bdu©KeDronf &[ef;a,musfm;udk wpfpHkwpfckaom
taMumif;jzifh rqla&tyf? ra&&Gwftyf? pw&m;udkvnf;
½kdaoí av;pm;í jrwfEkd;í ylaZmfí toufxufqHk;
rvGefusL;tyf/ (7)

&[ef;jzpfonfh aeYrSpí &[ef;a,musfm;wdkY tay:ü
bdu©KeDrwdkY\ ajymqkdcGifhudk ydwfyif tyf?
bdu©KeDrwdkYtay:ü &[ef;a,musfm;wdkY\
ajymqkdcGifhudk rydwfyiftyf? pw&m;udkvnf; ½kdaoí
av;pm;í jrwfEkd;í ylaZmfí toufxufqHk; rvGefusL;tyf/
(8)

tmeE´m r[myZmywda*gwrDonf
p*½k"H&Spfyg;wdkYudk tu,fí 0efcHonf jzpftHh? xkd
0efcHjcif;onfyif xkda*gwrDtwGuf ylöif;chJcif;
jzpfapavmh[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

xkdtcg toQiftmeE´monf jrwpGmbk&m;xHü
*½k"H&Spfyg;wdkYudk oif,lNyD;aemuf r[m
yZmywda*gwrDxHodkY csOf;uyfNyD;vQif-

]]a*gwrD oifonf *½k"H&Spfyg;wdkYudk tu,fí
0efcHonf jzpftHh? xkd0efcHjcif;onfyif oifhtwGuf
ylöif;chrl jzpfvwaHU/

(1) bdu©KeDronf ylöif;jzpfí 0gwpf&m&Sdaomfvnf;
xkdaeYylöif;jzpfaom &[ef;tm; &Sdcdk;jcif;
c&D;OD;BudKqkdjcif; vuftkyfcsDjcif; ½kdaoí;jcif;udk
jyK&rnf? pw&m;udkvnf; ½kdaoí av;pm;í jrwfEdk;í
ylaZmfí toufxufqHk; rvGefusL;tyf/

(2) bdu©KeDronf &[ef;a,musfm;r&Sdaom ausmif;ü
0grqkdtyf? pw&m;udkvnf; ½kdaoí av;pm;í jrwfEdk;í
ylaZmfí toufxufqHk; rvGefusL;tyf/

(3) bdu©KeDronf vcGJwkdif; vcGJwkdif;
bdu©KoHCmxHrS Oykofudkar;jcif;? tqHk;trcH&ef
csOf; uyfjcif;[laom pw&m;ESpfyg;wdkYudk
vdkvm;awmifhw&rnf? pw&m;udkvnf; ½kdaoí
av;pm;íhjrwfEkd;í ylaZmfí toufxufqHk; rvGefusL;tyf/

(4) bdu©KeDronf 0guRwfvwfaomf ESpfzufoHCmü
jrifjcif;? Mum;jcif;? ,HkrSm;jcif;[laom
taMumif;oHk;rsKd;wdkYjzifh zdwfMum;&rnf?
pw&m;udkvnf; ½kdaoí av;pm;í jrwfEkd;í ylaZmfí
toufxufqHk; rvGefusL;tyf/

(5) bdu©KeDronf oHCm'dodoftmywfodkY
a&mufvwfaomf ESpfzufoHCmü yu©rmewfudk
usifh&rnf? pw&m;udkvnf; ½kdaoí av;pm;í jrwfEdk;í
ylaZmfí toufxufqHk; rvGefusL; tyf/

(6) ESpfESpfwdkYywfVHk; w&m;ajcmufyg;wdkYü
tusifhudk usifhNyD;aom odu©rmeftm; ESpfzufaom
oHCmü ylöif;cHjcif;udk &Sm&rnf? pw&m;udkvnf;
½kdaoí av;pm;í jrwfEdk;í ylaZmfí toufxufqHk;
rvGefusL;tyf/

(7) bdu©KeDronf &[ef;a,musfm;udk
wpfpHkwpfckaom taMumif;jzifh rqJa&tyf? ra&&Gwf
tyf? pw&m;udkvnf; ½kdaoí av;pm;í jrwfEkd;í ylaZmfí
toufxufqHk; rvGefusL;tyf/

(8) &[ef;jzpfonfh aeYrSpí &[ef;wdkYtay:ü
bdu©KeDrwdkY\ ajymqkdcGifhudk ydwfyiftyf\?
bdu©KeDrwdkYtay:ü &[ef;a,musfm;wdkY\
ajymqkdcGifhudk rydwfyiftyf? þw&m;udkvnf; ½kdaoí
av;pm;í jrwfEkd;í ylaZmfí toufxufqHk; rvGefusL;tyf/

]]a*gwrD oifonf þ*½k"H&Spfyg;wdkYudk 0efcHrl?
xkd0efcHjcif;onfyif oifhtwGuf ylöif;cHrl jzpf vwåHU}}
[k ajymqdkV

toQifbk&m;tmeE´m i,f&G,fEkysKdvsuf
wefqmqifavh&Sdaom OD;acgif;aq;avQmfNyD;aom
rdef;ronfvnf;aumif;? a,musfm;onfvnf;aumif;
Mumyef;udkjzpfap rdk;aqGyef;udkjzpfap ppfodrf yef;
(vefbl;yef;) udkjzpfap &í vufESpfzufwdkYjzifh ,lum
jrwaom t*Fgjzpfaoom OD;acgif;ü xm;&mouJhodkY?
toQifbk&m;tmeE´m ptwlyif tuREkfyfonf
þ*½k"H&Spfyg;wdkYudk 0efcHyg\? toufxufqHk;
rvGefusL;yg[k (avQmuf\)/

xkdtcg toQiftmeE´monf jrwpGmbk&m;xHodkY
csOf;uyfí jrwpGmbk&m;udk &Sdcdk;NyD;vQif
wpfckaom ae&mü xkdifNyD;aomf]]toQifbk&m;
r[myZmywda*gwrDonf *½k"H&Spfyg;wdkYudk
0efcHyg\? jrwpGmbk&m;\ rdaxG;awmfonf
&[ef;jzpfygNyD}}[k (avQmuf\)/

tmeE´m rmwk*gronf jrwpGmbk&m;
a[mxm;awmfraom "r®0de,]omoemawmf} ü
vIUabmifrS &[ef;abmifodkY 0ifí &[ef;tjzpfudk
r&ygvQif jrwaomtusifh]omoemawmf}onf
MumjrifhpGm wnfWHh&m\? tESpfpfaxmifywfvHk;
olawmfauimif;w&m;onf wnf&mV tmeE´m rmwk*gronf
jrwpGmbk&m; a[mxm;awmfraom
"r®0de,]omoemawmf} ü vIUabmifrS &[ef;
abmifodkY 0ifí &[ef;tjzpfudk &aomaMumifh ,cktcgü
jrwaomtusifh]omoemawmf}onf MumjrifhpGm

wnfwHhrnf r[kwf? tmeE´m ,ck ESfig;&mwdkYomvQif
olawmfauimif;w&m;onf wnf vwåHU/

tmeE´m rmwk*grsm;í a,musfm;enf;aom
trSwfr&Sdaom tdrfwdkYudk tdk;ü (rD;xGef;í)
ckd;wwfaom cdk;olwdkYonf
zsufqD;vG,fukefoujhodkY? tmeE´m ptwlyif
tMuif"r®0de,]omoemawmf} ü rmwk*gronf
vIUabmifrS &[ef;abmifodkY Oifa&mufí &[ef;tjzpfudk
&\? xkdjrwfaom tusifh]omoemawmf}onf
MumjrifhpGm rwnfwHhEkdif/

tmeE´m jynfhpHkjzpfxfGef;aom oav;cif;ü
zvHjzLrnfaom a&m*grsdK; usa&mufaomf xdk
oav;cif;onf MumjrifhpGm rwnfwHhoujhodkY? tmeE´m
ptwlyifhtMuif"r®0de,]omoemawmf} ü rmwk*gronf
vIUabmifrS &[ef;abmifodkY Oifa&mufí &[ef;tjzpfudk
&\? xkdjrwfaom tusifh]omoemawmf}onf
MumjrifhpGm rwnfwHhEkdif/

tmeE´m jynfhpHkjzpfxfGef;aom MuHcif;ü
tleDrnfaom a&m*grsdK; usa&mufaomf xdkMuHcif;onf
MumjrifhpGm rwnfwHhoujhodkY? ptwlyif
tMuif"r®0de,]omoemawmf} ü rmwk*gronf vIU
abmifrS &[ef;abmifodkY Oifí &[ef;tjzpfudk &\?
xkdjrwfaom tusifh]omoemawmf}onf MumjrifhpGm
rwnfwHhEkdif/

tmeE´m a,musfm;onf a&uefBuD;\
uefabmif¹/₂kd;udk a&rvGefjcf;íSg apmapmu BudKwifí
uefoif;zGJUoujhodkY? ptwlyif igonf
bdu©KeDrwdkYtwGuf *¹/₂k"H&Spfyg;wdkYudk
ynwfNyD;cjhNyD? touf xufqHk; rvGefusL;tyfukef[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

bdu©KeDrwdkY\ *¹/₂k"Hw&m;&Spfyg; NyD;V

bdu©KeDOyorÜ'gudk cGifhJyK jcif;

404/ xdktcg r[myZmywda*gwrDonf
jrwpfGmbk&m;xHodkY csOf;uyfí jrwpfGmbk&m;udk
&Sdcdk;NyD;vQif wpfckaom ae&mü &yfwnfum-

]]toQifbk&m; tuREkfyfonf
pomuD0ifrif;orD;wdkYESifh pyfvsOf;í tb,fodkY
jyKusifhygtHh enf;}}[k avQmufV

xdktcg jrwpfGmbk&m;onf r[myZmywda*gwrDudk
w&m;pum;jzifh (tusKd;pD;yGg;udk) odjrif apvsuf
(w&m;udk) aqmufwnfapum (w&m;usifhoHk;&ef)
xufoef &Tifvef;apV xdkYaemuf r[myZmywda*gwrDonf
jrwpfGmbk&m;u w&m;pum;jzifh (tusKd;pD;yGg;udk)
odjrifapvsuf (w&m;udk) aqmufwnfapum
(w&m;usifhoHk;&ef) xufoef &Tifvef;apNyD;jzpf&um;
jrwpfGmbk&m; udk &Sdcdk;í t½kdtaojyKum
zJcGgoGm;avV

xdkYaemuf jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
ptaMumif;t&maMumifh w&m;pum;udk
a[mawmfrlNyD;vQif &[ef;wdkYudk-

]]&[ef;wdkY &[ef;a,musfm;wdkYonf
&[ef;rdef;rwdkYudk ylöif;cHay;&ef cGifhJyK\}}[k
(rdefYawmf rl\)/

xdktcg xkdbdu©KeDrwdkYonf
r[myZmywda*gwrDtm;-

]]toQifronf ylöif;rjzpfao;? tuREkfyfwdkYom
ylöif;jzpfukef\? &[ef;a,musfm;wdkYu
&[ef;rdef;rwdkYudk ylöif;cHay;&rnf[k jrwpfGmbk&m;
ynwfawmfrl\}}[k qkdMuukefV

xdktcg r[myZmywda*gwrDonf toQiftmeE
´mxHodkY csOf;uyfí &Sdcdk;NyD;vQif wpfckaom
ae&mü &yfvsuf toQiftmeE´mtm;-

]]toQifbk&m; tmeE´m pbdu©KeDrwdkYonf
tuREkfyfudk]toQifronf ylöif;rjzpfao;?
tuREkfyfwdkYom ylöif;jzpfukef\? &[ef;a,musfm;wdkYu
&[ef;rdef;rudk ylöif;cHay;&rn f}[k jrwpGmbk&m;
ynwfawmfrl\}}[k ajymqkdMuygonf[lí avQmufV

xkdtcg toQiftmeE´monf jrwpGmbk&m;xHodkY
csOf;uyfí jrwpGmbk&m;udk &Sdcdk;NyD;vQif
wpfckaom ae&mü xkdifvsuf-

]]toQifbk&m; r[myZmywda*gwrDu toQiftmeE´m
pbdu©KeDrwdkYonf tuREkfyfudk]toQifronf
ylöif;rjzpfao;? tuREkfyfwdkYom ylöif;jzpfukef\?
&[ef;a,musfm;wdkYu &[ef;rdef;rdkYudk
ylöif;cHay;&rnf}[k jrwpGmbk&m; ynwfawmfrl\k
ajymqkdMuygonf[lí avQmufyghonf}][k avQmufV

tmeE´m r[myZmywda*gwrDonf
*½k"H&Spfyg;wdkYudk 0efcHonfhaeYupí
xkd0efcjHcif;onfyif ylöif;cHjCIF;NyD;awmh\k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

405/ xdkYaemuf r[myZmywda*gwrDonf toQiftmeE
´mxHodkY csOf;uyfí toQiftmeE´mudk
&Sdcdk;NyD;vQif wpfckaom ae&mü &yfvsuf-

]]toQifbk&m; tmeE´m tuREfkyfonf
jrwpGmbk&m;tm; wpfckaom qkudk awmif;yg\?
toQifbk&m; jrwpGmbk&m;onf
&[ef;a,musfm;wdkYtm;vnf;aumif;?
&[ef;rdef;rdkYtm;vnf;aumif; oDwif;BuD; tpOftwkdif;
&Sdcdk;jcif; c&D;OD;BudKjCIF; vuftkyfcsD jCIF;
t½kdtaojyKjCIF;wdkYudk cGifhjyKawmfrlaomf
aumif;yg\k avQmufV

xkdtcg toQiftmeE´monf jrwpGmbk&m;xHodkY cs
Of;uyfí jrwpGmbk&m;udk &Sdcdk;NyD;vQif
wpfckaomae&mü xkdifvsuf-

]]toQifbk&m; r[myZmywda*gwrDu]toQiftmeE´m
tuREkfyfonf jrwfpGmbk&m;tm; wpfckaom qkudk
awmif;yg\? toQifbk&m; jrwfpGmbk&m;onf
&[ef;a,musfm;wdkYtm;vnf;aumif;?
&[ef;rdef;rwdkYtm;vnf;aumif; oDwif;BuD; tpOftwdkif;
&Sdcdk;jcif; c&D;OD;BudKjcif; vuf tkyfcsDjcif;
t½kdtaojyKjcif;wdkYudk cGifhjyKawmfrlaomf
aumif;yg\}[k avQmufygonf}][k avQmuf\

tmeE´m rmwk*grtm; &Sdcdk;jcif;
c&D;OD;BudKjcif; vuftkyfcsDjcif;
t½kdtaojyKjcif;wdkYudk cGifhjyK Edkifaom
taMumif;t&monf rjzpfEdkifay/

tmeE´m raumif;ojzifh a[mtyfaom
w&m;&Sdukefaom pomoemawmfrS wpfyg;jzpfaom
wdw→dwdkY pifvsufvnf; rmwk*grtm; &Sdcdk;jcif;
c&D;OD;BudKjcif; vuftkyfcsDjcif;
t½kdtaojyKjcif;wdkYudk rvkyfMuukef/

rmwk*grtm; &Sdcdk;jcif; c&D;OD;BudKjcif;
vuftkyfcsDjcif; t½kdtaojyKjcif;wdkYudk
jrwfpGmbk&m;onf tb,frSm cGifhjyKEdkiftHhenf;[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

xdkYaemuf jrwfpGmbk&m;onf
ptaMumif;t&maMumifh w&m;pum;udk
a[mawmfrlNyD;vQif &[ef;wdkYudk-

]]&[ef;wdkY rmwk*grtm; &Sdcdk;jcif;
c&D;OD;BudKjcif; vuftkyfcsDjcif;
t½kdtaojyKjcif;wdkYudk rjyKvkyftyf? jyKvkyfaom
&[ef;tm; 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\}][k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

xkdtcg r[myZmywda*gwrDonf
jrwfpGmbk&m;xHodkY csOf;uyfí jrwfpGmbk&m;udk
&Sdcdk;NyD;vQif wpfckaomae&mü &yfwnfvsuf-

]]toQifbk&m; &[ef;rdef;rwdkY\
tMuifodu©myk'fwdkYonf &[ef;a,musfm;wdkYESifh
qufqHukef\? xkdodu©myk'fwdkYESifh pyfvsOf;í
tuREkfyfwdkYonf tb,fodkY jyKusifh&ygtHhenf;}}[k
avQmufV

a*gwrD &[ef;rdef;rwdkY\ tMuifodu©myk'fwdkYonf
&[ef;a,musfm;wdkYESifh qufqHukef\? xkd
odu©myk'fwdkYESifh pyfvsOf;í &[ef;a,musfm;wdkY
usifhouJhodkY usifhMuukefaymh[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

]]toQifbk&m; &[ef;rdef;rwdkY\
tMuifodu©myk'fwdkYonf &[ef;a,musfm;wdkYESifh
rqufqH ukef? xkdodu©myk'fwdkYESifh pyfvsOf;í
tuREkfyfwdkYonf tb,fodkY usifh&ygtHhenf;}}[k
avQmufV

a*gwrD &[ef;rdef;rwdkY\ tMuifodu©myk'fwdkYonf
&[ef;a,musfm;wdkYESifh rqufqHukef? xkd
odu©myk'fwdkYESifh pyfvsOf;í
ynwfawmfrlonfhtwkdif; usifhukefaymh[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

406/ xkdtcg r[myZmywda*gwrDonf
jrwpGmbk&m;xHodkY csOf;uyfí jrwpGmbk&m;udk
&Sdcdk;NyD;vQif wpfckaom ae&mü &yfwnfvuf-

]]toQifbk&m; awmif;yefyg\? jrwpGmbk&m;onf
tusOf;tm;jzifh tuREkfyftm; w&m;udk
a[mawmfrylgavmh? tuREkfyfonf
jrwpGmbk&m;\ ,if;w&m;udk emNyD;vQif
qdwfjidrf&modkY uyf vsuf rarhravsmh vkHYvjyKum
pdwfudk apvTwfvuf aevdkygonf}}[k avQmufV

a*gwrD oifonf tMuifw&m;wdkYudk
pw&m;wdkYum; pGJvrf;jcif;iSm jzpfukef\? pGJvrf;rl
uif;jcif;iSm rzjpfukef? 0#fü ,SO&efom jzpfukef\? 0#fü
r,SO&ef rzjpfukef? (udavom) wkdyGg; &efom

jzpfukef\? zsufoD;&ef rjzpfukef? tvdkBuD;&efom
jzpfukef\? tvdkenf;&ef rjzpfukef? ra&mifh&J&efom
jzpfukef\? a&mifh&J&ef rjzpfukef? taygif;tazmfESifh
ae&efom jzpfukef\? qdwfjidrf &ef rjzpfukef?
ysif;&d&efom jzpfukef\? BudK;pm;tm;xkwf&ef
rjzpfukef? arG;jrLEdkifcJ&efom jzpfukef\?
arG;jrLvG,f&ef rjzpfukef[kodjim;tHh?
xdkw&m;wdkYudk pifppftm;jzifh]]pum; w&m;r[kwf?
pum; 0denf;r[kwf? pum; jrwpfGmbk&m; tqHk;tr
r[kwf}}[k rSwfavavmh/

a*gwrD oifonf tMuifw&m;wdkYudk
pw&m;wdkYum; pGJvrf;rl uif;jcif;iSm jzpfukef\?
pGJvrf;jcif;iSm rjzpfukef? 0#fü r,SOf&efom jzpfukef\?
0#fü ,SOf&ef rjzpfukef? (udavomudk) zsufoD;&efom
jzpfukef\? wkd;yGg;&ef rjzpfukef? tvkdenf;;&efom
jzpfukef\? tvdkBuD;&ef rjzpf ukef? a&mifh&J&efom
jzpfukef\? ra&mifh&J&ef rjzpfukef? qdwfjidrf&efom
jzpfukef\? taygif;tazmf ESifh ae&ef rjzpfukef?
BudK;pm; tm;xkwf&efom jzpfukef\? ysif;&d&ef
rjzpfukef? arG;jrLvG,f&efom jzpfukef\?
arG;jrLEdkifcJ&ef rjzpfukef[k odjim;tHh;? a*gwrD
xdkw&m;wdkYudk pifppftm;jzifh]]pum; w&m;wnf;?
pum; 0denf;wnf;? pum; jrwpfGmbk&m; tqHk;trwnf;}}
[k rSwfavavmh[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

407/ xkdtcg bdu©KeDrwdkYtm; ygwdarmufudk
rjytyfao;? jrwpfGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;ukd
avQmufMuukef\ &[ef;wdkY bdu©KeDrwdkYtm;
ygwdarmufudk jyjcif;iSg cGifhjyK\[k (rdefY awmfrl\)/

xkdtcg &[ef;a,musfm;wdkYtm;]]tb,folonf
bdu©KeDrwdkYtm; ygwdarmufudk jytyf oenf;}}[k
tMuHjzpf\ jrwpfGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;ukd
avQmufMuukef\ &[ef;wdkY &[ef; a,musfm;wdkYonf

&[ef;rdef;rwdkYtm; ygwdarmufudk jy&ef cGifhjyK\[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

xkdtcg &[ef;a,musfm;wdkYonf
&[ef;rdef;rausmif;odkY csOf;uyfí &[ef;rdef;rwdkYtm;
ygwdarmufudk jyukefV

]]p&[ef;rdef;rwdkYonf p&[ef;a,musfm;wdkY\
r,m;BuD;wdkYwnf;? p&[ef;rdef;rwdkYonf
p&[ef;a,musfm;wdkY\
p&[ef;a,musfm;wdkYonf p&[ef;rdef;rwdkYESifh
twlwuG arGUavsmfaysmfyg;ukefvwåHU}}[k
vlwdkYonf uJh&JUukef\? ½lwfcSukef\? tjypfjy
ajymqdkMuukefV jrwpGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;ukd
avQmufMuukefV &[ef;wdkY &[ef;a,musfm;wdkYonf
&[ef;rdef;rwdkYtm; ygwdarmufudk rjytyf? jyaom
&[ef;tm; 'kuú#ftmywf oifhV &[ef;wdkY
bdu©KeDrwdkYu bdu©KeDrwdkYtm; ygwdarmufudk
jy&ef (ig) cGifhjyK\[k (rdefYawmf rl\)/

]]ygwdarmufudk podkY jy&rnf}}[k
bdu©KeDrwdkYonf rodukef/ jrwpGmbk&m;tm;
ptaMumif;ukd avQmufMuukefV
&[ef;wdkY]]ygwdarmufudk podkY jyukefavmh}}[k
&[ef;a,musfm;wdkYonf &[ef;rdef;rwdkYtm;
ajymMum;jcif;iSg cGifhjyK\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

408/ xkdtcg bdu©KeDrwdkYonf tmywfudk
rukpm;ukef/ jrwpGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;ukd
avQmufMuukefV &[ef;wdkY bdu©KeDrwdkYonf
tmywfudk rukpm;b] raetyf? rukpm;aom
bdu©KeDrtm; 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/]]tmywfudk podkY ukpm;&rnf}}[k
bdu©KeDrwdkYonf rodukef/ jrwpGmbk&m;tm;
ptaMumif;ukd avQmufMuukefV
&[ef;wdkY]]tmywfudk podkY ukpm;ukefavmh}}[k

&[ef;a,musfm;wdkYonf &[ef;rdef;rwdkYtm;
ajymMum;jcif;iSg cGifhjyK\[k (rdefYawmfri\)/

xdkYaemuf]]tb,folonf bdu©KeDrwdkY\ tmywfudk
cH,ltyfoenf;}}[k &[ef;wdkYtm; tMuHjzpfV/
jrwpGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;ukd avQmufMuukefV/
&[ef;wdkY &[ef;a,musfm;wdkYonf &[ef;rdef;rwdkY\
tmywfudk cH,ljcif;iSg cGifhjyK\[k (rdefYawmfri\)/

xkdtcg bdu©KeDrwdkYonf vrf;rüvnf;aumif;?
xkwfcsif;aygufvrf;üvnf;aumif;? vrf;qHküvnf;aumif;?
&[ef;udk jrifaomf oydwfudk ajrü csí vuf0Jwpfzuf
ychk;xufü udk,f0wfudk pHy,fwifum
aqmifhaMumifhxkdifvsuf vuftkyfcsDí tmywfudk
ukpm;ukefV]]p&[ef;rdef;rwdkYonf
p&[ef;a,musfm;wdkY\ r,m;BuD;wdkYwnf;?
p&[ef;rdef;rwdkYonf p&[ef;a,musfm;wdkY\
r,m;i,fwdkYwnf;? nOfhü vGefusL;MuNyD;vQif ,ckrS
uefawmhukef\}}[k vlwdkYonf ujh&JUukef\?
½lwfcsukef\? tjyfpjy ajymqdkMuukefV/
jrwpGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;ukd avQmuf MuukefV/
&[ef;wdkY &[ef;a,musfm;wdkYonf &[ef;rdef;rwdkY\
tmywfudk rch,ltyf? cH,laom &[ef;wdkYtm;
'kuú#ftmywf oifhV &[ef;wdkY bdu©KeDrwdkYonf
bdu©KeDrwdkY\ tmywfudk cH,ljcif;iSg cGifhjyK\[k
(rdefYawmfri\)/

]]tmywfudk podkY cH,l&rnf}}[k
bdu©KeDrwdkYonf rodukef/ jrwpGmbk&m;tm;
ptaMumif;ukd avQmufMuukefV/
&[ef;wdkY]]tmywfudk podkY cH,lavmh}}[k
&[ef;a,musfm;wdkYonf &[ef;rdef;rwdkYtm;
ajymMum;jcif;iSg cGifhjyK\[k (rdefYawmfri\)/

409/ xkdtcg bdu©KeDrwdkYtm; uHudk rjyKtyfao;/
jrwpGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;ukd avQmufMuukefV

&[ef;wdkY bdu©KeDrwdkYtm; uHudk jyK jcif;iSg
cGifhjyK\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

xkdtcg &[ef;a,musfm;wdkYtm;]]tb,folonf
bdu©KeDrwdkYtm; uHudk jyKtyfoenf;}}[k tMuHjzpfV/
jrwpGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;ukd avQmufMuukefV/
&[ef;wdkY &[ef;a,musfm;wdkYonf &[ef;rdef;rdkYtm;
uHudk jyKjcif;iSg cGifhjyK\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

xkdtcg uHjyKcH&aom bdu©KeDrwdkYonf
vrf;rüvnf;aumif;? xkwfcsif;aygufvrf;üvnf;aumif;?
vrf;qHküvnf;aumif; &[ef;a,musfm;udk jrifvwfaomf
oydwfudk ajrü csí vuf0] wpfzuf ycHk;xufü
udk,f0wfudk pHy,fwifvsuf aqmifhaMumifhxkdifum
vuftkyfcsDí]]pifppf podkY jyKtyf\}}[k rSwfxifukefí
uefawmhukefV/ vlwdkYonf]]p&[ef;rdef;rdkYonf
p&[ef; a,musfm;wdkY\ r,m;BuD;wdkYwnf;?
p&[ef;rdef;rdkYonf p&[ef;a,musfm;wdkY\
r,m;i,fwdkY wnf;? nOfhü vGefusL;MuNyD;vQif ,ckrS
uefawmhukef\}}[k xkdtwlvQif ujh&JUukef?
½lwfcSukef? tjypfjy ajymqdkMuukefV/
jrwpGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;ukd avQmufMuukefV

&[ef;wdkY &[ef;a,musfm;wdkYonf
&[ef;rdef;rdkYtm; uHudk rjyKtyf? jyKaom &[ef;tm;
'kuú#ftmywf oifhV &[ef;wdkY bdu©KeDrwdkYonf
bdu©KeDrwdkYtm; uHudk jyKjcif;iSg cGifhjyK\[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

]]podkY uHudk jyK&rnf}}[k bdu©KeDrwdkYonf
rodukef/ jrwpGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;ukd
avQmufMuukefV/ &[ef;wdkY]]podkY uHudk
jyKukefavmh}}[k &[ef;a,musfm;wdkYonf
&[ef;rdef;rdkYtm; ajymMum;jcif;iSg cGifhjyK\[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

410/ xkdtcg bdu©KeDrwdkYonf oHCmhtv,fü
rsufuG,f rsufarSmuf jiif;cHkvsuf qefYusifhbuf

ajymMum; pum;rsm;jcif;odkY a&mufonfjzpfí tcsif;csif;
ElwfvSHxkd;vsuf aeukef\? xkd t"du½kPf;udk
rNidrf;apEdkifukef/ jrwpGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;ukd
avQmufMuukefV

&[ef;wdkY &[ef;a,musfm;wdkYonf &[ef;rdef;rwdkY\
t"du½kPf;udk Nidrf;apjcf;iSg cGifhgyK\k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/ xkdtcg &[ef;a,musfm;wdkYonf
&[ef;rdef;rwdkY\ t"du½kPf;udk Nidrf;apukef\?
xkdt"du½kPf;udk qHk;jzfwvwfaomf uHodkY
a&mufonfvnf; jzpfukefaom tmywfodkY a&mufonfvnf;
jzpfukefaom bdu©KeDrwdkYudk jrifukef\?
bdu©KeDrwdkYonf]]toQifbk&m;wdkY awmif;yefyg\
toQifwdkYonfyif bdu©KeDrwdkYtm; uHudk
jyKygukefavmh? toQifwdkYonfyif bdu©KeDrwdkY\
tmywfudk cH,lygukefavmh? &[ef;a,musfm;wdkYonf
&[ef;rdef;rwdkY\ t"du½kPf; udk Nidrf;ap&rnf}}[k
jrwpGmbk&m;onf ynwfxm;ygonf[k avQmufukefV
jrwpGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;ukd avQmufMuukefV

]]&[ef;wdkY &[ef;a,musfm;wdkYonf
&[ef;rdef;rwdkYudk uHodkYwifí &[ef;rdef;rwdkYtm;
vTJtyfjcf;iSg? bdu©KeDrwdkYonf bdu©KeDrwdkYtm;
uHudk jyKjcf;iSg? &[ef;a,musfm;wdkYonf &[ef;
rdef;rwdkYtm; tmywfodkY wifí &[ef;rdef;rwdkYtm;
vTJtyfjcf;iSg? bdu©KeDrwdkYonf bdu©KeDrwdkY\
tmywfudk cH,ljcf;iSg cGifhgyK\}}[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

xkdtcg OyÜv0Pfbdu©KeDr\ teD;aewynfhjzpfom
bdu©KeDronf ckepfESpfwdkYywfVHk; 0denf;udk
oif,lvsuf jrwpGmbk&m;odkY tpOfvdkuf\
owdvGwfuif;aom xkdbdu©KeDrtm; oif,l NyD;
oif,lNyD;aom 0denf;onf aysmufysufV

]]jrwpGmbk&m;onf om0w→djynfodkY
<uvdkowwf}}[k xkdbdu©KeDronf Mum;V xkdtcg
xkdbdu©KeDrtm;]]igonf ckepfESpfwdkYywfVHk;

0denf;udk oif,lvsuf jrwpfGmbk&m;odkY tpOfvdkuf
cJh\? xkdightm; owdvGwfaomaMumifh oif,INyD;
oif,INyD;aom 0denf;onf aysmufysufcJhV rmwk*gronf
toufxufqHk; jrwpfGmbk&m;odkY tpOfvdkuf&ef
cJ,Of;\? igonf tb,fodkY usifh&tHhenf;}}[k tMuHjzpfV
xkdtcg xkdbdu©KeDronf bdu©KeDrwdkYtm;
ptaMumif;udk ajymMum;\? &[ef;rdef;rwdkYonf
&[ef;a,musfm;wdkYtm; ptaMumif;udk avQmufukef\?
&[ef;wdkYonf jrwpfGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;ukd
avQmufMuukefV &[ef;wdkY &[ef;a,musfm;wdkYonf
&[ef; rdef;rwdkYtm; 0denf;udk ydkYcsjcf;iSg
cGifhjyK\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

yXrtcef; NyD;V

'kwd,tcef;

411/ xkdtcg jrwpfGmbk&m;onf a0omvDjynfö
arGUavsmfawmfrloa&GU oDwif;oHk;aeawmf
rlNyD;aemuf tpOftwkdif; a'opm&D <uawmfrlaomf
om0w→djynfodkY a&mufawmfrl\? xkdom0w→djynf
temxydPfolax;\ t&Hjzpfaoam aZw0efausmif;ü
oDwif;oHk;aeawmfrlV xkdtcg
qAA^{*3/4}D&[ef;wdkYonf]]igwdkYü
wyfrufukefwef&m\}}[k bdu©KeDrwdkYudk
ñGefa&jzifh avmif;ukefV jrwpfGm bk&m;tm;
ptaMumif;ukd avQmufMuukefV

&[ef;wdkY &[ef;a,musfm;onf &[ef;rdef;rwdkYudk
ñGefa&jzifh ravmif;tyf? avmif;aom &[ef;tm;
'kuú#ftmywf oifhV &[ef;wdkY xkd&[ef;tm; 'Pfay;aom
trludk jyK&ef cGifhjyK\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/
xkdtcg]]tb,f'Pfudk ay;&tHhenf;}}[k &[ef;wdkYtm;
tMuH jzpfV jrwpfGm bk&m;tm; ptaMumif;ukd
avQmufMuukefV

&[ef;wdkY xkd&[ef;udk bdu©KeDroHCmonf
&Sdrcdk;tyfonfudk jyK&rnf[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

xkdtcg qAA^{*3/4}D&[ef;wdkYonf]]igwdkY ü
wyfrufukefwef&m\}}[k udk,fudk zGifhí
bdu©KeDrwdkYtm; jyukef\? aygifudk zGifhí
bdu©KeDrwdkYtm; jyukef\? t*FgZmwfudk zGifhí
bdu©KeDrwdkYtm; jyukef\? bdu©KeDrwdkYudk
ajymifavSmifajymukef\? bdu©KeDrwdkYESifhtwl
a&m,Sufukef\ jrwpGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;ukd
avQmufMuukef\

&[ef;wdkY &[ef;a,musfm;onf udk,fudk zGifhí
&[ef;rdef;rwkYtm; rjytyf? aygifudk zGifhí
&[ef;rdef;rwkYtm; rjytyf? t*FgZmwfudk zGifhí
&[ef;rdef;rwkYtm; rjytyf? &[ef;rdef;rwkYudk
ajymifavSmif rajymtyf? &[ef;rdef;rwkYESifh
ra&m,Suftyf? a&m,Sufaom &[ef;tm; 'kuú#f tmywf
oifh\ &[ef;wdkY xkd&[ef;tm; 'Pfay;&ef cGifhjyK\[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/ xkdtcg]]tb,f 'Pfudk ay;&tHhenf;}}[k
&[ef;wdkYtm; tMuH jzpf\ jrwpGmbk&m;tm;
ptaMumif;ukd avQmuf Muukef\ &[ef;wdkY
xkd&[ef;udk bdu©KeDroHCmonf &Sdrcdk;tyfonfudk
jyK&rnf[k (rdefYawmf rl\)/

xkdtcg qAA^{*3/4}Dbdu©KeDrwdkYonf]]igwdkYü
wyfrufukefwef&m\}}[k &[ef;a,musfm;udk ñGefa&jzifh
avmif;ukef\ jrwpGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;ukd
avQmufMuukef\

&[ef;wdkY &[ef;rdef;ronf &[ef;a,musfm;udk
ñGefa&jzifh ravmif;tyf? avmif;aom &[ef;rdef;rtm;
'kuú#ftmywf oifh\ &[ef;wdkY xkdbdu©KeDrtm;
'Pfay;&ef cGifhjyK\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/
xkdtcg]]tb,f'Pfudk ay;&tHhenf;}}[k &[ef;wdkYtm;
tMuHjzpf\ jrwpGm bk&m;tm; ptaMumif;ukd
avQmufMuukef\ &[ef;wdkY wm;jrpfcif;udk

jyKvkyf&ef cGifhJyK\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/ wm;jrpfjCIF;udk
jyKvkyfaomf rem,lukEf/ jrWfpGmbk&m;tm;
ptaMumif;ukd avQmufMuukef\ &[ef;wdkY
tqHk;trMo0g'udk wefYxm;&ef cGifhJyK\[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

xkdtcg qAA*¾Dbdu©KeDrwdkYonf]]igwdkYü
wyfrufukefwef&m\}}[k udk,fudk zGifhí
&[ef;a,musfm;wdkYtm; jyukef\? om;jrWfudk zGifhí
&[ef;a,musfm;wdkYtm; jyukef\? aygifudk zGifhí
&[ef;a,musfm;wdkYtm; jyukef\? t*FgZmwfudk zGifhí
&[ef;a,musfm;wdkYtm; jyukef\? &[ef;wdkY udk
ajymifavSmifajymukef\? &[ef;a,musfm;wdkYESifhtwl
a&m,Sufukef\? jrWfpGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;ukd
avQmufMuukef\

&[ef;wdkY &[ef;rdef;ronf udk,fudk zGifhí
&[ef;a,musfm;wdkYtm; rjytyf/y/ om;jrWfudk zGifhí
&[ef;a,musfm;wdkYtm; rjytyf/ aygifudk zGifhí
&[ef;a,musfm;wdkYtm; rjytyf/ t*FgZmwf udk zGifhí
&[ef;a,musfm;wdkYtm; rjytyf/ &[ef;a,musfm;wdkYudk
ajymifavSmifrajymtyf/ &[ef; a,musfm;wdkYESifhtwl
ra&m,Suftyf? a&m,Sufaom &[ef;rdef;rtm;
'kuú#ftmywf oifh\ &[ef;wdkY xkdbdu©KeDrtm;
'Pfay;&ef cGifhJyK\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/
xkdtcg]]tb,f'Pfudk ay;&tHhenf;}}[k
&[ef;a,musfm;wdkYtm; tMuHjzpf\ jrWfpGmbk&m;tm;
ptaMumif;ukd avQmufMuukef\ &[ef;wdkY
wm;jrpfjCIF;udk jyKvkyf&ef cGifhJyK\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/
wm;jrpfjCIF;udk jyKvkyfaomf rem,lukEf/
jrWfpGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;ukd avQmufMuukef\
&[ef;wdkY tqHk;tr Mo0g'udk wefYxm;&ef cGifhJyK\[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/ xkdtcg]]tqHk;trMo0g'udk
wefYxm;NyD;aom bdU©KeDrESifhtwl OykofjyKjCIF;iSg

tyfoavm rtyfoavm}}[k &[ef; a,musfm;wdkYtm; tMuH
jzpfV jrwpGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;ukd
avQmufMuukefV

&[ef;wdkY xkdt"du¹/₂kPf;rNidrf;ao;orQ
tqHk;trMo0g'udk wefYxm;NyD;aom bdu©KeDrESifh
twl OykofrjyKtyf[k (rdefYawmfri\)/

412/ xkdtcg toQifO'g,Donf tqHk;trMo0g'udk
wefYxm;í a'opm&D zJoGm;V]]toQifO'g,Donf
tqHk;trMo0g'udk wefYxm;í tb,fhaMumifh a'opm&D
zJoGm;bdoenf;}}[k bdu©KeDrwdkYonf ujh&JUukef?
¹/₂lwfcukef? tjypfjy ajymqdkMuukefV
jrwpGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;ukd avQmufMuukefV

&[ef;wdkY tqHk;trMo0g'udk wefYxm;í a'opm&D
zJroGm;tyf? zJoGm;aom &[ef;tm; 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\[k
(rdefYawmfri\)/

xkdtcg rdkufaom rvdr®maom
&[ef;a,musfm;wdkYonf tqHk;trMo0g'udk
wefYxm;ukefV jrwpGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;ukd
avQmufMuukefV

&[ef;wdkY rdkufaom rvdr®maom &[ef;onf
tqHk;trMo0g'udk wefYrxm;tyf? wefYxm;aom &[ef;tm;
'kuú#ftmywf oifh\[k (rdefYawmfri\)/

xkdtcg &[ef;wdkYonf trlr&SdbJ taMumif;r&SdbJ
tqHk;trMo0g'udk wefYxm;ukefV jrwpGmbk&m;tm;
ptaMumif;ukd avQmufMuukefV &[ef;wdkY trlr&SdbJ
taMumif;r&SdbJ tqHk; tr Mo0g'udk wefYrxm;tyf?
wefYxm;aom &[ef;tm; 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\[k
(rdefYawmf ri\)/

xkdtcg &[ef;wdkYonf tqHk;trMo0g'udk
wefYxm;NyD;aemuf tqHk;tjzwfudk ray;ukef/
jrwpGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;ukd avQmufMuukefV

&[ef;wdkY tqHk;trMo0g'udk wefYxm;NyD;aomf
tqHk;tjzwfudk ay;tyfonfomwnf;? ray;aom &[ef;tm;
'kuú#ftmywf oifh\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

qHk;r&modkY roGm;jcif;

413/ xkdtcg bdu©KeDrwdkYonf qHk;r&modkY
roGm;ukef/ jrwpGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;ukd
avQmufMuukef\ &[ef;wdkY bdu©KeDronf
qHk;r&modkY oGm;tyfonfomwnf;? roGm;aom
bdu©KeDrudk w&m;tm;avsmfpGm qHk;jzwf&rnf[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

xkdtcg tvHk;pHkaom bdu©KeDoHCmonf
qHk;r&modkY oGm;V]]p&[ef;rdef;rwdkYonf
p&[ef;a,musfm;wdkY\ r,m;BuD;wdkYwnf;?
p&[ef;rdef;rwdkYonf p&[ef;a,musfm;wdkY\ r,m;
i,fwdkYwnf;? ,cktcg p&[ef;a,musfm;wdkYonf
p&[ef;rdef;rwdkYESifhtwl arGUavsmfaysmfyg;
ukefvwåHU}}[k vlwdkYonf ujh&JUukef\? ½lwfcSukef\?
tjypfjy ajymqdkMuukef\ jrwpGmbk&m;tm;
ptaMumif;ukd avQmufMuukef\ &[ef;wdkY
tvHk;pHkaom bdu©KeDoHCmonf qHk;r&modkY
roGm; tyf? oGm;ukef\ 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\ &[ef;wdkY
bdu©KeDrav;a,muf ig;a,mufwdkYonf qHk;r&modkY
(oGm;Edkif\) oGm;jcif;iSg cGifhjyK\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

xkdtcg bdu©KeDrav;a,muf ig;a,mufwdkYonf
qHk;r&modkY oGm;ukef\]]p&[ef; rdef;rwdkYonf
p&[ef;a,musfm;wdkY\ r,m;BuD;wdkYwnf;?
p&[ef;rdef;rwdkYonf p&[ef; a,musfm;wdkY\
r,m;i,fwdkYwnf;? ,cktcgü p&[ef;a,musfm;wdkYonf
p&[ef;rdef;rwdkYESifh twl arGUavsmf
aysmfyg;ukefvwåHU}}[k vlwdkYonf a&S;enf;twlyif
ujh&JUukef\? ½lwfcSukef\? tjypfjy ajymqdkMuukef\

jrwpfGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;ukd avQmufMuukef\
&[ef;wdkY bdu©KeDrav;a,muf ig;a,mufwdkYonf
qHk;r&modkY roGm;tyf? oGm;ukefrl 'kuú#ftmywf
oifh\ &[ef;wdkY bdu©KeDrESpfa,muf
oHk;a,mufwdkYonf qHk;r&modkY (oGm;Edkif\
oGm;&ef cGifhjyK\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

&[ef;a,musfm;wpfyg;odkY csOf;uyfí vuf0Jwpfzuf
ychk;xufü {uoDudk pHy,fwifvsufhajcwdkYudk
&Sdcdk;í aqmifhaMumifhxkdifum
vuftkyfcsDNyD;vQif-

]]toQifbdu©KeDoHCmonf bdu©KoHCm\
ajcwdkYudk &Sdcdk;yg\? Mo0g'emjcif;iSg csOf;uyfjCIF;
udkvnf; awmif;yefyg\? toQifbdu©KeDoHCmonf
Mo0g'em,ljCIF;iSg csOf;uyfjCIF;udk &vdkyg\}}[k
avQmuf&rnf/

xkd&[ef;onf ygwdarmufjyaom &[ef;odkY
csOf;uyfNyD;vQif]]toQifbk&m; bdu©KeDoHCmonf
bdu©KoHCm\ ajcwdkYudk &Sdcdk;\?
Mo0g'em,ljCIF;iSg csOf;uyfjCIF;udkvnf; awmif;yef\
toQifbk&m; bdu©KeDoHCmonf Mo0g'em,ljCIF;iSg
csOf;uyfjCIF;udk &vdkyg\}}[k avQmuf&rnf/

]]bdu©KeDrwdkYudk qHk;rol[k orkwfxm;aom
&[ef;wpfyg;yg; &Sdyg\avm}}[k ygwdarmuf jyaom
&[ef;u ar;&rnf/ bdu©KeDrwdkYudk
qHk;rol[korkwfxm;aom
&[ef;wpfyg;yg;&Sdrl]]prnfaom&[ef;udk
bdu©KeDrwdkYudk qHk;rol[k orkwfxm;\?
xkd&[ef;udk bdu©KeDoHCmonf csOf;uyfavmh}}[k
ygwdarmufjyaom &[ef;u ajym&rnf/

bdu©KeDrwdkYudk qHk;rol[k orkwfxm;aom
&[ef;wpfyg;yg; r&Sdrl]]tb,ftoQifonf
bdu©KeDrwdkYudk qHk;r&ef pGrf;Edkifygoenf;}}[k
ygwdarmufjyaom &[ef;u ar;&rnf/ &[ef; wpfyg;yg;onf

bdu©KeDrwdkYudk qHk;r&efpGrf;Edkifrl
xkd&[ef;onfvnf; t*Fg&Spfyg;ESifh jynfhpHkrl
orkwfi]]prnfaom &[ef;udk bdu©KeDrwdkYudk
qHk;rol[k orkwfxm;\? xkd&[ef;odkY bdu©KeD
oHCmonf csOf;uyfavmh}}[k ajym& rnf/

bdu©KeDrwdkYudk qHk;r&ef rnfolrQ
rpGrf;Edkifrl]]bdu©KeDrwdkYudk qHk;rol[k
orkwfxm;aom &[ef;wpfyg;rQ r&Sd?
bdu©KeDoHCmonf MunfndKzG,faom udk,fElwf
trlt&mESifh jynfhpHkapavmh}}[k ygdarmufjyaom
&[ef;u ajymqdk&rnf/

Mo0g'ukd rcH,ljcif;

414/ xkdtcg &[ef;wdkYonf Mo0g'ukd rcH,lukef/
jrwpGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;ukd avQmufMuukef/
&[ef;wdkY Mo0g'ukd cH,ltyfonfomwnf;? rcH,laom
&[ef;tm; 'kuú#f tmywf oifh\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

xkdtcg bdu©KeDrwdkYonf pGrf;&nfr&Sdaom
&[ef;wpfyg;xHodkY csOf;uyfi]]toQifMo0g'¹ukd
cH,lygavmh}}[k avQmufukef/

ESrwdkY igonf pGrf;&nfr&Sd? tb,fodkYvQif igonf
Mo0g'ukd cH,l&tHhenf;[k (ajym\)/ toQifonf Mo0g'ukd
cH,lygavmh?]]&[ef;a,musfm;wdkYonf
&[ef;rdef;rwdkY\ Mo0g'ukd cH,l& rnf}}[k
jrwpGmbk&m; ynwfxm;ygonf[k (avQmuf\)/

jrwpGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;ukd avQmufMuukef/
&[ef;wdkY pGrf;&nfr&Sdaom &[ef;udk csefxm;í
<uif;aom &[ef;wdkYonf Mo0g'ukd (cH,lEdkifukef\
cH,l&ef cGifhjyK\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

xkdtcg bdu©KeDrwdkYonf zsm;emaom
&[ef;wpfyg;xHodkY csOf;uyfí]]toQifMo0g'udk
cH,lygavmh}}[k avQmufukef\

ESrwdkY igonf zsm;em\? tb,fodkYvQif igonf
Mo0g'udk cH,l&tHhenf;[k (ajym\)/ toQifonf Mo0g'udk
cH,lygavmh?]]pGrf;&nfr&Sdaom &[ef;udk csefxm;í
<uif;aom &[ef;wdkYonf Mo0g'udk cH,l&rnf}}[k
jrwpGmbk&m; ynwfxm;ygonf[k avQmufukef\
jrwpGmbk&m; tm; ptaMumif;ukd avQmufMuukef\
&[ef;wdkY pGrf;&nfr&Sdaom &[ef;ESifh zsm;emaom
&[ef;wdkYudk csefxm;í <uif;aom &[ef;wdkYonf
Mo0g'udk (cH,lEdkifukef\ cH,l&ef cGifhjyK\[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

xkdtcg bdu©KeDrwdkYonf
c&D;oGm;tHhqJqJjzpfaom &[ef;wpfyg;xHodkY
csOf;uyfí]]toQifMo0g'udk cH,lygavmh}}[k
(avQmufukef\)/

ESrwdkY igonf c&D;oGm;tHhqJqJ jzpf\?
tb,fodkYvQif igonf Mo0g'udk cH,l&tHhenf;[k (ajym\)/
toQifMo0g'udk cH,lygavmh?]]pGrf;&nfr&Sdaom
&[ef;ESifh zsm;emaom &[ef;wdkYudk csefxm;í
<uif;aom &[ef;wdkYonf Mo0g'udk cH,l&rnf}}[k
jrwpGmbk&m; ynwfxm;ygonf[k (avQmufukef\)/
jrwpGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;ukd avQmufMuukef\
&[ef;wdkY pGrf;&nfr&Sdaom &[ef;? zsm;emaom
&[ef;? c&D;oGm;tHhaom &[ef;wdkYudk csefxm;í
<uif;aom &[ef;wdkYonf Mo0g'udk (cH,lEdkifukef\
cH,l&ef cGifhjyK\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

xkdtcg bdu©KeDrwdkYonf awmae&[ef;wpfyg;odkY
csOf;uyfí]]toQifMo0g'udk cH,lygavmh}}[k
(avQmufukef\)/

ESrwdkY igonf awmü ae\? tb,fodkYvQif igonf
Mo0g'udk cH,l&tHhenf;[k (ajym\)/ toQifMo0g'udk

cH,lygavmh?]]pGrf;&nfr&Sdaom &[ef;? zsm;emaom
&[ef;? c&D;oGm;tHhaom &[ef;wdkYudk csefxm;í
<uif;aom &[ef;wdkYonf Mo0g'udk cH,l&rnf}}[k
jrwpGmbk&m; ynwf xm;ygonf[k (avQmufukef\)/
jrwpGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;ukd avQmufMuukef\

&[ef;wdkY awmae&[ef;onf Mo0g'udk
cH,l&efvnf;aumif;?]]pt&yfodkY wpfzef aqmiftHh}}[k
tcsdef;tcsuf jyKvkyf&efvnf;aumif; cGifhgyK[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

415/ xkdtcg &[ef;a,musfm;wdkYonf Mo0g'udk
cH,lMuNyD;vQif rajymMum;ukef/ jrwpGm bk&m;tm;
ptaMumif;ukd avQmufMuukef\

&[ef;wdkY Mo0g'udk ajymMum;tyfonfomwnf;?
rajymMum;aom &[ef;tm; 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

xkdtcg &[ef;wdkYonf Mo0g'udk cH,lí wpfzef
raqmifukef/ jrwpGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;ukd
avQmufMuukef\ &[ef;wdkY Mo0g'udk wpfzef
aqmiftyfonfomwnf;? raqmifaom &[ef;tm;
'kuú#ftmywf oifh\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

xkdtcg bdu©KeDrwdkYonf csdef;qdk&modkY
roGm;ukef/ jrwpGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;ukd
avQmufMuukef\ &[ef;wdkY bdu©KeDrwdkYonf
csdef;qdk&modkY oGm;tyfonfomwnf;? roGm;aom
bdu©KeDrtm; 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

1/ Mo0g'[lonf tqHk;trudk &ygtHhavm[k
bdu©KeDrwdkYu awmif;yeftyfaom Mo0g'wnf;/

Ä

cg;yef;BudK;ukd cGifhgyKjcif;

416/ xkdtcg bdu©KeDrwdkYonf &Snfaom
cg;yef;BuKd;wdkYudk aqmifukef\
xkdcg;yef;BuKd;&SnfwdkYjzifhyif eH½kd;wdkYudk
ñGwfapukef\]i,fapukef\}/
vlwdkYonf/y/]]umr*kPfcHpm;ol
vlrdef;rwdkYujhodkYwnf;}}[k ujh&JUukef\
½lwfcSukef? tjypfjy ajymqdkMuukef\
jrwpGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;ukd avQmufMuukef\
&[ef;wdkY bdu©KeDronf cg;yef;BuKd;&Snfudk
raqmiftyf? aqmifaom bdu©KeDrtm; 'kuú#ftmywf
oifh\ &[ef;wdkY bdu©KeDrtm;
wpfywfpnf;avmuf½Hkaom cg;yef;BuKd;udk
cGifhjyK\? xkdcg;yef;BuKd;jzifhvnf; eH½kd;wdkYudk
rñGwfaptyf]ri,faptyf}? ñGwfaphaom bdu©KeDrtm;
'kuú#ftmywf oifh\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

xkdtcg bdu©KeDrwdkYonf ESD;jym;jzifh
eH½kd;wdkYudk ñGwfapukef\
eH½kd;wdkYudk ñGwfapukef\
eH½kd;wdkYudk ñGwfapukef\
eH½kd;wdkYudk ñGwfapukef\
eH½kd;wdkYudk ñGwfapukef\
eH½kd;wdkYudk ñGwfapukef\
eH½kd;wdkYudk ñGwfapukef\
eH½kd;wdkYudk ñGwf apukef? csnfuspfvHk;jzifh
eH½kd;wdkYudk ñGwfapukef\
vlwdkYonf]]umr*kPfcHpm;ol
vlrdef;rwdkYujhodkYwnf;}}[k ujh&JUukef\
½lwfcSukef? tjypfjy ajymqdkMuukef\
jrwpGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;ukd avQmufMuukef\
&[ef;wdkY bdu©KeDronf ESD;jym;jzifh
eH½kd;wdkYudk rñGwfaptyf/y/ csnfuspfvHk;jzifh
eH½kd;wdkYudk rñGwfaptyf/ ñGwfapaom
bdu©KeDrtm; 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

xkdtcg bdu©KeDrwdkYonf EGm;'l;½kd;jzifh cg;udk
yGwfwkdufukef\? EGm;ar;½kd;jzifh cg;udk
jcpfapukef\? vuf½Hk;udk jcpfapukef\]xkESufukef\}?
vufzrdk;udk jcpfapukef\? ajcovHk;udk jcpfapukef\?
ajczrdk;udk jcpfapukef\? aygifudk jcpfapukef\?
rsufESmudk jcpfapukef\? oGm;zHk;udk wkdufapukef/
vlwdkYonf]]umr*kPfcHpm;ol
vlrdef;rwdkYuJhodkYwnf;}}[k ujh&JUukef\?
½lwfcsukef\? tjypfjy ajymqdkMuukef/
jrwfpGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;ukd avQmufMuukef/

&[ef;wdkY bdu©KeDronf EGm;'l;½kd;jzifh cg;udk
ryGwfwkduftyf/y/ oGm;zHk;udk rjcpfaptyf?
jcpfap]wkdufap}aom bdu©KeDrtm; 'kuú#ftmywf
oifh\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

417/ xkdtcg qAA*¾Dbdu©KeDrwdkYonf
rsufESmudk vdrf;usHukef\? rsufESmudk
yGwfwkdufukef\? rsufESmudk acsukef\? jrif;oDvmjzifh
rsufESmudk tuGuftajymuf xkd;ukef\? t*FgBuD;i,fudk
aq;qdk;ukef\? Elwfcrf;eD qdk;ukef\? t*FgBuD;i,f
aq;qdk;jcif; Elwfcrf;eD qdk;jcif;udk jyKvkyfukef\?
vlwdkYonf]]umr*kPfcHpm;ol
vlrdef;rwdkYuJhodkYwnf;}}[k ujh&JUukef\?
½lwfcsukef\? tjypfjy ajymqdkMuukef/
jrwfpGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;ukd avQmufMuukef/

&[ef;wdkY bdu©KeDronf rsufESmudk
rvdrf;usHtyf/y/ rsufESmudk ryGwfwkduftyf/
rsufESmudk racstyf/ jrif;oDvmjzifh rsufESmudk
tuGuftajymuf rxkd;tyf/ t*FgBuD;i,fudk aq;rqdk;tyf/
Elwfcrf;eD rqdk;tyf/ t*FgBuD;i,f aq;qdk;jcif; Elwfcrf;eD
qdk;jcif;udk rjyKvkyftyf/ jyKvkyfaom bdu©KeDrtm;
'kuú#ftmywf oifh\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

xkdtcg qAA*¾Dbdu©KeDrwdkYonf
rsufaxmifhatmufodkY aumufaom ta&;udk

jyKvkyfukef\? yg;uGufuGufukef\? jyLwif;aygufjzifh
 Munfhukef\? tvif;&Sd&m wHcg;ü (½kyfvHk;azmfvsuf)
 &yfukef\? ujcif;udk jyKvkyfapukef\? jynfhwefqmrudk
 aeapukef\? aowif;ukyfudk xm;ukef\? om;pdrf;
 ig;pdrf;udk xm;ukef\? aps;cif;usif;ukef\?
 twkd;ay;ukef\? ukefoG,fjcif;udk jyKukef\?
 uRefa,musfm;udk vkyfauR;apukef\? uRefrdef;rudk
 vkyfauR;apukef\? trlvkyfoludk vkyfauR;apukef\?
 trlvkyfolrudk vkyfauR;apukef\? wd&pämeFudk
 vkyfauR;apukef\? ukefpdrf; ukefajcmuf trsKd;rsKd;
 a&mif;ukef\? eH½kd;ñGwfatmif pnf;BuKd;udk
 aqmifukef\ vlwdkYonf]]umr*kPfCHpm; ol
 vlrdef;rwdkYujhodkYwnf;}}[k ujh&JUukef\?
 ½lwfcSukef\? tjyPfy ajymqdkMuukef\ jrWfpGmbk&m;
 tm; ptaMumif;ukd avQmufMuukef\

&[ef;wdkY bdu©KeDronf rsufaxmifhatmufodkY
 aumufaom ta&;udk rjyKvkyftyf/y/ yg;uGufuGufjcif;udk
 rjyKtyf/ jyLwif;aygufjzifh rMunfhthyf/ tvif;&Sd&m
 wHcg;ü (½kyfvHk;azmf vsuf) r&yftyf/ ujcif;udk
 rvkyfpty f/ jynfhwefqmrudk raeptyf/ aowif;ukyfudk
 rxm;tyf/ om;pdrf; ig;pdrf;udk rxm;tyf/ aps;rcif;tyf/
 twkd;ray;tyf/ ukefoG,fjcif;udk rjyKtyf/
 uRefa,musfm;udk rvkyfauR;aptyf/ uRefrdef;rudk
 rvkyfauR;aptyf/ trlvkyfoludk rvkyfauR; aptyf/
 trlvkyfolrudk rvkyfauR;aptyf/ wd&pämeFudk
 rvkyfauR;aptyf/ ukefpdrf; ukefajcmuf trsKd;rsKd;
 ra&mif;tyf/ eH½kd;ñGwfatmif pnf;BuKd;udk
 raqmiftyf? aqmifaom bdu©KeDrTm; 'kuú#ftmywf
 oifh\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

418/	xkdtcg	qAÁ ^{*¾} Dbdu©KeDrwdkYonf
tvHk;pHkñdkaom	ouFef;wdkYudk	aqmifukef\?
tvHk;pHk 0gaom	ouFef;wdkYudk	aqmifukef\?
tvHk;pHkeDaom	ouFef;wdkYudk	aqmifukef\?
tvHk;pHkarmif;aom	ouFef;wdkYudk	aqmifukef\?

tvHk;pHkrnf;eufaom ouFef;wdkYudk aqmifukef\
 uif;ausmufukef; ujhodkY tvHk;pHk
 teD&ifha&mifqdk;aom ouFef;wdkYudk aqmifukef\
 tvHk;pHk teDEka&mif qdk;aom ouFef;wdkYudk
 aqmifukef? tqmrjzwfaom ouFef;wdkYudk aqmifukef\
 tqm&Snfaom ouFef;wdkYudk aqmifukef\
 yef;yGifhuJhodkY tqm&Sdaom ouFef;wdkYudk
 aqmifukef? toD;ujhodkY tqm &Sdaom
 ouFef;wdkYudk aqmifukef? oifwkdif;udk aqmifukef\
 avQmfawudk aqmifukef\
 vlwdkYonf]]umr*kPfcHpm;ol
 vlrdef;rwdkYujhodkYwnf;}}[k ujh&JUukef\
 ½lwfcsume? tjypfjy ajymqdkMuukef\
 jrwpGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;ukd avQmufMuukef\
 &[ef;wdkY bdu©KeDronf tvHk;pHkñdkaom
 ouFef;wdkYudk raqmiftyf/y/ avQmfawouFef;udk
 raqmiftyf? aqmifaom bdu©KeDrtn; 'kuú#ftmywf
 oifh\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

uG,fvGefolbdu©KeDr\ y&du©&m

419/ xkdtcg wpyfg;aom bdu©KeDronf
 pkawcgeD;aomf]]tuREkfyfuG,fvGefaomf tuREkfyf\
 y&du©&monf oHCmtm; jzpfygap[k
 ajymqdkrSmMum;V xkdodkYajym&mü
 &[ef;a,musfm;wdkYonfvnf;aumif;?
 &[ef;rdef;rwdkYonfvnf;aumif;]]igwdkY\
 y&du©&mjzpf? igwdkY\ y&du©&m jzpf}}[k
 jiif;chkukefV jrwpGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;ukd
 avQmufMuukefV

&[ef;wdkY bdu©KeDronf
 pkawcgeD;aomf]]tuREkfyfuG,fvGefaomf tuREkfyf\
 y&du©&monf oHCmtm; jzpfygap}}[k ajymrl

xkdodkYajym&mü bdu©KoHCmonf tpdk;r&
xkd0w→Kb@monf bdu©KeDoHCmtm; omvQif jzpfV

&[ef;wdkY odu©rmefonf/y/ &[ef;wdkY omraPronf
pkawcgeD;aomf]]tuREkfyf uG,fvGefaomf tuREkfyf\
y&du©&monf oHCmtm; jzpfygap}}[kajymrl
xkdodkYajym&mü bdu©KoHCmonf tpdk;r&
xkd0w→Kb@monf bdu©KeDoHCmtm;omvQif jzpfV

&[ef;wdkY &[ef;a,musfm;onf
pkawcgeD;aomf]]tuREkfyfuG,fvGefaomf tuREkfyf\
y&du©&monf oHCmtm; jzpfygap}}[kajymrl
xkdodkYajym&mü bdu©KeDoHCmonf tpdk;r&
xkd0w→K b@monf bdu©KoHCmtm;omvQif jzpfV

&[ef;wdkY omraPa,musfm;onf/y/ &[ef;wdkY
Oygoumonf/y/ &[ef;wdkY Oygodumronf? &[ef;wdkY
tjcm;wpfOD;OD;aom olonf
pkawcgeD;aomf]]tuREkfyfuG,fvGefaomf tuREkfyf\
y&du©&monf oHCmtm; jzpfygap}}[kajymrl
xkdodkYajym&mü bdu©KeDoHCmonf tpdk;r&
xkd0w→K b@monf bdu©KoHCmtm;omvQif jzpfV

420/ xkdtcg vufyrf;onfjzpfzl;aom
rdef;rwppfa,mufonf bdu©KeDrwdkYxHü &[ef;jyK\
xkdbdu©KeDronf vrf;rü tm;enf;aom &[ef;udk awGUí
ychk;pGef;jzifh
wkdufvSJV]]bdu©KeDronfh&[ef;a,musfm;udk
tb,phaMumifh wkdufbdoenf;}}[k
&[ef;a,musfm;wdkYonf ujh&JUukef? ½lwfcsume?
tjypfjy ajymqdkMuukefV jrwpGmbk&m;tm;
ptaMumif;ukd avQmufMuukefV

&[ef;wdkY bdu©KeDronf &[ef;a,musfm;udk
rwkduftyf? wkdufaom bdu©KeDrmt; 'kuú#f tmywf
oifhV &[ef;wdkY bdu©KeDronf &[ef;a,musfm;udk
jrifaomf ta0;rS a&Smifz,fí vrf;ay;&ef cGifhjyK\[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

uav;tavmif;ukd oydwfÜxnfaom bdu©KeDr

xkdtcg vifESifh a0;uGmaecdkufjzpfaom
rdef;rwpfamufonf oa,mufvifjzifh udk,f0ef&Sd\
xkdrdef;ronf udk,f0efudk usapí tdrfodkY csOf;uyfaom
bdu©KeDrudk]]toQifr wkdufwGef;yg\
pudk,f0efysuf
om;i,fudk oydwfjzifh xkwfaqmifygavmh}}[k ajym\
xkdtcg xkdbdu©KeDronf xkdom;i,fudk oydwfÜ xnfhi
ouFef;BuD;jzifh zHk;vTrf;vsuf oGm;avV

xkdtcg qGrf;chvSnfhvnfaom &[ef;wpfyg;onf]]igonf
a&S;OD;pGm&aom qGrf;udk &[ef; a,musfm;tm;jzpfap
&[ef;rdef;rtm;jzpfap rvSLb] rpm;tHh}}[k
om&Pd,0wfudk aqmufwnfV xkdtcg xkd&[ef;onf
xkdbdu©KeDrudk jrifaomf]]ESr ,ck qGrf;udk
ch,lygavmh}}[k ajymV toQifbk&m; wefygNyD[k
(avQmuf\)/ ESpfBudrfajrmufvnf;/y/
oHk;Budrfajrmufvnf; xkd&[ef;onf
bdu©KeDrudk]]ESr ,ck qGrf;udk ch,lygavmh}}[k
ajymV toQifbk&m; wefygNyD[k (avQmuf\)/ ESr igonf
a&S;OD;pGm &aom
qGrf;udk]]&[ef;a,musfm;tm;jzpfap
&[ef;rdef;rtm;jzpfap rvSLb] rpm;tHh}}[k
om&Pd,0wfudk aqmufwnfV ESr ,ck qGrf;udk
ch,lygavmh[k (ajym\)/

xkdtcg xkdbdu©KeDronf xkd&[ef;u rvTJomatmif
ajymaomaMumifh]]toQifoydwfÜ udk,f0efysuf
om;i,fudk Munfhavmh? wpfOD;wpfa,muftm;
rajymMum;ygivifh}}[k (avQmufNyD; vQif) oydwfudk
xkwfjyV xkdtcg xkd&[ef;onf]]bdu©KeDronf
oydwfjzifh udk,f0efysuf om;i,fudk tb,phaMumifh
xkwfaqmifbdoenf;}}[k ujh&JU? ½lwfcsl? tjypfjy

ajymqdk\ xdkYaemuf xkd&[ef;onf &[ef;wdkYtm;
xkdtMumif;udk ajymMum;\ tvdkenf;aom
&[ef;wdkYonf]tb,fhaMumifh bdu©KeDronf
oydwfjzifh udk,f0efysuf om;i,fudk
xkwfaqmifbdoenf;}}[k ujh&JUukef\? ½lwfcSukef\?
tjypfjy ajymqdkMuukef\ jrwpGmbk&m;tm;
ptaMumif;ukd avQmuf Muukef\

&[ef;wdkY bdu©KeDronf oydwfESifh udk,f0efysuf
om;i,fudk raqmiftyf? aqmifaom bdu©KeDrtn;
'kuú#ftmywf oifh\ &[ef;wdkY bdu©KeDronf
&[ef;a,musfm;udk jrifvwfaomf oydwfudk xkwfjy&ef
cGifhjyK\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

xkdtcg qAA^{*3/4}Dbdu©KeDrwdkYonf
&[ef;a,musfm;udk jrifvwfaomf ajymif;jyefvSefí
oydwfzifudk jyukef\?]qAA^{*3/4}Dbdu©KeDrwdkYonf
&[ef;a,musfm;udk jrifvwfaomf ajymif;jyefvSefí
oydwfzifudk tb,fhaMumifh jyukefbdoenf;}}[k
&[ef;wdkYonf ujh&JUukef\? ½lwfcSukef\? tjypfjy
ajymqdkMuukef\ xkdtcg xkd&[ef;wdkYonf
jrwpGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;ukd avQmufMuukef\

&[ef;wdkY bdu©KeDronf &[ef;a,musfm;udk
jrifvwfaomf ajymif;jyefvSefí oydwfzifudk rjytyf? ज्याom
bdu©KeDrtn; 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\ &[ef;wdkY
bdu©KeDronf &[ef; a,musfm;udk jrifvwfaomf
oydwfudk vSefí jy&ef cGifhjyK\? oydwfö &Sdaom
pm;zG,fjzifhvnf; &[ef;a,musfm; udk zdwf&rnf[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

a,mufsm;t*Fgukd wpdef;pdef;Munfhjcif;

xkdtcg om0w¬djynf c&D;vrf;rü a,musfm;t*Fgukd
pGefYypfxm;\? xkda,musfm;t*Fgukd
bdu©KeDrwdkYonf wpdef;pdef;Munfh½lukef\?

vlwdkYonf a<u;aMumfjCIF;udk jyKukef\?
xkdbdu©KeDrwdkYonf rsufESmrom jzpfukef\

xdkYaemuf xkdbdu©KeDrwdkYonf
ausmif;odkYoGm;í bdu©KeDrwdkYtm; ptaMumif;udk
ajymMum;ukef\

tvdkenf;aom
bdu©KeDrwdkYonf]]a,musfm;t*Fgudk tb,fhaMumifh
wpdef;pdef;Munfhukefbd oenf;}}[k ujh&JUukef\?
½lwfcSukef\? tjypfjy ajymqdkMuukef\ xdkYaemuf
xkdbdu©KeDrwdkYonf &[ef;a,musfm;wdkYtm;
ptaMumif;udk avQmufMuukef\? &[ef;wdkYonf
jrwpGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;ukd avQmufMuukef\

&[ef;wdkY bdu©KeDronf a,musfm;t*Fgudk
wpdef;pdef; rMunfh½ltyf? Munfh½laom bdu©KeDr
tm; 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

421/ xkdtcg vlwdkYonf &[ef;a,musfm;wdkYtm;
pm;aomufzG,fudk vSLukef\? &[ef; a,musfm;wdkYonf
&[ef;rdef;rwdkYtm; vSLukef\?
vlwdkYonf]]toQifwdkYonf oHk;aqmif&ef rdrd tm;
vSLonfudk tb,fhaMumifh tjcm;olwdkYtm;
vSLukefbdoenf;? tuREkfyfwdkYonfvnf; tvSLudk
vSL&ef rodukefoavm}}[k ujh&JUukef\? ½lwfcSukef\?
tjypfjy ajymqdkMuukef\ jrwpGmbk&m;tm;
ptaMumif;ukd avQmufMuukef\

]]&[ef;wdkY oHk;aqmif&ef rdrdtm; vSLxm;onfudk
tjcm;olwdkYtm; rvSLtyf? vSLaom &[ef;tm;
'kuú#ftmywf oifh\}}[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

xkdtcg &[ef;a,musfm;wdkYtm; pm;aomufzG,fonf
aygrsm;\? jrwpGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;ukd
avQmufMuukef\ &[ef;wdkY oHCmtm; vSL&ef
cGifhjyK\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

tvGeftrif; aygrsm;\? jrwpGmbk&m;tm;
ptaMumif;ukd avQmufMuukef\]&[ef;wdkY yk*³/₄vdu
tvSLudkvnf; vSL&ef cGifhjk\} }[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

xkdtcg &[ef;a,musfm;wdkYtm; odrf;qnfxm;aom
pm;aomufzG,fonf aygrsm;\ jrwpGmbk&m;tm;
ptaMumif;ukd avQmufMuukef\

&[ef;wdkY &[ef;a,musfm;wdkYtm;
odrf;qnfxm;aom pm;aomufzG,fudk
&[ef;rdef;rwkYonf tuyfcHapí oHk;aqmif&ef cGifhjk\
[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

xkdtcg vlwdkYonf bdu©KeDrwdkYtm;
pm;aomufzG,fudk vSLukef\? bdu©KeDrwdkYonf &[ef;
a,musfm;wdkYtm; vSLukef\
vlwdkYonf]bdu©KeDrwdkYonf oHk;aqmif&ef
rdrdtm; vSLtyfonfudk tb,fhaMumifh tjcm;olwdkYtm;
vSLukefbdoenf;? tuREkfyfwdkYonfvnf; tvSLudk
vSL&ef rodukef oavm} }[k ujh&JUukef\? ¹/₂lwfcSukef\
tjypfjy ajymqdkMuukef\ jrwpGmbk&m;tm;
ptaMumif;ukd avQmufMuukef\

&[ef;wdkY bdu©KeDrnf oHk;aqmif&ef rdrdtm;
vSLtyfonfudk tjcm;olwdkYtm; rvSLtyf? vSLaom
bdu©KeDrtn; 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\ [k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

xkdtcg bdu©KeDrwdkYtm; pm;aomufzG,fonf
aygrsm;\? jrwpGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;ukd
avQmufMuukef\ &[ef;wdkY oHCmtm; vSL&ef
cGifhjk\ [k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

tvGeftrif; aygrsm;\ jrwpGmbk&m;tm;
ptaMumif;ukd avQmufMuukef\ &[ef;wdkY yk*³/₄vdu
tvSLudkvnf; vSL&ef cGifhjk\ [k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

xkdtcg bdu©KeDrwdkYtm; odrf;qnfxm;aom
pm;aomufzG,fonf aygrsm;\ jrwpGmbk&m; tm;
ptaMumif;ukd avQmufMuukef\

&[ef;wdkY bdu©KeDrwdkY\ odrf;qnf;xm;aom
pm;aomufzG,fudk &[ef;a,musfm;wdkYonf tuyfcHapí
oHk;aqmif&ef cGifhjyK\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

422/ xkdtcg &[ef;a,musfm;wdkYtm; ausmif;
tdyf&m ae&monf aygrsm;\? bdu©KeDrwdkYtm;
raygrsm;/]]toQifbk&m;wdkY awmif;yefyg\
toQifbk&m;wdkYonf tuREkfyfwdkYtm; ausmif;udk
tcdkuftwefY ay;ygukefavmh}}[k bdu©KeDrwdkYonf
&[ef;a,musfm;wdkY\ txHodkY wrefvTwfukef\
jrwpGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;ukd avQmufMuukef\

&[ef;wdkY bdu©KeDrwdkYtm; ausmif;udk
tcdkuftwefY (wm0umvdu) ay;&ef cGifhjyK\[k (rdefY
awmfrl\)/

xkdtcg Owkvmaom bdu©KeDrwdkYonf
ajr\$;,Suftyfaom anmifapmif;udkvnf;aumif;?
ajr\$;,Suftyfaom tif;ysOfudkvnf;aumif; zdívnf;
xkdifukef\? zdívnf; tdyfukef\? tdyf&m ae&monf
aoG;tvdrf;vdrf; jzpf\ jrwpGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;ukd
avQmufMuukef\

&[ef;wdkY bdu©KeDronf ajr\$;,Suftyfaom
anmifapmif;udkvnf;aumif;? ajr\$;,Suftyfaom
tif;ysOfudkvnf;aumif; zdívnf; rxkdiftyf? zdívnf;
rtdyftyf? zdíxkdifaom zdítadyfaom bdu©KeDrtm;
'kuú#ftmywf oifh\ &[ef;wdkY OwkESD;ouFef;udk
cGifhjyK\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

OwkESD; ouFef;udk aoG;vdrf;usH\
jrwpGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;ukd avQmufMuukef\
&[ef;wdkY ydwfqdkY&ef txnfydkif;udk cGifhjyK\[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/ txnfydkif;onf uRwfus\ jrwpGmbk&m;
tm; ptaMumif;ukd avQmufMuukef\

&[ef;wdkY csnfBuKd;jzifh pnf;í aygifü zGJUcsnf&ef
cGifhjyK\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

csnfBuKd;onf jywfv/ jrwpGmbk&m;tm;
ptaMumif;ukd avQmufMuukefV

&[ef;wdkY cg;awmif;usKdufjcf;udkvnf;aumif;?
cg;BuKd;udkvnf;aumif; cGifhjyK\[k (rdefYawmf rl\)/

xkdtcg qAA^{*3/4}Dbdu©KeDrwkUdonf tcgcyfodrf;
cg;BuKd;udk aqmifukefV vlwdkYonf]]umr*kPf
cHpm;ol vlrdef;rwdkYujhodkYwnf;}}[k ujh&JUukef\?
½lwfcSukef\? tjyPfjy ajymqdkMuukefV jrwpGm
bk&m;tm; ptaMumif;ukd avQmufMuukefV

&[ef;wdkY bdu©KeDronf tcgcyfodrf; cg;BuKd;udk
raqmiftyf? aqmifaom bdu©KeDrtm; 'kuú#ftmywf
oifhV &[ef;wdkY Owkvmaom bdu©KeDrtm;
Owkvmscsdefü cg;BuKd;udk cGifhjyK\[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

'kwd,tcef; NyD;V

3-wwd,tcef;

423/	xkdtcg	t*FgZmwfrygaom
bdu©KeDrwdkYudkvnf;aumif;?		
t*FgZmwf&mrQygaom		
bdu©KeDrwdkYudkvnf;aumif;?		Owkrvmaom
bdu©KeDrwdkYudkvnf;aumif;?		tjrJOwkvmaom
bdu©KeDrwdkYudkvnf;aumif;?		
tjrJt0wfydwfqdkY&aom		
bdu©KeDrwdkYudkvnf;aumif;?		aoG;,kdpD;aom
bdu©KeDrwdkYudkvnf;aumif;?		taph&Snfaom
bdu©KeDrwdkYudkvnf;aumif;?		y@Kufrjzpfaom
bdu©KeDrwdkYudkvnf;aumif;?	a,musfm;vsmjzpfaom	
bdu©KeDrwdkYudkvnf;aumif;?	r*fESpfckpyfaeom	
bdu©KeDrwdkYudkvnf;aumif;?		ObawmAsnf;

bdu©KeDrwdkYudkvnf;aumif; awGUjrifukey/
jrwpfGmbk&m;tm;ptaMumif;ukd avQmufMuukef/

&[ef;wdkY ylöif;avmif;rtm; tEÅ&m,fjyKwwfaom
taMumif;ESpfq,fhav;rsdK;wdkYudk ar;jcif;iSg
cGifhjyK\? &[ef;wdkY podkY ar;tyf/

]oifonf t*FgZmwfrygol r[kwfoavm?
t*FgZmwf&mrQygol r[kwfoavm? Owkrvmol
r[kwfoavm? tjr]Owkvmol r[kwfoavm?
tjr]t0wfydwf qdkY&ol r[kwfoavm? aoG;,kdpD;ol
r[kwfoavm? taph&Snfol r[kwfoavm? y@Kufr
r[kwfoavm? a,musfm;vsm r[kwfo avm?
r*fESpfckpyfaeol r[kwfoavm? ObawmAsnf;
r[kwfoavm/

oifhtm; podkY oabm&Sdukefaom temwdkYonf
&Sdukefoavm? Elemonfvnf;aumif;?
tdkif;temonfvnf;aumif;? ayG;0] n§if; wif;wdyf
temonfvnf;aumif;?

c,¹/₂k*facs mif;qdk;em¹onfvnf;aumif;?
0uf¹/₂l;Muuf¹/₂l;a&m*gonfvnf;aumif; &Sdoavm? vl[kwf\
avm? rdef;r[kwf\
avm? awmfvSefol[kwf\
avm? a<u;NrDr&Sdol[kwf\
avm? rif;cpm;ol r[kwfoavm?
rdbonfvnf;aumif;? tdrf&SifcifyGef;onfvnf;aumif;
oifhudk cGifhjyK\
avm? toufESpfq,f jynfh\
avm? oifhtm;
oydwfouFef; jynfhphK\
avm? oifonf tb,ftrnf&Sdoenf;?
oif\ OyZÑm,f bdu©KeDronf tb,ftrnf&Sdoenf;}}[k
ar;tyf/ xkdtcg &[ef;a,musfm;wdkYonf
bdu©KeDrwdkYtm; tEÅ&m,fjyKwwfaom
taMumif;wdkYudk ar;ukef\? ylöif;avmif;rwdkYonf
&GHUukef\? rsufESmromukef? rajzEdkifukef/
jrwpfGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;ukd avQmufMuukef/

&[ef;wdkY wpfzufü ylöif;chjcif;jzifh
bdu©KeDroHCmü pifMu,fNyD;aom ylöif;avmif;rtm;

bdu©KoHCmü ylöif;cHjCIF;iSg cGifhJyK\[k
(rdefYawmfri\)/

xkdtcg bdu©KeDrwdkYonf rqHk;rtyfukefao;aom
ylöif;avmif;rwdkYudk tEÅ&m,fjyKwwfaom
taMumif;wdkYudk ar;ukef\? ylöif;avmif;rwdkYonf
&GHUukef\? rsufESmromukef? rajzEdkifukef/
jrwpfGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;ukd avQmufMuukefV

&[ef;wdkY a&S;OD;pGm qHk;rNyD;í aemufrS
tEÅ&m,fjyKwwfukefaom taMumif;wdkYudk ar;jCIF;iSg
cGifhJyK\[k (rdefYawmfri\)/ xkdoHCmhtv,füyif
qHk;rukef\? ylöif;avmif;rwdkYonf xkd twkdif;yif
&GHUukef\? rsufESmromukef? rajzEdkifukef/
jrwpfGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;ukd avQmuf MuukefV

&[ef;wdkY wpfckaom ae&mü qHk;rNyD;í
oHCmhtv,fü tEÅ&m,fjyKwwfukefaom
taMumif;wdkYudk ar;jCIF;iSg cGifhJyKV &[ef;wdkY
podkY qHk;rtyfV

424/ a&S;OD;pGm OyZÑm,fudk ,lapyf\?
OyZÑm,f,lapNyD;aemuf oydwfouFef;udk
ajymMum;tyf\? pum; oif\ oydwfwnf;? pum;
'kuk#fwnf;? pum; udk,f0wf{uoD wnf;? pum;
oif;ydkifwnf;? pum; &ifvTrf;wbufwnf;? pum;
a&oEkyfwnf;/ oGm;acsavmh? pt&yfü &yfwnfavmh[k
(ajymqdktyf\)/

ruRrf;usifaom rvdr®maom bdu©KeDrwdkYonf
qHk;rukef\? qHk;rtyfaom ylöif;avmif;rwdkYonf
&GHUukef\? rsufESmromukef? rajzEdkifukef/
jrwpfGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;ukd avQmufMuukefV

&[ef;wdkY ruRrf;usifaom rvdr®maom olonf
rqHk;rtyf? qHk;raom bdu©KeDrtm; 'kuú#f tmywf
oifhV

&[ef;wdkY uRrf;usifvdr®mí pGrf;&nf&Sdaom
bdu©KeDronf qHk;rjcif;iSg cGifhJyK\[k (rdefYawmf
r\)/

rorkwftyfaom bdu©KeDrwdkYonf qHk;rukef\
jrwpGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;ukd avQmuf Muukef\
&[ef;wdkY rorkwftyfaom bdu©KeDronf rqHk;rtyf?
qHk;raom bdu©KeDrtm; 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\
&[ef;wdkY orkwftyfaom bdu©KeDronf qHk;rjcif;iSg
cGifhJyKV &[ef;wdkY podkY orkwftyf\? udk,fwkdifvnf;
rdrdudk,fudk orkwftyf\? olwpfyg;onfrlvnf; olwpfyg;udk
orkwftyf\

tb,fodkYvQif udk,fwkdifrlvnf; rdrdudk,fudk
orkwftyfoenf;? uRrf;usifvdr®mí pGrf;&nf &Sdaom
bdu©KeDronf oHCmudk odap&rnf/

]]toQifrwdkY oHCmonf tuREkfyf\ (pum;udk)
emawmfrlavmh? prnfaom toQifronf ptrnf&Sdaom
toQifr\ ylöif;tjzpfudk ijh\? oHCmtm; avsmufywfaom
tcg&SdaomuHonf tu,fí jzpfjim;tHh? prnfaom
tuREkfyfonf prnfaom toQifr udk qHk;raytHh}}[k
podkY udk,fwkdifrlvnf; rdrdudk,fudk orkwftyf\

tb,fodkYvQif olwpfyg;onfrlvnf; olwpfyg;udk
orkwftyfoenf;? uRrf;usifvdr®mí pGrf;&nf&Sdaom
bdu©KeDronf oHCmudk adaptyf\

]]toQifrwdkY oHCmonf tuREkfyf\ (pum;udk)
emawmfrlavmh? prnfaom toQifronf prnfaom toQifr\
ylöif;tjzpfudk ijh\? oHCmtm; avsmufywfaom
tcg&SdaomuHonf tu,fí jzpfjim;tHh? prnfaom toQifronf
prnfaom toQifrudk qHk;r&m\}}[k podkY
olwpfyg;onfrlvnf; olwpfyg;udk orkwftyf\ orkwf
NyD;aom xkdbdu©KeDronf ylöif;avmif;rodkY
csOf;uyfNyD;vQif podkY ajymqdktyf\

]]prnfaom toQifr em;axmifavmh? ptcgonf oif\
trSefudk ajym&eftcgwnf;? t[kwfudk ajym&eftcgwnf;?
tMuif taMumif;aMumifh jzpf\? xkdtamumif;udk
oHCmhtv,fü ar;vwfaomf xif&Sm;&Sdonfudk]&Sd\[k
ajymtyf\? xif&Sm;r&Sdonfudk]r&Sd}[k ajymtyf\
r&GHUvifh? rsufESmrom rjzpfvifh? podkY oifhudk
ar;ukefvwåHU? t*FgZmwfrygol r[kwfoavm? t*Fg
Zmwf&mrQygol r[kwfoavm? Owkrvmol r[kwfoavm?
tjrJOWkvmol r[kwfoavm? t0wf ydwfqdkY&ol
r[kwfoavm? aoG;,kdpD;aomol r[kwfoavm? taph&Snof
r[kwfoavm? y@Kuf rr[kwfoavm? a,musfm;vsm
r[kwfoavm? r*fESpfckpyfaeol r[kwfoavm?
ObawmAsnf; r[kwfoavm/

oifhtm; podkY oabm&Sdukefaom
tema&m*gwdkYonf &Sdukefoavm?
Elemonfvnf;aumif;? tdkif;temonfvnf;aumif;? ayG; Oj
n§if; wif;wdyfemonfvnf;aumif;?
c,½k*facsmif;qdk;emonfvnf;aumif;?
0uf½l;Muuf½l;emonfvnf;aumif; &Sdoavm? vl[kwf\
avm? rdef;r[kwf\avm? awmfvSefol[kwf\avm?
a<u;NrDuif;ol[kwf\avm? rif;cpm;ol r[kwfoavm?
rdbwdkYonfvnf;aumif;? tdrf&SifcifyGef;onfvnf;aumif;
cGifhjyK\avm? toufESpfq,f jynfh\avm? oifhtm;
oydwfouFef;onf jynfhphK\avm? oifonf
tb,frnf&Sdoenf;? oif\ OyZÑm,fonf tb,frnf&Sdoenf;}}
[k ar;MuukefvwåHU[k ajymqdktyf\

wpfNydKifwnf; (&[ef;avmif;rESifhqHk;rol
wpfNydKifwnf;) vmukef\ wpfNydKifwnf; rvmtyf?
qHk;raom bdu©KeDronf a&S;OD;pGm vmí oHCmudk
odptyf\

]]toQifrwdkY oHCmonf tuREkfy\ (pum;udk)
emawmfrlavmh? prnfaom toQifronf prnfaom toQifr\
ylöif;tjzpfudk ijh\ xkdylöif;avmif;rudk tuREkfyfonf

qHk;rtyfNyD? oHCmtm; avsmufywfaom
tcg&SdaomuHonf tu,fí jzpfjim;tHh? þrnfaom toQifronf
vm&m\}}[k (oHCmudk odaptyf\)/]vmcJhavmh}[k
ajymtyf\

vuf0Jwpfzuf ychK;xufü udk,f0wfudk pHy,fwifapí
bdu©KeDrwdkY\ ajcwdkYudk &Sdcdk;apí
aqmifhaMumifhxkdifapí vuftkyfcsDapí ylöif;tjzpfudk
awmif;yeftyf\

]]toQifrwdkY tuREkfyfonf oHCmudk ylöif;tjzpfudk
awmif;yefyg\? toQifrwdkY oHCmonf tuREkfyfudk
tpOfoem;jcif;udk taMumif;jyK í xkwfaqmifygavmh/
ESpfBudrfajrmufvnf; toQifrwdkY tuREkfyfonf
oHCmudk ylöif;tjzpfudk awmif;yefyg\? toQifrwdkY
oHCmonf tuREkfyfudk tpOfoem;jcif;udk taMumif;jyK í
xkwfaqmifygavmh/ oHk;Budrfajrmufvnf; toQifrwdkY
tuREkfyfonf oHCmudk ylöif;tjzpfudk awmif;yefyg\?
toQifrwdkY oHCmonf tuREkfyfudk tpOfoem;jcif; udk
taMumif;jyK í xkwfaqmifygavmh}}[k (awmif;yeftyf\)/

uRrf;usifvdr®mí pGrf;&nf&Sdaom bdu©KeDronf
oHCmudk odaptyf\

425/]]toQifrwdkY oHCmonf tuREkfyf\ (pum;udk)
emawmfrlavmh? þrnfaom toQifronf þrnfaom toQifr\
ylöif;tjzpfudk ijh\? oHCmtm; avsmufywfaom
tcg&SdaomuHonf tu,fí jzpfjim;tHh? tuREkfyfonf
þrnfaom toQifrudk tEÅ&m,fjyKwwfaom
taMumif;wdkYudk ar;tHh}}[k (odaptyf\)/

þrnfaom toQifr em;axmifavmh? ptcgonf oif\
trSefudk ajym&eftcgwnf;? t[kwfudk ajym&eftcgwnf;?
tMuif taMumif;onf jzpf\? xkdataMumif;udk ar;tHh?
xif&Sm;&Sdrl]&Sd\}[k ajymtyf\
xif&Sm;r&Sdrl]r&Sd}[k ajymtyf\? t*FgZmwfrygol
r[kwfoavm/y/ tb,f trnf&Sdoenf;? oif\ OyZÑm,fq&monf
tb,ftrnf&Sdoenf;}}[k (ar;tyf\)/

uRrf;usifvdr®mí pGrf;&nf&Sdaom bdu©KeDronf
oHCmudk odaptyfV

]]toQifrwdkY oHCmonf tuREkfyf\ (pum;udk)
emawmfrlavmh? þrnfaom toQifronf þrnfaom toQifr\
ylöif;tjzpfudk ijh\? tEÅ&m,fjyKwwfukefaom
taMumif;wdkYrS pifMu,f\? þtoQifrtm; oydwfouFef;onf
jynfhpHk\? þrnfaom toQifronf þrnfaom
toQifOyZÑm,frjzifh oHCmudk ylöif;tjzpfudk
awmif;yef\? oHCmtm; avsmufywfaom
tcg&SdaomuHonf tu,fí jzpfjim;tHh? oHCmonf þrnfaom
toQifOyZÑm,frjzifh þrnfaom toQifrudk ylöif;jyK&m\
pum; odapjcif; wnf;/

toQifrwdkY oHCmonf tuREkfyf\ (pum;udk)
emawmfrlavmh? þrnfaom toQifronf þrnfaom toQifr\
ylöif;tjzpfukd ijh\? tEÅ&m,fjyKwwfukefaom
taMumif;wdkYrS pifMu,f\? þtoQifrtm; oydwfouFef;onf
jynfhpHk\? þrnfaom toQifronf þrnfaom
toQifOyZÑm,frjzifh oHCmukd ylöif;tjzpfukd
awmif;yef\? oHCmonf þrnfaom toQifrudk þrnfaom
toQifOyZÑm,frjzifh ylöif;jyK\? þrnfaom toQifr\
þrnfaom toQifOyZÑm,frjzifh ylöif;jyKjcif;ukd
tMuiftoQifrtm; ESpfoufjcif;&Sd\? xkdtoQifronf
qdwfqdwfae&m\? tMuiftoQifrtm; ESpfoufjcif;r&Sd?
xkdtoQifronf ajymqkd&mV

ESpfBudrfajrmufvnf; þtaMumif;ukd
ajymMum;yg\y/ oHk;Budrfajrmufvnf; þtaMumif;ukd
ajymMum;ygV

toQifrwdkY oHCmonf tuREkfyf\ (pum;ukd)
emawmfrlavmh? þrnfaom toQifronf þrnfaom toQifr\
ylöif;tjzpfukd ijh\? tEÅ&m,fjyKwwfukefaom
taMumif;wdkYrS pifMu,f\? þtoQifrtm; oydwfouFef;onf
jynfhpHk\? þrnfaom toQifronf þrnfaom
toQifOyZÑm,frjzifh oHCmukd ylöif;tjzpfukd

awmif;yef\? oHCmonf prnfaom toQifrukdhprnfaom
toQifOyZÑm,frjzifh ylöif;jyK\? prnfaom toQifr\
prnfaom toQifOyZÑm,frjzifh ylöif;jyKjCIF;ukd
tMuiftoQifrtm; ESpfoufjCIF;&Sd\? xkdtoQifronf
qdwfqdwfae&m\? tMuiftoQifrtm; ESpfoufjCIF;r&Sd?
xkdtoQifronf ajymqkd&mV

oHCmonf prnfaom toQifrukd prnfaom
toQifOyZÑm,frjzifh ylöif;jyKtyfNyD? oHCmtm;
ESpfoufjCIF; &Sd\? xkdaMumifh qdwfqdwfae\? podkY
qdwfqdwfaeojzifh pESpfoufonfh tjzpfukd
odrSwf&ygonf}}[k (odap&rnf)/

xkd (bdu©KeDoHCmü ylöif;jyK NyD;aom) cPüyif
ac:í &[ef;a,musfm;oHCmodkY csOf;uyf apí
vuf0Jwpfzuf yckH;xufü {uoDukd pHy,fwifapí
&[ef;a,musfm;wdkY\ ajcWdkYukd &Sdckd;apí
aqmifhaMumifhxkdifapí vuftkyfcsDapí ylöif;tjzpfukd
awmif;yefaptyfV

]]toQifbk&m;wdkY tuREkfyfonf ptrnf&Sdyg\
prnfaom toQifr\ ylöif;tjzpfukd ijhyg\? wpfzufü
ylöif;CHjCIF;jzifh bdu©KeDoHCmü pifMu,fNyD; jzpfyg\
toQifbk&m;wdkY tuREkfyfonf oHCmukd
ylöif;jyKjCIF;ukd awmif;yefyg\? toQifbk&m;wdkY
oHCmonf tuREkfyfukd tpOf oem;jCIF;ukd taMumif;jyKí
xkwfaqmifygavmh/ toQifbk&m;wdkY tuREkfyfonf
ptrnf&Sdyg\? prnfaomtoQifr\ ylöif;tjzpfukd ijhyg\
wpfzufü ylöif;CHjCIF;jzifh bdu©KeDoHCmü
pifMu,fNyD; jzpfyg\? toQifbk&m;wdkY
ESpfBudrfajrmufvnf; tuREkfyfonf oHCmukd
ylöif;jyKjCIF;ukd awmif;yef yg\? toQifbk&m;wdkY
oHCmonf tuREkfyfukd tpOfoem;jCIF;ukd taMumif;jyKí
xkwfaqmifygavmh/ toQifbk&m;wdkY tuREkfyfonf
ptrnf&Sdyg\? prnfaom toQifr\ ylöif;tjzpfukd ijhyg\
wpfzufü ylöif;CHjCIF;jzifh bdu©KeDoHCmü

pifMu,fNyD;jzpfyg\? toQifbk&m;wdkY oHk;Budrf
ajrmufvnf; tuREfkyfonf oHCmukd ylöif;jyKjCIF;ukd
awmif;yefyg\? toQifbk&m;wdkY oHCmonf
tuREkfyfukd tpOfoem;jCIF;ukd taMumif;jyK í
xkwfaqmifygavmh}}[k (awmif;yefaptyf\)/

uRrf;usifvdr®mí pGrf;&nf&Sdaom &[ef;onf
oHCmukd odaptyf\

]]toQifbk&m;wdkY oHCmonf tuREkfyf\ (pum;ukd)
emawmfrlavmh? prnfaom bdU©KeDronf prnfaom
bdU©KeDr\ ylöif;tjzpfukd ijh\? wpfzufü
ylöif;CHjCIF;jzifh bdU©KeD oHCmü pifMu,fNyD;jzpf\?
prnfaom bdU©KeDronf prnfaom OyZÑm,frjzifh
oHCmukd ylöif;jyKjCIF;ukd awmif;yef\? oHCmtm;
avsmufywfaom tcg&SdaomuHonf tu,fí jzpfjim;tHh?
oHCmonf prnfaom bdU©KeDrukD ptrnf&Sdaom
OyZÑm,frjzifh ylöif;jyK &m\? pum; odapjCIF;wnf;/

toQifbk&m;wdkY oHCmonf tuREkfyf\ (pum;ukd)
emawmfrlavmh? prnfaom bdU©KeDronf prnfaom
bdU©KeDr\ ylöif;tjzpfukd ijh\? wpfzufü
ylöif;CHjCIF;jzifh bdU©KeD oHCmü pifMu,fNyD;jzpf\?
prnfaom bdU©KeDronf prnfaom OyZÑm,frjzifh
oHCmukd ylöif;jyKjCIF;ukd awmif;yef\? oHCmonf
prnfaom bdU©KeDrukD ptrnf&Sdaom OyZÑm,frjzifh
ylöif;jyK\? prnfaom bdU©KeDr\ prnfaom
OyZÑm,frjzifh ylöif;jyK jCIF;ukd tMuiftoQiftm;
ESpfoufjCIF; &Sd\? xkdtoQifonf qdwfqdwfae&m\? tMuif
toQiftm; ESpfoufjCIF;r&Sd? xkdtoQifonf ajymqkd&m\

ESpfBudrfajrmufvnf; ptaMumif;ukd
ajymMum;yg\y/ oHk;Budrfajrmufvnf; ptaMumif;ukd
ajymMum;yg\

toQifbk&m;wdkY oHCmonf tuREkfyf\ (pum;ukd)
emawmfrlavmh? prnfaom bdU©KeDronf prnfaom
OyZÑm,fr\ ylöif;tjzpfukd ijh\? wpfzufü ylöif;CHjCIF;jzifh

bdu©KeDoHCmü pifMu,fNyD; jzpf\? þrnfaom
bdu©KeDronf þrnfaom OyZÑm,frjzifh
oHCmukdhylöif;jyKjCIF;ukd awmif;yef\? oHCmonf
þrnfaom bdu©KeDrukD þrnfaom OyZÑm,frjzifh
ylöif;jyK\? þrnfaom bdu©KeDr\ þrnfaom
OyZÑm,frjzifh ylöif;jyK jCIF;ukd tMuiftoQiftm;
ESpfoufjCIF; &Sd\? xkdtoQifonf qdwfqdwfae&m\?
tMuiftoQiftm; ESpfoufjCIF;r&Sd? xkdtoQifonf
ajymqkd&mV

oHCmonf þrnfaom bdu©KeDrukD þrnfaom
OyZÑm,frjzifh ylöif;jyKtyfjyD? oHCmtm;
ESpfoufjCIF;&Sd\? xdkYaMumifh qdwfqdwfae\? þodkY
qdwfqdwfaeojzifh þESpfoufonfh tjzpfukd
odrSwf&ygonf}}[k (odap&rnf)/

xkd (bdu©KoHCmrS ylöif;jyKNyD;aom) cPüyif
t&dyfukd wkDif;xGmtyf\? OwktwkDif;t&Snfukd
ajymMum;tyf\? aeYtzdkYukd ajymMum;tyf\?
oHk;rsKd;aygif;ukd ajymtyf\?
þbdu©KeDrtm;]]rSD&m
oHk;rsKd;wdkYukdvnf;aumif; rjyKtyfaom
tusifh&SpfrsKd;wdkYukdvnf;aumif;
ajymMum;ukefavmh}}[k bdu©KeDrwdkYukd
ajymqkdtyfukefV

426/ xkdtcg bdu©KeDrwdkYonf qGrf;pm;ausmif;ü
ae&majymif;a&TUukefpOf tcsdefukd vGefapukefV
jrwpGmbk&m;tm; þtaMumif;ukd avQmufMuukefV

&[ef;wdkY bdu©KeDr&Spfa,mufwdkYtm;
oDwif;BuD; tpOftwkDif; <uif;aom bdu©KeDrwdkYtm;
a&mufpOftwkDif; cGifhjyK\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

xkdtcg]]jrwpGmbk&m;onf
bdu©KeDr&Spfa,mufwdkYtm; oDwif;BuD;
tpOftwkDif;vnf;aumif;? <uif;aom bdu©KeDrwdkYtm;
a&mufpOftwkDif;vnf;aumif; cGifhjyK\}}[k

bdu©KeDrwdkYonf tvHk;pHkaom ae&mwdkYü
bdu©KeDr&Spfa,mufwdkYonf oDwif;BuD;
tpOftwkdif;vnf;aumif;? <uif;aom bdu©KeDrwdkYonf
a&mufpOftwkdif;vnf;aumif; wm;jrpfukef/
jrwpGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;ukd avQmufMuukef/

&[ef;wdkY qGrf;pm;ausmif;ü
bdu©KeDr&Spfa,mufwdkYtm; oDwif;BuD;
tpOftwkdif;vnf;aumif;? <uif;aom bdu©KeDrwdkYtm;
a&mufpOftwkdif;vnf;aumif; cGifhjyK\? tjcm;ae&m
tvHk;pHkwdkYü oDwif;BuD; tpOftwkdif; rwm;jrpftyf?
wm;jrpfaom bdu©KeDrtm; 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

427/ xkdtcg bdu©KeDrwdkYonf y0g&Pm rjyKukef/
jrwpGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;ukd avQmufMuukef/
&[ef;wdkY bdu©KeDronf y0g&Pm jyKtyf?
y0g&PmrjyKaom bdu©KeDrtm; w&m;tm;avsmfpGm
qHk;jzwftyf\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

xkdtcg bdu©KeDrwdkYonf rdrdwdkYonf
y0g&PmjyKNyD;vQif &[ef;a,musfm;oHCmukd
y0g&Pm rjyKukef/ jrwpGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;ukd
avQmufMuukef/

&[ef;wdkY bdu©KeDronf rdrdwdkY
y0g&PmjyKNyD;vQif &[ef;a,musfm;oHCmukdf
y0g&Pm jyKtyf? y0g&Pm rjyKaom bdu©KeDrtm;
w&m;tm;avsmfpGm qHk;jzwftyf\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

xkdtcg bdu©KeDrwdkYonf &[ef;wdkYESifhtwl
wpfaygif;wnf; y0g&PmjyKukefaomf qlnHjcif;ukd
jyKukef/ jrwpGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;ukd
avQmufMuukef/

&[ef;wdkY bdu©KeDronf
&[ef;a,musfm;wdkYESifhtwl wpfaygif;wnf; y0g&Pm

rjyKtyf? y0g&PmjyKaom bdu©KeDrtm; 'kuú#ftmywf
oifh\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

xkdtcg bdu©KeDrwdkYonf qGrf;rpm;rD
y0g&PmjyKukefaomf tcsdefukd vGefapukefV
jrwpGm bk&m;tm; ptaMumif;ukd avQmufMuukefV
&[ef;wdkY qGrf;pm;NyD;aemufrS y0g&PmjyK&ef
cGifhjyK\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

qGrf;pm;NyD;aemufrS y0g&PmjyKukefaomf
tcsdeftcgrjh jzpfapukefV jrwpGmbk&m;tm;
ptaMumif;ukd avQmufMuukefV
&[ef;wdkY ,aeYy0g&PmjyKNyD;vQif eufjzef
(txGufwpf&ufaeY) ü &[ef;a,mufsm;oHCmukd y0g&Pm
jyKjCIF;igS cGifhjyK\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

xkdtcg tvHk;pHkaom bdu©KeDroHCmonf y0g&Pm
jyKvwfaomf qlnHjCIF;ukd jyKV jrwpGmbk&m;tm;
ptaMumif;ukd avQmufMuukefV &[ef;wdkY
uRrf;usifvdr®mí pGrf;&nf&Sdaom
bdu©KeDrwpfa,mufukd bdu©KeDoHCmtwGuf
bdu©KoHCmukd y0g&PmjyK&ef orkwfjCIF;igS
cGifhjyKV &[ef;wdkY podkY orkwftyf\? a&S;OD;pGm
bdu©KeDrukD awmif;yeftyf\?

awmif;yefNyD;vQif uRrf;usifvdr®mí
pGrf;&nf&Sdaom bdu©KeDronf oHCmukD odaptyfV

]]toQifrwdkY oHCmonf tuREkfyf\ (pum;ukD)
emawmfrlavmh? oHCmtm; avsmuf ywfaom
tcg&SdaomuHonf tu,fí jzpfjim;tHh? oHCmonf prnfaom
bdu©KeDrukD bdu©KeDoHCmtwGuf
bdu©KoHCmukD y0g&PmjyK&ef orkwf&m\? pum;
odapjCIF; wnf;}}/

toQifrwdkY oHCmonf tuREkfyf\ (pum;ukD)
emawmfrlavmh? prnfaom bdu©KeDrukD
bdu©KeDoHCmtwGuf bdu©KoHCmukD

y0g&PmjyK&ef orkwf\? prnfaom bdu©KeDruk
bdu©KeD oHCmtwGuf bdu©KoHCmukd
y0g&PmjyK&ef orkwfjcf;ukd tMuiftoQifrtm;
ESpfoufjcf;&Sd\? xkdtoQifronf qdwfqdwfae&m\
tMuiftoQifrtm; ESpfoufjcf;r&Sd? xkdtoQifronf
ajymqkd&m\

oHCmonf prnfaom bdu©KeDruk
bdu©KeDoHCmtwGuf bdu©KoHCmukd
y0g&PmjyK&ef orkwftyfNyD? oHCmtm; ESpfoufjcf;
&Sd\? xkdaMumifh qdwfqdwf ae\? podkY qdwfqdwf
aeojzifh pESpfoufonfh tjzpfukd odrSwf&ygonf}}[k
(odap&rnf)/

orkwftyfNyD;aom xkdbdu©KeDronf
bdu©KeDoHCmukd ac:í bdu©KoHCmodkY csOf;uyfí
vuf0Jwpfzuf yCHk;xufüukd,f0wfukd pHy,fwifí
&[ef;a,musfm;wdkY\ ajcwdkYukd &Sdckd;í
aqmifhaMumifhxkdifvsuf vuftkyfcsDum-

]]toQifbk&m;wdkY bdu©KeDoHCmonf
bdu©KoHCmukd y0g&PmjyKyg\? toQifbk&m;wdkY
bdu©K oHCmonf bdu©KeDoHCmukd
jrifjcf;jzifhvnf;aumif;?
Mum;jcf;jzifhvnf;aumif;? ,HkrSm;jcf;jzifhvnf;aumif;
tpOfoem;jcf;ukd taMumif;jyKí ajymqkdygavmh?
(tjypfukd) awGUjrifygrl ukpm;yg vwåHU/
toQifbk&m;wdkY ESpfBudrfajrmufvnf;/y/
toQifbk&m;wdkY oHk;Budrfajrmufvnf; bdu©KeD
oHCmonf bdu©KoHCmukd y0g&PmjyKyg\?
toQifbk&m;wdkY bdu©KoHCmonf
bdu©KeDoHCmukd jrifjcf;jzifhvnf;aumif;?
Mum;jcf;jzifhvnf;aumif;? ,HkrSm;jcf;jzifhvnf;aumif;
tpOfoem;jcf;ukd taMumif;jyKí ajymqkdygavmh?
(tjypfukd) awGUjrifygrl ukpm;ygvw åHU}}[k
ajymqkdtyfV

1/ q|rljrefrmjyefü aomaomudk]acsmif;qkd;a&m*g}[k
omref jyefqkdxm;onf? þü r[m0gtwdkif;
jyifqifxm;onf/

Ã

Oykofukd wefYxm;jcif;

428/ xkdtcg bdu©KeDrwdkYonf
&[ef;a,musfm;wdkYtm; Oykofukd wefYxm;ukef\
y0g&PmukdhwefYxm;ukef\? qHk;rjcif;&Sdonfukd
jyKukef\ tBuD;trSL;ukd jzpfapukef\? tcGifhukd
jyKapukef\? apm'emukef\? atmufarhapukef\
jrwpfGmbk&m;tm; þtaMumif;ukd avQmufMuukef\

&[ef;wdkY bdu©KeDronf &[ef;a,musfm;tm;
Oykofukd rwefYxm;tyf? wefYxm;aomfvnf; wefYxm;onf
rrnf? wefYxm;aom bdu©KeDrtm; 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\

y0g&Pmukd wefYrxm;tyf? wefYxm;aomfvnf;
wefYxm;onf rrnf? wefYxm;aom bdu©KeDrtm;
'kuú#ftmywf oifh\

qHk;rjcif;&Sdonfukd rjyKtyf? jyKaomfvnf; jyKonf
rrnf? jyKaom bdu©KeDrtm; 'kuú#f tmywf oifh\

tBuD;trSL;ukd rjzpfaptyf? jzpfapaomfvnf; jzpfap
onf rrnf? jzpfapaom bdu©KeDrtm; 'kuú#ftmywf
oifh\

tcGifhukd rjyKptyf? jyKapaomfvnf; jyKa ponf rrnf?
jyKapaom bdu©KeDrtm; 'kuú#f tmywf oifh\

rapm'emtyf? apm'emaomfvnf; apm'emonf rrnf?
apm'emaom bdu©KeDrtm; 'kuú#f tmywf oifh\

ratmufarhaptf? atmufarhapaomfvnf; atmufarha
ponf rrf? atmufarhapaom bdu©KeDrmt;
'kuú#ftmywf oifh\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

xkdtcg &[ef;a,musfm;wdkYonf bdu©KeDrwdkYtm;
Oykofukd wefYxm;ukef\ y0g&Pmukd wefYxm;ukef\
qHk;rcif;&Sdonfukd jyKukef\? tBuD;trSL;ukd
jzpfapukef\? tcGifhukd jyKapukef\? apm'emukef\
atmufarhapukef\ jrwpfGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;ukd
avQmufMuukef\

&[ef;wdkY &[ef;a,musfm;wdkYonf bdu©KeDrmt;
Oykofukd wefYxm;&ef cGifhjyK\? wefYxm;
jcif;onfvnf;aumif;aom wefYxm;jcif;wnf;? wefYxm;aom
&[ef;tm; tmywf roifh/

y0g&Pmukd wefYxm;&ef cGifhjyK\
wefYxm;jcif;onfvnf;aumif;aom wefYxm;jcif;wnf;?
wefYxm;aom &[ef;tm; tmywf roifh/

qHk;rcif;&Sdonfukd jyK&ef cGifhjyK\
jyKjcif;onfvnf;aumif;aom jyKjcif;wnf;? jyKaom
&[ef;tm; tmywf roifh/

tBuD;trSL;ukd jzpfap&ef cGifhjyK\
jzpfapjcif;onfvnf;aumif;aom jzpfapjcif;wnf;?
jzpfapaom &[ef;tm; tmywf roifh/

tcGifhukd jyKap&ef cGifhjyK\
jyKajcif;onfvnf;aumif;aom jyKajcif;wnf;? jyKapaom
&[ef;tm; tmywf roifh/

apm'em&ef cGifhjyK\
apm'emjcif;onfvnf;aumif;aom apm'emjcif;wnf;?
apm'emaom &[ef;tm; tmywf roifh/

atmufarhap&ef cGifhjyK\
atmufarhapjcif;onfvnf;aumif;aom atmufarhapjcif;
wnf;/ atmufarhapaom &[ef;tm; tmywf roifh[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

429/ xkdtcg qAÁ*¾Dbdu©KeDrwdkYonf trçuí
tzkdarmif;ESifaom ,mOfjzifhvnf;aumif;? tzkd uí
trarmif;ESifaom ,mOfjzifhvnf;aumif; oGm;ukefV
vlwdkYonf]]**FgyGj r[dyGj
oGm;olwdkYujhodkYwnf;}}[k ujh&JUukef\
½lwfcsume? tjyphj ajymqkdMuukefV
jrwfpGmbk&m;tm; pt aMumif;ukd avQmufMuukefV

&[ef;wdkY bdu©KeDronf ,mOfjzifh
roGm;tyf? ,mOfjzifh oGm;aom bdu©KeDtm;
w&m;tm;avsmfpGm qHk;jzwftf[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

xkdtcg wpyfg;aom bdu©KeDronf zsm;em\? ajczifh
roGm;Ekdif/ jrwfpGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;ukd
avQmufMuukefV &[ef;wdkY zsm;emaom
bdu©KeDrtm; ,mOfukd cGifhjk[k (rdefYawmf rl\)?

xkdtcg bdu©KeDrwdkYtm;]]trçuaom ,mOfavm?
tzkdçuaom ,mOfavm}}[lí tMuH jzpfV
jrwfpGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;ukd avQmufMuukefV
&[ef;wdkY trçuaom ,mOfukdvnf;aumif;
tzkduaom ,mOfukdvnf;aumif;
vufqGj,mOfukdvnf;aumif; cGifhjk[k (rdefYawmf rl\)/

xkdtcg wpyfg;aom bdu©KeDrtm; ,mOfawmufojzifh
tvGeftrif;rcsrf;omjcif; jzpfV jrwfpGmbk&m;tm;
ptaMumif;ukd avQmufMuukefV &[ef;wdkY
xrf;pifukdvnf;aumif;? oefvQif;ukdvnf;aumif; cGifhjk[k
[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

430/ xkdtcg]t¹umoD} jynfhwefqmronf
bdu©KeDrwdkYxHü &SifjyK\
xkdjynfhwefqmronf]]jrwfpGmbk&m;xHü
yíöif;jyKtHh}}[k om0w¬djynfodkY
oGm;vkdV]]t¹umoD jynfhwefqmronf
om0wd¬jynfodkY oGm;vkdownf}}[k
aoaomufMuL;wdkYonf Mum;ukefV
xkdaaoaomufMuL;wdkYonf vrf;ü x<uukefV

xkdaoaomufMuL;wdkYonf vrf;ü x<uukefowwf}}[k
t¹umoD jynfhwefqmronf Mum;V]]tuREkfyf
ylöif;jyKvkdygí tb,fodkYvQif tuREkfyfonf usifh&ygtHh
enf;}}[k jrwpfGmbk&m;\txHodkY wrefukd apvTwfV

xkdtcg jrwpfGmbk&m;onf ptaMumif;t&maMumifh
w&m;pum;ukd a[mawmfrlNyD;vQif
&[ef;wdkYukd]]&[ef;wdkY wrefjzifhvnf; ylöif;jyK
jcif;igS cGifhjyK\}}[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

&[ef;a,musfm;wrefjzifh ylöif;jyKukefV
jrwpfGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;ukd avQmufMuukefV
&[ef;wdkY &[efa,musfm;wrefjzifh ylöif;rjyKtyf?
ylöif;jyKaom bdú©KeDrtn; 'kuú#f tmywf oifh\[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/ odu©rmefwrefjzifh ylöif;jyKukefV/y/
omraPwrefjzifh ylöif; jyKukefV/y/ omraPr wrefjzifh
ylöif;jyKukefV/y/ ruRrf;usifaom rvdr®maomwrefjzifh
ylöif; jyKukefV &[ef;wdkY ruRrf;usifaom rvdr®maom
wrefjzifh ylöif;rjyKtyf? ylöif;jyKaom bdú©KeDrtn;
'kuú#ftmywf oifhV &[ef;wdkY vdr®mí
pGrf;&nf&Sdaom bdú©KeDrwrefjzifh ylöif;jyK jcif;iSg
cGifhjyK\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

xkdwrefbdú©KeDronf oHCmodkY csOf;uyfí
vuf0Jwpfzuf ycHk;xufüukd,f0wfukd pHy,f wifí
&[ef;a,musfm;wdkY\ ajcwdkYukd &Sdckd;í
aqmifhaMumifhxkdifvsuf vuftkyfcsDum-

]]toQifbk&m;wdkY prnfaomtoQifronf prnfaom
toQifr\ ylöif;tjzpfukd ijh\? wpfzufü ylöif;cHjcif;jzifh
bdú©KeDoHCmü pifMu,fNyD; jzpfyg\? xkdtoQifronf
wpfpHkwpfckaom tEÅ&m,faMumifh rvmEkdifyg?
toQifbk&m;wdkY prnfaom toQifronf oHCmukd
ylöif;jyKjcif;ukd awmif;yef\? toQifbk&m;wdkY
oHCmonf xkdtoQifrukdpOfOem;jcif;ukd taMumif;jyK í
xkwf aqmifygavmh/ toQifbk&m;wdkY
prnfaomtoQifronf prnfaomtoQifr\ ylöif;tjzpfukd ijh\?

wpfzufü ylöif;cHjcif;jzifh bdu©KeDoHCmü
pifMu,fNyD; jzpf\? xkdtoQifronf wpfpHkwpfckaom
tEÅ&m,faMumifh rvmEkdifyg? toQifbk&m;wdkY
ESpfBudrfajrmufvnf; þrnfaom toQifronf oHCmukd
ylöif;jyKjcif;ukd awmif;yef\? toQifbk&m;wdkY
oHCmonf xkdtoQifrukdpOf oem;jcif;ukd taMumif;jyKí
xkwfaqmifygavmh? toQifbk&m;wdkY þrnfaom
toQifronf þrnfaom toQifr\ ylöif;tjzpfukd ijh\? wpfzufü
ylöif;cHjcif;jzifh bdu©KeDoHCmü pifMu,fNyD;jzpfyg\?
xkdtoQifronf wpfpHkwpfckaom tEÅ&m,faMumifh
rvmEkdifyg? toQifbk&m;wdkY oHk;Budrf ajrmufvnf;
þrnfaom toQifronf oHCmukd ylöif;jyKjcif;ukd
awmif;yef\? toQifbk&m;wdkY oHCmonf xkdtoQifrukdpOf
oem;jcif;ukd taMumif;jyK í xkwfaqmifygavmh}}
[k avQmuf tyfV

uRrf;usif vdr®mí pGrf;&nf&Sdaom &[ef;onf
oHCmukd odaptyfV

]]toQifbk&m;wdkY oHCmonf tuREkfyf\ (pum;ukd)
emawmfrlavmh? þrnfaom toQifronf þrnfaom toQifr\
ylöif;tjzpfukd ijh\? wpfzufü ylöif;cHjcif;jzifh bdu©KeD
oHCmü pifMu,fNyD;jzpf\? xkdtoQifronf
wpfpHkwpfckaom tEÅ&m,faMumifh rvmEkdifyg?
þrnfaom toQifronf þrnfaom OyZÑm,frjzifh oHCmukd
ylöif;jyKjcif;ukd awmif; yef\? oHCmtm;
avsmufywfaom tcg&SdaomuHonf tu,fí jzpfjim;tHh?
oHCmonf þrnfaom toQifrukdpþrnfaom OyZÑm,frjzifh
ylöif;jyK&m\? þum; odapjcif; wnf;/

toQifbk&m;wdkY oHCmonf tuREkfyf\ (pum;ukd)
emawmfrlavmh? þrnfaom toQifronf þrnfaom toQifr\
ylöif;tjzpfukd ijh\? wpfzufü ylöif;cHjcif;jzifh bdu©KeD
oHCmü pifMu,fNyD; jzpfyg\? xkdtoQifronf
wpfpHkwpfckaom tEÅ&m,faMumifh rvmEkdifyg?
þrnfaom toQifronf þrnfaom OyZÑm,frjzifh oHCmukd

ylöif;jyKjCIF;ukd awmif; yef\? oHCmonf prnfaom
toQifrukd prnfaom OyZÑm,frjzifh ylöif;jyK\? prnfaom
toQifrukd prnfaom OyZÑm,frjzifh ylöif;jyKjCIF;ukd
tMuiftoQiftm; ESpfoufjCIF; &Sd\? xkdtoQifonf
qdwfqdwf ae&m\? tMuiftoQiftm; ESpfoufjCIF;r&Sd?
xkdtoQifonf ajymqkd&m\

ESpfBudrfajrmufvnf; ptaMumif;ukd
ajymMum;yg\y/ oHk;Budrfajrmufvnf; ptaMumif;ukd
ajymMum;yg\

toQifbk&m;wdkY oHCmonf tuREkfyf\ (pum;ukd)
emawmfrlavmh? prnfaom toQifronf prnfaom toQifr\
ylöif;tjzpfukd ijh\? wpfzufü ylöif;CHjCIF;jzifh bdU©KeD
oHCmü pifMu,fNyD;jzpf\? xkdtoQifronf
wpfpHkwpfckaom tEÅ&m,faMumifh rvmEkdifyg?
prnfaom toQifronf prnfaom OyZÑm,frjzifh oHCmukd
ylöif;jyKjCIF;ukd awmif; yef\? oHCmonf prnfaom
toQifrukd prnfaom OyZÑm,frjzifh ylöif;jyK\? prnfaom
toQifrukd prnfaom OyZÑm,frjzifh ylöif;jyKjCIF;ukd
tMuiftoQiftm; ESpfoufjCIF; &Sd\? xkdtoQifonf
qdwfqdwf ae&m\? tMuiftoQiftm; ESpfoufjCIF;r&Sd?
xkdtoQifonf ajymqkd&m\

oHCmonf prnfaom toQifrukd prnfaom
OyZÑm,frjzifh ylöif;jyKtyfNyD? oHCmtm;
ESpfoufjCIF;&Sd\? xkdaMumifh qdwfqdwfae\? podkY
qdwfqdwfaeojzifh pESpfoufonfh tjzpfukd
odrSwf&ygonf}}[k (odap&rnf)/

xkd (bdu©KoHCmrSylöif;jyKNyD;aom) cPü
t&dyfukd wkdif;wmtyf\? Owktwkdif;t&Snfukd ajym
Mum;tyf\? aeYtzdkYukd ajymMum;tyf\?
oHk;rsKd;aygif;ukd ajymMum;tyf\? xkdyLöif;rtm;
rSD&m oHk;rsKd;wdkYukdvnf;aumif;? rjyKtyfaom
tusifh&SpfrsKd;wdkYukdvnf;aumif;

ajymMum;ukefavmh}}[k bdu©KeDrwdkYukd
ajymqkdtyfV

431/ xkdtcg bdu©KeDrwdkYonf awmü aeukef\
aoaomufMuL;olwdkYonf zsuqD;ukefV
jrwpGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;ukd avQmufMuukefV

&[ef;wdkY bdu©KeDronf awmü raetyf? aeaom
bdu©KeDrtm; 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)

xkdtcg wpfa,mufaom Oygoumonf
bdu©KeDoHCmtm; b@mwkdufukd vSL\? jrwpGm
bk&m;tm; ptaMumif;ukd avQmufMuukefV

&[ef;wdkY b@mwkdufukd cGifhyyK\[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

b@mwkdufonf ravmuf/ jrwpGmbk&m;tm;
ptaMumif;ukd avQmufMuukefV &[ef;wdkY ausmif;ukd
cGifhyyK\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/ ausmif;onf ravmuf/
jrwpGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;ukd avQmufMuukefV
&[ef;wdkY trlopfukd cGifhyyK\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/
trlopfonf ravmuf/ jrwpGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;ukd
avQmufMuukefV &[ef;wdkY yk^{*3/4}vduausmif;ukdvnf;
jyK&ef cGifhyyK\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

ukd,f0ef&Sdvsuf &[ef;jyKjcif;

432/ xkdtcg wpfa,mufaom rdef;ronf
wnfaomukd,f0ef&Sdvsuf bdu©KeDrwdkYü &[ef; jyK\
xkdrdef;rtm; &[ef;jyKNyD;aomfukd,f0efonf zGm;jrifV
xkdtcg xkdbdu©KeDrtm;]]igonf poli,fü tb,fodkY
usifh&tHhenf;}}[k tMuHjzpfV jrwpGmbk&m;tm;
ptaMumif;ukd avQmufMuukefV &[ef;wdkY poli,f
odMum;vdr®mcsdef a&mufonfhwk difatmif arG;jrL&ef
cGifhyyK\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

xkdtcg xkdbdu©KeDrtm;]]igonfvnf;
wpfa,mufxD;wnf;aejcf;igS r&tyf?
tjcm;bdu©KeDronfvnf; oli,fESifh twlaejcf;igS r&tyf?
igonf tb,fodkY usifh&tHhenf;}}[k tMuHjzpfV/
jrwpGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;ukd avQmufMuukefV/
&[ef;wdkY bdu©KeDrwpfa,mufukd orkwfí
xkdbdu©KeDrtm; tazmfay;jcf;igS cGifhJyKV/
&[ef;wdkY podkY orkwftyfV

a&S;OD;pGm bdu©KeDrukD awmif;yeftyf\?
awmif;yefNyD;vQif uRrf;usifvdr®mí pGrf;&nf&Sdaom
bdu©KeDronf oHCmukd odaptyfV

]]toQifrwkY oHCmonf tuREkfyf\ (pum;ukd)
emawmfrlavmh? oHCmtm; avsmuf ywfaom
tcg&SdaomuHonf tu,fí jzpfjim;tHh? prnfaom
bdu©KeDrukD prnfaom bdu©KeDr\ tazmf[k
orkwf&m\? pum; odapjcf;wnf;/

toQifrwkY oHCmonf tuREkfyf\ (pum;ukd)
emawmfrlavmh? oHCmonf prnfaom bdu©KeDrukD
prnfaom bdu©KeDr\ tazmf[k orkwfV

prnfaom bdu©KeDrukD prnfaom bdu©KeDr\
tazmf[k orkwfjcf;ukd tMuif toQifrtm;
ESpfoufjcf;&Sd\? xkdtoQifronf qdwfqdwf ae&m\?
tMuiftoQifrtm; ESpfoufjcf;r&Sd? xkdtoQifronf
ajymqkd&mV

oHCmonf prnfaom bdu©KeDrukD prnfaom
bdu©KeDr\ tazmf[k orkwftyfNyD? oHCmtm;
ESpfoufjcf;&Sd\? xdkYaMumifh qdwfqdwfae\? podkY
qdwfqdwfaeojzifh pESpfoufonfhtjzpfukd
odrSwf&ygonf}}[k (odap&rnf)/

xkdtcg xkdtazmfbd©KeDrtm;]]igonf poli,fü
tb,fodkY usifh&tHhenf;}}[k tMuH jzpfV/
jrwpGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;ukd avQmufMuukefV

&[ef;wdkY trkd;t&Hwl ausmif;ae jcif;ukd csefxm;í
tjcm;a,musfm;ü usifhukefouJhodkY ptwl xkdoli,fü
usifhjcf;igS cGifhjyK\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

wdwådausmif;odkYajymif;a&GUjcf;

433/ xkdtcg wpfyg;aom bdu©KeDronf
oHCm'dodoftmywfodkY a&mufí rmewfusifhaeV
xkdtcg xkdbdu©KeDrtm;]]igonfvnf;
wpfa,mufxD;wnf;aejcf;igS r&tyf?
tjcm;bdu©KeDronfvnf; igESifhtwlaejcf;igS r&tyf?
igonf tb,fodkY usifh&tHhenf;}}[k tMuHjzpfV jrwpGm
bk&m;tm; ptaMumif;ukd avQmufMuukefV &[ef;wdkY
bdu©KeDrwpfa,mufukd orkwfí xkd bdu©KeDrtm;
tazmfay;jcf;igS cGifhjyKV

&[ef;wdkY podkY orkwftyf\? a&S;OD;pGm
bdu©KeDrukd awmif;yeftyf\? awmif;yefNyD;vQif
uRrf;usifvdr®mí pGrf;&nf&Sdaom bdu©KeDronf
oHCmukd odaptyfV

]]toQifrwdkY oHCmonf tuREkfyf\ (pum;ukd)
emawmfrlavmh? oHCmtm; avsmuf ywfaom
tcg&SdaomuHonf tu,fí jzpfjim;tHh? oHCmonf prnfaom
bdu©KeDrukd prnfaom bdu©KeDr\ tazmf[k
orkwf&m\? pum; odapjcf;wnf;/

toQifrwdkY oHCmonf tuREkfyf\ (pum;ukd)
emawmfrlavmh? oHCmonf prnfaom bdu©KeDrukd
prnfaom bdu©KeDr\ tazmf[k orkwf\? prnfaom
bdu©KeDrukd prnfaom bdu©KeDr\ tazmf[k
orkwfjcf;ukd tMuiftoQifrtm; ESpfoufjcf; &Sd\? xkd
toQifronf qdwfqdwfae&m\? tMuiftoQifrtm;
ESpfoufjcf;r&Sd? xkdtoQifronf ajymqkd&mV

oHCmonf prnfaom bdu©KeDrukD prnfaom
bdu©KeDr\ tazmf[k orkwftyfNyD? oHCmtm;
ESpfoufjCIF;&Sd\? xdkYaMumifh qdwfqdwf ae\? podkY
qdwfqdwfaeojzifh bESpfoufonfhtjzpfukd
odrSwf&ygonf}}[k (odap&rnf)/

434/ xkdtcg wpfyg;aom bdu©KeDronf odu©mcs
NyD;í vlxGuf\? xkdbdu©KeDronf wpfzef vmí
bdu©KeDrwdkYukd ylöif;jyK jCIF;ukd awmif;yefV/
jrwpGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;ukd avQmuf
MuukefV]]&[ef;wdkY bdu©KeDrtm; odu©mcsjCIF;onf
rjzpf? tMuiftaMumif;aMumifh xkdbdu©KeDronf
vlxGuf\? xkdtamumif;aMumifh xkdbdu©KeDronf
bdu©KeDr r[kwf}}[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

xkdtcg wpfyg;aom bdu©KeDronf
rdrdae&mausmif;rS wdw→dausmif;odkY
ajymif;a&TU\? xkd bdu©KeDronf wpfzefjyefvmí
bdu©KeDrwdkYukd ylöif;jyKjCIF;ukd awmif;yefV/
jrwpGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;ukd avQmufMuukefV

]]&[ef;wdkY rdrdae&mausmif;rS
wdw→dausmif;odkY ajymif;a&TUaom bdu©KeDronf
jyefvmaomf ylöif;rjyKtyf}}[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

xkdtcg bdu©KeDrwdkYonf a,musfm;wdkY\&
&Sdckd;jCIF;ukdvnf;aumif;? qHjzwfjCIF;ukdvnf;aumif;?
vufonf; ajconf;jzwfjCIF;ukdvnf;aumif;?
temaq;ukjCIF;ukdvnf;aumif; rtyf[k awG;awmrl]oHo,
ukuúKpö} &Sdukefonfjzpfí vufrcHuKEf/
jrwpGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;ukd avQmufMuukefV
&[ef;wdkY vufcHjCIF;iSg cGifhjyK\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

435/ xkdtcg bdu©KeDrwdkYonf xuf0,fzGJUacG
xkdifukefvsuf zaemifhtawGUukd om,mukefV/
jrwpGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;ukd avQmufMuukefV/
&[ef;wdkY bdu©KeDronf xuf0,f zGJUí rxkdiftyf?

xkdifaom bdu©KeDrtm; 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

xkdtcg wpfyg;aom bdu©KeDronf zsm;em\
xkdbdu©KeDrtm; xuf0,fzGJUjcif;ESifh uif;í rcsrf;om/
jrwpGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;ukd avQmufMuukef\
&[ef;wdkY bdu©KeDrtm; xuf0ufaom
xuf0,fzGJUjcif;ukd cGifhJyK\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

xkdtcg bdu©KeDrwdkYonf usifBuD;tdrfü
usifBuD;ukd pGefYukef\? qAA*³/₄Dbdu©KeDrwdkYonf
xkdusifBuD;tdrfüyifukd,f0efukd csukef\
jrwpGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;ukd avQmufMuukef\
&[ef;wdkY bdu©KeDrwdkYonf usifBuD;tdrfü
usifBuD;ukd rpGefYtyf? pGefYaom bdu©KeDrtm;
'kuú#f tmywf oifh\ &[ef;wdkY atmufü
[if;vif;yGifhaom txufü trkd;&Sdaom usifBuD;tdrfü
usifBuD;ukd pGefYjcif;igS cGifhJyK\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

bdu©KeDrwdkY a&csKd;jcif;trsKd;rsKd;

436/ xkdtcg bdu©KeDrwdkYonf uo,frlefYjzifh
a&csKd;ukef\ vlwdkYonf]]umr*kPfchPm;ol
vlrdef;rwkYUjhodkYwnf;}}[k ujh&JUukef\
¹/₂lwfcскеf\? tjypfjy ajymqkdMuukef\
jrwpGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;ukd avQmufMuukef\
&[ef;wdkY bdu©KeDronf uo,frlefYjzifh a&rcsKd;tyf?
a&csKd;aom bdu©KeDrtm; 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\
&[ef;wdkY gefuGJrlefY zGJnufukdvnf;aumif;?
ajrnufukdvnf;aumif; cGifhJyK\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

xkdtcg bdu©KeDrwdkYonf eHUomxHkaom
ajrnufjzifh a&csKd;ukef\ vlwdkYonf]]umr*kPf
chPm;ol vlrdef;rwkYUjhodkYwnf;}}[k ujh&JUukef\
¹/₂lwfcскеf\? tjypfjy ajymqkdMuukef\ jrwpGm
bk&m;tm; ptaMumif;ukd avQmufMuukef\ &[ef;wdkY

bdu©KeDronf eHUomxHkaom ajrnufjzifh
a&rcsKd;tyf? a&csKd;aom bdu©KeDrtm;
'kuú#ftmywf oifh\ &[ef;wdkY jyuawhaom ajrnufukd
cGifhJyK\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

xkdtcg bdu©KeDrwdkYonf Z½Hk;tdrfü
a&csKd;ukefaomf qlnHjcif;ukd jyKukefV
jrwpGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;ukd avQmufMuukefV
&[ef;wdkY bdu©KeDronf Z½Hk;tdrfü a&rcsKd;tyf?
a&csKd;aom bdu©KeDrtm; 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

xkdtcg bdu©KeDrwdkYonf a&pD;\
rsufESmcsif;qkdifü a&csKd;ukefaomf a&,OftawGUukd
om,mukefV jrwpGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;ukd
avQmufMuukefV &[ef;wdkY bdu©KeDronf a&pD;\
rsufESmcsif;qkdifü a&rcsKd;tyf? a&csKd;aom
bdu©KeDrtm; 'kuú#ftmywf oifh\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

xkdtcg bdu©KeDrwdkYonf a&qdyfr[kwf&mü
a&csKd;ukefaomf aoaomufMuL;wdkYonf zsuf
qD;ukefV jrwpGmbk&m;tm; ptaMumif;ukd
avQmufMuukefV &[ef;wdkY bdu©KeDronf a&qdyf
r[kwf&mü a&rcsKd;tyf? a&csKd;aom bdu©KeDrtm;
'kuú#ftmywf oifh\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

xkdtcg bdu©KeDrwdkYonf a,musfm;csKd;&m
a&qdyfö a&csKd;ukefV vlwdkYonf]]umr*kPf cHpm;ol
vlrdef;rwkYujhodkYwnf;}}[k ujh&JUukef?
½lwfcSukef? tjyPfjy ajymqkdMuukefV jrwpGm
bk&m;tm; ptaMumif;ukd avQmufMuukefV &[ef;wdkY
bdu©KeDronf a,musfm;csKd;&m a&qdyfö
a&rcsKd;tyf? a&csKd;aom bdu©KeDrtm;
'kuú#ftmywf oifh\ &[ef;wdkY rdef;ra&csKd;qdyfö
csKd;&ef cGifhJyK\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

wwd,tcef; NyD;V

'or bdu©Kedu©E"u NyD;V

pcE"uü 0w¬Kwpf&mwvf;/

xkdbdu©Kedu©E"u\ tusOf;csKyf

a*gwrDonf ylöif;tjzpfukd awmif;yef\? uydv0wfjynfü
jrwpfGmbk&m;onf cGifhrjyK? jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
a0omvDjynfodkY <uawmfrlV

jrL >yrf;aomukd,f&Sdvuf wHcg;rkcfü tmeE´mtm;
avQmuf\? xkdufwefyg\ avm[lívnf;aumif;?
rdcif[lívnf;aumif;? arG;jrLol[lívnf;aumif; enf;
y&d,m,fjzifh awmif;yefV

ESpfaygif;wpf&mvnf;aumif;? xkdaeYvnf;aumif;?
&[ef;r&Sdaomausmif;vnf;aumif;?
vkdv;awmifhwjcf;vnf;aumif;? y0g&PmjyK
jcf;vnf;aumif;? oHCm'dodoftmywfvnf;aumif?
ESpfESpfwdkYywfvHk;vnf;aumif;?
rqJa&jcf;vnf;aumif;/

ydwfyifjcf;vnf;aumif;? touf&SiforQ vkdufem&aom
w&m;&SpfrsKd;]*½k"H}wdkYvnf;aumif;? *½k"Hukd
0efcHjcf;vnf;aumif;? xkd0efcHjcf;onfyif xkda*gwrD
tm; ylöif;jzpfjcf;vnf;aumif;/

ESpfaygif;wpfaxmifvnf;aumif;?
ESpfaygif;ig;&mvnf;aumif; rD;tkd;ukdifolckd;
zvHjzLem tleDemOyrmwdkYjzifh penf; pyHktwkdif;
olawmfaumif;w&m; qkwf ,kwfjcf;/

apmapmuyif uefaygifukd zGJUjcf; wpfzef
olawmfaumif;w&m;wnfjcf; ylöif;jyK&ef cGifhgyKjcf;
toQiftoQifrwdkY\ oDwif;BuD;tpOftwkdif; &Sdckd;jcf;/

rjyKvkyfukef tb,frSm cGifhgyKtHhenf;?
qufqHaomodu©myk'f rqufqHaom

odu©myk'fvnf;aumif;? tqHk;trcHjCIF;vnf;aumif;?
ygwdarmufvnf;aumif; todkYjyK&rnfenf;
bdu©KeDrausmif;vnf;aumif;/

rodjCIF;vnf;aumif;? ajymMum;jCIF;vnf;aumif;?
rukpm;jCIF;vnf;aumif;? &[ef;wdkYonf
ajymMum;jCIF;vnf;aumif;? &[ef;wdkYonf
cH,ljCIF;vnf;aumif;? bdu©KeDrwdkYonf
cH,ljCIF;vnf;aumif;/

ajymMum;jCIF;vnf;aumif;? uHvnf;aumif;?
&[ef;wdkYonf uHjyKjCIF;vnf;aumif;?
uJh&JUjCIF;vnf;aumif;? bdu©KeDrwdkYonf uHjyKjCIF;
ajymMum;jCIF;vnf;aumif;? jiif;ckHjCIF; (uHodkY)
wifjCIF;vnf;aumif;? OyÜv0Pf\teD;ae
bdu©KeDrvnf;aumif;? om0w→djynfÜ
ñGefa&vnf;aumif;? &Sdrckd;&jCIF;vnf;aumif;ukd,fukd
zGifhjyCIF;vnf;aumif;? aygifvnf;aumif;?
t*FgZmwfvnf;aumif;? ajymifavSmifjCIF;vnf;aumif;?
a&m,SufjCIF;vnf;aumif;? qAA^{*3/4}DwdkYvnf;aumif;/

&Sdrckd;&jCIF;vnf;aumif;? 'Pftrlvnf;aumif;?
wpfzefbdu©KeDrwdkYonf xdkY twlvnf;aumif;?
ydwfyifwm;jrpjCIF;vnf;aumif;?
tqHk;trcHjCIF;vnf;aumif;? tyfoavm
zJoGm;jCIF;vnf;aumif;/

&[ef;rdef;rrkdufwdkYvnf;aumif;?
trlr[kwfjCIF;vnf;aumif;? rqHk;jzwfjCIF;vnf;aumif;?
Mo0g'vnf;aumif;? bdu©KeDoHCmvnf;aumif;?
bdu©KeDrig;OD;wdkYvnf;aumif;? bdu©KeDrESpfOD;
oHk;OD;wdkYvnf;aumif; r,ljCIF;vnf;aumif;? &[ef;rkduf
zsm;emaom&[ef; c&D;oGm;&[ef;/

awmae&[ef;wdkYvnf;aumif;?
rajymMum;jCIF;vnf;aumif;? wpfzef raqmif
jCIF;vnf;aumif;? roGm;jCIF;vnf;aumif;?
cg;yef;BudK;&Snfvnf;aumif;? ESD;jym;vnf;aumif;?

om;a&jym;vnf;aumif;? ykqkd;xHk;
ykqkd;uspfvnf;aumif;? ouFef;xHk;
ouFef;uspfjzifhvnf;aumif;? csufrQifxHk;
csufrQifuspfvnf;aumif;/

EGm;'l;½kd;vnf;aumif;? EGm;ar;½kd;vnf;aumif;?
vufz0g;vnf;aumif;? vufzrkd;vnf;aumif;?
ajcz0g;vnf;aumif;? ajczrkd; }ajcovHk;}vnf;aumif;?
aygifvnf;aumif;? rsufESmvnf;aumif;?
oGm;zHk;vnf;aumif;? vdrf;usHjcif;vnf;aumif;?
ESdyfe,fjcif;vnf;aumif;? eHUomrlefYacsjcif;vnf;aumif;/

rsufa&;uGuf }tajymuftpuf} csjcif;vnf;aumif;?
t*FgBuD;i,fukd qkd;jcif;vnf;aumif;? rsufESmukd
qkd;jcif;vnf;aumif;? xdkYtwl
ESpfrsKd;qkd;jcif;vnf;aumif;? oufwifa&;yHk
rsufuGif;qGJjcif; yg;uGufuGufjcif;vnf;aumif;? jyLwif;
aygufvnf;aumif;? tvif;a&mifvnf;aumif;?
ujcif;vnf;aumif;/

jynfhwefqmrvnf;aumif;? aowif;ukyfvnf;aumif;?
om;pdrf;ig;pdrf;vnf;aumif;? aps;cif;jcif;vnf;aumif;?
twkd;ay;jcif;vnf;aumif;? ukefoG,fjcif; uRefa,musfm;
uRefrdef;rukdvnf;aumif;? trlvkyfa,musmf;
trlvkyfrdef;rukdvnf;aumif;? vkyfauR;apjcif;vnf;aumif;/

wd&pämeF toD;t&Gufpdrf; eH½kd;pnf;tzGJUukd
aqmifukef\? ouFef;nKd ouFef;0g ouFef;armif;
ouFef;eufvnf;aumif;/

ouFef;teD&ifhvnf;aumif;? ouFef;teDEkvnf;aumif;?
tqmrjzwfaom ouFef; tqm&SnfaomouFef; tyGifhyHk
toD;yHk tqm&SdouFef; oifwkdif;
avQmfawukdvnf;aumif; aqmifukefV

bdu©KeDr odu©rmef omraPrwdkYuG,fvGef&mü
y&du©&mvTJtyfaomf bdu©KeDrwdkYonfomvQif
ykdifqkdifukefV

&[ef;a,mufsm; omraP Oygoum Oygodumr
tjcm;olwdkY\ y&du©&mukd vTJtyfaomf
&[ef;ykdifqkdifV

vufyef;vHk;]ukd,fvHk;wkduf} jcif;vnf;aumif;?
ukd,f0efoli,fukdvnf;aumif;? oydwfzifvnf;aumif;?
a,musfm;edrdwfvnf;aumif;? pm;aomufzG,fvnf;aumif;?
rsm;jym;jcif; tvGeftrif;rsm;jcif;vnf;aumif;?
pm;aomufzG,fukd odrf; qnf;jcif;vnf;aumif;/

&[ef;a,musfm;wdkYoHk;aqmifaumif;&mrsdK;ukd
bdu©KeDronf xdkYtwljyK&m\? ausmif;vnf;aumif;?
Owkvmol bdu©KeDrrsm;vnf;aumif;?
aoG;vdrf;usHjcif;vnf;aumif;? Owk aoG;cH]Owkxdef;}
t0wfqdkYjcif;vnf;aumif;/

jywfjcif;vnf;aumif;? tcgcyfodrf;vnf;aumif;?
edrdwfr&Sdol ponfukd awGUjrifjcif;vnf;aumif;?
edrdwf&mrQ&Sdol aoG;r,kdol xdkYtwl
aoG;tjrJ,kdolvnf;aumif;/

OwkaoG;cHtjrJoHk;&ol aoG;,kdpD;ol tpGef;&Snof
y@Kufrdef;vnf;aumif;? a,musfm;vsmjzpfol
Asnf;edrdwfpfol ObawmAsnf;jzpfol
bdu©KeDrvnf;aumif;/

edrdwfr&SdolukdtpjyKí
ObawmAsnf;jzpfolwkdifatmif ptvHk;pHkukd ay,smv
tm;jzifh odtyfV Elemvnf;aumif;? tkdif;temvnf;aumif;?
0JBuD;emvnf;aumif;/

acsmif;qkd;emvnf;aumif;? 0uf¹/₂l;emvnf;aumif;?
vlrjzpfjcif;vnf;aumif;? rdef;rjzpfjcif;vnf;aumif;?
awmfvSefol jzpfjcif;vnf;aumif;?
a<u;NrDuif;olvnf;aumif;? rif;cpm;r[kwfolvnf;aumif;?
jyKcGifh&olvnf;aumif;? (touf)
ESpfq,fjynfhjcif;vnf;aumif;/

ouFef;jynfhpHkolvnf;aumif;? tb,ftrnf&Sdoenf;
([ktrnfukdar;jcif;)vnf;aumif;? oif\OyZÑm,fronf
tb,ftrnf&Sdoenf; tEÅ&m,fESpfq,fh av;rsKd;wdkYukd
ar;í ylöif;jyKjcif;vnf;aumif;/

&GHUjcif;vnf;aumif;? qHk;rjcif;vnf;aumif;? xdkYtwl
oHCMhtv,fü qHk;r jcif;vnf;aumif;?
OyZÑm,f,lapjcif;vnf;aumif;? 'kuk#fvnf;aumif;?
ukd,f¹/₂Hkukdvnf;aumif;? oif;ykdifukdvnf;aumif;/

&ifvTrf;wbufukdvnf;aumif;? a&oEkyfukdvnf;aumif;
ajymMum;í vTwf&m\? rkdufol rorkwftyfol twlvnjcif;
awmif;yefjcif; tEÅ&m,fjyKwwfaom
taMumif;wdkYukdar;jcif;vnf;aumif;/

wpfzufrS ylöif;jyKjcif;vnf;aumif;? &[ef;a,musmf;
oHCMü xdkYtwlvnf;aumif;? wpfzef t&dyf Owk
aeYukdvnf;aumif;? oHk;rsKd;taygif;vnf;aumif;?
rSD&moHk;rsKd;wdkYvnf;aumif;/

rjyKusifhtyfaomtusifh&SpfrsKd;vnf;aumif;?
tcsdefvnf;aumif;? tvHk;pHkaom ae&mwdkYü
&Spfa,mufwdkYvnf;aumif;? bdu©KeDrwdkYonf
y0g&PmrjyKjcif; xdkY twl bdu©KoHCMukd
y0g&PmrjyK jcif;/

qlnHjcif;vnf;aumif;? eHeuftcsdefvnf;aumif;?
rGef;vGJcsdefvnf;aumif;? qlnHjcif;vnf;aumif;?
Oykofvnf;aumif;? y0g&Pmvnf;aumif;?
qHk;rrl&Sdjcif;vnf;aumif;? tBuD;trSL;vnf;aumif;/

tcGifhvnf;aumif; apm'emjcif;vnf;aumif;
atmufarhapjcif;vnf;aumif; jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
bdu©KeDtwGuf y,fawmfrl\? xkdrSwpfyg;
jrwpfGmbk&m;onf &[ef;wdkYtwGuf cGifhjyKawmfrlV

,mOfvnf;aumif;? zsm;emaomoltm;
(tzkdtrçuaom) ,mOfvnf;aumif;? ,mOfawmufjcif;vnf;au
mif;? t¹umodjynfhwefqmrvnf;aumif;? &[ef;wref

odu©rmefwref omraPwref omraPrwref
rkdufolwrefvnf;aumif;/

awmü Oygoumvnf;aumif;? b@mwkdufvnf;aumif;?
ausmif;vnf;aumif;? vufrlravmufjCIF;vnf;aumif;?
ukd,f0efwnfjCIF;vnf;aumif;? wpfa,mufxD;
wnf;vnf;aumif;/

trkd;tumwlausmif;üaejCIF;vnf;aumif;?
oHCm'dodoftmywfvnf;aumif;?
odu©mcsjCIF;vnf;aumif;? ajymif;a&TUjCIF;vnf;aumif;?
&Sdckd;jCIF;vnf;aumif;? qHyif&dwfjCIF;vnf;aumif;?
vufonf;ajconf;jzwfjCIF; temaq;ukjCIF;vnf;aumif;/

xuf0,fzGJUacGaejCIF;vnf;aumif;?
zsm;emolvnf;aumif;? usifBuD;tdrf uo,frlefYvnf;aumif;?
eHUomjzifhxHkjCIF;vnf;aumif;? Z½Hk;tdrfvnf;aumif;?
a&nma&qefvnf;aumif;? a&qdyfr[kwfjCIF;vnf;aumif;?
a,musfm;a&csKd;qdyfvnf;aumif;/

r[ma*gwrDonf awmif;yef\? tmeE´monfvnf;
toifhtm;jzifh awmif; yef\ (bdu©KeDrrsm;)
&Sif&[ef;jyKaomaMumifh
jrwpGmbk&m;omoemawmfü
y&dowfav;rsKd;jzpfukef\

Muifemaomoltm; aq;ukouJhodkY
xdwfvfYjCIF;jzpfapjCIF;igSvnf;aumif;?
olawmfaumif;w&m; wkD;yGg;jCIF;igSvnf;aumif;
jrwpGmbk&m;onf podkY a[mawmfr\

podkY olawmfaumif;w&m;ukD odMuol
tjcm;rmwk*grwdkYonfvnf; tMuif t&yfodkY oGm;í
rpkd;&drfukef? pkwdjCIF;r&Sdaom
xkdrpkd;&drf&mt&yf]edAÁmef}odkY
oGm;a&mufukef\

bdu©Kedu©E"u\ tusOf;csLyf NyD;V

bdu©Kedu©E"u NyD;NyD/

11-yOöowduu©E"u

1-o*F g,em ed'gef;

437/ xkdtcg toQifr[muóyonf &[ef;wdkYukd
ighoQifwdkY igonf tcgwpfyg;ü ig;&mrQaom
&[ef;oHCmwdkYESifhtwl yg0gjynfrS
ukodem½HkjynfodkY c&D;&SnfoGm;V ighoQifwdkY
xkdtcg igonf vrf;rS zJí wpfckaom opfyif&if;ü xkdifV

xkdtcg wpfa,mufaom wuúwGef;onf
ukodem½HkjynfrS rE´m&0rnfaom ewfyef;]xif&Sm;
yef;}ukd ,lí yg0gjynfodkY c&D;&SnfoGm;V
ighoQifwdkY igonf ta0;rSvmaom
xkdwuúwGef;ukdhjrirí]]ighoQif igwdkY\
q&mbk&m;ukd odyg\avm}}[k ar;V]]ighoQif tdrf;
odyg\? &[ef; a*gwronf ,aeY y&dedAÁmefpHí
ckepf&uf&SdNyD? xkdt&yfrS tuREkfyfonf prE
´m&0rnfaom ewfyef;]xif&Sm;yef;}ukd ,lcJhyg\}}[k
ajymV

ighoQifwdkY xkdodkYajym&mü wPSmruif;ao;onfh
tcsdKU&[ef;wdkYonf]]bkef;awmfBuD;aom
jrwpfGmbk&m;onf tvGefvsifjrefpGm y&dedAÁmef
jyKawmfrlavNyD? aumif;aom pum;ukd qkdawmf
rlwwfaom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf tvGefvsifjrefpGm
y&dedAÁmef jyKawmfrlavNyD? avmuü (ynm)
rsufpdonf tvGef vsifjrefpGm uG,fcJhavNyD}}[k
(qkdum) vufarmif;wdkYukd ajr§mufcsDí ikda<u;
jrnfwrf;ukef\? urf;yg;jywfü usouJhodkY vJusukef\
a&SU½l vl;vdSrfhukef\? xkdxkdpbvl;vSdrfhukefV

&m*uif;NyD;aom &[ef;wdkYonfum;]jyK
jyif&aom]ocFg&} w&m;wdkYonf rjrJaom
oabm&Sdukef\? p(ocFg&w&m;wdkY) ü xkd (jrJjcif;)
ukd tb,frSm&EkdifygtHhenf;}}[k atmufarh
qifjcifvsufonf;cHEkdifukefV

ighoQifwdkY xkdtcg igonf xkd&[ef;wdkYukd-

]]ighoQifwdkY wefMuavmh? rpkd;&drf
rylaqG;Muvifh? rikda<u;Muvifh? cspfcifjrwfEkd;aom
ol tm;vHk;wdkYESifh &SifvsufuGJuGmjCIF;
aoíuGJuGmjCIF; b0jcm;vsufuGJuGmjCIF; podkY
(uGJuGmjCIF;rsm;) ukd a&S;rqGuyif
jrwfpGmbk&m;a[mMum;cJhNyD r[kwfygavm?
ighoQifwdkY pt&mü]topfjzpfay:vmjCIF;
xif&Sm;jzpfay:vmjCIF; jyKjyifay;&jCIF; ysufpD;jCIF;
oabm &Sdaom t&m0w—Kukd rysufpD;ygapvifh}[k
vkdvM;awmif;wcsuftwkDif; tb,frSm &EkdifygtHh enf;?
podkY&Ekdif&ef taMumif;r&Sdacs}}[k qkdcJhV

ighoQifwdkY xkdtcg okb'frnfaom
awmxGuf&[ef;BuD;onf xkdy&dowfü xkdifaeV/
ighoQifwdkY xkdtcg okb'frnfaom awmxGuf
&[ef;BuD;onf xkd&[ef;wdkYtm;-

]]ighoQifwdkY roifh? rpkd;&drf;Muukefvifh?
rikda<u;Muukefvifh? igwdkYonf xkd&[ef;BuD;rS
aumif;pGm vGwfcJhukefNyD?]ptrlonf oifwdkYtm;
tyf\? ptrlonf oifwdkYtm; rtyf}[k igwdkYonf
ESdyfpufcH&ukef\? ,ckrlum; igwdkY
jyKvkyfvkd&mukd jyKvkyfukeftHh?
rjyKvkyfvdk&mukd rjyK vkyfukeftHh}}[k ajymqkdV

ighoQifwdkY igwdkYonf rolawmfw&m;
rxGef;um;rD? olawmfw&m; ruG,fyrD? 0denf;r[kwfaom
w&m; rxGef;um;rD? 0denf;w&m; ruG,fyrD?
t"r®0g'Dyk*³/₄dKvfwdkY tm;r&SdrD?
"r®0g'Dyk*³/₄dKvfwdkY tm;renf;rD?

t0de,0g'Dyk*³/₄dKvfwdkY tm;r&SdrD?
0de,0g'Dyk*³/₄dKvfwdkY tm;renf;rD "r®ESifh0de,ukd
o*Fg,emwifukeftHh (pkaygif;&GwfqkdukeftHh)[k
ajymqkdV

toQifbk&m; odkYjzpfvQif toQifr[muóyrax&fonf
&[ef;wdkYukd a&G;aumufawmfrlygavmh[k
avQmufukefV

xkdtcg toQifr[muóyonf wpfyg;,kwfaom
&[EÅmig;&mwdkYukd a&G;aumufawmfrlV
&[ef;wdkYonf toQifr[muóytm; podkY
avQmufukefV]]toQifbk&m; ptmeE´monf qE´m *wd
a'gom*wd arm[m*wd b,m*wdodkY vkdufjCIF;igS
rxkdufaom aou©rQjzpfaomfvnf; jrwpGmbk&m;xHü
"r®ESifh0de,ukd rsm;pGm oif,lCjhyg\? toQifbk&m;
xdkYaMumifhyif toQifr[muóy rax&fonf toQiftmeE
´mukdvnf; a&G;aumufawmfrlygavmh}}[k
avQmufukefV xkdtcg toQifr[muóyonf toQiftmeE
´mukdvnf; a&G;aumufawmfrlV

xkdtcg rax&fBuD; &[ef;wdkYtm;]]igwdkYonf
tb,ft&yfü "r®ESifh0de,ukd
o*Fg,emhwifukef&moenf;}}[k tMuHjzpfV

xkdtcg rax&fBuD;
&[ef;wdkYtm;]]&mZN*Kd[fjynfonf rsm;aom
qGrf;CH&Gm&Sd\? ausmif;ayg rsm;\? igwdkYonf
&mZN*Kd[fjynfü 0gqkdukefvsuf "r®ESifh0de,ukd
o*Fg,emwif&rl aumif;\? tjcm;&[ef;wdkYonfvnf;
&mZN*Kd[fjynfü 0grqkdukefrl aumif;\}}[k tMuHjzpfV
xkdtcg toQifr[muóyonf oHCmukd-

438/]]ighoQifwdkY oHCmonf ig\ (pum;ukd)
emawmfrlavmh? oHCmtm; avsmuf ywfaom
tcg&SdaomuHonf tu,fí jzpfjim;tHh? oHCmonf
p&[ef;ig;&mwdkYukd]&mZN*Kd[fjynfü
0gqkdukefonfjzpfí "r®ESifh0de,ukd

o*Fg,emwifjCIF;iSg tJcm;&[ef;wdkYonf
&mZN*Kd[fjynfÜ 0grqkdtyf}[k orkwf&m\ pum;
odapjCIF;wnf;/

igHoQifwdkY oHCmonf ig\ (pum;ukd)
emawmfrlavmh? oHCmonf
p&[ef;ig;&mwdkYukd]&mZN*Kd[fjynfÜ
0gqkdukefonfjzpfí "r®ESifh0de,ukd o*Fg,em
wifjCIF;iSg tJcm;&[ef;wdkYonf &mZN*Kd[fjynfÜ
0grqkdtyf}[k orkwf\?
p&[ef;ig;&mwdkYtm;]&mZN*Kd[f jynfÜ
0gqkdukefonfjzpfí "r®ESifh0de,ukd
o*Fg,emwifjCIF;iSg tJcm;&[ef;wdkYonf
&mZN*Kd[fjynfÜ 0grqkdtyf}[k orkwfjCIF;ukd
tMuiftoQiftm; ESpfoufjCIF;&Sd\? xkdtoQifonf qdwfqdwf
ae&m\? tMuiftoQiftm; ESpfoufjCIF;r&Sd? xkdtoQifonf
ajymqkd&m\

oHCmonf p&[ef;ig;&mwdkYukd]&mZN*Kd[fjynfÜ
0gqkdukefonfjzpfí "r®ESifh 0de,ukd
o*Fg,emwifjCIF;iSg tJcm;&[ef;wdkYonf
&mZN*Kd[fjynfÜ 0grqkdtyf}[k orkwftyfNyD?
oHCmtm; ESpfoufjCIF;&Sd\? xdkYaMumifh qdwfqdwf
ae\? podkY qdwfqdwfaeojzifh pESpfoufonfhtjzpfukd
odrSwf&ygonf}}[k (odap\)/

xdkYaemuf rax&fBuD; &[ef;wdkYonf
"r®ESifh0de,ukd o*Fg,emwifjCIF;iSg
&mZN*dK[fjynfodkY oGm;ukef\ xdkYaemuf
rax&fBuD; &[ef;wdkYtm; podkY tMuHjzpfV

]]igHoQifwdkY jrWfpGmbk&m;onf tusKd;tysuf
jyKjyifjCIF;ukd csD;rGrf;awmfrl\? igHoQifwdkY ,ck
igwdkYonf yXrvywfvHk; tusKd;tysufudk
jyKjyifukeftHh? tv,frZÑdrvwywfvHk; pnf;a0;í "r®ESifh
0de,ukd o*Fg,emwifukeftHh}}[k tMuHjzpfV

xdkYaemuf rax&fBuD;&[ef;wdkYonf yXrvywfvHk;
tusKd;tysufudk jyK jyifukefV xkdtcg toQiftmeE
´monf]]eufjzef tpnf;ta0;wnf;? igonf aou©jzpfvsuf
tpnf;ta0;odkY oGm;jcif;onf roifhravsmf}}[k
rsm;pGmaom nOfhywfvHk;omvQif um,*wmowdjzifh
vGefapí nOfhrdk;aomuf,Hü]]avsmif;tHh}}[kukd,fukd
vSJ\ OD;acgif;onf acgif;tHk;odkY ra&mufuD?
ajcwdkYonf ajrrS vGwfoGm;pOf? ptMum;ü pdwfonf
rpGJvrf;b] tmoa0gw&m;wdkYrS vGwfav\

439/ xdkYaemuf toQiftmeE´monf &[EÅmjzpfí
tpnf;ta0;odkY oGm;av\

xkdtcg toQifr[muóyonf oHCmudk-

]]ighoQifwdkY? oHCmonf ig\ (pum;ukd)
emawmfrlavmh? oHCmtm; avsmufywfaom
tcg&SdaomuHonf tu,fí jzpfjim;tHh? igonf Oygvdtn;
0denf;udk ar;tHh}}[k odap\ toQifOygvduvnf;
oHCmudk-

]]toQifbk&m;wdkY oHCmonf tuREkfy\ (pum;ukd)
emawmfrlavmh? oHCmtm; avsmufywfaom
tcg&SdaomuHonf tu,fí jzpfjim;tHh? toQifr[muóyonf
0denf; udk ar;vwfaomf tuREkfyfonf ajzqkdygtHh}}[k
odap\

xdkYaemuf toQifr[muóyonf
toQifOygvdtm;]]ighoQif Oygvd yXryg&mZduudk
tb,ft&yfü ynwfawmfrloenf;}}[k ar;\

toQifbk&m; a0omvDjynfü ynwfawmfrlyg\[k
avQmuf\

tb,fyk³/₄dKvfudk taMumif;jyKí ynwfawmfrloenf;[k
(ar;)\/

uvE´ olaX;om; ok'defukd taMumif;jyK í
ynwfawmfrlyg\[k (avQmuf\)/

tb,ftaMumif;aMumifh ynwfawmfrloenf;[k (ar;\\)/
arxkefvGefusL;rlaMumifh ynwfawmfrlyg\\[k
(avQmuf\\)/

xkdtcg toQifr[muóyonf toQifOygvduk
yXryg&mZdu\\ taMumif;0w→Kudkvnf; ar;\\?
ed'gef;udkvnf; ar;\\? yk*³/₄dKvfudkvnf; ar;\\?
ynwfudkvnf; ar;\\? tEkynwfukdvnf; ar;\\?
tmywfoifhjcif;ukdvnf; ar;\\? tmywfroifhjcif;udkvnf; ar;\\

ighoQif Oygvd 'kwd,yg&mZduudk tb,ft&yfü
ynwfawmfrloenf;[k (ar;\\)/

toQifbk&m; &mZN*dK[fjynfü ynwfawmfrlyg\\[k
(avQmuf\\)/

tb,fyk*³/₄dKvfudk taMumif;jyKí ynwfawmfrloenf;[k
(ar;\\)/

tkd;xdef;onf\\om; "ed,rax&fudk taMumif;jyK í
ynwfawmfrlyg\\[k (avQmuf\\)/

tb,ftaMumif;aMumifh ynwfawmfrloenf;[k (ar;\\)/

toQifray;aom ypönf;ukd ckd;,ljcif;aMumifh
ynwfawmfrlyg\\[k (avQmuf\\)/

xkdtcg toQifr[muóyonf toQifOygvduk
'kwd,yg&mZdu\\ taMumif;0w→Kukdvnf; ar;\\?
ed'gef;ukdvnf; ar;\\? yk*³/₄dKvfukdvnf; ar;\\?
ynwfukdvnf; ar;\\? tEkynwfukdvnf; ar;\\?
tmywfoifhjcif;ukdvnf; ar;\\? tmywfroifhjcif;ukdvnf; ar;\\?

ighoQif Oygvd wwd,yg&mZduudk tb,ft&yfü
ynwfawmfrloenf;[k (ar;\\)/

toQifbk&m; a0omvDjynfü ynwfawmfrlyg\\[k
(avQmuf\\)/

tb,fyk*³/₄dKvfudk taMumif;jyKí ynwfawmfrloenf;[k
(ar;\\)/

rsm;pGmaom &[ef;wdkYudk taMumif;jyKí
ynwfawmfrlyg\[k (avQmuf\)/

tb,ftaMumif;aMumifh ynwfawmfrloenf;[k (ar;\)/

vlZmwfjzpfaom ol\ukd,fukd owfjCIF;[laom
taMumif;aMumifh ynwfawmfrlyg\[k (avQmuf\)/

xkdtcg toQifr[muóyonf toQifOygvduDk
wwd,yg&mZdu\ taMumif;0w→Kudkvnf; ar;\?
ed'gef;udkvnf; ar;\? yk^{*3/4}dKvfudkvnf; ar;\?
ynwfudkvnf; ar;\? tEkynwfukdvnf; ar;\?
tmywfoifhjcif;ukdvnf; ar;\? tmywfoifhjcif;udkvnf; ar;\?

ighoQif OygvD pwkw→yg&mZduudk tb,ft&yfü
ynwfawmfrloenf;[k (ar;\)/

toQifbk&m; a0omvDjynfü ynwfawmfrlyg\[k
(avQmuf\)/

tb,fyk^{*3/4}dKvfudk taMumif;jyK í ynwfawmfrloenf;[k
(ar;\)/

0^{*3/4}Krk'g jrpfurf;em;ü aeaom &[ef;wdkYudk
taMumif;jyK í ynwfawmfrlyg\[k (avQmuf\)/

tb,ftaMumif;aMumifh ynwfawmfrloenf;[k (ar;\)/

psmefr*fzkdvfudk &\[k ajyma[mjcif;
taMumif;aMumifh ynwfawmfrlyg\[k (avQmuf\)/

xkdtcg toQifr[muóyonf toQifOygvduDk
pwkw→yg&mZdu\ taMumif;0w→Kudkvnf; ar;\?
ed'gef;udkvnf; ar;\? yk^{*3/4}dKvfudkvnf; ar;\?
ynwfudkvnf; ar;\? tEkynwfukdvnf; ar;\?
tmywfoifhjcif;ukdvnf; ar;\? tmywfoifhjcif;udkvnf; ar;\?
penf;jzifyif 0dbif; ESprfsKd;wdkYudk ar;\? ar;wkdif;
ar;wkdif; toQifOygvdonf ajzqkd\

440/ xdkYaemuf toQifr[muóyonf oHCmukd-

]]ighoQifwdkY oHCmonf tuREkfyf\ (pum;udk)
emawmfrlavmh? oHCmtm; avsmuf ywfaom
tcg&SdaomuHonf tu,fí jzpfjim;tHh? igonf tmeE´mtm;
"r®ukd ar;tHh}}[k odap\ toQiftmeE´monfvnf;
oHCmudk-

]]toQifbk&m;wdkY oHCmonf tuREkfyf\ (pum;udk)
emawmfrlavmh? oHCmtm; avsmufywfaom
tcg&SdaomuHonf tu,fí jzpfjim;tHh? toQifr[muóyonf
"r®ukd ar;vwfaomf tuREkfyfonf ajzqkdygtHh}}[k
odap\

xdkYaemuf toQifr[muóyonf toQiftmeE´mtm;-

]]ighoQif tmeE´m jA[®Zmvokwfukd tb,ft&yfü
a[mawmfrloenf;}}[k (ar;\\)

toQifbk&m; &mZN*dK[fjynfESifh emVE
´NrdKUtMum; trÁv|dum o&ufO,smOf rif;uGef;ü a[m
awmfrlyg\[k (avQmuf\\)

tb,fyk*³/₄dKvfudk taMumif;jyKí a[mawmfrloenf;[k
(ar;\\)

okyÜd,y&dAkdZfudkvnf;aumif;?
jA[®'wfvkvifudkvnf;aumif; taMumif;jyKí
a[mawmfrlyg\[k (avQmuf\\)

xkdtcg toQifr[muóyonf toQiftmeE´mukd
jA[®Zmvokwf\ ed'gef;udkvnf; ar;\\? yk*³/₄dKvfudkvnf;
ar;V

ighoQiftmeE´m omrnzvokwfudk tb,ft&yfü
a[mawmfrloenf;[k (ar;\\)

toQifbk&m; &mZN*dK[fjynf ZD0u\ o&ufO,smOfü
a[mawmfrlyg\[k (avQmuf\\)

tb,foLESifhtwl a[mawmfrloenf;[k (ar;\\)

a0a'[Drdzk&m;\om; tZmwowfESifhtwl
a[mawmfrlyg\[k (avQmuf\\)

xkdtcg toQifr[muóyonf toQiftmeE´mtm;
omrnzvokwf\ ed'gef;ukdvnf; ar;\? yk*³/₄dKvfudkvnf;
ar;\ penf;jzifhyif edum,fig;rsKd;vHk;wdkYudk ar;\?
ar;wkdif; ar;wkdif; toQiftmeE´monf ajzqkdV

2-ck'´gEkck'´uodu©my'uxm

441/ xdkYaemuf toQiftmeE´monf rax&fBuD;
&[ef;wdkYtm;]]toQifbk&m;wdkY jrwpGm bk&m;onf
tuREkfyfudk y&dedAÁmefpHcgeD;tcsdefü tmeE´m
igbk&m; uG,fvGefNyD;aomtcg oHCmonf ck'´gEkck'´u
odu©myk'fwdkYudk Ekwfvkdu Ekwfavmh}}[k
rdefYawmfrlyg\[k avQmufV

ighoQif tmeE´m oifonf
jrwpGmbk&m;tm;]]jrwpGmbk&m;
ck'´gEkck'´uodu©myk'fwdkYum; tb,fwdkYygenf;}}[k
ar;avQmufvkdu\avm[k (ar;Muukef\)/

toQifbk&m;wdkY tuREkfyfonf
jrwpGmbk&m;udk]]jrwpGmbk&m;
ck'´gEkck'´uodu©myk'fwdkYum; tb,fwdkYygenf;}}[k
rar;avQmufrdyg[k (avQmuf\)/

tcsKdUaom
rax&fwdkYu]]yg&mZduav;rsKd;wdkYudk csefvSyfí
<uif;usefaom odu©myk'fwdkYonf ck'´gEkck'´u
odu©myk'fwdkYwnf;}}[k (qkdukef\)/

tcsKdUaom
rax&fwdkYu]]yg&mZduav;rsKd;wdkYudk
csefvSyfívnf;aumif;? oHCm'dodof wpfq,fh
oHk;rsKd;wdkYudk csefvSyfívnf;aumif; <uif;usefaom
odu©myk'fwdkYonf ck'´gEkck'´u odu©myk'fwdkY
wnf;}}[k (qkdukef\)/

tcsKdUaom
rax&fwdkYu]]yg&mZduav;rsKd;wdkYudk
csefvSyfívnf;aumif;? oHCm'dodof
wpfq,fhhoHk;rsKd;wdkYudk csefvSyfívnf;aumif;?
ted,wESpfrsKd;wdkYudk csefvSyfívnf;aumif;
<uif;usefaom odu©myk'fwdkYonf
ck'´gEkck'´uodu©myk'fwdkYwnf;}}[k (qkdukef\)/

tcsKdUaom
rax&fwdkYu]]yg&mZduav;rsKd;wdkYudk
csefvSyfívnf;aumif;? oHCm'dodof wpfq,fh
oHk;rsKd;wdkYudk csefvSyfívnf;aumif;?
ted,wESpfrsKd;wdkYudk csefvSyfívnf;aumif;?
edó*³/₄d, ygpdwfrsKd; oHk;q,fwdkYudk
csefvSyfívnf;aumif; <uif;usefaom odu©myk'fwdkYonf
ck'´gEkck'´uodu©myk'fwdkYwnf;}}[k (qkdukef\)/

tcsKdUaom
rax&fwdkYu]]yg&mZduav;rsKd;wdkYudk
csefvSyfívnf;aumif;? oHCm'dodof wpfq,fh
oHk;rsKd;wdkYudk csefvSyfívnf;aumif? ;
ted,wESpfrsKd;wdkYudk csefvSyfívnf;aumif;?
edó*³/₄d, ygpdwfrsKd; oHk;q,fwdkYudk
csefvSyfívnf;aumif;? ok'´´ygpdwfrsKd;
udk;q,fhESpfyg;wdkYudk csefvSyfívnf;aumif;
<uif;usefaom odu©myk'fwdkYonf
ck'´gEkck'´uodu©myk'fwdkYwnf;}}[k (qkdukef\)/

tcsKdUaom
rax&fwdkYu]]yg&mZduav;rsKd;wdkYudk
csefvSyfívnf;aumif;? oHCm'dodof wpfq,fh
oHk;rsKd;wdkYudk csefvSyfívnf;aumif;?
ted,wESpfrsKd;wdkYudk csefvSyfívnf;aumif;?
edó*³/₄d, ygpdwfrsKd; oHk;q,fwdkYudk
csefvSyfívnf;aumif;? ok'´´ygpdwfrsKd;
udk;q,fhESpfyg;wdkYudk csefvSyfívnf;aumif;?

yg#da'oeDav;rsKd;wdkYukd csefvSyfívnf;aumif;
<uif;usefaom odu©myk'fwdkYonf
ck'´gEkck'´uodu©myk'fwdkYwnf;}}[k (qkdukef\)/

442/ xkdtcg toQifr[muóyonf oHCmukd-

]]ighoQifwdkY oHCmonf ig\ (pum;ukd)
emawmfrlavmh? igwdkYtm; vlwdkYESifhpyfaom
odu©myk'fwdkYvnf; &Sdukef\?]pum; omuD0ifrif;om;
bk&m;tEG,fawmfjzpfaom &[ef;wdkYtm; tyf\? pum;
rtyf}[k vlwdkYvnf; odukef\ igwdkYonf ck'´gEkck'´u
odu©myk'fwdkYukd tu,fí
EkwfukeftHh?]&[ef;a*gwronf wynfhwdkYtm;
tckduftwefY rD;ckd;Nidrf;csdefwkdif½Hkom
odu©myk'fudk ynwf\? p&[ef;wdkY\ q&mbk&m;
wnfaecsdefrQavmufom p&[ef;wdkYonf
odu©myk'fwdkYü usifhukef\? p&[ef;wdkY\
q&mbk&m; y&dedAÁmefpHaomaMumifh ,ck
p&[ef;wdkYonf odu©myk'fwdkYü rusifhukef}[k
ajymolrsm; &SdukefvwåHU? oHCmtm;
avsmufywfaom tcg&SdaomuHonf tu,fí jzpfjim;tHh?
oHCmonf rynwfao;onfukd rynwf&m? ynwfNyD;onfukd
rjzwf awmuf&m? ynwfNyD;twkdif; odu©myk'fwdkYü
aqmufwnfí usifh&m\? pum; odapjcif;wnf;/

ighoQifwdkY oHCmonf ig\ (pum;ukd)
emawmfrlavmh? igwdkYtm; vlwdkYESifh pyfaom
odu©m yk'fwdkYvnf; &Sdukef\?]pum;
omuD0ifrif;om; bk&m;tEG,fawmfjzpfaom
&[ef;wdkYtm; tyf\? pum; rtyf}[k vlwdkYvnf; odukef\
igwdkYonf ck'´gEkck'´uodu©myk'fwdkYukd tu,fí
EkwfukeftHh?]&[ef;a*gwronf wynfhwdkYtm;
tckduftwefY rD;ckd;Nidrf;csdefwkdif½Hkom
odu©myk'fudk ynwf\? p&[ef;wdkY\ q&mbk&m;
wnfaecsdefrQavmufom p&[ef;wdkYonf
odu©myk'fwdkYü usifhukef\? p&[ef;wdkY\

q&mbk&m; y&dedAÁmefpHaomaMumifh ,ck
p&[ef;wdkYonf odu©myk'fwdkYü rusifh ukef}[k
ajymolrsm; &SdukefvwåHU? oHCmonf
rynwfao;onfukd rynwf? ynwfNyD;onfukd rjzwfawmuf?
ynwfNyD;twkdif; odu©myk'fwdkYü aqmufwnfí usifh\?

rynwfao;onfukd rynwfjcif;? ynwfNyD;onfukd
rjzwfawmufjcif;? ynwfNyD;twkdif; odu©myk'fwdkYü
aqmufwnfí usifhjcif;ukd tMuiftoQiftm; ESpfoufjcif;
&Sd\? xkdtoQifonf qdwfqdwf ae&m\? tMuiftoQiftm;
ESpfoufjcif; r&Sd? xkdtoQifonf ajymqkd&mV

oHCmonf rynwfao;onfukd rynwf? ynwfNyD;onfukd
rjzwfawmuf? ynwfNyD; twkdif; odu©myk'fwdkYü
aqmufwnfí usifh\? oHCmtm; ESpfoufjcif; &Sd\?
xkdaMumifh qdwfqdwf ae\? podkY qdwfqdwfaeojzifh
pESpfoufonfh tjzpfudk odrSwf&ygonf}}[k odapV

443/ xkdtcg rax&fBuD; &[ef;wdkYonf toQiftmeE
´mtm;-

]]ighoQif tmeE´m oifonf]toQifbk&m;
ck'´gEkck'´uodu©myk'fwdkYonf tb,f
odu©myk'fwdkYyg enf;}[k jrwpGmbk&m;ukd
rar;avQmufvdkuf? þum; oif\ raumif;aom tjyKtrlwnf;?
xkd raumif;aom tjyKtrlukd a'oem Mum;avmh}}[k
(qkdukef\)/

toQifbk&m;wdkY tuREkfyfonf owdarhojzifh
jrwpGmbk&m;ukd]toQifbk&m; ck'´gEkck'´u
odu©myk'fwdkYum; tb,fodu©myk'fwdkYygenf;}}[k
ravQmufrdyg/ tuREkfyfonf xkdtrlukd raumif;aom
tjyKtrl[k rjrifyg? odkYaomfvnf;
toQifwdkYtm; ,HkMunfojzifh xkdraumif;aom tjyK
trl[lonfukd a'oemMum;yg\k (avQmuf\)/

ighoQif tmeE´m oifonf jrwpGmbk&m;\
rkd;a&cHouFef;udk eif;í csKyf\? þonfvnf; oif\

raumif;aom tjyKtrlwnf;? xkdraumif;aom tjyKtrludk
a'oemMum;avmh[k (qkdukef\)/

toQifbk&m;wdkY tuREkfyfonf r¹/₂kdaoojzifh
jrwpfGmbk&m;\ rkd;a&cH ouFef;udk eif;í csKyfonf
r[kwfyg? tuREkfyfonf xkdtrludk raumif;aom tjyKtrl[k
rjrifyg? odkYaomfvnf; toQifwdkYtm; ,HkMunfojzifh
xkdraumif;aom tjyKtrl[lonfukd a'oem Mum;yg\[k
(avQmuf\)/

ighoQif tmeE´m oifonf rmwk*grwdkYudk
jrwpfGmbk&m;\ukd,fawmfudk a&S;OD;pGm
&Sdcdk;ap\? ikdaom xkdrmwk*grwdkY\ rsuf&nfonf
jrwpfGmbk&m;\ukd,fawmfudk vdrf;usH\? ponfvnf; oif\
raumif;aom tjyKtrlwnf;? xkdraumif;aom tjyKtrludk
a'oemMum;avmh[k (qkdMuukef\)/

toQifbk&m;wdkY tuREkfyfonf]]prmwk*grwdkYtm;
tcsdefrJhü (oGm;jcif;onf) rjzpfygapukef vifh}}[k
(atmufarhvsuf) rmwk*grwdkYtm; jrwpfGmbk&m;\
ukd,fawmfudk a&S;OD;pGm &Sdcdk;apyg\
tuREkfyfonf xkdtrludk raumif;aom tjyKtrl[k rjrifyg?
odkYaomfvnf; toQifwdkYtm; ,HkMunf ojzifh
xkdraumif;aom tjyKtrl[lonfukd a'oemMum;yg\[k
(avQmuf\)/

ighoQif tmeE´m jrwpfGmbk&m;onf ¹/₂kefY&if;
(xif&Sm;) aom edrdwfukd jyKygvsvuf ¹/₂kefY&if;
(xif&Sm;) aom t&dyfta&mifudk jyKygvsvuf]]vltrsm;
tpD;tyGg;jzpf&efvnf;aumif;? vltrsm;
csrf;om&efvnf;aumif;? avmuudk
apmifha&Smuf&efvnf;aumif;? vlewfwdkY\
tusKd;jzpf&efvnf;aumif;? tpD;tyGg;jzpf&efvnf;aumif;?
csrf;om&efvnf;aumif;? bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGm
bk&m;onf tm,kuyfywfvHk; wnfawmfrlyg? aumif;aom
pum;ukd qkdawmfrlwwfaom jrwpfGm bk&m;onf
tm,kuyfywfvHk; wnfawmfrlyg}}[k jrwpfGmbk&m;udk

oifonf rawmif;yefvkduf? ponfvnf; oif\ raumif;aom
tjyKtrlwnf;? xkdraumif;aom tjyKtrlukd
a'oemMum;avmh[k (qkdMuukef\)/

toQifbk&m;wdkY tuREkfyfonf rm&frif;
ESdyfpuftyfaom pdwf&SdaomaMumifh]]vltrsm; tpD;
tyGg;jzpf&efvnf;aumif;? vltrsm;
csrf;om&efvnf;aumif;? avmuudk
apmifha&Smuf&efvnf;aumif;? vlewfwdkY\
tusKd;jzpf&efvnf;aumif;? tpD;tyGg;jzpf&efvnf;aumif;?
csrf;om&efvnf;aumif; bkef;awmfBuD;aom
jrwpGmbk&m;onf tm,kuyfywfvHk; wnfawmfrylg
aumif;aom pum;ukd qkdawmfrlwwfaom
jrwpGmbk&m;onf tm,kuyfywfvHk; wnfawmfrylg}}[k
jrwpGm bk&m;udk tuREkfyfonf rawmif;yefrdyg?
tuREkfyfonf xkdtrlukd raumif;aom tjyKtrl[k rjrif yg?
odkYaomfvnf; toQifwdkYtm; ,HkMunfojzifh
xkdraumif;aom tjyKtrl[lonfukdha'oemMum; yg\[k
(avQmuf\)/

ighoQif tmeE'm oifonf jrwpGmbk&m;
a[mawmfrlaom omoemawmf]"r®0de,}ü rmwk*gr\
&Sif&[ef;tjzpfudk vkHYvjyK\? ponfvnf; oif\ raumif;aom
tjyKtrlwnf;? xkd raumif;aom tjyKtrlukd
a'oemMum;avmh[k (qkdMuukef\)/

toQifbk&m;wdkY]]pr[myZmywda*grrDonf
jrwpGmbk&m;\ rdaxG;awmfwnf;? BuD;yGg; atmif
jyKpkolwnf;? arG;jrLolwnf;? EdkY&nfay;aom olwnf;?
r,fawmfewf&GmpHNyD;aomf jrwpGm bk&m;ukd
EkdUwkdufcJh\}}[k atmufarhvsuf tuREkfyfonf
jrwpGmbk&m; a[mawmfrlaom
omoemawmf]"r®0de,}ü rmwk*gr\
&Sif&[ef;tjzpfudk vkHYvjyKrdyg\? tuREkfyfonf xkdtrlukd raumif;aom
tjyKtrl[k rjriifyg? odkYaomfvnf;

toQifwdkYtm; ,HkMunfojzifh xkdraumif;aom
tjyKtrl[lonfukd a'oemMum;yg\[k (avQmuf\)/

444/ xkdtcg toQifyk&mPonf 'u©dP*d&dZeyk'fü
rsm;pGmaom &[ef;oHCm ig;&mwdkYESifh twl
a'opm&DvSnfhvnf\ xkdtcg toQifyk&mPonf
'u©dP*d&dZeyk'fü arGUavsmfoa&GU aeNyD;aomf
rax&fBuD;&[ef;wdkYonf "r®ESifh0de,ukd
o*Fg,emwifpOf &mZN*dK[fjynf &SOheufwdkYtm;
tpmauGs;&mjzpfaom a0VK0efausmif;ü rax&fBuD;
&[ef;wdkYxHodkY csOf;uyfNyD;aemuf rax&fBuD;
&[ef;wdkYESifhtwl 0rf;ajrmuf 0rf;om ElwfqufNyD;vQif
wpfckaom ae&mü xkdif\? wpfckaom ae&mü
xkdifaeaom toQifyk&mPtm; rax&fBuD; &[ef;wdkYonf/

]lghoQif yk&mP rax&fBuD;wdkYonf
"r®ESifh0de,ukd o*Fg,em wifukef\?
xkdo*Fg,emwif&modkY csOf;uyfavmh}}[k
ajymqkdukef\

ighoQifwdkY rax&fBuD;wdkYonf "r®ESifh0de,ukd
aumif;pGm o*Fg,em wiftyf\? odkYaomfvnf; igonf
jrwpGmbk&m;\ rsufarSmufü Mum;emNyD;onfh
twkdif;omvQif oif,lNyD;onfh twkdif; omvQif
aqmiftHh[k (ajymqkd\)/

3-jA[®'Pf

445/ xkdtcg toQiftmeE'monf rax&fBuD;
&[ef;wdkYtm;-]]toQifbk&m;wdkY jrwpGm bk&m;onf
y&dedAÁmefpHcgeD;ü tmeE'm
iguG,fvGefNyD;aemuf oHCmonf qEé&[ef;tm;
jA[®'Pfudk xm;apavmh}}[k tuREkfyfukd
rdefYawmfrlyg\[k avQmuf\

ighoQif tmeE´m oifonf]]toQifbk&m; jA[®'Pf[lonf
tb,fygenf;}}[k jrwpfGmbk&m;udk ar;avQmufvdkuf\
avm}}[k (ar;Muukef\)/

toQifbk&m;wdkY tuREkfyfonf]]toQifbk&m;
jA[®'Pf[lonf tb,fygenf;}}[k jrwpfGm bk&m;udk
ar;avQmufvdkufyg\}}[k (avQmuf\)/

tmeE´m qEé&[ef;onf ajymvdk&mudk ajymap?
&[ef;wdkYonf qEé&[ef;ukd rajymqkdtuf? rqHk;rtyf?
ruHjrpftHh? þum; jA[®'Pfwf;[k (jrwpfGmbk&m;
rdefYc]hyg\[k avQmuf\)/

ighoQif tmeE´m odkYjzpfvQif oifonfyif qEé&[ef;tm;
jA[®'Pfudk xm;apavmh[k (ajymukef\)/

toQifbk&m;wdkY tb,fodkYvQif tuREkfyfonf
qEé&[ef;tm; jA[®'Pfudk xm;aptHhenf;? xkd&[ef;onf
Murf;wrf;\? Murf;MuKwf\[k (avQmuf\)/

ighoQif tmeE´m odkY jzpfvQif rsm;pGmaom
&[ef;wdkYESifhtwl oGm;avavmh[k (ajymukef\)/

]]aumif;ygNyD toQifbk&m;}}[k toQiftmeE´monf
rax&fBuD; &[ef;wdkYtm;
0efcHNYD;vQifhig;&mrQaom rsm;pGmaom
&[ef;oHCmESifhtwl txuftnmodkY qefwufaom avSjzifh
aumorÁD jynfodkY qefwuf\? avSrS oufqif;í Oawerif;
O,smOf\teD; wpfckaom opfyif&if;ü xkdifaeV

xkdtcg Oawerif;onf armif;rrdóHESifhtwl O,smOfü
upm;pHaysmfaeV]]igwdkY\ q&m toQiftmeE´monf
O,smOf\teD; wpfckaom opfyif&if;ü xkdifaeowwf}}[k
Oawerif;\ armif;rrdóHonf Mum;\ xkdtcg Oawerif;\
armif;rrdóHonf Oawerif;tm;]]t&Sifrif; BuD;
tuREkfyfwdkY\ q&mtoQiftmeE´monf O,smOf\teD;
wpfckaom opfyif&if;ü xkdifaeowwf? t&Sifrif;BuD;
tuREkfyfwdkYonf toQiftmeE´mukd
zl;ajrmfvdkygukef\}}[k avQmufukefV

okdUjzpfvQif oifwdkYonf tmeE´m &[ef;ukd
zl;ajrmfukefavmh[k (rdefYqkd\)/

xkdtcg Oawerif;\ armif;rrdóHonf toQiftmeE
´mxHodkY csOf;uyfí toQiftmeE´mukd
&Sdcdk;NyD;vQif wpfckaom ae&mü xkdifae\?
wpfckaom ae&mü xkdifaeaom Oawerif;\ armif;r
rdóHudk toQiftmeE´monf w&m;pum;jzifh
(tusKd;pD;yGg;udk) odjrifapvsuf (w&m;ukd) aqmuf
wnfapum (w&m;usifhoHk;&ef) xufoef&Tifvef;apV

xkdtcg Oawerif;\ armif;rrdóHonf toQiftmeE´mu
w&m;pum;jzifh (tusKd;pD;yGg;udk) odjrifapvsuf
(w&m;ukd) aqmufwnfapum (w&m;usifhoHk;&ef)
xufoef&Tifvef;apawmfriNyD; vwfaomf toQiftmeE
´mtm; tay:½Hkwbuf ig;&mwdkYudk ay;vSLV
xkdUaemuf Oawerif;\ armif;rrdóHonf toQiftmeE´m\
ajyma[mtyfaom pum;udk tvGefESpfoufí
tvGef0rf;ajrmuf í ae&mrS xNyD;vQif toQiftmeE´mukd
&Sdcdk;í t½kdktaojyKum Oawerif;xHodkY csOf;uyf\?
ta0;rSvmaom armif;rrdóHudk Oawerif;onf jrifvQif
armif;rrdóHudk]]oifwdkYonf &[ef; tmeE´mukd
awGUukef\avm}}[k ar;jref;V

t&Sifrif;BuD; tuREkfyfwdkYonf toQiftmeE´mukd
awGUcJhygukef\k (avQmufwif\)/

oifwdkYonf &[ef;tmeE´mtm; wfpfHkwpfckukd
ay;vSLcJhukef\avm[k (ar;jref;\)/

t&Sifrif;BuD; tuREkfyfwdkYonf toQiftmeE´mtm;
tay:½Hkwbuf ig;&mwdkYudk ay;vSLcJhygukef\k
(avQmufwif\)/

Oawerif;onf]]tb,fhaMumifh &[ef;tmeE´monf
xkdrQavmuf ouFef;rsm;pGmukd cH,lbdo enf;?
&[ef;tmeE´monf txnfukefoG,fjcf;udkrlvnf;

jyKtHhavm? txnfqkdifukdrlnvf; cif;usif;tHhavm}}[k
ujh&JU\? ½lwfcs\? tjypfjy ajymqkd\

xdkYaemuf Oawerif;onf toQiftmeE´mxHodkY
csOf;uyfí toQiftmeE´mESifhtwl 0rf;ajrmuf 0rf;om
Elwfqufajymqkd\? 0rf;ajrmufzG,f trSwf&zG,f pum;udk
ajymqkdNyD;qHk;apí wpfckaom ae&mü xkdifaevsuf
toQiftmeE´mtm;-

]]toQiftmeE´m pt&yfodkY tuREkfyfwdkY\
armif;rrdóHonf vmygoavm}}[k avQmuf\

rif;BuD; oif\ armif;rrdóHonf pt&yfodkY vm\[k
(qkd\)/

toQiftmeE´mtm; wpfpHkwpfckukd
ay;vSLygoavm[k (avQmuf\)/

rif;BuD; tay:½Hkwbuf ig;&mwdkYukd ightm; vSL\[k
(qkd\)/

toQiftmeE´monf prQavmuf ouFef;rsm;pGmukd
todkY jyKtHhenf;[k (avQmuf\)/

rif;BuD; tm;enf;aom ouFef;&Sdaom
&[ef;wdkYESifh twl cGJa0tHh[k (qkd\)/

toQiftmeE´m tm;enf;aom ouFef;a[mif;wdkYudk
tb,fodkY jyKukeftHhenf;[k (avQmuf\)/

rif;BuD; xkdouFef;a[mif;wdkYukd tay:cif;
jyKukeftHh[k (qkd\)/

toQiftmeE´m tay:cif; ta[mif;wdkYukd tb,fodkY
jyKukeftHhenf;[k (avQmuf\)/

rif;BuD; xkdtay:cif; ta[mif;wdkYukd bHkvQKdpGyf
jyKukeftHh[k (qkd\)/

toQiftmeE´m bHkvQKdpGyfta[mif;wdkYudk
tb,fodkY jyKukeftHhenf;[k (avQmuf\)/

rif;BuD; xkdbHkvQKdpGyf ta[mif;wdkYudk ajrtcif;
jyKukeftHh[k (qkd\)/

toQiftmeE´m ajrtcif;a[mif;wdkYukd tb,fodkY
jyKukeftHhenf;[k (avQmuf\)/

rif;BuD; xkdajrtcif;a[mif;wdkYukd ajcokwf? ud;0ef;
jyKukeftHh[k (qkd\)/

toQiftmeE´m ajcokwfBuKd;0ef;ta[mif;wdkYudk
tb,fodkY jyKukeftHhenf;[k (avQmuf\)/

rif;BuD; xkdajcokwfBudK;0ef;ta[mif;wdkYudk
zHkokwzfzHkcg jyKukeftHh[k (qkd\)/

toQiftmeE´m zHkokwzfzHkcgta[mif;wdkYudk
tb,fodkY jyKukeftHhenf;[k (avQmuf\)/

rif;BuD; xkdzHkokwzfzHkcgta[mif;wdkYudk
EkyfEkyfpOf;axmif;í ñGefjzifh e,fNyD;vQif tusnfukd
vdrf;uHsukeftHh[k (qkd\)/

xkdtcg Oawerif;onf]]tm;vHk;aom pomuD0ifrif;om;
bk&m;tEG,fawmfjzpfaom &[ef;wdkYonf
oifhavsmfatmif aqmif&Gufukef? tusKd;rjh
ysufpD;jcif;odkY ra&mufapukef}}[k toQiftmeE´mtm;
tjcm;txnf ig;&mwdkYudkvnf; ay;vSLV toQiftmeE
´mtm; ouFef; wpfaxmif[laom a&S;OD;pGmaom
pouFef;qGrf; jzpfavownf;/

xkdtcg toQiftmeE´monf
aCmodwm½Hkausmif;odkY csOf;uyfí cif;xm;aom
ae&mü xkdif ae\? xkdtcg toQifqEéonf toQiftmeE
´mxHodkY csOf;uyfí toQiftmeE´mukd
&Sd;ckd;NyD;vQif wpfckaom ae&mü xkdifae\?
wpfckaom ae&mü xkdifaeaom toQifqEéukd
toQiftmeE´mu-

]]ighoQif qEé oHCmonf oifhtm; jA[®'Pfukd
xm;ap\}}[k qkdV

toQiftmeE´m tb,fjA[®'Pfukd xm;apygoenf;[k
(avQmuf\)/

ighoQif qEé oifonf &[ef;wdkYudk
ajymvkd&majymavmh? &[ef;wdkYonf oifhukd
rajymtyf? rqHk;rtyf? ruHjrpftyf? (pum; jA[®'Pfwnf;[k
qkd\)/

]]toQiftmeE´m &[ef;wdkYonf tuREkfyfukd
rajymqkd rqHk;r ruHjrpftyfaom tcgrSpí tuREkfyfukd
owfonfyif rnfonf r[kwfygavm}][k xkdt&yfüyifvQif
rdef;armvsuf vJus\?

xkdtcg toQifqEéonf jA[®'Pfjzifh
ESdyfpufaomaMumifhvnf;aumif;?
&SufaomaMumifhvnf;aumif;?
pufqkyfaomaMumifhvnf;aumif; wpfa,mufxD;wnf;
qdwfNidrf&modkY uyfvuf rarh avsmhonf jzpfí
jyif;pGm tm;xkwfonfjzpfí wnfMunfaom
pdwf&Sdonfjzpfí aeonf&Sdaomf aumif;pGmomvQif
vIUabmifrS &[ef;abmifodkY OifMuaom
trsKd;aumif;om;rsm; vkdvmt;tyfaom twkr&Sdaom
jrwfaom tusifh\ tqHk;jzpfaom t&[wåzkdvftusKd;ukd
rMumrD rsufarSmufb0üukd,fwkdifxl;aom ÓPfjzifh
rsufarSmufjyKvsuf a&mufí ae&V]]y#doaE`aerl
ukefNyD? jrwfaom tusifhukd usifhoHk;NyD;NyD?
r*fudpöukd jyKNyD;NyD? pr*fudpötvdkYiSg
wpfyg;aom jyKzG,fr&SdawmhNyD}}[k od\?
toQifqEéonf &[EÅmwdkYwGif wpfyg;tygt0if jzpfV
xkdtcg toQifqEéonf t&[wå zkdvfodkY a&mufí
toQiftmeE´mxHodkY csOf;uyfNyD;aemuf toQiftmeE
´mukd]]toQiftmeE´m ,ck tcgü tuREkfyftm;
jA[®'Pfukd Nidrf;apygavmh}}[k avQmufV ighoQifqEé
oifonf t&[wå zkdvfukd rsufarSmufjyKaom aeYrSpíyif
oifhtm; jA[®'Pfonf Nidrf;NyD[k ajymqkdV

p0de,o*Ðwdü &[ef;ig;&m
tavsmhtykdr&SdaomaMumifh
p0de,o*Ðwdudk]]ylöowdumo*Fg,em}}[k qkdyfV

{um'orylöowduu©E"u NyD;V

pcE"uü 0w→Konf ESpfq,fhoHk;ckwnf;/

xkdylöowduu©E"u\ tusOf;csKyf

jrwpGmbk&m;onf y&dedAÁmefpHNyD;aomf
olawmfaumif;w&m;ukd tpOfapmifh a&Smufaom
uóytrnf&Sdaom rax&fonf &[ef;taygif;ukd
rdefYawmfrlV

yg0gjynfrS (ukodem½HkoGm;) t"GefY&Snfaom
c&D;ü okb'fonf ajymMum;\? rolawmfw&m;
rxGef;um;rD olawmfaumif;w&m;ukd
o*Fg,emwifukeftHh/

wpfyg;,kwfaom &[EÅmig;&mukdvnf;aumif;? tmeE
´mukdvnf;aumif; a&G; aumuf\? vkdPfjrwfö aevsuf
okwf tbd"r®m 0denf;ukd o*Fg,emwifjcif;/

Oygvdtm; 0denf;ukd ar;\? ynm&Sdaom tmeE
´mtm; okwåefukd ar;\? jrwpGmbk&m;
wynfhom;wdkYonf yd#uwfoHk;yHkudk
o*Fg,emwifjcif;ukd jyKukefV

ck'´gEkck'´uü txl; ynwfawmfrlwkdif;usihfjcif;?
rar;avQmufvkdufjcif;ç eif;íç &Sdcdk;apjcif;ç
rawmif;yefjcif;ç rmwk*gr\&[ef;jyKjcif;? ,HkMunfjcif;
ponfwdkY um; raumif;aom tjyKtrlwdkYwnf;/

toQifyk&mPvnf;aumif;? jA[®'Pfvnf;aumif;?
OaweESifhtwl armif;r rdóHvnf;aumif;?
xkdrQavmufaom ouFef;vnf;aumif;? tm;enf;aom

ouFef;vnf;aumif;?
bHkvQKdvnf;aumif;/

tay:vTrf;vnf;aumif;?

ajrtcif;vnf;aumif;? ajcokwfBudK;0ef;vnf;aumif;?
zHkokwzfHkcgvnf;aumif;? ñGefjzifh e,fjcif;vnf;aumif;
tmeE´mtrnf&Sdaom&[ef;tm; a&S;OD;pGm ouFef;
wpfaxmifjzpfjcif;/

jA[®'Pfjzifh Ncdrf;ajcmuftyfaom qEéax&fonf
opömav;yg;odkY a&muf\? avUvmjcif;odkY
a&mufNyD;aom &[EÅmig;&mwdkYonf jyKukef\?
xdkYaMumifh]]ylöowdumo*Fg,em}}[k qkdtyf\

pwGif ylöowduu©E"u tusOf;csKyf NyD;V

ylöowduu©E"u NyD;NyD/

12-owåowduu©E"u

1-yXrtcef;

446/ jrwfpGmbk&m;onf y&dedAÅmefpHí
ESpfpwf&m&Sdaomtcg a0omvDjynfae
0ZÆDwkdif;om; &[ef;wdkYonf a0omvDjynfü
0w¬Kq,fyg;wdkYudk jyukef\]]od*ÐavmPuyÜonf¹
tyf\? 'G*kFvuyÜonf tyf\? *grEÅ&uyÜonf tyf\?
tm0gouyÜonf tyf\? tEkrwduyÜonf tyf\?
tmpdPÖuyÜonf tyf\? trxdwuyÜonf tyf\?
ZaVm*Dukdaomufjcif;onf tyf\? tqm r&Sdaom
edoD'kdifonf tyf\? a&T aiGonf tyf\}}[k (jyukef\)/

xkdtcg umu@u ykPÖm;\ om;jzpfaom toQif,oonf
0ZÆDwkdif;ü a'opm&D vSnfhvnf vwfaomf
a0omvDjynfodkY a&muf\? umu@u ykPÖm;\om;
toQif,oonf xkd a0omvDjynf r[m0kefawm

jymom'faqmifaygufaom ausmif;ü oDwif;oHk;
aeawmfrlV

xkdtcg a0omvDjynfae 0ZÆDwkdif;om;
&[ef;wdkYonf OykofaeYü aMu;cGufukd a&jzifh
jynfhapumh&[ef;oHCm\ tv,fü xm;í vmwkdif;
vmwkdif;aom a0omvDjynfae
OygoumwdkYudk]] 'g,umwdkY oHCmtm;
usyf'*Fg;ukdvnf;aumif;? usyf'*Fg;0ufukdvnf;aumif;?
rwfukdvnf;aumif;? yJukdvnf;aumif; vSLukefavmh?
oHCmtm; y&du©&mjzifh jyKzG,fudpöonf
jzpfvwaHU}}[k qkdukefV

podkY ajymaomf umu@u ykPÖm;\om; toQif,oonf
a0omvDjynfae OygoumwdkYtm;]] 'g,umwdkY
oHCmtm; usyf'*Fg;ukdvnf;aumif;?
usyf'*Fg;0ufukdvnf;aumif;? rwfukdvnf;aumif;?
yJukdvnf;aumif; rvSLukefvifh? omuD0ifrif;om;
bk&m;tEG,fawmfjzpfaom &[ef;wdkYtm; a&TaiGonf
rtyf? omuD0ifrif;om; bk&m;tEG,fawmfjzpfaom
&[ef;wdkYonf a&T aiGukd rom,mukef?
omuD0ifrif;om; bk&m;tEG,fawmfjzpfaom
&[ef;wdkYonf a&T aiGukd rcH,lukef? omuD0ifrif;om;
bk&m;tEG,fawmfjzpfaom &[ef;wdkYonf ywåjrm;
a&Tukd pGefYypfcsxm;ukef\? a&T aiGrS uif;ukef\}}[k
ajymV

umu@u ykPÖm;\om; toQif,oonf podkY
ajymqkdaomfvnf; a0omvDjynfae OygoumwdkYonf
oHCmtm; usyf'*Fg;ukdvnf;aumif;?
usyf'*Fg;0ufukdvnf;aumif;? rwfukdvnf;aumif;?
yJukdvnf;aumif; vSLukefonfomwnf;/

xdkYaemuf a0omvDjynfae 0ZÆDwkdif;om;
&[ef;wdkYonf xkdnOfhvGefaomtcgü xkdka&T aiGukd
&[ef; ta&twGufjzifh tzdkYxm;í cJGa0ukefV

xdkYaemuf a0omvDjynfae 0ZÆDwkdif;om;
&[ef;wdkYonf umu@u ykPÖm;\om;
toQif,otm;]]ighoQif,o pum; oif\ tzdkYtpkaiGwnf;}}[k
ajymqkdukef\

ighoQifwdkY ig\ tzdkYtpkaiG r&Sd? igonf aiGukd
rom,m[k (qkd\)/

xkdtcg a0omvDjynfae 0ZÆDwkdif;om;
&[ef;wdkYonf]]ighoQifwdkY umu@u ykPÖm;\om;
p,oonf o'gw&m;&Sdaom MunfndKaom
OygoumwdkYudk qJa&;\? a&&Gwf\? rMunfndKrlukd
jyK\? ,ck p,otm; igwdkYonf y#dom&PD,uHukd
jyKukeftHh}}[k (qkdí) xkd,otm; y#dom &PD,uHukd
jyKukef\? xkdtcg umu@u ykPÖm;\om; toQif,oonf
a0omvDjynfae 0ZÆDwkdif;
om;&[ef;wdkYukd]]ighoQifwdkY]y#dom&PD,uH
jyKcH&aom &[ef;tm; aemufvdkuf wref&[ef;ukd
ay;&rnf}[k jrwpfGmbk&m; ynwfawmfrl\? ighoQifwdkY
ightm; aemufvdkufwref &[ef;ukd ay;ukefavmh}}[k
ajym\ xkdtcg a0omvDjynfae
0ZÆDwkdif;om;&[ef;wdkYonf &[ef;wpfyg;ukd orkwfí
umu@u ykPÖm;\om; toQif,otm; aemufvdkuf
wref&[ef;ukd ay;ukef\ xdkYaemuf umu@u ykPÖm;\om;
toQif,oonfukd,fpm;wref aemufvdkuf&[ef;ESifh twl
a0omvDjynfodkY 0ifí a0omvDjynfom;
OygoumwdkYtm;-

igonf o'g&Sdaom MunfndKaom
toQifOygoumwdkYudk qJa&;owwf? a&&Gwfowwf?
rMunfndKrlukd jyKvkyfowwf? igonf
rw&m;ukd]rw&m;}[k ajym\? w&m;ukd]w&m;}[k
ajym\? 0denf;r[kwfonfukd]0denf;} r[kwf[k ajym\?
0denf;ukd]0denf;}[k ajym\

447/ 'g,umwdkY tcgwpfyg;ü jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
om0w→djynf temxydPfolax;\ t&Hjzpfaom

aZw0efausmif;ü oDwif;oHk;aeawmfrl\? 'g,umwdkY
xkdausmif;ü jrwpGmbk&m;onf &[ef;wdkYukd-

1/ oD*ĐavmPuyÜ ponfwdkYudk tus,fjqkd&m
pum;&yfonf tykd'feHygwf 452-ü xifpGm jzpfvwåHU/

Ä

vaewdkY\ tnpftaMu; 4-yg;

&[ef;wdkY vaewdkY\ tnpftaMu;wdkYonf
av;rsKd;wdkYwnf;? ,if;tnpftaMu;wdkYjzifh
npfEGrf;aomaMumifh vaewdkYonf rawmufyukef?
rxGef;vif;ukef? rwifhw,fukef/ av;rsKd;wdkY um;
tb,fwdkYenf;[lrl-

&[ef;wdkY wdrfwkdufonf vaewdkY\
tnpftaMu;wnf;? ,if;wdrfwkduf tnpftaMu;jzifh
npfEGrf;aomaMumifh vaewdkYonf rawmufyukef?
rxGef;vif;ukef? rwifhw,fukef/

&[ef;wdkY qD;ESif;onf vaewdkY\
tnpftaMu;wnf;? ,if;qD;ESif;tnpftaMu;jzifh
npfEGrf;aomaMumifh vaewdkYonf rawmufyukef?
rxGef;vif;ukef? rwifhw,fukef/

&[ef;wdkY jrLckd;onf vaewdkY\
tnpftaMu;wnf;? ,if;jrLckd; tnpftaMu;jzifh
npfEGrf;aomaMumifh vaewdkYonf rawmufyukef?
rxGef;vif;ukef? rwifhw,fukef/

&[ef;wdkY &m[ktok&defonf vaewdkY\
tnpftaMu;wnf;? ,if;&m[ktok&def tnpf taMu;jzifh
npfEGrf;aomaMumifh vaewdkYonf rawmufyukef?
rxGef;vif;ukef? rwifhw,fukef/

&[ef;wdkY pav;rsKd;wdkYum; vaewdkY\
tnpftaMu;wdkYwnf;? ,if;tnpftaMu;wdkYjzifh

npfEGrf;aomaMumifh vaewdkYonf rawmufyukef?
rxGef;vif;ukef? rwifhw,fukef/

&[ef;wdkY\ tnpftaMu; 4-yg;

&[ef;wdkY ptwkdif;yif orPjAm[®PwdekY\
tnpftaMu;wdkYonf av;rsKd;wdkYwnf;? ,if;
tnpftaMu;wdkYjzifh npfEGrf;aomaMumifh tcsKdUaom
orPjAm[®PwdekYonf rawmufyukef? rxGef;vif;ukef?
rwifhw,fukef/ av;rsKd;wdkYum; tb,fwdkYenf;/

&[ef;wdkY tcsKdUaom orPjAm[®PwdekYonf
ao&nfukdaomufukef\? t&ufukdaomufukef\
ao&nft&ufukdaomufjcif;rS ra&SmifMuOfukef?
&[ef;wdkY pum; orPjAm[®PwdekY\ a&S;OD;pGmaom
tnpftaMu;wnf;? ,if;tnpftaMu;jzifh
npfEGrf;aomaMumifh tcsKdUaom orP
jAm[®PwdekYonf rawmufyukef? rxGef;vif;ukef?
rwifhw,fukef/

&[ef;wdkY aemufwpfrsKd;um; tcsKdUaom
orPjAm[®PwdekYonf arxkeftusifhukd rSD0Jukef\
arxkeftusifhrS ra&SmifMuOfukef/ &[ef;wdkY pum;
orPjAm[®PwdekY\ ESpfckajrmuf tnpft
aMu;wnf;? ,if;tnpftaMu;jzifh npfEGrf;aomaMumifh
tcsKdUaom orPjAm[®PwdekYonf rawmufyukef?
rxGef;vif;ukef? rwifhw,fukef/

&[ef;wdkY aemufwpfrsKd;um; tcsKdUaom
orPjAm[®PwdekYonf a&T aiGukd om,mukef\
a&TaiGukd cH,ljcif;rS ra&SmifMuOfukef? &[ef;wdkY
pum; oHk;ckajrmuf&[ef;wdkY\ tnpftaMu;
wnf;? ,if;tnpftaMu;jzifh npfEGrf;aomaMumifh
tcsKdUaom orPjAm[®PwdekYonf rawmufy ukef?
rxGef;vif;ukef? rwifhw,fukef/

&[ef;wdkY aemufwpfrsKd;um; tcsKdUaom
orPjAm[®PwdkYonf rSm;aom toufarG;rljzifh
toufarG;ukef\? rSm;aom toufarG;rlrS
ra&SmifMuOfukef/ &[ef;wdkY pum; orPjAm[®PwdkY\
av;ckajrmuf tnpftaMu;wnf;? ,if;tnpftaMu;jzifh
npfEGrf;aomaMumifh tcsKdUaom orPjAm[®PwdkYonf
rawmufyukef? rxGef;vif;ukef? rwifhw,fukef/

&[ef;wdkY ponfwdkYum; orPjAm[®PwdkY\
tnpftaMu;av;rsKd;wdkYwnf;? ,if;tnpf taMu;wdkYjzifh
npfEGrf;aomaMumifh tcsKdUaom orPjAm[®PwdkYonf
rawmufyukef? rxGef;vif; ukef? rwifhw,fukef/

'g,umwdkY jrwpGmbk&m;onf ppum;ukd
a[mawmfrl\? ppum;ukd a[mawmfrlNyD;aemuf
aumif;aom pum;udk qkdawmfrlwwfaom
jrwpGmbk&m;onf xkdrS aemufü p(*gxm) pum;ukd
a[mawmfrl\

&m* a'gojzifh npfEGrf;aom t0dZÆmzHk;vTrf;aom
yd,½kyfomw ½kyfukd ESpfoufaom aygo (owå0g)
rnfaom tcsKdUaom orPjAm[®PwdkYonf/

ao&nfudkaomufukef\? t&ufukdaomufukef\
arxkefukd rSD0Jukef\? rodaom yk*¾dKvfwdkYonf
aiGudkvnf;aumif;? a&Tukdvnf;aumif; om,mukef\

tcsKdUaom orPjAm[®PwdkYonf rSm;aom
toufarG;rljzifh toufarG;ukef\? ptnpftaMu;wdkYudk
aerif;\ taqGjzpfawmfrlaom jrwpGmbk&m;onf
a[mxm;awmfrl\

,if; tnpftaMu;wdkYjzifh npfEGrf;ukefaom
tcsKdUaom orPjAm[®PwdkYonf rawmufyukef?
rxGef;vif;ukef? rpifMu,faom udavomjrL&Sdaom
om;aumifESifh wlaom/

trdkufwkdufjzifhzHk;vTrf;aom wPSm\uRefjzpfao
wPSmESifh wuGjzpfao tcsKdUaom

orPjAm[®PwdekYonf Murf;wrf;aom oif;csKdif;ajrukd
yGg;apukef\? b0opfukd ,lukef\[k (a[mawmfrl\)/

podkY t,l&Sdaom igonf o'gw&m;&Sdaom
MunfndKaom toQifOygoumwdkYukd qJa& owwf?
a&&Gwfowwf? rMunfndKrlukd jyKvkyfowwf/

igonf rw&m;onfudk]rw&m;}[k ajym\
w&m;ukd]w&m;}[k ajym\
0denf;r[kwfonfukd]0denf;r[kwf}[k ajym\
0denf;ukd]0denf;}[k ajym\

&[ef;wdkY\ a&T aiGukd cH,lMujcif;

448/ 'g,umwdkY tcgwpfyg;ü jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
&mZN*dK[fjynfwGif &SOfheufwdkYtm; tpm auR;&m
jzpfaom a0VK0efausmif;ü oDwif;oHk; aeawmfrl\

xkdtcg eef;awmfwGif; rif;y&dowfö
aygif;pkpnf;a0;aexkdifukefaom rif;y&dowfwdkYtm;
btMum;pum;onf xif&Sm;jzpf\?]]omuD0ifrif;om;
bk&m;tEG,fawmfjzpfaom &[ef;wdkYtm; a&TaiGonf
tyf\? omuD0ifrif;om; bk&m;tEG,fawmfjzpfaom
&[ef;wdkYonf a&TaiGukd om,mukef\? omuD0ifrif;om;
bk&m;tEG,fawmfjzpfaom &[ef;wdkYonf a&TaiGukd
cH,lukef\}][k (xif&Sm;jzpf\)/

'g,umwdkY xkdtcg rPdplVu&GmolBuD;onf
xkdy&dowfö xkdifae\ 'g,umwdkY xkdtcg
rPdplVu&GmolBuD;onf xkdy&dowftm;-

]]toQifwdkY podkY rajymukefvifh? omuD0ifrif;om;
bk&m;tEG,fawmfjzpfaom &[ef;wdkYtm; a&T aiGonf
rtyf? omuD0ifrif;om; bk&m;tEG,fawmfjzpfaom
&[ef;wdkYonf a&T aiGukd rom,mukef?
omuD0ifrif;om; bk&m;tEG,fawmfjzpfaom
&[ef;wdkYonf a&TaiGukd rcH,lukef? omuD0ifrif;om;

bk&m;tEG,fawmfjzpfaom &[ef;wdkYonf
ywåjrm;a&Tukd pGefYypfcsxm;ukef\? a&TaiGrS
uif;ukef\}}[k ajymV

'g,umwdkY rPdplVu&GmolBuD;onf xkdy&dowfukd
em;vnfapjcf;iSg rwwfEkdif/ 'g,umwdkY xkdtcg
rPdplVu&GmolBuD;onf xkdy&dowfukd
odapNyD;aemuf jrwpfGmbk&m;xHodkY csOf;uyfí
jrwpfGmbk&m;ukd &Sdckd;NyD;vQif wpfckaom
ae&mü xkdifvsuf jrwpfGmbk&m;tm;-

]]toQifbk&m; þrif;eef;awmfwGif;rif; y&dowfö
aygif;pkpnf;a0; aexkdifukefaom
rif;y&dhowfwdkYtm;]omuD0ifrif;om;
bk&m;tEG,fawmfjzpfaom &[ef;wdkYtm; a&TaiGonf
tyf\? omuD0ifrif;om; bk&m;tEG,fawmfjzpfaom
&[ef;wdkYonf a&TaiGukd om,mukef\? omuD0if rif;om;
bk&m;tEG,fawmfjzpfaom &[ef;wdkYonf a&TaiGukd
cH,lukef\}[k þtMum;pum;onf xif&Sm;jzpfygV/
toQifbk&m; þodkY ajymaomf tuREkfyfonf
xkdy&dowftm;]toQifwdkY þodkY rajymukefvifh?
omuD0ifrif;om; bk&m;tEG,fawmfjzpfaom
&[ef;wdkYtm; a&TaiGonf rtyf? omuD0ifrif;om;
bk&m;tEG,fawmfjzpfaom &[ef;wdkYonf a&TaiGukd
rom,mukef? omuD0if rif;om;
bk&m;tEG,fawmfjzpfaom &[ef;wdkYonf a&TaiGukd
rcH,lukef? omuD0ifrif;om; bk&m; tEG,fawmfjzpfaom
&[ef;wdkYonf ywåjrm; a&Tukd pGefYypfcsxm;ukef\?
a&TaiGrS uif;ukef\}[k ajymygV toQifbk&m;
tuREkfyfonf xkdy&dowfukd em;vnfapjcf;iSg
rwwfEkdifyg/

toQifbk&m; todkYygenf;? þodkYajymaom
tuREkfyfonf jrwpfGmbk&m; ajyma[maom pum;udk
ajymol[kwfyg\avm? jrwpfGmbk&m;udk r[kwfrRsefaom
pum;jzifh rpGyfpG]jcf; rnfyg\ avm? w&m;awmftm;

avsmfaom pum;udkvnf; ajymjcif; rnfyg\avm?
0g'awmftm; avsmf atmif ajymqdkrl tcsKdUonf
taMumif;vHkavmufvsuf uJh&JUzG,f&modkY ra&mufbJ
&Sdyg\avm}}[k avQmufV

&GmolBuD; oifonf podkY ajymrl trSefyif
igajyma[maom pum;udk ajymolwnf;? r[kwfrfSefaom
pum;jzifh ighudkvnf; pGyfpGJonfrnf? w&m;awmftm;
avsmufywfaom pum;udkvnf;ajymjcif; rn\?
0g'awmftm;avsmfatmif ajymqdkrltcsKdUonf
taMumif;vHkavmufvsuf uJh&JU zG,f&modkY ra&muf?
&GmolBuD; omuD0ifrif;om; bk&m;tEG,fawmfjzpfaom
&[ef;wdkYtm; a&TaiGonf rtyf? omuD0ifrif;om;
bk&m;tEG,fawmfjzpfaom &[ef;wdkYonf a&TaiGudk
rom,mukef? omuD0ifrif;om; bk&m;tEG,fawmfjzpfaom
&[ef;wdkYonf a&TaiGudk rcH,lukef? omuD0ifrif;om;
bk&m;tEG,fawmfjzpfaom &[ef;wdkYonf
ywåjrm;a&Tudk pGefYypfcsxm;ukef\? a&TaiGrS
uif;ukefV

&GmolBuD; a&TaiGtyfoltm; umr*kPf
ig;yg;wdkYvnf; tyfukefV &GmolBuD; umr*kPf
ig;yg;tyfoludk]]&[ef;w&m; r&Sdol? omuD0ifrif;om;
bk&m;tEG,fawmfwdkY\w&m; r&Sdol}}[k
{uefrSwfavavmh/

&GmolBuD; pifppfum; igonf podkY a[m\?]]jrufudk
tvdk&Sdolonf jrufudk &Smtyf\? opfom;udk
tvdk&Sdolonf opfom;udk &Smtyf\? vSnf;udk
tvdk&Sdolonf vSnf;udk &Smtyf\? trlvkyf a,musfm;udk
tvdk&Sdolonf trlvkyfa,musfm;udk &Smtyf\?
&GmolBuD; rnfonfh taMumif;ESifhrQ a&TaiGudk
om,mtyf\]&SmrSD;tyf\}[k igra[m}}[k
rdefYawmfrlygV

podkY ajymqdkavU&Sdaom igonf
o''gw&m;&Sdaom MunfndKaom

toQifOygoumwdkYudk qJa&;owwf? a&&Gwfowwf?
rMunfndKrludk jyKvkyfowwf? igonf
rw&m;onfudk]rw&m;}[k ajym\? w&m;onfudk]w&m;}
[k ajym\? 0denf;r[kwfonfudk]0denf;r[kwf}[k ajymV
0denf;udk]0denf;}[k ajymV

449/ 'g,umwdkY tcgwpfyg;ü jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
&mZN*dK[fjynfü omuD0ifrif;om; toQifOyeE´udk
taMumif;jyK í a&TaiGudk y,f\? odu©myk'fudkvnf;
ynwfawmfrlV podkYt,l&Sdaom igonf
o'`gw&m;&Sdaom MunfndKaom
toQifOygoumwdkYudk qJa&;owwf? a&&Gwfowwf?
rMunfndKrludk jyKvkyfowwf? igonf
rw&m;onfudk]rw&m;}[kajym\? w&m;udk]w&m;}[k
ajym\? 0denf;r[kwfonfudk]0denf;r[kwf}[k ajymV
0denf;udk]0denf;}[k ajym\[k (ajymhqdk\)/

podkY ajymvwfaomf a0omvDjynfom;
OygoumwdkYonf umu@u ykPÖm;\om;
toQif,otm;]]toQifbk&m; umu@u ykPÖm;\om;
toQif,owpfyg;onfom omuD0if rif;om;
bk&m;tEG,fawmfjzpfaoM &[ef;wnf;?
boltm;vHk;wdkYonf &[ef;r[kwfukef? omuD0ifrif;om;
bk&m;tEG,fawmf r[kwfukef? toQifbk&m;
umu@uykPÖm;\om; toQif,oonf a0omvDjynfü
aeawmfrlyg? tuREkfyfwdkYonf ouFef; qGrf; ausmif;
olemwdkY\ taxmuftyHh
aq;ypönf;wdkYtwGufaMumifhMupdkufygukeftHh}}[k
avQmufukefV

xdkYaemuf umu@u ykPÖm;\om; toQif,oonf
a0omvDjynfom; OyoumwdkYudk odapNyD;vQif
aemufvdkuf wref&[ef;ESifhtwl ausmif;t&HodkY
oGm;V

xdktcg a0omvDjynfae 0ZÆDwdkif;om;
&[ef;wdkYonf aemufvdkuf wref&[ef;udk]]ighoQif

umu@u ykPÖm;\om; ,oonf a0omvDjynfae
OygoumwdkYudk awmif;yeftyfNyDavm}}[k ar;ukef\

ighoQifwdkY OygoumwdkYonf
igwdkYudk ,kwfrmoltjzpfudk jyKukef\
umu@uykPÖm;\om; toQif,owpfOD;udkom
omuD0ifrif;om; bk&m;tEG,fawmfjzpfao
&[ef;tjzpfudk jyKukef\? igwdkYtm;vHk;udk
omuD0ifrif;om; bk&m;tEG,fawmfjzpfao &[ef;wdkY
r[kwfonfh tjzpfudk jyKukef\[k (ajym\)/

xdktcg a0omvDjynfae 0ZÆDwdkif;om;
&[ef;wdkYonf]]ighoQifwdkY umu@u ykPÖm;\om;
p,oonf igwdkY rorkwftyfb] vlwdkYtm; jy\? ,ck
igwdkYonf xdk&[ef;tm; Oau©yeD,uHudk
jyKukeftHh}}[k xdk&[ef;wdkYonf xdk,otm;
Oau©yeD,uH jyKvdkukefí pnf;a0;ukef\

xdktcg umu@uykPÖm;\om; toQif,oonf
aumif;uifodkYysHwufí aumorÁDjynfü wnf\

450/ xdktcg umu@u ykPÖm;\om; toQif,oonf
yg0gjynfom; &[ef;wdkY\xHodkYvnf;aumif;? t0Ed
å'u©dPmyxwdkif;om; &[ef;wdkY\
xHodkYvnf;aumif;]]toQifwdkY vmukefavmh?
rolawmfw&m; rxGef;um;rD? olawmfauumif;w&m;
ruG,fyrD? 0denf;r[kwfaomw&m; rxGef;um; rD?
0denf;w&m; ruG,fyrD? t"r®0g'D yk^{*3/4}dKvfwdkY
tm;r&SdukefrD? "r®0g'D yk^{*3/4}dKvfwdkY
tm;renf;ukefrD? t0de,0g'D yk^{*3/4}dKvfwdkYtm;
r&SdukefrD? 0de,0g'D yk^{*3/4}dKvfwdkY tm;enf;ukefrD?
pt"du^{1/2}kPf;udk ,lukeftHh}}[k wrefapvTwf\

xdktcg omPt&yfü aeaom toQiforÇLwonf
ta[m**Fgrnfaom awmifü ae\ xdktcg umu@u ykPÖm;\om;
om; toQif,oonf ta[m**Fgrnfaomawmif omPt&yfü

aeaom toQiforÇLwxHodkY csOf;uyfí &Sdcdk;NyD;vQif
wpfckaom ae&mü xdkifvsuf-

]]toQifbk&m; a0omvDjynfae þ0ZÆDwdkif;om;
&[ef;wdkYonf a0omvDjynfü 0w¬K q,frsKd;wdkYudk
jyygukefV

(1)]om;csdKbl;jzifh aqmifxm;aom qm;onf tyfV

(2) ae&dyf vufESpfopf vGefcsdefü
pm;aomufjCIF;onf tyfV

(3) &Gmwpfyg;odkY oGm;rnfh&[ef;tm;
twd&dwf0denf;uH rjyKbJ pm;aomufjCIF;onf tyfV

(4) wpfodrfwnf;ü oHCmhuHudk toD;toD;jyKjCIF;onf
tyfV

(5) uHjyKNyD;aemuf a&muf&SdvMrS
cGifhjyKapjCIF; (qE´,ljCIF;) onftyfV¹

(6) q&mOyZÑm,fwdkY\ tavhtusufonf tyfV

(7) twd&duf 0denf;uHrjyKbJ EdkY"rf;rjzpfrD
EdkY&nfudk oHk;aqmifjCIF;onf tyfV

(8) aoEkudkaomufjCIF;onf tyfV

(9) tqm (tNrdfw) rygaom edoD'dkifonf tyfV

(10) a&T aiGonf tyf\}[k (jyygukef\)/

toQifbk&m; ,cktuREkfyfwdkYonf rolawmfw&m;
rxGef;um;rD? olawmfauMif;w&m; ruG,fyrD?
0denf;r[kwfaomw&m; rxGef;um;rD? 0denf;w&m;
ruG,fyrD? t"r®0g'Dyk*¾dKvfwdkY tm;r&SdukefrD?
"r®0g'D yk*¾dKvfwdkY tm;renf;ukefrD?
t0de,0g'Dyk*¾dKvfwdkY tm;r&SdukefrD? 0de,0g'D
yk*¾dKvfwdkY tm;renf;ukefrD
pt"du½kPf;udk ,lygukeftHh}}[k avQmufV

]]ighoQif aumif;NyD}}[k omPt&yfü aeaom
toQiforÇLwonf umu@uykPÖm;\om; toQif,otm; 0efcHV

xdktcg ajcmufusdyf twdkif;t&Snf&Sdukefaom
yga0,suwdkif;om;jzpf ukefaom tm;vHk;
awmae&[ef;jzpfukefaom tm;vHk;
yd@ygwf"lwifaqmifjzpfukefaom tm;vHk;
yHokul"lwifaqmifjzpfukefaom tm;vHk;
wdpD0&duf"lwifaqmifjzpfukefaom tm;vHk;
&[EÅmcsnf;jzpf ukefaom &[ef;wdkYonf
ta[m**Fgrnfaom awmifü pnfa0;ukefV

&Spfusdyf&Spfyg; twdkif;t&Snf&Sdukefaom t0Ed
å'u©dPmyxwdkif;om;jzpfukefaom tcsKdUawmü
aeukefaom tcsKdUyd@ygwf"lwifaqmifukefaom
tcsKdU yHokul"lwifaqmifukefaom tcsKdUwdpD0&duf
"lwifaqmifukefaom tm;vHk;&[EÅmcsnf;jzpfukefaom
&[ef;wdkYonf ta[m**Fgrnfaom awmifü pnf;a0;ukefV

xdktcg rax&fBuD; &[ef;wdkYonf
wdkifyifukefvwfaomf]]pt"du½kPf;onf Murf;vnf;
Murf;wrf;\? &Jvnf; &Jwif;\? igwdkYonf tb,ftoif;tyif;udk
&ukeftHhenf;? ,if;toif; tyif;jzifh igwdkYonf
pt"du½kPf;ü tvGeftm;&SdukeftHh}}[k tMuHjzpfV

451/ xdktcg toQifa&0wonfaoma&,s NrKdUü ae\
tMum;tjrifrs;í ygVdawmfudk Elwfwuf&onfhjyif
"r®0de,ESifh rmwdumudk aqmif\? uRrf;usifvdr®mí
eufeJaom ÓPfynm &Sd\? &Sufwwf\
awG;awmrl]oHo,ukuúKpö} &Sdwuf\
tusifhodu©mudk vdkvm;V

xdktcg rax&fBuD;
&[ef;wdkYtm;]]ptoQifa&0wonfaoma&,sNrdKUü ae\
tMum; tjrifrs;í ygVdawmfudk Elwfwuf&onfhjyif
"r®0de,ESifh rmwdumudk aqmif\? uRrf;usifvdr®mí
eufeJaom ÓPfynm&Sd\? &Sufwwf\
awG;awmrl]oHo,ukuúKpö} &Sdwwf\
tusifhodu©mudk vdkvm;V

igwdkYonf toQifa&0wudk toif;tyif;jzpf&rl
podkY&jcif;jzifh igwdkYonf pt"du¹/₂kPf;ü
tvGeftm;&SdolwdkY jzpfvwåHU}}[k tMuHjzpfV

rax&fBuD; &[ef;wdkY wdkifyifukefpOf
toQifa&0wonf txl;ojzifh pifMu,faom vlwdkY\
em;tMum;xuf omvGefaom 'dAAÁaomwtbdnmOfjzifh
Mum;í]]pt"du¹/₂kPf;onf Murf;vnf; Murf;wrf;\? &Jvnf;
&Jwif;\? igonf podkYaom t"du¹/₂kPf;ü qkwfepfrl
pqkwfepfjCIF;onf roifhravsmf?
xdk&[ef;wdkYonfvnf; ,ck vmukefvwåHU? xdkigonf
xdk&[ef;wdkYESifh a&m>yrf;aomf csrf;ompGm
oGm;&rnf r[kwf? igonf apmapm oGm;&rl aumif;\}}[k
tMuHjzpfV

xdkYaemuf toQifa&0wonfaoma&,sNrKdUrS
ouFóNrKdUodkY oGm;V

xdktcg rax&f&[ef;wdkYonf]]toQifa&0w
tb,frSmenf;}}[kaoma&,sNrdKUodkY oGm;í
ar;ukefV]]xdktoQifa&0wonf ouFóNrdKUodkY oGm;\}}
[k xdk&[ef;wdkYonf ajymukefV

xdktcg rax&f&[ef;wdkYonf]]toQifa&0w
tb,frSmenf;}}[k ouFóNrdKUodkY oGm;í
ar;ukefV]]xdktoQifa&0wonf uPÖukZÆNrdKUodkY
oGm;\}}[k xdk&[ef;wdkYonf ajymukefV

xdktcg toQifa&0wonf uPÖukZÆNrdKUrS
O'krÁ&NrdKUodkY oGm;V

xdktcg rax&f&[ef;wdkYonf]]toQifa&0w
tb,frSmenf;}}[k uPÖukZÆNrdKUodkY oGm;í
ar;ukefV]]xdktoQifa&0wonf O'krÁ&NrdKUodkY
oGm;\}}[k xdk&[ef;wdkYonf ajymukefV

xdktcg toQifa&0wonf O'krÁ&NrdKUrS
t*³/₄VNrdKUodkY oGm;V

xdktcg rax&f&[ef;wdkYonf]]toQifa&0w
tb,frSmenf;}}[k O'krÁ&NrdKUodkY oGm;í
ar;ukefV]]xdktoQifa&0wonf t^{*3/4}VNrdKUodkY
oGm;\}}[k xdk&[ef;wdkYonf ajymukefV

xdktcg toQifa&0wonf t^{*3/4}VNrdKUrS
o[ZmwdNrdKUodkY oGm;V

xdktcg rax&f&[ef;wdkYonf]]toQifa&0w
tb,frSmenf;}}[k t^{*3/4}VNrdKUodkY oGm;í
ar;ukefV]]xdktoQifa&0wonf o[ZmwdNrdKUodkY
oGm;\}}[k xdk&[ef;wdkYonf ajymukefV

xdktcg rax&f&[ef;wdkYonf toQifa&0wudk
o[ZmwdNrdKUü rDukefV

452/ xdktcg omPt&yfü aeaom toQiforÇLwonf
umu@u ykPÖm;\om; toQif,otm;]]ighoQif
ptoQifa&0wonf tMum;tjrifrs;í ygVdawmfudk
Elwfwuf&onfjhyif "r®0de,ESifhrmwdumudk aqmif?
uRrf;usifvdr®mí eufeJaom ÓPfynm&Sd\? &Sufwwf?
awG;awmrl]oHo,ukuúKpö} &Sd\? tusifhodu©mudk
vdkvm;V igwdkYonf toQifa&0wtm; tar; ykpämudk
ar;ukeftHh? toQifa&0wonf tar;ykpämwpfckwnf;jzifhyif
wpfnOfhywfvHk;udk vGefapEdkif? ,ck toQifa&0wonf
toHjzifh &Gfwfwwfaom teD;ae wynfh&[ef;wdkYudk
wdkufwGef;vw åUH/

xdkoifonf xdkteD;ae wynfh&[ef;\ toHjzifh
&Gwfqdkrl NyD;qHk;aom tcgü toQifa&0w odkY
csOf;uyfí p0w→Kq,f rsKd;wdkYudk ar;avQmufavmh}}
[k ajymqdkV

]]toQifbk&m; aumif;ygNyD}}[k umu@uykPÖm;\
om; ,oonf omPt&yfü aeaom toQiforÇLwtm; 0efcHV

xdktcg toQifa&0wonf toHjzifh &Gfwfwwfaom
teD;ae wynfh&[ef;udk wdkufwGef;V xdktcg umu@u
ykPÖm;\om; toQif,oonf xdkteD;ae wynfh&[ef;\

toHjzifh &Gwfdqkrl NyD;qHk;aom tcgü
toQifa&0wxHodkY csOf;uyfNyD;aemuf toQifa&0wudk
&Sdcdk;NyD;vQif wpfckaom ae&mü xdkifum -

]]toQifbk&m; od*ĐavmPuyÜonf tyfyg\avm}}[k
avQmuf\

ighoQif od*ĐavmPuyÜ[lonfum; tb,fenf;[k (ar;\\)

toQifbk&m;]]qm;r&Sdaom ae&mü
oHk;aqmiftHh}}[k om;csdKbl;jzifh qm;udk
aqmifxm;&ef tyfyg\avm[k (avQmuf\\)

ighoQif rtyf[k (qdk\\)

]]toQifbk&m; 'G*kFvuyÜonf tyfyg\avm}}[k
avQmuf\

ighoQif 'G*kFvuyÜ[lonfum; tb,fenf;[k (ar;\\)

toQifbk&m; t&dyfvufESpfopf vGefNyD;aemuf
rGef;vGJcsdefü abmZOfudk oHk;aqmif&ef tyfyg\
avm[k (avQmuf\\)

ighoQif rtyf[k (qdk\\)

]]toQifbk&m; *grEÅ&uyÜonf tyfyg\avm}}[k
avQmuf\

ighoQif *grEÅ&uyÜ[lonfum; tb,fenf;[k (ar;\\)

]]toQifbk&m; ,ck &Gmwpfyg;odkY oGm;tHh}}[k
qGrf;pm;pOf y0g&dwfoifhaom &[ef;onf twd&dwf
0denf;uH rjyKaom abmZOfudk oHk;aqmif&ef tyfyg\
avm}}[k (avQmuf\\)

ighoQif rtyf[k (qdk\\)

]]toQifbk&m; tm0gouyÜonf tyfyg\avm}}[k
(avQmuf\\)

ighoQif tm0gouyÜ[lonfum; tb,fenf;[k (ar;\\)

toQifbk&m; ausmif;trsm;wdkYonf wpfodrfwnf;
jzpfukef\? toD;oD; OykofjyK&ef tyfyg\ avm[k
(avQmuf\)/

ighoQif rtyf[k (qdk\)/

]]toQifbk&m; tEkrwduyÜonf tyfyg\avm}}[k
(avQmufV)

ighoQif tEkrwduyÜ[lonfum; tb,fenf;[k (ar;\)/

]]toQifbk&m;]]<uvmaom &[ef;wdkYudk
cGifhjyKapukeyftHh}}[k 0*fjzpfaoom oHCmonf
uHjyK&ef tyfyg\avm[k (avQmufV)

ighoQif rtyf[k (qdk\)/

]]toQifbk&m; tmpdPÖuyÜonf tyfyg\avm}}[k
(avQmufV)

ighoQif tmpdPÖuyÜ[lonfum; tb,fenf;[k (ar;\)/

toQifbk&m; ptrludk ig\ OyZÑm,fq&monf avhusuf\?
ptrludk ig\ q&monf avhusuf\? xdktrludk avhusuf&ef
tyfyg\avm}}[k (avQmufV)

ighoQif tcsKdUtavhtusufonf tyf\?
tcsKdUtavhtusufonf rtyf[k (qdk\)/

]]toQifbk&m; trxdwuyÜonf tyfyg\avm}}[k
(avQmufV)

ighoQif trxdwuyÜ[lonfum; tb,fenf;[k (ar;\)/

jyuawh EdkYoabmvnf; uif;í EdkY"rf;vnf;
rjzpfao;aom EdkY&nfudk qGrf;pm;pOf
y0g&dwfoifhaom &[ef;onf twd&duf0denf;uH
rjyKbJaomuf&ef tyfyg\avm}}[k (avQmufV)

ighoQif rtyf[k (qdk\)/

toQifbk&m; ZaVm*Dudkaomuf&ef tyfyg\avm}}[k
(avQmufV)

ighoQif ZaVm*D[lonfum; tb,fenf;[k (ar;\\)/
 toQifbk&m; taqmuftODtm;vHk;jzifh
 pD&ifNyD;aomfvnf; ao&nf rjzpfao;aom
 ao&nfEkudkaomuf&ef tyfyg\\avm}}[k (avQmufV)
 ighoQif rtyf[k (qdk\\)/
]]toQifbk&m; tqmtNrdwfr&Sdaom edoD'dkifonf
 tyfyg\\avm}}[k (avQmufV)
 ighoQif rtyf[k (qdk\\)/
 toQifbk&m; a&TaiGonf tyfyg\\avm}}[k (avQmufV)
 ighoQif rtyf[k (qdk\\)/
 toQifbk&m; a0omvDae p0ZÆDwdkif;om;
 &[ef;wdkYonf a0omvDjynfũ p0w→Kq,frsKd; wdkYudk
 jyygukefV rolawmfw&m; rxGef;um;rD?
 olawmfauif;w&m; ruG,fyrD? 0denf;r[kwfaom
 w&m;rxGef;um;rD? 0denf;w&m; ruG,frD?
 t"r®0g'Dyk*¾dvfwdkY tm;r&SdukefrD?
 "r®0g'Dyk*¾dvfwdkY tm;renf;ukefrD? t0de,0g'D
 yk*¾dKvfwdkY tm;r&SdukefrD? 0de,0g'D
 yk*¾dKvfwdkY tm;renf;ukefrD? ,cktcg
 tuREkfyfwdkYonf pt"du½kPf;udk ,lygukeftHh[k
 avQmufV
]]igoQif aumif;ygNyD}}[k toQifa&0wonf umu@u
 ykPÖm;\\om; toQif,otm; 0efcHV

yXrtcef; NyD;

1/ q|rlü]qE´ay;jcif;onf tyf\\}[k jyefqkdxm;onf? yk'fa&
 452-yg zGifhqkdcsufESifh rnDí txufygtwkdif;
 jyifqifvdkufonf/

Ä

0ZÆDwdkif;om; &[ef;rsm;ESifh toQif,o

453/ a0omvDjynfae 0ZÆDwdkif;om;
&[ef;wdkYonf]]umu@u ykPÖm;\om; ,o&[ef;onf
pt"du½kPf;udk ,lvdkí taygif;toif;udk &Smowwf?
taygif;toif;udkvnf; &owwf}}[k Mum;ukef\

xdktcg a0omvDjynfae 0ZÆDwdkif;om;
&[ef;wdkYtm;]]pt"du½kPf;onf Murf;vnf; Murf;wrf;\?
&Jvnf; &Jwif;\? igwdkYonf pt"du½kPf;ü tb,ftoif;tyif;udk
&ukeftHhenf;? ,if;toif;tyif;jzifh pt"du½kPf;ü igwdkYonf
tvGeftm;&SdukeftHh}}[k tMuHjzpf\

xdkYaemuf a0omvDjynfae 0ZÆDwdkif;om;
&[ef;wdkYtm;]]pttoQifa&0wonf tMum; tjrifrs;í
ygVdawmfudk Elwfwf&onfhjyif "r®0de,ESifh
rmwdumudkvnf; aqmif\? uRrf;usif vdr®m þeufeJaom
ynm&Sd\? &Sufwwf\? awG;awmrl]oHo,ukuúKpö}
&Sdwwf\? tusifhodu©m udk vdkvm;\ igwdkYonf
toQifa&0wudk toif;tyif;tjzpf&rl pt"du½kPf;ü
tvGeftm;&Sd ukeftHh}}[k tMuHjzpf\

xdktcg a0omvDjynfae 0ZÆDwdkif;om;
&[ef;wdkYonf oydwf ouFef; edoD'dkif tyfbl;
cg;yef;BudK; a&ppfy0g "ru&kdPfa&ppf[laom
rsm;pGmaom &[ef;toHk;taqmif y&du©&mudk
pD&ifukef\? xdkYaemuf a0omvDjynfae
0ZÆDwdkif;om; &[ef;wdkYonf xdk&[ef;toHk;taqmif
y&du©&mwdkYudk ,lí avSjzifh o[ZmwdNrdKUodkY
qefwufukef\? avSrS qif;Muí wpfckaom opfyif &if;ü
qGrf;pm;ukef\

xdktcg toQifomV§onf qdwfNidrf&modkY uyfí
wpfa,mufxD;udef;atmif;pOf]]tb,folwdkYonf
"r®0g'Dyk*¾dKvfwdkY jzpfukefoenf;?
ygpdewdkif;om; &[ef;wdkYonf
"r®0g'Dyk*¾dKvfwdkY jzpfukefo avm? yg0gjynfom;

&[ef;wdkYonf "r®0g'Dyk*¾dKvfwdkY
jzpfukefoavm}}[k pdwftMuHjzpfV

xdkYaemuf "r®ESifh0de,udk pdwfjzifh qifjcifaom
toQifomV\$tm;]]ygp dewdkif;om; &[ef;wdkYonf
t"r®yg'Dyk*¾dKvfwdkYwnf;? yg0gjynfom;
&[ef;wdkYonf "r®yg'Dyk*¾dKvfwdkYwnf;}}[k tMuH
jzpfV

xdktcg ok''g0gobHkü aeaom wpfOD;aom
jA[®monf rdrdpdwfjzifh toQifomV\$ pdwftMuHudk odí
tm;&SdoefpGrf;aom a,musfm;onf auG;xm;aom
vufarmif;udk qefYouJhodkYvnf;aumif;? qefYxm;aom
vufarmif;udk auG;ouJhodkYvnf;aumif; ptwlyif
ok''g0gojA[®mjynfwdkYü uG,faysmufcJhí toQifomV\$\
rsufarSmufü xif&Sm;jzpfavV

xdktcg xdkjA[®monf toQifomV\$tm;-

]]toQifbk&m; omV awmif;yefyg\? ygp dewdkif;om;
&[ef;wdkYonf t"r®0g'Dyk*¾dKvfwdkYyg wnf;?
yg0gjynfom; &[ef;wdkYonf
"r®0g'Dyk*¾dKvfwdkYygwnf;/ toQifbk&m;omV\$
xdkYaMumifh toQifonf w&m;twdkif;
wnfawmfrlygavmh}}[k avQmufV

jA[®m a&S;tcgüvnf;aumif;? ,cktcgüvnf;aumif;
igonf w&m;twdkif;wnf/ odkYaomfhvnf; igonf
a&S;OD;pGm t,ludk xifpGm rjyKao;? pt"du½kPf;ü
ighudk orkwfwefaumif;&m\[k (ajym\)/

toQifa&0wESifh Owå&trnf&Sdaom &[ef;

454/ xdktcg a0omvDjynfae 0ZÆDwdkif;om;
&[ef;wdkYonf xdk&[ef;toHk;taqmif
y&du©&mwdkYudk ,lí toQifa&0wxHodkY
csOf;uyfNyD;aemuf-

]]toQifbk&m; rax&fonf oydwf ouFef; edoD'dkif
tyfbl; cg;yef;BudK; a&ppfy0g "ru&kdPfa&ppf[laom
&[ef;toHk;taqmif y&du©&mwdkYudk
cH,lawmfrlygavmh}}[k avQmufukefV

]]ighoQifwdkY wefNyD? ightm; wdpD0&dufonf
jynfhpHk\}}[k (qdkí) cH,ljcif;iSg tvdkr&Sd/

xdktcg 0gESpfq,f&SdNyD;aom Owå&trnf&Sdaom
&[ef;onf toQifa&0w\ tvkyftauR; jzpfV

xdktcg a0omvDjynfae 0ZÆDwdkif;om;
&[ef;wdkYonf toQifOwå&xHodkY
csOf;uyfí]]toQifOwå&onf oydwf ouFef; edoD'dkif
tyfbl; cg;yef;BuKd; a&ppfy0g "ru&kdPfa&ppf[laom
&[ef; toHk;taqmif y&du©&mwdkYudk
cH,lawmfrlygavmh}}[k avQmufukefV

]]ighoQifwdkY wefNyD? ightm; oydwf
wdpD0&dufonf jynfhpHk\}}[k (qdkí) cH,ljcif;iSg
tvdkr&Sd/

ighoQif Owå& vlwdkYonf jrwpGmbk&m;tm;
&[ef;toHk;taqmif y&du©&mudk uyfvSLukef\?
jrwpGmbk&m; cH,lrl xdkcH,ljcif;jzifh 0rf;ajrmuf0rf;om
jzpfukef\? jrwpGmbk&m; rcH,lrl toQiftmeE
'mtm;]]toQifbk&m; rax&fonf jrwpGmbk&m;
cH,lawmfrloulhodkY cH,lawmfrlygavmh?
xdkcH,ljcif;onf jrwpGmbk&m; cH,lawmfrloulhodkY
jzpfygvdrfhrnf[k}}[k uyfvSLukefV

toQifOwå&onf &[ef;toHk;taqmif y&du©&mudk
toQifa&0wrax&f cH,loulhodkY cH,l awmfrlygavmh?
xdkcH,ljcif;onf toQifa&0wrax&f cH,lawmfrloulhodkY
jzpfygvdrfhrnf[k (avQmufukef)/

xdktcg toQifOwå&onf a0omvDjynfae
0ZÆDwdkif;om; &[ef;wdkYu (pum;jzifh) ESdyfpuf
(twif;tMuyfajym) aomaMumifh]]ighoQifwdkY

vdk&mudk ajymqdkukefavmh}}[k ajymí
ouFef;wpfxnf udk cH,lav\

toQifOwå&onf toQifa&0wrax&fudk-

]]toQifbk&m; toQifa&0wrax&fonf oHCmhtv,fü
ta&SUZeyk'fwdkYü bkef;awmfBuD; ukefaom
jrwpGmbk&m;wdkYonf yGifhygukef\
ygp dewdkif;om; &[ef;wdkYonf "r®0g'D
yk*¾dKvfwdkYwnf;? yg0gjynfom; &[ef;wdkYonf
t"r®0g'Dyk*¾dKvfwdkYwnf;}}[k prQavmufaom
pum;om ajymawmfrl ygavmh[k avQmuf\

]]ighoQifwdkY aumif;NyD}}[k toQifOwå&onf
a0omvDjynfae 0ZÆDwdkif;om; &[ef;wdkYtm;
0efcHNyD;vQif toQifa&0wxHodkY csOf;uyfNyD;aemuf
toQifa&0wtm;-

]]toQifbk&m; ta&SUZeyk'fwdkYü
bkef;awmfBuD;ukefaom jrwpGmbk&m;wdkYonf
yGifhygukef\
ygp dewdkif;om; &[ef;wdkYonf
"r®0g'Dyk*¾dKvfwdkYwnf;? yg0gjynfom;
&[ef;wdkYonf t"r®0g'D yk*¾dKvfwdkYwnf;}}[k
toQifa&0wrax&fonf oHCmhtv,fü prQavmufaom
pum;udkom ajym awmfrrlygavmh[k avQmuf\

]]&[ef; oifonf ighudk rw&m;onfü wdkufwGef;\}}[k
toQifa&0wrax&fonf toQifOwå&udk ESifxkwf\

xdktcg a0omvDjynfae 0ZÆDwdkif;om;
&[ef;wdkYonf toQifOwå&udk]]ighoQifOwå&
toQifha&0wrax&fBuD;onf tb,fudk ajymqdkoenf;}}[k
ar;jref;ukef\

igoQifwdkY igwdkYonf ,kwfnHhaom trludk
jyKrdukef\]]&[ef; oifonf ighudk rw&m;onfü
wdkufwGef;\}}[k toQifa&0wrax&fonf ighudk
ESifxkwfygonf[k (ajym\)/

ighoQif oifonf 0gESpfq,f&Sdí BuD;NyDr[kwfavm[k
(ar;ukef\)/

ighoQifwdkY rSefV

odkYjzpfaomfvnf; tuREkfyfwdkYonf av;pm;pGm
edó&nf;q&mudk ,l&ygukefao;\[k (avQmuf\)/

t"du½kPf;ESifh oHCtpnf;ta0;

455/ xdktcg oHCmonf xdktd"du½kPf;udk
qHk;jzwfvdkaomaMumifh pnf;a0;\? xdkYaemuf
toQifa&0wonf oHCmudk odapV

]]ighoQifwdkY oHCmonf tuREkfyf\ (pum;udk)
emawmfrlavmh? igwdkYonf pt"du½kPf;udk pt&yfü
Nidrf;apukefrl taMumif;&if; t"du½kPf;udk ,laom
&[ef;wdkYonf wpfzefuHjzpf&ef vIHUaqmfukef&m\
oHCmtm; avsmufywfaom tcg&SdaomuHonf tu,fí
jzpfjim;tHh? oHCmonf pt"du½kPf;udk jzpf&if;
t&yfüom Nidrf;ap&m\}}[k (odap\)/

xdkYaemuf rax&fBuD;&[ef;wdkYonf
xdkt"du½kPf;udk qHk;jzwfvdkukefí a0omvDjynfodkY
oGm;ukefV

xdktcg oAÁumrd rnfaom ajrwpfjyifvHk;0,f
oHCmhax&fjzpfaom ylöif;jzpfonfrSpí
0gwpf&mhESpfq,f&&SdNyD;aom toQiftmeE´m\
twlaewynfhonf a0omvDjynfü oDwif;oHk;aeV

xdktcg toQifa&0wonf omPt&yfü aeaom
toQiforÇLwtm;-

]]ighoQif igonf oAÁumrdax&fae&m ausmif;odkY
csOf;uyftHh? xdkoifonf apmapmuyifvQif
toQifoAÁumrdodkY csOf;uyfí p0w→Kq,frsKd;wdkYudk
ar;avQmufavmh}}[k rdefYqdkV

]]toQifbk&m; aumif;ygNyD}}[k omPt&yfüaeaom
toQiforÇLwonf toQifa&0wtm; 0efcHV

xdkaemuf toQifa&0wonf oAAumrdax&fae&m
ausmif;odkY csOf;uyf\? toQifoAAumrd\
tdyf&mae&mudk tcef;ü cif;xm;\ toQifa&0w\
tdyf&mae&mudk tcef;0ü cif;xm;V

xdktcg toQifa&0wonf prax&fonf BuD;&ifhvsuf
rtdyfravsmif;}}[k (ESvHk;ydkufvsuf) rtdyf?
toQifoAAumrdonf ptm*EÅKu &[ef;onf yifyef;vsuf
rtdyfravsmif;}}[k (ESvHk;ydkuf vsuf) rtdyf/

xdktcg toQifoAAumrdonf nOfh\
rdk;aomuf,Htcsdefü xí toQifa&0wudk]]toQifoifonf ,ck
tb,faejcif;jzifh rsm;pGmaeoenf;}}[k ar;V

toQifbk&m; tuREkfyfonf ,ck
arwåpsmef0ifpm;ojzifh rsm;pGm aeygonf[k
(avQmuf\)/

toQifoifonf ,ckay:vGifaom ae&jcif;jzifh rsm;pGm
ae\? toQifparwåmum; ay:vGifaom aejcif;wnf;[k
(rdefYqdk\)/ toQifbk&m; tuREkfyfonf vljzpfpOf
a&S;tcgüvnf; arwåmudk avhusifhyg\? xdkYaMumifh
tuREkfyfonf ,cktcgüvnf; arwåpsmef0ifpm;ojzifh
rsm;pGm aeyg\? odkYaomfvnf; tuREkfyfonf
t&[wåzdkvfudk MumjrifhpGmu a&mufNyD;ygwnf;[k
(avQmuf\)/

toQifbk&m; rax&fonf ,ck tb,faejcif;jzifh rsm;pGm
aeygoenf;}}[k (ar;avQmuf\)/

toQifigonf ,ck oknwzdkvfudk 0ifpm;í aejcif;jzifh
rsm;pGm aeygonf[k (rdefYqdk\)/

toQifbk&m; rax&fonf ,ck jrwfaom
a,musfm;wdkYaejcif;jzifh rsm;pGm aeygay\?
toQifbk&m; poknwzdkvfonf a,musfm;jrwfwdkY
aejcif;ygwnf;[k (avQmuf\)/

toQifigonf vlijzpfpOf a&S;tcgüvnf; oknwzdkvfudk
avhusifh\? xdkYaMumifh igonf ,ck oknwzdkvfudk
0ifpm;í aejcif;jzifh rsm;pGm ae\? pifppfvnf; igonf
t&[wåzdkvfodkY MumjrifhpGm uyif a&mufNyD;ygwnf;
[k (rdefYqdk\)/

pum; rax&f&[ef;wdkY\ rjywfaom;aom
tMum;pum;wnf;/

xdkpum; rjywfaom;rD omPt&yfü aeaom
toQiforÇLwonf xdk&yfodkY a&mufvmNyD; vQif
toQifoAÁumrdxHodkY csOf;uyfí &Sdcdk;NyD;vQif
wpfckaom ae&mü xdkifvsuf toQifoAÁumrd tm;-

]]toQifbk&m; a0omvDjynfae þ0ZÆDwdkif;om;
&[ef;wdkYonf a0omvDjynfö-

]od*ÐavmPuyÜonf tyf\? 'G*kFvuyÜonf tyf\
*grEÅ&uyÜonf tyf\? tm0gouyÜonf tyf\? tEkrwduyÜonf
tyf\? tmpdPÖuyÜonf tyf\? trxdwuyÜonf tyf\
ZaVm*Dudkaomufjcif;onf tyf\? tqmr&Sdaom
edoD'dkifonf tyf\? a&TaiGonf tyf\k 0w→K
q,frsKd;wdkYudk jyygukef\}}/

toQifbk&m; rax&fonf OyZÑm,fq&m\ ajcawmf&if;ü
"r®ESifh 0de,udk oif,lçJhyg\? toQifbk&m; rax&fonf
"r®ESifh0de,udk qifjcifpOf tb,fodkY
jzpfygoenf;?]]tb,folwdkYonf

"r®0g'Dyk*¾dKvfwdkYygenf;?
ygpdewdkif;om;&[ef;wdkYonf
"r®0g'Dyk*¾dKvfwdkYygavm?
yg0gjynfom;&[ef;wdkYonf
"r®0g'Dyk*¾dKvfwdkYygavm}}[k (avQmuf\)/

ighoQif oifonfvnf; OyZÑm,fq&m\ ajcawmf&if;ü
"r®ESifh0de,udk oif,lçJhyg\? ighoQif oifonf
"r®ESifh0de,udk qifjcifpOf tb,fodkY
jzpfygoenf;?]]tb,folwdkYonf "r®0g'Dyk*¾dKvfwdkY

enf;? ygp dewdkif;om;&[ef;wdkYonf
"r®0g'Dyk*¾dKvfwdkYavm? yg0gjynfom;
&[ef;wdkYonf "r®0g'D yk*¾dKvfwdkYavm}}[k (ar;\\)/

toQifbk&m; tuREkfyfonf "r®ESifh0de,udk qifjcifpOf
ygp dewdkif;om; &[ef;wdkYonf
t"r®0g'Dyk*¾dKvfwdkYwnf;? yg0gjynfom;
&[ef;wdkYonf "r®0g'Dyk*¾dKvfwdkYwnf;}}[k tMuH
jzpfyg\ odkYaomfvnf; apmapmu t,ludk
xif&Sm;rjyKyg? pt"du½kPf;ü tuREkfyfudk orkwfaomf
orkwf wef&mygaomaMumifhwnf;[k (avQmuf\\)/

ighoQif igonfvnf; "r®ESifh0de,udk qifjcifpOf
ygp dewdkif;om; &[ef;wdkYonf t"r®0g'D
yk*¾dKvfwdkYwnf;? yg0gjynfom;&[ef;wdkYonf
"r®0g'Dyk*¾dKvfwdkYwnf;}}[k qifjcifjcif;jzpfyg\
odkYaomfvnf; igonf apmapmuyif t,ludk xifpGmrjyK?
pt"du½kPf;ü ighudkorkwfaomf orkwf
wef&mygaomaMumifhwnf;[k (rdefYqdk\\)/

456/ xdkYaemuf oHCmonf xdkt"du½kPf;udk
qHk;jzwfvdkaomaMumifh pnf;a0;V

xdkt"du½kPf;udk qHk;jzwfvwfaomf
tydkif;tjcm;r&Sdaom pum;wdkYonf jzpfukef\? pum;
wpfckrQ\ teufudkvnf; rod&? xdktcg toQifa&0wonf
oHCmudk odapV

toQifbk&m;wdkY oHCmonf tuREkfyf\ (pum;udk)
emawmfrlavmh? tuREkfyfwdkYonf pt"du½kPf;udk
qHk;jzwfvwfaomf tydkif;tjcm;r&Sdaom pum;wdkYonf
jzpfukef\? pum; wpfckrQ\ teufudkvnf; rod&? oHCmtm;
avsmufywfaom tcg&SdaomuHonf tu,f í jzpfjim;tHh?
pt"du½kPf;udk OAÁm[duur®0gpmjzifh Nidrf;&mV
ygp dewdkif;om; &[ef; av;yg;wdkYudkvnf;aumif;?
yga0,suwdkif;om; &[ef;av;yg;wdkYudkvnf;aumif;?
a&G; aumufV ygp dewdkif;om; &[ef;wdkYwGif
toQifoAAúmrdudkvnf;aumif;?

toQifomV§udkvnf;aumif;?
toQifckZÆaombdwudkvnf;aumif;?
toQif0gob*grdudkvnf;aumif; a&G; aumuf/
yg0gjynfom; &[ef;wdkYwGif toQifa&0wudkvnf;aumif;?
omPt&yfü aeaom toQiforÇLwudkvnf;aumif;? umu@u
ykPÖm;\om; toQif,oudkvnf;aumif;?
toQifokreudkvnf;aumif; a&G;aumuf\}}[k (odap\)/

xdkYaemuf toQifa&0wonf oHCmudk odap\

]]toQifbk&m;wdkY oHCmonf tuREkfyf\ (pum;udk)
emawmfrlavmh? tuREkfyfwdkYonf pt"du½kPf;udk
qHk;jzwfvwfaomf tydkif;tjcm;r&Sdaom pum;wdkYonf
jzpfukef\? pum; wpfckrQ\ teufudkvnf; rod&? oHCmtm;
avsmufywfaom tcg&SdaomuHonf tu,f í jzpfjim;t Hh?
oHCmonf pt"du½kPf;udk Nidrf;ap&ef ygp dewdkif;om;
&[ef;av;yg;wdkYudkvnf;aumif;? yg0gjynfom;
&[ef;av;yg;wdkYudkvnf;aumif;
OAÁm[duur®0gpmjzifh orkwf &m\? pum;
odapjcif;wnf;/

toQifbk&m;wdkY oHCmonf tuREkfyf\ (pum;udk)
emawmfrlavmh? tuREkfyfwdkYonf pt"du½kPf;udk
qHk;jzwfvwfaomf tydkif;tjcm;r&Sdaom pum;wdkYonf
jzpfukef\? pum; wpfckrQ\ teufudkvnf; rod&? oHCmonf
pt"du½kPf;udk Nidrf;ap&ef ygp dewdkif;om;
&[ef;av;yg;wdkYudkvnf;aumif;? yg0gjynfom;
&[ef;av;yg;wdkYudkvnf;aumif; OAÁm[du
ur®0gpmjzifh orkwf\

ygp dewdkif;om; &[ef;av;yg;wdkYudkvnf;aumif;?
yg0gjynfom; &[ef;av;yg;wdkYudkvnf;aumif;?
pt"du½kPf;udk Nidrf;ap&ef OAÁm[duur®0gpmjzifh
orkwfjcif;udk tMuif toQiftm; ESpfoufjcif; &Sd\
xdktoQifonf qdwfqdwfae&m\? tMuiftoQiftm;
ESpfoufjcif; r&Sd? xdktoQifonf ajymqdk&m\

oHCmonf ygp dewdkif;om;
&[ef;av;yg;wdkYudkvnf;aumif;? yg0gjynfom; &[ef;
av;yg;wdkYudkvnf;aumif; pt"du½kPf;udk Nidrf;ap&ef
OAÁm[duur®0gpmjzifh orkwtyfNyD? oHCmtm;
ESpfoufjCIF;&Sd\? xdkYaMumifhqdwfqdwfae\? podkY
qdwfqdwfaeojzifh pESpfoufonfh tjzpfudk
odrSwf&ygonf}}[k (odap\)/

xdktcg tZdwrnfaom q,f0g&aom &[ef;onf oHCm\
ygdarmufjy &[ef;jzpfV xdktcg oHCmonf
toQiftZdwudkvnf; rax&f&[ef;wdkY\ ae&mcif;ol[k
orkwfV

xdktcg rax&f&[ef;wdkYtm;]]igwdkYonf
pt"du½kPf;udk tb,ft&yfü Nidrf;apukef&m oenf;}}[k
tMuHjzpfV xdktcg
rax&f&[ef;wdkYtm;]]p0gvDum&Hkausmif;onf
arGUavsmfzG,f &Sd\? toHenf;\? NrdKU&GmwGefoH
enf;\? igwdkYonf 0gvDum&Hkausmif;ü pt"du½kPf;udk
Nidrf;ap &rl aumif;\}}[k tMuHjzpfV

t"r®0w→Kq,fyg; tar;tajz

457/ xdkYaemuf rax&f&[ef;wdkYonf
xdkt"du½kPf;udk qHk;jzwfvdkukefí
0gvDum&Hkausmif; odkY oGm;ukefV xdkYaemuf
toQifa&0wonf oHCmudk odapV

]]toQifbk&m;wdkY oHCmonf tuREkfyf\ (pum;udk)
emawmfrlavmh? oHCmtm; avsmuf ywfaom
tcg&SdaomuHonf tu,fí jzpfjim;tHh? tuREkfyfonf
oAÁumrdrax&ftm; 0denf;udk ar;ygtHh}}[k (odap\)/

toQifoAÁumrdonfvnf; oHCmudk odapV

]]ighoQifwdkY oHCmonf tuREkfyf\ (pum;udk)
emawmfrlavmh? oHCmtm; avsmufywfaom

tcg&SdaomuHonf tu,fí jzpfjim;tHh? a&0wonf
0denf;udk ar;vwfaomf tuREkfyfonf ajzqdkthh}}[k
(odap\)/

xdkYaemuf toQifa&0wonf toQifoAÁumrdtm;-

]]toQifbk&m; od*ĐavmPuyÜonf tyfyg\avm}}[k
avQmuf\

ighoQif od*ĐavmPuyÜ[lonf tb,fenf;[k (ar;\)/

toQifbk&m; qm;r&Sd&mt&yf (qm;rygaom abmZOof)
ü oHk;aqmifukeftHh}}[k om;csdKbl;jzifh qm;udk
aqmif&ef tyfyg\avm[k (avQmuf\)/

ighoQif rtyf[k (qdk\)/

tb,ft&yf tb,fodu©myk'fü y,fawmfrlygoenf;[k
(avQmuf\)/

om0w→djynf0,f ygwdarmufudk a0zef&m
y'bmZeDü y,fawmfrl\ [k (qdk\)/

tb,ftmywfodkY a&mufygoenf;[k (avQmuf\)/

okdrSD;jcif;jyKí oHk;aqmifjcif;aMumifh (oifhaom)
ygpdwftmywfodkY a&muf\ [k (qdk\)/

toQifbk&m;wdkY oHCmonf tuREkfyf\ (pum;udk)
emawmfrlavmh? pa&S;OD;pGmaom 0w→Kudk
oHCmonf qHk;jzwftyfNyD? ptaMumif;aMumifhvnf;
p0w→Konf w&m;r[kwf? 0denf; r[kwf? jrwpfGmbk&m;
tqHk;trrS uif;\? a&S;OD;pGm bpma&;wHrJudk csygV
(1)

toQifbk&m; 'G*kFvuyÜonf tyfyg\avm[k (avQmuf\)/

ighoQif 'G*kFvuyÜ[lonfum; tb,fenf;[k (ar;\)/

toQifbk&m; rGef;vGjt&dyf vufESpfopfvGefcsdefü
abmZOofudk oHk;aqmif&ef tyfyg\avm[k (avQmuf\)/

ighoQif rtyf[k (qdk\)/

tb,ft&yf tb,fodu©myk'fü y,fawmfrlygoenf;[k
(avQmuf\)/

&mZN*dK[fjynf0,f ygwdarmufudk a0zef&m
y'bmZeDü y,fawmfrl\[k (qdk\)/

tb,f tmywfodkY a&mufygoenf;[k (avQmuf\)/

rGef;vGJcsdefü oHk;aqmifjcif;aMumifh (oifhaom)
ygpdwftmywfodkY a&muf\[k (qdk\)/

toQifbk&m;wdkY oHCmonf tuREkfyf\ (pum;udk)
emawmfrlavmh? oHCmonf ESpfckajrmuf p0w¬Kudk
qHk;jzwftyfNyD? ptaMumif;aMumifhvnf; p0w¬Konf
w&m;r[kwf? 0denf;r[kwf? jrwpfGmbk&m; tqHk;trrS
uif;\? ESpfckajrmuf ppma&;wHrJudk csygV (2)

toQifbk&m; *grEÅ&uyÜonf tyfyg\avm[k (avQmuf\)/

ighoQif *grEÅ&uyÜ[lonfum; tb,fenf;[k (ar;\)/

toQifbk&m;],ck &Gmwpfyg;odkY oGm;tHh}}[k
qGrf;pm;pOf y0g&dwfoifhaom &[ef;onf
twd&dwf0denf;uHrjyKb] abmZOofudk oHk;aqmif&ef
tyfyg\avm[k (avQmuf\)/

ighoQif rtyf[k (qdk\)/

tb,ft&yf tb,fodu©myk'fü y,fawmfrlygoenf;[k
(avQmuf\)/

om0w¬djynf0,f ygwdarmufudk a0zef&m
y'bmZeDü y,fawmfrl\[k (qdk\)/

tb,ftmywfodkY a&mufygoenf;[k (avQmuf\)/

twd&dwf0denf;uHrjyK b] oHk;aqmifjcif;aMumifh
(oifhaom) ygpdwftmywfodkY a&muf\[k (qdk\)/

toQifbk&m;wdkY oHCmonf tuREkfyf\ (pum;udk)
emawmfrlavmh? oHCmonf oHk;ckajrmuf p0w¬Kudk
qHk;jzwftyfNyD? ptaMumif;aMumifhvnf; p0w¬Konf

w&m;r[kwf? 0denf;r[kwf? jrwpfGmbk&m; tqHk;trrS
uif;\? oHk;ckajrmuf bpma&;wHrJudk csygV (3)

toQifbk&m; tm0gouyÜonf tyfyg\avm[k (avQmuf\)/

ighoQif tm0gouyÜ[lonfum; tb,fenf;[k (ar;\)/

toQifbk&m; ausmif;rsm;pGmwdkYonf wpfodrfwnf;
jzpfukef\? toD;toD; OykofjyK&ef tyfyg\avm[k
(avQmuf\)/

ighoQif rtyf[k (qdk\)/

tb,ft&yf tb,fodu©myk'fü y,fawmfrlygoenf;[k
(avQmuf\)/

&mZN*dK[fjynf0,f Oaygoxu©E"uü y,fawmfrl\k
(qdk\)/

tb,ftmywfodkY a&mufygoenf;[k (avQmuf\)/

0denf;udk vGefusL;jcif;aMumifh (oifhaom)
'kuú#ftmywfodkY a&muf\k (qdk\)/

toQifbk&m;wdkY oHCmonf tuREkfyf\ (pum;udk)
emawmfrlavmh? oHCmonf av;ckajrmuf p0w→Kudk
qHk;jzwftyfNyD? ptaMumif;aMumifhvnf; p0w→Konf
w&m;r[kwf? 0denf; r[kwf? jrwpfGmbk&m; tqHk;trrS
uif;\? av;ckajrmuf bpma&;wHrJudk csygV (4)

toQifbk&m; tEkrwduyÜonf tyfyg\avm[k (avQmuf\)/

ighoQif tEkrwduyÜ[lonfum; tb,fenf;[k (ar;\)/

toQifbk&m;]]<uvmaom &[ef;wdkYudk
cGifhJyKapukeyftHh}}[k 0*fjzpfaom oHCmonf
uHjyK&ef tyfyg\avm[k (avQmuf\)/

ighoQif rtyf[k (qdk\)/

tb,ft&yf tb,fodu©myk'fü y,fawmfrlygoenf;[k
(avQmuf\)/

parÜ,su©E"u 0de,0w→Kü y,fawmfrl\k (qdk\)/

tb,ftmywfodkY a&mufygoenf;[k (avQmuf\)/
0denf;udk vGefusL;jcif;aMumifh (oifhaom)
'kuú#ftmywfodkY a&muf\k (qdk\)/

toQifbk&m;wdkY oHCmonf tuREkfyf\ (pum;udk)
emawmfrlavmh? oHCmonf ig;ckajrmuf p0w→Kudk
qHk;jzwftyfNyD? ptaMumif;aMumifhvnf; p0w→Konf
w&m;r[kwf? 0denf;r[kwf? jrwpGmbk&m; tqHk;trrS
uif;\? ig;ckajrmuf bpma&;wHrJudk csygV (5)

toQifbk&m; tmpdPÖuyÜonf tyfyg\avm[k
(avQmuf\)/

ighoQif tmpdPÖuyÜ[lum; tb,fenf;[k (ar;\)/

toQifbk&m; ig\ OyZÑm,fonf ptrludk avhusuf\? ig\
q&monf ptrludk avhusuf\k xdktrludk avhusuf&ef
tyfyg\avm[k (avQmuf\)/

ighoQif tcsKdUtmpdPÖuyÜonf tyf\?
tcsKdUtmpdPÖuyÜonf rtyf[k (qdk\)/

toQifbk&m;wdkY oHCmonf tuREkfyf\ (pum;udk)
emawmfrlavmh? oHCmonf ajcmufck ajrmuf
p0w→Kudk qHk;jzwftyfNyD? ptaMumif;aMumifhvnf;
p0w→Konf w&m;r[kwf? 0denf; r[kwf? jrwpGmbk&m;
tqHk;trrS uif;\? ajcmufckajrmuf bpma&;wHrJudk
csygV (6)

toQifbk&m; trxdwuyÜonf tyfyg\avm[k (avQmuf\)/

ighoQif trxdwuyÜ[lonfum; tb,fenf;[k (ar;\)/

toQifbk&m; EdkY&nfoabmudkvnf; pGefY?
EdkY"rf;oabmodkYvnf; ra&mufaom EdkY&nfudk
qGrf;pm;pOf y0g&dwfoifhaom &[ef;onf
twd&duf0denf;uH rjyKbJaomuf&ef tyfyg\avm[k
(avQmuf\)/

ighoQif rtyf[k (qdk\)/

tb,ft&yf tb,fodu©myk'fü y,fawmfrlygoenf;[k
(avQmuf\)/

om0w→djynf0,f ygwdarmufudk a0zef&m
y'bmZeDü y,fawmfrl\[k (qdk\)/

tb,ftmywfodkY a&mufygoenf;[k (avQmuf\)/

twd&duf0denf;uHrjyKbJ oHk;aqmifjcif;aMumifh
(oifhaom) ygpdwftmywfodkY a&muf\[k (qdk\)/

toQifbk&m;wdkY oHCmonf tuREkfyf\ (pum;udk)
emawmfrlavmh? oHCmonf ckESpffck ajrmuf
p0w→Kudk qHk;jzwftyfNyD? ptaMumif;aMumifhvnf;
p0w→Konf w&m;r[kwf? 0denf; r[kwf? jrwpfGmbk&m;
tqHk;trrS uif;\? ckepfckajrmuf bpma&;wHrJudk csygV
(7)

toQifbk&m; ZaVm*Dudkaomuf&ef tyfyg\avm[k
(avQmuf\)/

ighoQif ZaVm*D[lonfum; tb,fenf;[k (ar;\)/

toQifbk&m; taqmuftODjzifh pD&ifxm;aom
t&uftjzpfodkY ra&mufao;aom ao&nfEkudkaomuf&ef
tyfyg\avm[k (avQmuf\)/

ighoQif rtyf[k (qdk\)/

tb,ft&yf tb,fodu©myk'fü y,fawmfrlygoenf;[k
(avQmuf\)/

aumorÁDdjynf0,f ygwdarmufudk a0zef&m
y'bmZeDü y,fawmfrl\[k (qdk\)/

tb,ftmywfodkY a&mufygoenf;[k (avQmuf\)/

ao&nft&ufudkaomufaomaMumifh (oifhaom)
ygpdwftmywfodkY a&muf\[k (qdk\)/

toQifbk&m;wdkY oHCmonf tuREkfyf\ (pum;udk)
emawmfrlavmh? oHCmonf &Spfckajrmuf p0w→Kudk
qHk;jzwftyfNyD? ptaMumif;aMumifhvnf; p0w→Konf

w&m;r[kwf? 0denf;r[kwf? jrwpfGmbk&m; tqHk;trrS
uif;\? &Spfckajrmuf bpma&;wHrJudk csygV (8)

toQifbk&m; tqmtNrdwfr&Sdaom edoD'dkifonf
tyfyg\avm[k (avQmuf\)/

ighoQif rtyf[k (qdk\)/

tb,ft&yf tb,fodu©myk'fü y,fawmfrlygoenf;[k
(avQmuf\)/

om0w→djynf0,f ygw Darmufudk a0zef&m
y'bmZeDü y,fawmfrl\k (qdk\)/

tb,ftmywfodkY a&mufygoenf;[k (avQmuf\)/

aq'eu ygpdwftmywfodkY a&muf\k (qdk\)/

toQifbk&m;wdkY oHCmonf tuREkfyf\ (pum;udk)
emawmfrlavmh? oHCmonf udk;ckajrmuf p0w→Kudk
qHk;jzwftyfNyD? ptaMumif;aMumifhvnf; p0w→Konf
w&m;r[kwf? 0denf;r[kwf? jrwpfGmbk&m; tqHk;trrS
uif;\? udk;ckajrmuf bpma&;wHrJudk csygV (9)

toQifbk&m; a&TaiGonf tyfyg\avm[k (avQmuf\)/

ighoQif rtyf[k (qdk\)/

tb,ft&yf tb,fodu©myk'fü y,fawmfrlygoenf;[k
(avQmuf\)/

&mZN*dK[fjynf0,f ygw Darmufudk a0zef&m
y'bmZeDü y,fawmfrl\k (qdk\)/

tb,ftmywfodkY a&mufygoenf;[k (avQmuf\)/

a&TaiGudk cH,laomaMumifh (oifhaom)
ygpdwftmywfodkY a&muf\k (qdk\)/

toQifbk&m;wdkY oHCmonf tuREkfyf\ (pum;udk)
emawmfrlavmh? oHCmonf q,fck ajrmuf p0w→Kudk
qHk;jzwftyfNyD? ptaMumif;aMumifhvnf; p0w→Konf
w&m;r[kwf? 0denf; r[kwf? jrwpfGmbk&m; tqHk;trrS
uif;\? q,fckajrmuf bpma&;wHrJudk csygV (10)

toQifbk&m;wdkY oHCmonf tuREkfyf\ (pum;udk)
emawmfrlavmh? oHCmonf p0w→K q,frsKd;wdkYudk
qHk;jzwftyfNyD?]]ptaMumif;aMumifhvnf;
p0w→KwdkYonf w&m;r[kwfukef? 0denf; r[kwfukef?
jrwfpGmbk&m; tqHk;trrS uif;ukef\?}}[k odapV

458/ ighoQifwdkY pt"du½kPf;udk EkwftyfNyD?
Nidrf;aptyfNyD? txl;Nidrf;aptyfNyD? aumif;pGm
txl;Nidrf;aptyfNyD? odkYjzpfaomfvnf; ighoQif oifonf
ighudk oHCmhtv,füvnf; p0x→Kq,frsKd; wdkYudk
xdk&[ef;wdkYudk odapjcif;iSg ar;OD;avmh[k
rdefYqdkV xdktcg toQifa&0wonf toQifoAÁumrdudk
oHCmhtv,füvnf; p0x→Kq, frsKd;wdkYudk ar;avQmuf\?
ar;wdkif; ar;wdkif; toQifoAÁumrdonf ajzqdkV
p0de,o*Fg,emwif&mü tavsmhtydk
tvGefr&Sdukefaom &[ef;ckepf&mwdkYonf jzpfukef\?
xdkYaMumifh p0de,o*Fg,emudk]]owåowdum
o*Fg,em}}[lí qdktyfV

'Gg'orowåowduu©E"uNyD;V

pcE"uü 0w→KwdkYonf ESpfq,fhig;ckwdkYwnf;/

xdkcE"u\ tusOf;csKyf

0w→Kq,frsKd;wdkYvnf;aumif;? a&jzifh
jynfhapjcif;vnf;aumif;? y#dom&PD, uHvnf;aumif;?
aemufvdkuf wref&[ef;ESifh twl 0ifjCIF;vnf;aumif;? tnpf
taMu;av;rsKd;vnf;aumif;? wpfzef
tnpftaMu;av;rsKd;vnf;aumif;? a&TaiGvnf;aumif;?
aumorÁDjynfae &[ef;vnf;aumif;? yg0gjynfae
&[ef;vnf;aumif;/

vrf;c&D;vnf;aumif;? aoma&,sNrdKUvnf;aumif;?
ouFóNrdKUvnf;aumif;? uPÖukZÆNrdKUvnf;aumif;?
O'krÁ&NrdKUvnf;aumif;? o[ZmwdNrdKUvnf;aumif;?

wdkufwGef;jcif;vnf;aumif;? Mum;jcif;vnf;aumif;
tb,fodkYvQif igwdkY tvGef tm;&Sdukefrnfef;/

oydwfvnf;aumif;? avSjzifhqefwufjcif;vnf;aumif;?
&[ef;tm; ta0;rS xif&Sm;jzpfjcif;vnf;aumif;?
Murf;wrf;jcif;vnf;aumif;? oHCmvnf;aumif?
a0omvDjynfvnf;aumif;? arwåmpsmefvnf;aumif;?
oHCmvnf;aumif;? OAÁm[duur®0gpmvnf;aumif; þum;
tusOf;csKyfwnf;/

owåowduu©E"u NyD;V

pIV0*f NyD;V

pIV0*fygVdawmfjrefrmjyef NyD;NyD/
